This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

**Usage guidelines**

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

**About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

# UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION

## HEARINGS

BEFORE THE

## COMMITTEE ON INVESTIGATION OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION

U.S. HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

(IN EIGHT VOLUMES)

**VOL. 8**

**APPENDIX (Parts 1 and 2)**
**GENERAL INDEX AND HOUSE REPORT 1127**

(APPENDIX: Part 1, pages I-XXIV, 1-422; Part 2, pages I-XVIII, 1-144; GENERAL INDEX: pages I-XLVIII; HOUSE REPORT 1127: Part 1, pages 1-250; Part 2, pages 1-9; Part 3, pages 1-96)

WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1912

HD2769
S9A5
1911

D. OF D.
NOV 4 1912

16

APPENDIX: PARTS 1 AND 2

# REPORT

OF THE

COMMISSIONER OF CORPORATIONS

ON

# THE STEEL INDUSTRY

539
10

PART I

ORGANIZATION, INVESTMENT, PROFITS, AND POSITION OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION

JULY 1, 1911

# CONTENTS.


| | Page. |
|---|---|
| Letters of transmittal | XV |
| Letter of submittal | XVII |

SUMMARY.

| | |
|---|---|
| Development of consolidation | 1 |
| Period prior to 1898 marked by active competition | 1 |
| Rapid progress of consolidation after 1898 | 2 |
| General causes of consolidation | 4 |
| Causes of the formation of the United States Steel Corporation | 7 |
| Industrial situation | 8 |
| Interests of financiers | 10 |
| Description of the United States Steel Corporation in 1901 | 13 |
| Subsequent acquisitions and additions | 13 |
| Capitalization and investment of the United States Steel Corporation in 1901 | 14 |
| Estimated value of Corporation's property, based on study of organization of constituent concerns | 15 |
| Valuation of constituent companies as indicated by market prices of their securities | 19 |
| Estimated valuation of property of Steel Corporation in 1901 by departments of its business | 21 |
| Manufacturing properties | 22 |
| Transportation properties | 24 |
| Railroad properties | 24 |
| Steamship properties | 24 |
| Dock properties | 25 |
| Coal and coke property | 25 |
| Natural-gas and limestone properties | 25 |
| Working assets | 26 |
| Summary for property other than ore | 26 |
| Value of the ore property of the Steel Corporation | 26 |
| Valuation based on prices for fee ore | 27 |
| Prices paid for ore property by the Steel Corporation itself | 29 |
| Value of Steel Corporation's fee ore property in 1901 as indicated by "present worth" of royalties on leased ore | 31 |
| Tonnage of the deposit | 32 |
| Rate of royalty | 32 |
| Rate of discount | 32 |
| Duration of deposit | 32 |
| Indicated valuations of fee ore | 33 |
| Transfer value of leases | 34 |
| Indicated total valuation by discount method | 35 |
| Summary of ore valuations | 35 |
| Summary of Bureau's valuations by departments of the business | 36 |
| Comparison of valuations of Steel Corporation's property in 1901 with its capitalization | 37 |
| Overcapitalization indicated by enormous commission to underwriting syndicate | 38 |

Page.
Additions to property of the Steel Corporation since 1901 ..... 40
Indicated investment in the property of the Steel Corporation at the close of 1907 compared with appraisal made by Corporation at that date ..... 43
Great Northern ore lease ..... 47
Investment of Steel Corporation at the close of 1910 ..... 48
Profits of the Steel Corporation ..... 51
Position of Steel Corporation in the industry ..... 56

CHAPTER I.—THE CONSOLIDATION MOVEMENT IN THE STEEL INDUSTRY.

Sec. 1. Purpose and scope of the investigation ..... 61

I. PROGRESS OF COMBINATION PRIOR TO 1898.

Sec. 2. Occasional instances of consolidation in early nineties ..... 63
3. Integration in the early nineties not far advanced ..... 66
4. Early pools and price agreements in the steel industry ..... 68
The steel-rail pool ..... 69
The nail pool ..... 72
The steel-billet pool ..... 73
The ore pool ..... 74
Other pools ..... 74
Gentlemen's agreements ..... 75
5. Weakness of pool agreements a contributory cause of the organization of corporate consolidations ..... 75
6. Consolidation movement hastened by change in policy of Carnegie Steel Company toward ore supplies ..... 76

II. CONSOLIDATION MOVEMENT, 1898-1900.

Sec. 7. Phenomenal progress of consolidation in all industries in these years ..... 78
8. Extent of consolidation in the iron and steel industry in these years ..... 79
9. General causes of consolidation in the steel industry, 1898–1900 ..... 82
10. General description of principal consolidations subsequently forming the United States Steel Corporation ..... 85
Carnegie Company (of New Jersey) ..... 85
Federal Steel Company ..... 87
National Steel Company ..... 89
American Tin Plate Company ..... 90
American Steel Hoop Company ..... 91
American Sheet Steel Company ..... 91
American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey ..... 91
National Tube Company ..... 92
American Bridge Company ..... 93
Shelby Steel Tube Company ..... 93
Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines ..... 93
11. Other principal consolidations and companies in the steel industry ..... 94
Republic Iron and Steel Company ..... 94
Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company ..... 94
12. Expansion by older iron and steel concerns ..... 95
Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.) ..... 95
Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company ..... 96
Pennsylvania Steel Company ..... 96
Cambria Steel Company ..... 96
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company ..... 96
Colorado Fuel and Iron Company ..... 96

Page.

Sec. 13. General tendency of leading concerns in the steel industry to secure greater integration ..... 97

III. ORGANIZATION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901.

Sec. 14. Fundamental causes of this consolidation ..... 98
Position of the steel industry ..... 99
The financial situation ..... 104
15. Essential character of the Steel Corporation in 1901 ..... 107

CHAPTER II.—ANALYSIS OF INVESTMENT OF CONSTITUENT COMPANIES OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

Sec. 1. Importance of determining actual investment as distinguished from book valuations of assets ..... 111
2. Comparison of total securities issued by Steel Corporation with total securities and cash acquired by it ..... 112
3. Methods of determining the investment of the Steel Corporation ..... 115
4. Federal Steel Company ..... 117
Illinois Steel Company ..... 120
Minnesota Iron Company ..... 122
Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company ..... 123
Lorain Steel Company properties ..... 124
Summary ..... 124
5. American Steel and Wire Company ..... 127
American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois ..... 127
American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey ..... 129
Subsequent acquisitions ..... 131
6. American Tin Plate Company ..... 133
7. National Steel Company ..... 136
8. American Steel Hoop Company ..... 138
9. American Sheet Steel Company ..... 139
10. National Tube Company ..... 141
11. Shelby Steel Tube Company ..... 144
12. American Bridge Company ..... 145
13. Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines ..... 147
14. Bessemer Steamship Company ..... 149
15. The Carnegie Company ..... 150
Analysis of balance sheet of Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) on March 1, 1900 ..... 153
Current assets ..... 155
Manufacturing plants ..... 155
Investments ..... 155
Earnings of the Carnegie properties in 1899 ..... 160
Excessive price paid for Carnegie Company by Steel Corporation. 162
16. Summary of evidence as to value of property of constituent concerns of the United States Steel Corporation ..... 166
17. Comparison of capitalization of Steel Corporation with market value of securities acquired ..... 169
18. Comparison of prices paid by United States Steel Corporation for securities of constituent concerns with average market prices of the latter ..... 173

Page.

Sec. 19. Large amounts of securities issued by constituent concerns for promotion services ..... 176
Federal Steel Company ..... 177
American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey ..... 177
American Tin Plate Company ..... 178
National Steel Company ..... 178
American Steel Hoop Company ..... 178
American Sheet Steel Company ..... 178
National Tube Company ..... 179
American Bridge Company ..... 179
Shelby Steel Tube Company ..... 179
Carnegie Company ..... 179
Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines ..... 179

CHAPTER III.—VALUATION OF TANGIBLE PROPERTY OF THE STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901 BY DEPARTMENTS OF ITS BUSINESS.

Sec. 1. Introductory ..... 181
2. Estimate filed by the Corporation in the Hodge suit in 1902 ..... 181

I. VALUE OF PROPERTIES OTHER THAN ORE.

Sec. 3. Value of manufacturing plants and connected real estate ..... 183
4. Investment in transportation properties ..... 189
Railroad properties ..... 189
Steamship properties ..... 194
Dock properties ..... 197
Summary ..... 197
5. Investment in coke property ..... 198
6. Value of natural-gas and limestone properties ..... 200
Natural-gas properties ..... 200
Limestone properties ..... 201
7. Current assets of the Corporation ..... 201
8. Summary of value of tangible property acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901, other than ore ..... 202

II. VALUE OF THE STEEL CORPORATION'S ORE PROPERTY IN 1901.

Sec. 9. Estimated tonnage of Corporation's ore holdings in 1901 ..... 203
Proportions of fee and leased ore ..... 205
10. Value of Steel Corporation's fee ore property, as indicated by prices paid for ore mines in fee by constituent companies in 1899 and 1900 ..... 206
11. Value of Steel Corporation's ore property as indicated by prices paid by the Corporation for certain parcels of its ore ..... 209
Purchase of Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines ..... 210
Purchase of Union-Sharon ore properties ..... 214
12. Value of fee ore as indicated by calculations of "present worth" of royalties on leased ore ..... 216
Tonnage of the deposit ..... 219
Average royalty and bonus payments ..... 219
Rate of interest for discounting royalty ..... 223
Duration of the deposit ..... 224
Indicated valuations ..... 226
13. Estimated value of ore leases of the Steel Corporation in 1901 ..... 229
Indicated total valuation by discount method ..... 230

Page.
Sec. 14. Summary of valuations of Steel Corporation's ore property in 1901.... 231
15. Comparison of Corporation's valuation of its ore with assessed valuations for all companies for taxation purposes..... 232

III. SUMMARY.

Sec. 16. Total indicated value of tangible property of Steel Corporation in April, 1901..... 234

CHAPTER IV.—SUMMARY OF EVIDENCE OF EXCESSIVE ISSUE OF SECURITIES BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901.

Sec. 1. Comparison of Bureau's valuations with total outstanding capitalization. 239
2. Comparison of par value of securities of Steel Corporation itself with their market value..... 241
3. Evidence of overcapitalization in excessive issue of stock to underwriting syndicate..... 243
Profit realized from this stock by the syndicate..... 244
4. Summary of underwriting commissions in the organization of the Steel Corporation and its constituent concerns..... 250

CHAPTER V.—PRINCIPAL ACQUISITIONS OF PROPERTY BY THE STEEL CORPORATION SINCE 1901.

I. ACQUISITION OF COMPETING MANUFACTURING CONCERNS.

Sec. 1. Principal instances of this sort..... 252
2. Purchase of Union Steel Company in 1902..... 252
Sharon Steel Company..... 252
Union Steel Company..... 253
Merger of Union and Sharon concerns..... 254
3. Purchase of Clairton Steel Company..... 254
4. Minor acquisitions of manufacturing property..... 255
Troy Steel Products Company..... 255
Trenton Iron Company..... 256
5. Acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company..... 256
Events leading to the acquisition of the company..... 258

II. ACQUISITION OF ADDITIONAL ORE AND COAL PROPERTIES.

Sec. 6. Acquisitions of ore property prior to the lease of the Great Northern holdings..... 259
Lease of Chemung iron ore properties..... 259
Lease of Canisteo Mining Company..... 259
7. Lease of ore properties from the Great Northern system..... 260
Terms of the lease..... 261
8. Acquisitions of coal and coke property since 1901..... 263
Lease of Pocahontas coal and coke properties..... 263
Other important acquisitions of coal and coke property..... 263

III. ADDITIONS TO STEEL CORPORATION'S PROPERTY THROUGH NEW CONSTRUCTION.

Sec. 9. The Gary, Ind., plant..... 264
10. Other important additions to plants through new construction..... 266
Duluth steel plant..... 267
Portland cement business..... 267
Additions to other property..... 268

Page.
Sec. 11. Plant capacity of United States Steel Corporation ..... 268
Increases by acquisitions and by new construction down to the close of 1910 ..... 268
12. Production and volume of business of the Steel Corporation, 1901–1910. 269

IV. PRESENT ORGANIZATION OF STEEL CORPORATION.

Sec. 13. Reorganization and coordination of the various constituent properties. 273
Merger of old Carnegie, National Steel, and American Steel Hoop companies ..... 273
Merger of coke properties ..... 274
Merger of Sheet Steel and Tin Plate companies ..... 275
Consolidation of tube works ..... 275
Merger of ore properties ..... 275
Lease of Union Steel properties ..... 275
Organization of export department by the Steel Corporation ..... 275
Creation of new subsidiaries ..... 276
14. Constituent concerns of Steel Corporation on July 1, 1911 ..... 276

CHAPTER VI.—ADDITIONS TO INVESTMENT OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION SINCE 1901.

Sec. 1. Introductory ..... 278
2. Cost of additions to Steel Corporation's property other than by purchase of competing concerns, 1901 to 1910, by classes ..... 279
3. Cost of properties acquired through purchase of competing concerns.. 282
Cost of Union-Sharon steel properties ..... 282
Clairton Steel purchase ..... 286
Total cost of fixed property of Union and Clairton companies.... 288
Purchase of Troy Steel Products Company and other small concerns ..... 288
Cost of Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company's plants.... 289
4. Total gross additions to the investment of the Steel Corporation, 1901–1910 ..... 292
5. Depreciation allowances of the Steel Corporation ..... 292
General principle on which depreciation is computed ..... 293
Ordinary maintenance and repairs ..... 295
Extraordinary replacements ..... 297
Depreciation and extinguishment fund ..... 297
Other depreciation provisions ..... 297
6. Analysis of the depreciation allowances of the Corporation ..... 298
Manufacturing properties ..... 304
Iron-ore properties ..... 306
Coal and coke properties ..... 307
Railroad properties ..... 307
Steamship properties ..... 308
Miscellaneous fixed properties ..... 309
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company's properties ..... 309
Summary ..... 309
7. Net additions to the tangible property of the Steel Corporation, 1901–1910 ..... 309
Fixed properties ..... 309
Net additions to other assets ..... 309
8. Total investment in tangible property of Steel Corporation, December 31, 1910 ..... 310

Page.

Sec. 9. Comparison of Bureau's figures of investment in tangible properties of Steel Corporation at the close of 1907 with the Corporation's estimate of their value on that date ..... 312
Great Northern ("Hill") ore lease ..... 318
10. Comparison of the investment of the Steel Corporation at the close of 1910 with its capitalization at that date ..... 323

CHAPTER VII.—PROFITS OF THE STEEL CORPORATION COMPARED WITH ITS INVESTMENT.

Sec. 1. Form of income account ..... 330
2. Comparative income account of Steel Corporation, 1901–1910 ..... 334
3. Revision of income account of Steel Corporation ..... 339
4. Comparison of revised earnings of Steel Corporation with revised investment ..... 342
5. Portion of Steel Corporation's earnings accruing to the benefit of the stockholders ..... 344

CHAPTER VIII.—THE BOND-CONVERSION PLAN OF 1902–3.

Sec. 1. Description of plan and terms ..... 348
2. Extent of conversion operations ..... 349
3. Results of conversion plan ..... 351
Results to the Corporation ..... 351
Results to the syndicate ..... 352
4. General criticism of the conversion plan ..... 354
Reasons for the conversion plan ..... 357

CHAPTER IX.—RELATIVE POSITION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN THE STEEL INDUSTRY.

Sec. 1. Comparison of Steel Corporation's production of principal products with that of independent concerns ..... 359
2. Percentages of country's production of principal iron and steel products controlled by Steel Corporation ..... 363
Iron ore ..... 366
Coke ..... 367
Pig iron ..... 367
Ingots and castings ..... 369
Rolled products ..... 371
Summary ..... 372
3. Position of Steel Corporation from standpoint of capacity and location of its plants ..... 373
4. Position of the Steel Corporation from the standpoint of transportation ..... 374
5. Position of the Steel Corporation with respect to ownership of coal and coke property ..... 376
6. Commanding position of Steel Corporation with respect to the ownership of iron ore ..... 377

# LIST OF TABLES.


Page.

1. Leading consolidations in the iron and steel industry, 1898–1900 ..... 80
2. Reorganizations and expansions of important iron and steel companies not new consolidations, 1898–1900 ..... 95
3. Companies whose stocks were acquired by United States Steel Corporation at or shortly after its organization in 1901, and the principal subcompanies or properties of these constituent companies ..... facing.. 107
4. Comparison of securities issued by United States Steel Corporation in 1901 with amounts of securities of constituent concerns and cash acquired therefor ..... 113
5. Comparison of stock issued by Federal Steel Company with securities and cash acquired at its organization in September, 1898 ..... 118
6. Amounts of Federal Steel stocks delivered by underwriting syndicate in exchange for stocks in acquired companies, and cash secured in connection with this exchange ..... 119
7. Summary of earnings of Illinois Steel Company, 1889–1897 ..... 121
8. Comparison of indicated value of property (stocks and cash) acquired by Federal Steel Company at its organization with the amount of its stock issued ..... 124
9. Appraised values and earnings of concerns composing American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois in 1898 ..... 128
10. Balance sheet of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) on March 1, 1900 ..... 153
11. Net profits of Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.), 1896–1900 ..... 160
12. Estimated value of tangible assets of Steel Corporation on April 1, 1901, by constituent companies ..... 167
13. Approximate market valuation of securities acquired by United States Steel Corporation in 1901, as indicated by average market prices, 1899–1900. 170
14. Comparison of rates of exchange of United States Steel stocks for stocks of constituent concerns, with average market values of latter in 1899 and 1900 ..... 174
15. Amounts of stock issued by constituent concerns of Steel Corporation for commissions to promoters (exclusive of bonus stock issued for properties or for cash) ..... 179
16. Estimate of value of tangible assets of United States Steel Corporation on July 1, 1902, submitted by the Corporation in the Hodge suit ..... 182
17. Bureau's estimate of investment of constituent companies of United States Steel Corporation in manufacturing plants (including blast furnaces) and real estate at the dates of their respective organizations ..... 187
18. Outstanding capitalization and surplus of United States Steel Corporation's railroad concerns, June 30, 1901 ..... 191
19. Average rates of royalty on iron ore produced in Lake Superior region in 1902 and 1903, as indicated by returns to the Bureau covering a large part of the shipments in those years ..... 219

Page.

20. Royalty and bonus payments in transfers of various leases of iron ore mines in the Lake region, 1900–1902 ..... 221
21. Indicated present worth of an iron ore body of 700,000,000 tons, at a royalty of 28 cents per ton, with varying rates of interest and production ..... 226
22. Assessed valuations of all iron-mining companies in Michigan and Minnesota, 1901–1906 ..... 233
23. Value of tangible assets acquired by Steel Corporation in 1901, as computed by Bureau, compared with estimate of Corporation submitted in the Hodge suit in July, 1902 ..... 234
24. Indicated "present worth" of the fee of an iron-ore deposit of 700,000,000 tons, obtained by discounting a royalty of 28 cents per ton at 6 per cent over a period of thirty-five years, based on a variable rate of production .. 237
25. Comparison of estimates of value of property of United States Steel Corporation at its organization in 1901, with par value of its securities ..... 239
26. Comparison of par value of Steel Corporation's securities with market value, based on average prices for the first year after its organization ..... 242
27. Amount of Steel Corporation's stock issued as a commission to the underwriting syndicate, and amounts so issued in exchange for stocks of constituent concerns issued for the same purposes, excluding in all cases stock issued as a bonus for property or for cash ..... 251
28. Comparative production of United States Steel Corporation and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company of ore, coke, and certain iron and steel products, 1907 ..... 258
29. Additions to manufacturing capacity of Steel Corporation by purchase of competing concerns and by new construction, April 1, 1901, to January 1, 1911 ..... 269
30. Comparative statement of production of United States Steel Corporation, 1901–1910 ..... 270
31. Constituent concerns of the United States Steel Corporation whose stocks were directly held by it July 1, 1911 ..... 276
32. Additions to fixed property of United States Steel Corporation through capital expenditures (exclusive of original cost of Union Steel, Clairton Steel, and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad companies), and increases in other assets, 1901–1910 ..... 280
33. Cost of fixed properties of Union and Clairton steel companies to the Steel Corporation ..... 288
34. Analysis of cost of fixed property of Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company to United States Steel Corporation as of November 1, 1907 ... 290
35. Total gross additions to property of the Steel Corporation April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910 ..... 292
36. Annual expenditures of United States Steel Corporation for ordinary maintenance and repairs, by classes of property, 1901–1910 ..... 296
37. Revision of depreciation and obsolescence charges of subsidiary companies of the United States Steel Corporation, 1901–1910 ..... 299
38. Net additions to investment of Steel Corporation, April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910 ..... 310
39. Investment in tangible property of Steel Corporation on December 31, 1910, as computed by Bureau ..... 311
40. Total investment of Steel Corporation in tangible property, as revised by Bureau, by classes, after deductions for net accrued depreciation, at close of each year, 1901–1910 ..... 312
41. Bureau's estimate of investment in property of Steel Corporation at close of 1907 compared with Corporation's estimate of value at that time ..... 314

Page.

42. Rates of royalty stipulated in leases made by the Steel Corporation (including renewals) of ore properties in the Mesabi Range, 1907–1910..... 321
43. Comparison of total investment in tangible property of Steel Corporation, as computed by Bureau, with outstanding capitalization yearly, 1901–1910. 324
44. Constructive balance sheet of Steel Corporation, 1901–1910, established by substituting Bureau's valuation of fixed property for Corporation's book valuation of such property..... 328
45. Profit and loss and income accounts, United States Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies, for year ending December 31, 1910..... 330
46. Comparative profit and loss account of United States Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies, 1901–1910..... 335
47. Actual earnings of Steel Corporation on its total investment as computed by Bureau, 1901–1910..... 341
48. Comparison of investment of Steel Corporation, with total earnings thereon, as adjusted by Bureau, yearly, 1901–1910..... 342
49. Amount of earnings of Steel Corporation, 1901–1910, which directly or indirectly have increased the equity of the stockholders in the property..... 345
50. Annual production of ore, coke, and iron and steel products by United States Steel Corporation and by independent concerns, 1901–1910..... 360
51. Proportion of total United States production of iron ore, coke, and various iron and steel products controlled by the United States Steel Corporation, yearly, 1901–1910..... 364
52. Steel Corporation's percentages of total production in the United States of pig iron and various steel products, as computed by the Corporation, 1901–1910..... 365
53. Comparison of pig-iron production of Steel Corporation with its crude-steel production, 1901–1910..... 370
54. Dividends paid by Steel Corporation's ore railroads since 1904..... 375

# LIST OF EXHIBITS.


Page.

1. Underwriting agreement of March 1, 1901, between J. P. Morgan & Co. and the United States Steel Corporation ..... 383
2. Underwriting agreement of April 1, 1901, between J. P. Morgan & Co. and the United States Steel Corporation ..... 386
3. Syndicate agreement of February 26, 1901, between J. P. Morgan & Co. and the syndicate subscribers relative to organization of the United States Steel Corporation ..... 390
4. Circular letter of March 2, 1901, addressed by J. P. Morgan & Co. to stockholders of various constituent concerns of the United States Steel Corporation ..... 396
5. Syndicate agreement of March 12, 1902, between J. P. Morgan & Co. and syndicate subscribers, relative to conversion of a portion of the preferred stock of the United States Steel Corporation into bonds ..... 400
6. Pro forma consolidated general balance sheet, United States Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies, April 1, 1901, in comparison with similar balance sheet at December 31, 1910 ..... 405
7. Issued capital stock of the constituent companies of the United States Steel Corporation, amount owned by the said Corporation, the issued capital stock of the subsidiaries of said constituent companies and percentage thereof owned by the latter, July 1, 1911 ..... 407

# LETTERS OF TRANSMITTAL.

DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE AND LABOR,
OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY,
*Washington, July 1, 1911.*

SIR: I have the honor to transmit herewith Part I of the Report of the Commissioner of Corporations on the Steel Industry, the said part dealing with the organization, investment, profits, and position of the United States Steel Corporation.

Respectfully,

CHARLES NAGEL,
*Secretary.*

The PRESIDENT.

---

DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE AND LABOR,
BUREAU OF CORPORATIONS,
*Washington, July 1, 1911.*

SIR: I have the honor to transmit herewith Part I of a Report on the Steel Industry, made to the President under your direction and in accordance with the law creating the Bureau of Corporations. The said part deals with the organization, investment, profits, and position of the United States Steel Corporation.

I desire to mention as especially contributing, under my direction, to the preparation of this report the names of Mr. Luther Conant, jr., Deputy Commissioner, and Mr. Francis Walker, one of my assistants.

Very respectfully,

HERBERT KNOX SMITH,
*Commissioner.*

To Hon. CHARLES NAGEL,
*Secretary of Commerce and Labor.*

# LETTER OF SUBMITTAL.

DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE AND LABOR,
BUREAU OF CORPORATIONS,
*Washington, July 1, 1911.*

SIR: I have the honor to submit herewith Part I of a Report on the Steel Industry. This part deals with the organization, investment, profits, and position in the industry of the United States Steel Corporation. Additional parts will be submitted later dealing with costs and with prices.

The basic industry of steel making affects the whole people of the United States. Its organization is a matter of public concern (not merely of private interest), and a great national resource, iron ore, lies at the foundation of the business.

The dominant concern is the United States Steel Corporation. There is here set forth (*a*) the causes of the formation of the Corporation; (*b*) its actual investment contrasted with its capitalization; (*c*) its rate of profits; and (*d*) its degree of control in the industry.

The Steel Corporation was the culmination and the result of a remarkable and even dramatic period in the steel industry. Until about 1898 the bulk of the business was distributed among a very considerable number of concerns. There was sharp competition, modified by frequent pools and price agreements of greater or less duration and effectiveness.

In 1898 began an era of great consolidations, with capitalizations ranging from $30,000,000 to $100,000,000, usually mergers of many smaller companies. In most of these, as in the earlier price agreements, the ruling motive was the removal of competition.

They did not, however, finally eliminate competition. On the contrary, a broad movement at once became apparent which threatened competition on a larger scale and probably more severe than any in steel history. This was the process known as "integration."

The situation in 1899–1900 was as follows: There were three great companies—the Carnegie Company, the Federal Steel, and the National Steel—dominating the production of crude and semifinished steel. This may be called the "primary" group. Six other large concerns—the American Steel and Wire, American Tin Plate, American Steel Hoop, American Sheet Steel, National Tube, and American Bridge—severally controlled these lighter finished products. These formed the "secondary" group.

But, large as these concerns were, no one of them was entirely self-sufficient. The "secondary" group was dependent on the "primary" for its crude steel; the "primary" largely dependent on the "secondary" for a market for its products. Few were completely "integrated;" that is, few carried through under one control, with the accompanying advantages, the entire industrial process from the ore to the finished product, linking up ore and coal mines, transportation, blast furnaces, steel works, rolling mills, and finished manufacture.

Immediately, however, came the next step. These great concerns almost simultaneously began the final linking up of the chain of production. Once begun by one concern, others followed in self-defense. The "secondary" companies began to reach back, acquiring ore reserves and crude steel plants. For example, in 1900 the Steel and Wire Company, whose supply of materials had previously been purchased mainly from the Carnegie or the Federal company, planned to make its own steel; likewise the National Tube Company. The "primary" concerns, finding these their chief customers turning into rivals, retaliated by reaching forward to the manufacture of finished products.

Paramount in importance was the ore. The recognition of that importance came strangely late, but, once recognized, it became an axiom that no large concern could stay in the business unless fortified by its own ore reserves. By 1900 the bulk of the Lake ores was in the hands of less than a dozen companies, with a similar concentration in coking coal.

Such efforts on the part of these great concerns, in striving each to "integrate," to make itself wholly independent, threatened to result in a great and sudden increase and duplication of the steel producing and finishing capacity of the country, and to involve them also in an invasion of each other's business.

Thus there was suddenly revealed to the industry what the trade press at the time called "the impending struggle of the giants," a contest between great concerns who under such circumstances might be forced to work out, in rigorous competition, the survival of the fittest.

Such were the conditions in the steel industry in 1900. The spark that lighted the train was the threat of the Carnegie Company to erect a great tube plant near Cleveland, thus invading the field of finished manufacture.

Steel men and the various associated financial interests regarded this situation with much alarm. In such competition they saw a great danger to their businesses, especially to the profitable quasi monopolies in certain branches of the trade. In averting it they also saw a great opportunity. The extraordinary era of industrial expansion was still on; the public were still eagerly absorbing large

issues of securities. By merging these conflicting interests into a great corporation, the threatened "steel war" would be averted, and great profits realized from the flotation of securities.

With amazing swiftness, in a few weeks, the United States Steel Corporation was thus organized, and began business on April 1, 1901. Its total capitalization was a little over $1,402,000,000 (including bonds). It is strictly a "holding" company—that is, it does not mine, manufacture, transport, or sell; it simply owns the stock (as a rule all the stock) of its constituent concerns. The concerns acquired were as follows:

Acquired 1901:
- Carnegie Company (of New Jersey).
- Federal Steel Company.
- National Steel Company.
- American Steel and Wire Company.
- American Sheet Steel Company.
- American Tin Plate Company.
- American Steel Hoop Company.
- American Bridge Company.
- National Tube Company.
- Bessemer Steamship Company.
- Shelby Steel Tube Company.
- Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.

Acquired subsequently:
- Union Steel Company (1902).
- Clairton Steel Company (1904).
- Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company (1907).

Thus competition between these concerns was eliminated, while enormous profits were made from the flotation of securities, with, also, an unparalleled stock commission to the underwriting syndicate, which netted a clear profit of about $62,500,000 in cash.

At its formation the United States Steel Corporation (referred to herein as the "Corporation") controlled about two-thirds of the country's production of crude steel, and from one-half to four-fifths of the principal rolled steel products. It comprised ore, coal, limestone, natural gas, railway and steamship companies, blast furnaces, steel works, rolling mills, finishing plants, and various other properties. It was thus a thoroughly integrated concern, from ore to finished products.

There remained outside the merger a number of great companies of the primary sort, such as Jones & Laughlin, the Pennsylvania, Cambria, Lackawanna, Republic and Colorado Fuel and Iron companies, and numerous concerns of the secondary type. While overshadowed by the Steel Corporation, these included strong, efficient, and growing businesses, furnishing a basis for vigorous competition.

## INVESTMENT AND CAPITALIZATION IN 1901.

The Steel Corporation is the greatest industrial concern in the United States, with the largest properties, and of international importance. It is the most conspicuous example of the modern corporate organization of great businesses. As such, the relation of its investment to its capitalization and to its earning power are matters of public concern. The Corporation itself has recognized this fact in its public reports, and has also furnished very extensive information to the Bureau.

The Corporation was organized with (in round numbers) 510 millions of preferred stock; 508 millions of common stock; 303 millions of Corporation bonds, and about 81 millions of underlying and miscellaneous obligations; a total of over 1,402 million dollars.

Speaking broadly, such capitalization amounted to the claim, the representation, that there was a value in this concern which would justify a fair business return on this capitalization. The Bureau finds, on the contrary, that in 1901 the fair market value of its tangible property was about 700 million dollars, slightly less than one-half its capitalization. The other half, the excess of about 700 million dollars, is thus separated and stands out, embodying the essential public questions raised by the Bureau's analysis of its investment. In so far as that excess represented value in 1901, it was value due either to increased earning power from elimination of competition; concentrated ownership of the basic natural resources, iron ore and coal; or, in some degree, integration efficiency.

When such values are capitalized into dividend or interest bearing securities, they involve important public problems. They are merely another name for price policy, and the whole public is ultimately concerned in steel prices. For that sufficient reason the bulk of this part of the report is devoted to an analysis of the Corporation's investment.

Three separate methods have been used in valuing its assets in 1901: (*a*) By historical study of the formation of constituent concerns; (*b*) by market values of the securities of constituent concerns; (*c*) by detailed estimates of physical properties, classified by departments of business. By the first method the valuation is $676,000,000; by the second, $793,000,000; and by the third, $682,000,000. None of these figures includes any merger, integration, or monopolistic factors arising from the combination of 1901. It is precisely the object of the Bureau to distinguish such values from ordinary property value.

The first valuation rests chiefly on evidence that the tangible property of most of the constituent concerns did not exceed the preferred stock. A cash option price was usually fixed by their promoters, and

the original owners could take this, or an equal amount of preferred stock, with a bonus in common stock, in the new combinations.

This was the case with the National Steel, American Tin Plate, American Sheet Steel, American Steel Hoop, American Steel and Wire, National Tube, and American Bridge companies. The Federal Steel Company's property somewhat exceeded its preferred stock. In the Carnegie Company, reliable book values indicate that its tangible assets did not exceed its bond issue. The property of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines was taken as equal to the par value of its stock.

This gives the valuations at the dates of organization. Adding now the surplus earnings of these concerns up to April, 1901, plus the new cash provided for the Corporation, and sundry miscellaneous obligations representing property, gives the total stated above, $676,000,000.

Valuation by market prices of the securities of constituent companies (second method) gives about $793,000,000, or $117,000,000 more than the preceding valuation. Such excess is natural, as this method necessarily covers all property, including intangible merger values in these consolidations prior to the Steel Corporation.

The valuation by departments (third method), the most detailed and conclusive, was as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Manufacturing properties, including blast furnaces | $250,000,000 |
| Transportation properties | 91,500,000 |
| Coal and coke properties | 80,000,000 |
| Natural gas and limestone properties | 24,000,000 |
| Current assets | 136,500,000 |
| Ore properties | 100,000,000 |
| Total | 682,000,000 |

In July, 1902, in defending its capitalization, the Corporation itself made an estimate similarly classified. If we omit iron-ore properties in each case, that estimate exceeded the third valuation by the Bureau by about $175,000,000, or 30 per cent. But in ore the Bureau's valuation was $100,000,000, while the Corporation's was $700,000,000, seven times as great, a difference of $600,000,000. Thus the ore reserves, the dominant factor in the steel industry, are, in this valuation of its assets by the Steel Corporation, made to stand for the excess of capitalization over value of tangible assets.

And it is true, as is thus tacitly assumed by the Corporation itself, that in these ore holdings, under the present status of ownership and control, there exists an earning power and a control of the industry on which rest largely those ultimate intangible merger values which must be invoked in any attempt to justify its great capitalization.

The determination of the ordinary market value of this ore in 1901 segregates such ordinary value from the peculiar merger and combination values evidently attributed to it by its owner. The Bureau's

valuation of $100,000,000 for the ore was reached by a study of market prices for similar properties about 1901; from the price paid by the Corporation for a large part of its own holdings; and from a calculation of the "present worth" of the royalties paid on leased ore. There was a marked agreement in the results by these various methods, and it is certain that $100,000,000 is a liberal figure.

To sum up: The actual market value of the Steel Corporation's entire tangible properties at its formation, omitting all factors of merger, integration, and concentration, was not over $700,000,000, just about one-half its capitalization.

The Bureau does not assume to say that the capitalization should have been one-half what it was, or indorse at this time any particular theory of capitalization. It has simply separated the market value of physical property in this vast concern from value based on earning power derived from intangible factors. It has defined these intangible factors and pointed out their peculiar relationship to price policy and the public interest, to wit, merger value, integration value, monopolistic value, and above all the incalculable industrial power that rests on the control of the bulk of the available iron ore of the country.

## 1901–1910.

Increases in property.—Since its formation, the Corporation, from surplus earnings (allowing for depreciation and changes in securities), has made good much of the original excess of its capitalization over tangible property. That excess in 1901 was about 700 million dollars, or 100 per cent, and in 1910 only about 280 million dollars, or 24 per cent. The total tangible value in 1910 was 1,187 million dollars. As in 1901, there is omitted here all the merger values heretofore referred to, and all appreciation of natural resources above the actual cost thereof to the Corporation.

Profits.—The rate of profit has been calculated, not on the Corporation's capital stock, but on the total investment as computed by the Bureau. Operating, administrative, and general expenses, as well as taxes, have been deducted from earnings; also true depreciation, a matter of some intricacy. The Corporation's allowance for depreciation, including mineral exhaustion and obsolescence, has exceeded a necessary allowance. The Bureau has carefully determined from the records of the Corporation the proper depreciation, and has restored the excess to profits.

Thus arrived at, the average rate of profit on actual investment from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, was 12 per cent. It was highest in 1902, 15.9 per cent, and lowest in 1904, 7.6 per cent. The yearly rates do not indicate any pronounced tendency, but have on the whole slightly decreased.

It must be remembered, however, that 12 per cent profit for one small concern out of many is one thing. Other concerns may make much less. It is a very different thing when, as in this case, one-half of the whole industry has been maintained on the level of a 12 per cent profit.

It must be made entirely clear that this 12 per cent is the rate of profit on the whole investment. Were that part of the investment deducted which may be said to be borrowed money, chargeable only with a low fixed rate of return, the rate on the remainder, on that part which may be considered as put in by the stockholders, would be considerably higher.

POSITION IN THE INDUSTRY.—While in production the Steel Corporation from the beginning has overshadowed its principal rivals, and even exceeded all of its competitors combined, its proportion of the total has materially diminished in the ten years of its operation.

In pig iron production, the Corporation has just about maintained its original position; in 1901, 43.2 per cent; in 1910, 43.4 per cent. But in steel, both crude and finished, it has lost ground; in 1901, 66 per cent of the steel ingots and castings; in 1910, only 54 per cent, notwithstanding great additions to its capacity. Rolled steel products generally show an almost steady loss, especially structural shapes and tin plate. Even in rails there has been no gain.

In short, speaking broadly, as against 60 per cent of all crude and finished steel production in 1901, the Corporation now has not much over 50 per cent, indicating conclusively the continuous presence of strong and increasing independent production. The competition of these independents with the Steel Corporation so far as prices are concerned has been modified by the policy of "cooperation." This will be discussed in a later part of the report.

In efficiency, location of plant, and equipment—in capacity rather than actual production—the Corporation is materially stronger than the foregoing figures indicate, and in case of continued trade depression this strength would probably show itself in increased control. In ownership of railroads for handling its materials it stands in a class by itself. It has a strong but not exceptional position in water transportation. Its control of the best qualities of coking coal is very strong, though modified of late by new processes which make other coal more or less available for coking purposes.

Its position in ore reserves, on the other hand, is much stronger than in any other factor in the business. It is almost impossible, and would be unwise, to attempt any quantitative statement of its proportion of the total ore of the country; but of the Lake ores, on which the present steel industry is based, it has about 75 per cent, and this advantage is materially enhanced by its extensive control of the rail

transportation of the ore from the mines to the Lakes. The so-called Hill lease made by the Corporation in 1907, with an unprecedentedly high rate of royalty and other onerous conditions, is a striking instance of the policy of the Corporation to maintain a high degree of control of ore. This lease covered enormous ore holdings.

There is much significance, also, in the prevailing custom of leasing ore mines under royalty instead of purchasing outright. This system as applied in the Lake ore region, without any effective restrictions as to size of holdings, plainly facilitates concentration of ore property, as it greatly reduces the investment required to control large bodies of ore. It has unquestionably had a large influence in producing the high concentration of control now existing in Lake ores, as well as elsewhere.

Thus, the industry itself rests physically on the ore; the Corporation based one-half its capitalization on the ore; its profits on ore, as will later be shown, are large; and in the ore is its highest degree of concentration and control. The ore, therefore, is of primary significance in the Corporation's dominance, and in that resource chiefly are involved the industry's problems of ultimate public interest.

Very respectfully,

HERBERT KNOX SMITH,
*Commissioner of Corporations.*

The PRESIDENT.

# REPORT OF THE COMMISSIONER OF CORPORATIONS ON THE STEEL INDUSTRY.

## Part I.—ORGANIZATION, INVESTMENT, PROFITS, AND POSITION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

### SUMMARY.

The principal features of this part of the Bureau's report upon the steel industry are:

1. The marked development of consolidation, culminating in the organization of the United States Steel Corporation.
2. Capitalization by the United States Steel Corporation far in excess of property values. The Bureau's valuation of the tangible assets in 1901 is $682,000,000, as against $1,400,000,000 of issued securities.
3. An analysis of the cost of the subsequent additions to the property of the Corporation, showing a total investment in tangible property on December 31, 1910, of $1,187,000,000, as against $1,468,000,000 outstanding securities.
4. An average rate of profit from 1901 to 1910 on the Corporation's actual investment, as computed by the Bureau, of 12 per cent.
5. An almost continuous decrease in the Corporation's proportion of the output of principal steel products, but a marked increase in its ownership or control of iron-ore deposits.

### DEVELOPMENT OF CONSOLIDATION.

#### PERIOD PRIOR TO 1898 MARKED BY ACTIVE COMPETITION.

Prior to 1898 the iron and steel business of the United States was distributed among a very large number of interests. There was active and general competition. It is true that in the production of crude steel (ingots), semifinished steel (billets, slabs, sheet bars, etc.), and heavy finished steel products, such as rails, plates, and structural material, substantial prominence had been attained by a few companies. Furthermore, there were occasional instances of consolidation, notably the organization of the Illinois Steel Company in 1889

as a merger of several important steel concerns in Chicago and vicinity. The Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.), moreover, while not generally considered a consolidation, had in its expansion taken on many features of a consolidation. Despite price agreements of more or less significance and duration these large steel-making companies were, as a rule, in active competition. With respect to such finished products as merchant bars, tubes, sheets, tin plate, wire, and wire nails, the number of manufacturers was large and rivalry between them was keen. In short, the distinguishing characteristic of the industry at this period was competition.

Another feature of the industry at this period was that most of the concerns making the lighter finished products just mentioned did not produce their own steel, but purchased it from the larger steel-making concerns. Again, even some of the largest of these steel-making concerns did not produce all of their pig iron, but bought extensively from "merchant" furnaces, and many of them were dependent upon the open market for their supplies of raw materials—ore and coal. On the other hand, the larger steel concerns, as a rule, did not engage extensively in the manufacture of finished lines, except for heavy and comparatively simple products, like rails, structural material, and plates, but instead sold a large part of their output of crude and semifinished steel to others for such elaboration. In other words, integration of the industry had not been carried very far at this early date.

### RAPID PROGRESS OF CONSOLIDATION AFTER 1898.

The late nineties, however, witnessed a revolution in the business. One after another, great consolidations were formed in the principal branches of the industry. The result was that the beginning of 1900 found a very substantial proportion of the manufacture of crude and semifinished steel and of such finished products as rails, structural steel, plates, merchant bars, wire rods and wire products, sheets, tin plate, and tubes under the control of less than a dozen important consolidations.

One of the earliest of these mergers was the Federal Steel Company, incorporated in September, 1898. This was a consolidation of the Illinois Steel Company in the Chicago district; the Lorain Steel Company farther east; the Minnesota Iron Company, one of the largest ore concerns in the Lake Superior region (which also owned an important ore railroad and a fleet of ore vessels); and the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway. Integration of the successive stages of production was the chief object of this consolidation. The issued capital stock of the new company was almost $100,000,000; and it secured, roughly, 15 per cent of the steel-ingot production of the country.

The National Steel Company, formed early in 1899, with $59,000,000 issued capital stock, acquired the principal crude-steel manufacturing companies west of the Alleghenies (chiefly in Ohio) other than those owned by the Federal Steel Company and by the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.). Its ingot capacity was approximately 12 per cent of the country's total.

The Carnegie interests a little later underwent an important reorganization, which resulted in the incorporation in March, 1900, of the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, with a capitalization of $320,000,000 (half of which was in bonds) to take over the old Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.), and also the H. C. Frick Coke Company. Inasmuch as these interests had long been affiliated, this reorganization was not a consolidation of formerly competing concerns in the same sense as some of the others here noted. At the time of the formation of the New Jersey concern the Carnegie interests controlled fully 18 per cent of the ingot production of the country.

These three concerns, the Carnegie, the Federal, and the National steel companies, were engaged chiefly in the manufacture of crude and semifinished steel for the trade, or of the heavier finished steel products, such as steel rails, beams, plates, and bars.

There was also a second group of consolidations, chiefly engaged in the manufacture of products which, while comparatively simple, involved somewhat more advanced processes of manufacture. One of these, the American Tin Plate Company, was organized in December, 1898, with $46,000,000 issued capital stock. It acquired practically every tin-plate concern in the country, giving it an almost complete monopoly of that branch of the industry. The American Steel and Wire Company, organized a month later, with $90,000,000 capital stock, secured all the leading concerns engaged in the production of wire, wire nails, and other wire products. The National Tube Company, formed in June, 1899, with $80,000,000 capital stock, acquired concerns controlling the bulk of the production of iron and steel wrought tubing. A somewhat smaller consolidation of 1899 was the American Steel Hoop Company, capitalized at $33,000,000, a merger of the principal concerns making hoop steel, especially cotton ties.

Early in 1900 the American Sheet Steel Company was organized, with $49,000,000 issued capital stock, to take over the principal manufacturers of steel sheets. The American Bridge Company, formed in April, 1900, with $61,000,000 issued capital stock, controlled the great bulk of the heavy bridge construction business of the country, aside from other structural work. The Shelby Steel Tube Company, a less important concern incorporated in February, 1900, with $13,150,000 issued stock, may also be mentioned. It had substantial control of the seamless tubing industry.

All of these companies were later merged into the United States Steel Corporation.

Certain other important consolidations should be also mentioned, which did not enter that combination. One of these was the Republic Iron and Steel Company, organized in 1899, with $47,500,000 issued stock, a consolidation of the principal manufacturers of rolled iron products in the Middle West; it also had some southern plants. In the South there was the Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company, with $14,200,000 issued capital stock, a consolidation of various furnace interests in Alabama. This company did not make steel.

Concurrently with the formation of these consolidations there occurred an expansion of several older concerns. Thus the Pennsylvania Steel Company, which had an important plant in eastern Pennsylvania and another near Baltimore, in 1901 increased its issued capital stock from $6,500,000 to $27,250,000 and materially extended its manufacturing operations. The Cambria Steel Company was organized in 1898 to lease the old Cambria Iron Company with a plant at Johnstown, Pa. It had an issued capital stock of $16,000,000, this being later increased to $45,000,000. The Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company, capitalized at $3,750,000, determined at the close of 1899 to abandon its old plant at Scranton, Pa., and was succeeded in 1902 by the Lackawanna Steel Company, of New York, with $40,000,000 authorized capital stock (since increased). This company erected a new and much larger plant on Lake Erie, near Buffalo. The Jones & Laughlin interests, whose plants were in the Pittsburg district, reincorporated in 1902 as the Jones & Laughlin Steel Company, with $20,000,000 capital stock (since increased to $30,000,000 aside from a large issue of bonds).

Aside from these reorganizations of leading iron and steel concerns, mention may be made of a steady expansion in operations by such old establishments as the Colorado Fuel and Iron Company in the West and the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company in the South. These concerns were, moreover, virtually reorganized at a somewhat later date.

All of these concerns, except the Tennessee company (acquired in 1907), have remained outside the Steel Corporation.

## GENERAL CAUSES OF CONSOLIDATION.

The transformation in the steel industry, thus far described, was simply one phase of a general movement toward industrial consolidation at the time. This movement was characterized in varying degree by three especially important features, as follows:

(1) The restriction of competition through combination.

(2) Integration; that is, the linking up of productive processes through acquisition under one control of raw materials and manu-

facturing plants (and in some cases transportation facilities) and through extensions and coordination of manufacturing processes.

(3) The creation of a great amount of inflated securities.

The influence of all these factors should be kept clearly in mind. The first, namely, the restriction or elimination of competition, was the most important. Undoubtedly it was the principal cause of most consolidations in the steel industry. Profits had been sharply reduced by the severe competition which accompanied the depression of the middle nineties, and steel manufacturers were attracted to consolidation as a means of increasing their returns. Indeed, the organizers of some of these consolidations have admitted that the desire to control or eliminate competition was the chief reason for combination.

However, a desire to secure greater economies and advantages through integration undoubtedly played an important part in the movement. This was especially true of the steel business, where such integration has been introduced to an exceptional degree, extending from ownership and production of the primary raw materials to the manufacture of the finished product. A conspicuous feature of this was the acquisition by large iron and steel manufacturers of extensive reserves of raw materials—ore and coal. One of the chief advantages to be gained was the saving of the payment of profits to others on such materials. In the case of ore in particular this was an important consideration because of the rather effective control of ore prices from time to time by ore pools. Whereas in the beginning of the nineties most manufacturers, as already stated, were largely dependent upon the open market for their requirements of ore, by the close of the decade, as a result of this change, the control of large ore reserves had come to be regarded as essential to successful continuance in the industry. The great bulk of the iron-ore deposits of the Lake Superior region had by 1900 passed under the control of less than a dozen interests, chiefly steel-making concerns. The most desirable coking-coal fields of the East had been secured, largely by the same steel-making interests, with almost equal rapidity.

Along with this acquisition of supplies of raw materials went a marked integration of manufacturing processes.

Such integration and coordination of the industry, aside from eliminating the payment of profits to others, made possible the introduction of many economies in the manufacture of steel products, particularly in the saving of fuel and labor. In considering the general causes which led to consolidation in the steel business, therefore, this element of integration should be given due weight.

Restriction of competition and integration of industry were, however, by no means wholly responsible for the rapid progress of consolidation. The creation of new securities for the sake of a stock-

market profit was a very important consideration. The public demand for such securities was unusually active at this time. Indeed, the proportions of this movement were largely determined by the opportunity to market the securities thus created. So long as the demand for such issues was maintained the supply was steadily increased.

The importance of this stock-market factor in the consolidation movement, whether in the iron and steel industry or in other industries, is too often overlooked. Consolidation, while in large measure an outgrowth of technical and industrial conditions, was by no means exclusively so. Instead, there was frequently a marked reluctance on the part of owners to dispose of the businesses which they had built up, and in many cases the controlling inducement to sell out was the enormous price obtainable in the securities of these great consolidations.

The consolidation of wire interests is a conspicuous illustration of the great inflation of capitalization thus brought about. In the organization of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois, in March, 1898, each $100 of the stock of the Consolidated Steel and Wire Company, one of the constituent concerns (and itself a consolidation of seven plants) received $175 of preferred stock and $175 in common stock of the new company, or $350 of new securities for every $100 of old. Undoubtedly the stock of the Consolidated Steel and Wire Company was worth considerably more than par from the standpoint of earnings. A few months later each $100 of the preferred stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois received $100 in preferred stock and $60 in common stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey, while each $100 of the Illinois company's common stock received $120 in common stock of the new concern. Thus each $100 stock of the old Consolidated company became $490 in the stock of the New Jersey concern. (Still later, in the merger of the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey into the United States Steel Corporation, there was some further increase.)

A noteworthy feature of this general inflation of securities was the heavy stock commissions received by the promoters of these consolidations as their compensation. In the case of the American Tin Plate Company $10,000,000 of common stock admittedly went to the organizers, and in the case of the National Steel Company and also of the American Steel Hoop Company at least $5,000,000. In the organization of the American Steel and Wire Company $11,600,000 of the common stock went to the promoters and underwriters. In the organization of the National Tube Company $20,000,000 of common stock appears to have been issued as a commission to the promoters or bankers, and in the case of the American Bridge Company

at least $7,250,000 of common stock, and possibly twice that amount. The underwriting syndicate of the Federal Steel Company received approximately $5,680,000 preferred stock and $8,400,000 of common stock in return for approximately $4,800,000 cash and their services in organizing that concern. There were similar large payments in the case of some others of these steel consolidations. In the case of the Carnegie Company apparently no commission was paid, the reorganization of this concern being handled by the former owners without the assistance of outsiders.

Out of the proceeds of such stock commissions frequently some organization expenses had to be met, but in the main these commissions were intended as compensation to the promoters of these consolidations. It should be noted that the size of these commissions frequently was fixed by the promoters themselves, since they determined the capitalization of the consolidated company.

## CAUSES OF THE FORMATION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

The fundamental causes for the formation of the United States Steel Corporation were substantially the same as those which gave rise to the earlier consolidations already described, namely, restriction or prevention of competition; integration; stock inflation. The same causes, though in varying degree, were here present, and the same processes were here repeated, though in a more comprehensive manner and on a vaster scale.

A striking and surprising result of the consolidation movement in the late nineties, just described, was that while several of the great steel consolidations aimed to and did secure a substantial degree of monopoly of their particular branches of the business, nevertheless competition was not thereby destroyed. Instead, it soon developed that the formation of these great consolidations was likely to bring on an era of competition more severe than any the industry had yet seen. The reason for this is plain. At the bottom, such "particular branches" were not essentially separate. In the commercial and technical development of the business they tended naturally to overlap. In other words, this unforeseen outcome of consolidation was largely due to the tendency of these great concerns to secure greater integration, to make themselves virtually independent in all stages of production from the ore up.

The conditions were quite remarkable. Competition was threatening to break out in much more violent form in the steel industry. On the other hand, the upward swing of business in the United States had not exhausted its vigor, and the readiness of the business world to support vast commercial and financial undertakings was unabated.

Thus the industrial situation presented an extraordinary motive to form a great merger, as well as to avert imminent competition.

The active integration movement, furthermore, presented another very serious consideration. The extensions made by the crude-steel makers into the territory of those manufacturing more finished products, and vice versa, meant not only increased competition, but also a sudden and great increase in the productive capacity for crude steel and steel products, an increase that might place production, for some time at least, far beyond the country's power of consumption. The leading men connected with the steel industry feared such over-investment in plant, which might, they felt, seriously disturb general industrial and financial conditions. Again, they feared the breaking down of the extremely profitable quasi monopolies already established.

INDUSTRIAL SITUATION.—As these conditions were the most critical factors in the position of the steel industry at the close of 1900 and the beginning of 1901, it is necessary to recite them in some detail.

Taking first what may be called the "primary" group of consolidations, namely, those producing crude and semifinished steel: The Carnegie Company was the most important of these. It depended for marketing its semifinished steel products on other manufacturers for whom these products were raw materials. As to its own raw materials it was quite independent, with vast holdings of iron ore and coking coal, as well as extensive transportation properties.

The Federal Steel Company was in much the same general position as the Carnegie, and integrated to a similar degree, though without quite as strong an organization or financial condition.

The National Steel Company (a "Moore" concern) was, like the other two, partly dependent on other manufacturers for a market for its products, but this company had a peculiar advantage through its intimate relations with the rest of the so-called "Moore" concerns, the Sheet, Tin Plate, and Hoop consolidations. It was also integrated to a degree comparable with that of the other two.

A very important concern closely related to this primary group of steel-making companies was the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, with great holdings of ore in the Lake region, an ore railroad to the upper Lake ports, and an affiliated fleet of ore vessels. It was not a manufacturing concern.

The "secondary" group consisted of those concerns making the more finished products.

Of these, the American Steel and Wire Company at its organization had a substantially monopolistic control of wire products. It was not, however, strong in its raw materials, namely, steel billets, although subsequent to its organization it did acquire iron ore, coal property,

and a vessel fleet; but it was by no means completely integrated in 1900.

The National Tube Company at its formation controlled the greater part of the country's production of wrought pipe and tubes. Two of its chief plants were fairly well integrated. The company, however, purchased a large part of its crude steel.

The American Bridge Company handled a large part of the country's business of heavy bridge construction, but depended almost entirely on other concerns for its raw material, structural steel, particularly on the Carnegie Company.

The American Sheet Steel, American Tin Plate, and American Steel Hoop companies were all "Moore" concerns. They largely controlled their lines of production, but were integrated to only a small extent. All three, however, being affiliated, as stated above, with the National Steel Company (the crude-steel concern of the "Moore" companies), were thus protected to a certain extent as to the supply of their raw materials.

This general situation was obviously one of transition, of change, in view of the prevailing movement toward complete integration, and the resulting invasion of these great concerns into each other's business field. And the change promptly came. In particular, the so-called "secondary" concerns began to extend their business backward to the production of pig iron and crude steel and the mining of raw materials. This tended to lessen the market and injure the primary concerns, particularly the Carnegie Company, and to a less degree the Federal Steel Company.

For example, the American Steel and Wire Company, the constituent concerns of which had previously bought most of their supply of billets or wire rods from either the Federal Steel Company or the Carnegie company, planned in 1900 to make its own pig iron and steel.

The National Tube Company, which had bought a large part of its raw materials from the Carnegie concern, proposed to erect additional blast furnaces and steel works.

The "Moore" companies (National Steel, Tin Plate, Sheet Steel, and Steel Hoop) were rapidly making themselves independent through the enlargement of the crude steel capacity of the National Steel Company. This latter concern, moreover, secured extensive ore and coal properties and a fleet of Lake ore vessels. The constituent companies of these Moore concerns had formerly bought large amounts of steel from the Carnegie and other "primary" companies.

The obvious result of these extensions was that the Carnegie Company and to a less degree the Federal Steel Company saw the danger

of the loss of a part of their market for semifinished steel, and the probability that their former best customers would become their rivals. These "primary" concerns, therefore, promptly entered upon a policy of retaliation. The Federal Steel Company prepared to take up the manufacture of several finished products, particularly structural material, tubes, and universal plates. The Carnegie interests also considered building new finishing mills.

Finally, at the close of 1900, the Carnegie interests announced that they would erect an immense tube plant on the shores of Lake Erie. Mr. Carnegie stated that this move was largely the result of the plans of the National Tube Company to provide its own supplies of crude steel.

As already shown, the economic forces at work in the industry at that time, particularly the general tendency toward integration, clearly foreshadowed a period of competition and duplication of capacity. Under these circumstances this aggressive move of the Carnegie interests precipitated a crisis. Conditions in the steel industry were unsettled. Both the daily press and trade journals were actively discussing the coming "battle of the giants."

INTERESTS OF FINANCIERS.—This critical trade situation was intensified because of the importance which the securities of several of these steel concerns had assumed on the stock market. A period of violent competition in the steel industry would inevitably have been followed by a great decline in the value of these securities. This would have been very embarrassing to the financial groups which were behind these consolidations. A more important matter was that the financial backers of some of these steel concerns had extensive commitments in other directions, which might be jeopardized by such an acute struggle in the steel industry. From the standpoint of these financiers, therefore, the situation presented at once a great danger and a great opportunity.

From a financial point of view there were four important groups, which were more or less distinct, namely, "Morgan," "Moore," "Carnegie," and "Rockefeller."

The Morgan group, which included the Federal Steel, National Tube, and American Bridge companies, enjoyed of course the advantage of a strong financial support, but these financial interests were extensively committed in other lines of business, especially in railroad financiering. It may be noted that there were reports at this time that the Carnegie interests were contemplating the construction of a railroad from Pittsburg to the Atlantic seaboard. This threat, if made good, would have created an extremely disturbing factor in the trunk-line situation.

The Moore concerns, already described, were the most heavily overcapitalized and suffered from a distinctly speculative backing.

The Carnegie interests were apparently in the best position of any of these groups to meet a price war. They had abundant capital and credit, and their securities did not figure on the stock market, while their organization and management were unequaled.

The Rockefeller interests were entirely concerned with the production and transportation of iron ore. Their financial resources were of course abundant for any emergency. Their stocks did not figure to any considerable degree on the exchanges.

The American Steel and Wire Company apparently was not closely affiliated with any of the foregoing groups.

It is evident, therefore, that, both from the point of view of the iron and steel industry and that of the stock market, there was a great inducement to avert the threatened outbreak of violent competition between these rival interests. A steel war might have meant the sudden end of the extraordinary period of speculative activity and profit. On the other hand, an averting of this war, and the coalition of the various great consolidations, if successfully financed, would be a tremendous "bull" argument. It would afford its promoters an opportunity for enormous stock-market profits through the sale of its securities. The advantages to these interests also, through the concentration of profits in different stages of the industry under a single control, were considerable, and there was undoubtedly some advantage to be gained through the further integration which such a consolidation would render possible.

It was clear to everyone that no consolidation of this sort could be made successful unless it included the Carnegie Company, which was the most powerful factor in the situation, which had long been noted for its aggressive tactics, and which, as above shown, had precipitated this crisis. Moreover, there can be little doubt that many interests in the steel industry regarded Mr. Carnegie's personal influence as a menace to themselves and their businesses, and desired to secure his retirement from the trade. The primary solution of the situation, therefore, from the standpoint of these interests, was to buy out Mr. Carnegie. It was realized that this would be an extremely expensive transaction, which would require the cooperation of the leading interests. The purchase of that concern obviously could not be financed with cash. Arrangements were, however, effected with Mr. Carnegie for taking over his large holdings in his company in exchange for bonds of the new consolidation.

The threatened "steel war" was thus averted after only a few weeks of negotiation, as a result of which the United States Steel

Corporation was formed, and acquired, on April 1, 1901, or shortly thereafter, the following concerns:

Acquired April 1, 1901:
- Carnegie Company (of New Jersey).
- Federal Steel Company.
- American Steel and Wire Company.
- National Tube Company.
- National Steel Company.
- American Tin Plate Company.
- American Steel Hoop Company.
- American Sheet Steel Company.

Acquired subsequently in 1901:
- American Bridge Company.
- Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.
- Bessemer Steamship Company.
- Shelby Steel Tube Company.

Further important acquisitions were made later, as noted hereafter.

By this merger substantially two-thirds of the steel-ingot production, and a proportion of the principal rolled-steel products of the country, varying from one-half to four-fifths, or more, was transferred to the control of a single concern. The Steel Corporation's share of the total pig-iron production was only about 43 per cent. However, of the output of steel-making pig iron of the country, the Corporation's share was not less than 58 per cent.

The position taken by the Steel Corporation is that this great aggregation of property was in the main an assembling and coordination of different branches in the industry, the primary object of which was to secure greater efficiency and integration, and, of course, saving of the payment of profits to others. Their contention is that most of the constituent concerns of the Corporation were not in actual competition with one another, and they are disposed to minimize the restriction of competition brought about as a result of this great merger.

It is true that certain of the constituent consolidations, as, for instance, the American Steel and Wire Company and the National Tube Company, were not competing with one another at this particular period. However, there was active competition between the three principal crude-steel concerns—the Carnegie Company, the Federal Steel Company, and the National Steel Company—while these concerns, to some extent at least, were in competition with some of the large consolidations making the lighter finished products. Moreover, the fact should not be lost sight of that nearly all of the latter class of consolidations were originally created with the intention of restricting competition. A more important matter is that a period of violent competition among all of these concerns was imminent at this juncture, and that the United States Steel Corporation was organized for the specific purpose of preventing the new competition thus threatened as well as eliminating that already

existing among these concerns. The opportunity for reaping a huge promoter's profit out of this situation undoubtedly was an important consideration in bringing about the merger. Nevertheless the primary object was the restriction or prevention of competition.

Several of the largest iron and steel concerns which were not absorbed by the Steel Corporation were at that time engaged in the manufacture of special products which did not bring them into sharp conflict with the Corporation, or confined their activities to a more limited field than that of the Corporation. The failure of the Corporation to include some of these concerns was, therefore, less significant than might at first sight appear. However, several of the concerns remaining outside, notably the Jones & Laughlin interests, the Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company, the Republic Iron and Steel Company, the Pennsylvania Steel Company, and the Cambria Steel Company, were important rivals of the Corporation. The Colorado Fuel and Iron Company in the West, on account of its geographical location, was not a serious competitor. Nevertheless, negotiations were entered into shortly after the organization of the Steel Corporation for the acquisition of that concern, but were not consummated. The Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company in the South was at this time chiefly concerned with the production of foundry pig iron. As noted below, this concern was acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1907.

### DESCRIPTION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901.

Some idea of the magnitude of the Steel Corporation, as well as of its character as a consolidation of combinations, is brought out by Table 3, facing page 107, which gives its principal constituent companies in 1901, with the subsidiaries of these at that date, or the principal properties, where the ownership was in fee instead of by stock.

At its organization the Corporation acquired steel works with an annual capacity of over 9,400,000 tons of crude steel and more than 7,700,000 tons of finished rolled steel products; several railroads, with over 1,000 miles of main track and a large mileage of second track and sidings; a fleet of 112 Lake ore vessels; iron-ore reserves in the Lake region estimated at about 500,000,000 to 700,000,000 tons (see p. 28); more than 50,000 acres of coking-coal lands with a great acreage of other grades of coal, not to mention numerous miscellaneous properties.

SUBSEQUENT ACQUISITIONS AND ADDITIONS.—Since its organization the Steel Corporation has very greatly increased the capacity of its plants and the scope of its operations. The bulk of this increase has been due to the construction of new plants, or the enlargement of old ones, the acquisition of additional ore and coal properties, and similar extensions, such additions being paid for largely from earnings.

The Corporation, however, has made three important acquisitions of competing concerns since 1901. The first of these was the purchase in December, 1902, of the Union Steel Company, which had just absorbed the Sharon Steel Company. This concern was located in the Pittsburg district and was an aggressive competitor in several branches of production in which the Steel Corporation was actively engaged. It also had a valuable ore property. The company was backed by very influential interests, including H. C. Frick, and it was desired by the Steel Corporation for these reasons even more than for its properties.

In May, 1904, the Corporation purchased the Clairton Steel Company, a somewhat smaller concern. It was in the hands of receivers at the time of its acquisition.

The third and most important of these acquisitions was the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, in 1907. By the purchase of this company the Steel Corporation secured the leading factor in the southern iron and steel industry (the Tennessee concern having by this time erected steel works of considerable capacity), and, what was of more consequence, the extensive ore and coal reserves of that company. The purchase of this concern, which was made in the height of the panic of 1907, had been preceded by unsuccessful attempts on the part of other interests to use it as a basis of a rival consolidation which would also include the Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company and the Republic Iron and Steel Company.

## CAPITALIZATION AND INVESTMENT OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901.

The relation of the assets and actual investment of this great combination to the securities issued is of high public importance in estimating both the status of the Corporation itself, the reasonableness of its profits, and its other effects on the interests of the public.

The Corporation in 1901, after its organization had been fairly completed (and including the acquisition of the Shelby Steel Tube Company, which did not occur until August), had a total outstanding capitalization, including underlying bonds, sundry mortgages, and purchase-money obligations (but excluding $535,407 unacquired stock of subsidiaries), as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock | $510,205,743 |
| Common stock | 508,227,394 |
| Steel Corporation bonds | 303,450,000 |
| Underlying bonds | 59,091,657 |
| Purchase-money obligations and real-estate mortgages | 21,872,023 |
| Total | 1,402,846,817 |

For the purposes of the Bureau's investigation it was essential to make an analysis of the actual value of the physical properties of the Corporation in 1901, upon which this huge capitalization was based. The Bureau has made such an analysis by three different methods:

*First, by organization history*—that is, from historical study of the organization and investment of the constituent concerns at the time of their formation.

*Second, by market value of securities*—that is, by computation of the public estimate of the value of the properties of those constituent concerns as reflected in the market prices of their securities.

*Third, by departments of business*—that is, by a detailed estimate of the physical properties of the company by departments of its business, computed from all available data and with an especially elaborate calculation of the value of the ore property.

The valuation arrived at by the Bureau by the first method, which is chiefly for tangible assets, is approximately $676,000,000; the valuation arrived at by the second method, which includes intangible considerations, is approximately $793,000,000; the valuation arrived at by the Bureau by the third and more precise method, this being for tangible assets only, is approximately $682,000,000.

None of these valuations includes any value imparted to these properties by the very act of merging them into the Steel Corporation and treating them as a unified going concern. Obviously such a value must be largely due to the element of concentration of control and consequent elimination of competition, which value should not be included in the present discussion. (See p. 50.)

It may be noted at this point that the United States Steel Corporation is a holding company, practically its entire property consisting of the securities of a number of subsidiary concerns, some of which, moreover, in turn own stocks in underlying concerns. For the sake of brevity and clearness in this report, however, it will be convenient to refer to the physical properties thus controlled as though they were directly owned by the Corporation itself. For all practical purposes such is indeed the fact.

### ESTIMATED VALUE OF CORPORATION'S PROPERTY, BASED ON STUDY OF ORGANIZATION OF CONSTITUENT CONCERNS.

The Bureau's estimate of the value of the Steel Corporation's property, arrived at by a study of the organization of the constituent concerns—approximately $676,000,000—includes the entire physical property and not merely the equity over and above bonded indebtedness (which indebtedness, for these constituent concerns, is assumed to represent an equivalent investment in property). It includes only a negligible allowance for intangible considerations.

In the main the valuations arrived at are based upon the method by which these constituent companies were organized. A very common basis of organization was to determine upon cash prices for the plants acquired and then to give the vendors (the owners of the plants) the option of taking the price in cash or of taking preferred stock up to the full amount of the cash option figure, with a large bonus in common stock. New cash capital frequently was raised on the same terms. The result of this method of organization was that the preferred stock of the consolidated concern at its original organization represented practically the entire value of the property acquired—certainly the entire value of the physical assets.

This was the method followed in the four "Moore" companies, viz, National Steel Company, American Tin Plate Company, American Sheet Steel Company, and American Steel Hoop Company.

In the case of at least three of these companies a considerable block of the common stock was issued to the promoters as a "commission" for their services; in the case of the American Sheet Steel Company apparently some preferred stock was also issued for this purpose.

In the organization of the American Steel and Wire Company the preferred stock likewise covered the entire value of the physical property acquired at the time of organization, all of the common stock being issued either as a bonus or for underwriting services. The same method, substantially, was followed in the organization of the National Tube and American Bridge companies.

The common stock of the Federal Steel Company, however, appears to have had some property value back of it. Taking its principal subsidiary concerns, the Illinois Steel Company and the Minnesota Iron Company, at their book values—roughly $19,250,000 and $22,950,000, respectively—and allowing $4,000,000 to cover its Lorain and Johnson companies (this being approximately the price paid, reduced to a cash basis), and $4,200,000 for the $6,000,000 stock of the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway, the total indicated property value (over and above underlying indebtedness), including the net amount of new cash capital provided, was, roughly, $62,100,000 against which the Federal company issued, approximately, $99,700,000 of stock. The Bureau has allowed as an outside figure a total of $63,000,000. The method of arriving at this valuation is carefully explained in the text of the report. While made independently, it very closely agrees with the average stock market valuation of Federal Steel stocks during the period from September, 1898, to December 31, 1900.

The valuation of the Carnegie Company's property is more difficult because the organization of this concern was arranged privately by the former owners, and because its securities were never actively dealt in. The book value of the property of the old Carnegie Steel Company

(Ltd.) (which had approximately a 29½ per cent interest in the H. C. Frick Coke Company) on March 1, 1900, or just before these two concerns were transferred to the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, was, roughly, $81,500,000. This book value, while correct for some of the properties of the company, undoubtedly understated the value of others, particularly the item of "investments." Using such data as were available, the Bureau has arrived at the conclusion that the tangible property of the Carnegie concern in March, 1900, was not in excess of the $160,000,000 bond issue (the company also issued $160,000,000 of stock). A suggestive fact is that in organizing the New Jersey company $125,000,000 of bonds, and a like amount of stock, were allotted for the various Carnegie steel properties, and $35,000,000 of bonds and an equal amount of the stock for the H. C. Frick Coke Company. This clearly is analogous to a similar distribution of preferred and common stock in the case of several of the other constituent concerns of the Steel Corporation. These terms, in connection with other evidence presented in the body of the report, indicate that the Carnegie interests issued bonds up to substantially the full amount of tangible property, leaving the stock to cover intangible considerations.

The Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines has been entered in the Bureau's estimate at a value equal to the par of its outstanding stock, approximately $29,400,000. This appears to be sufficiently liberal. In the middle nineties the stock sold as low as $10 per share (par $100); in 1899 it sold as low as $40 per share, and the highest reported price in 1900 was $75 per share, the sales being very infrequent. While the market price may have been depressed by the fact that the company had never paid a dividend and did not publish annual reports, these figures apparently do not warrant a valuation of the property of this concern in excess of the par value of its stock.[1]

The Shelby Steel Tube Company, acquired in August, 1901, was purchased for $1,791,038 preferred and $2,004,550 common stock of the United States Steel Corporation. This covered practically the entire stock of the Shelby concern. The current market value of the Corporation's stock thus issued was approximately $3,000,000, and this figure has been taken as representing the value of this company at its acquisition rather than the par value of the preferred stock ($5,000,000), as in several other cases.

The Bessemer Steamship Company has been entered in the Bureau's estimate at $8,500,000, the purchase price, this acquisition being temporarily financed by the issue of purchase-money obligations to that amount.

[1] The Bureau has, however, added the moderate surplus of the company on April 1, 1901, this being included in the item of $117,700,000 in the table on page 19. (See also Table 12, p. 167.)

The Steel Corporation also acquired a one-sixth interest in the Pittsburg Steamship Company and the Oliver Iron Mining Company (the other five-sixths interest in these concerns already being owned by the Carnegie Company; also, of course, acquired by the Corporation). Owing to the difficulty of estimating ore property in small parcels, this one-sixth interest in the two concerns has been credited in the current estimate with a value equal to the par of the United States Steel preferred stock issued therefor—namely, $9,250,000—(an equal amount of common stock was also paid; this has been regarded as a bonus). While this allowance is undoubtedly too high, the excess over a more accurate valuation is relatively so small as not to be important.

The foregoing valuations, it should be kept in mind, are applicable at the dates of the respective organizations of the companies named, except in the case of the last four concerns, where the figures given apply to the dates of acquisition by the Steel Corporation. By April, 1901, the various constituent concerns had increased their property investment, through surplus earnings, to the extent of approximately $117,700,000. Adding this sum, together with $25,003,000 new cash capital provided the Steel Corporation, to the valuations stated above and including underlying bonds, purchase-money obligations, and real-estate mortgages (which also cover any additions to the property made in this way), brings the indicated total investment in the physical property acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901 up to approximately $676,000,000, as shown by the table on the succeeding page.

ESTIMATED VALUES OF TANGIBLE ASSETS OF CONSTITUENT CONCERNS OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AT THE DATES OF THEIR RESPECTIVE ORGANIZATIONS, WITH ADDITIONS TO APRIL 1, 1901.

[Tentative estimate; for final estimate see p. 36.]

| Constituent concerns. | Estimated values of tangible assets at dates of respective organizations. |
|---|---|
| Carnegie Company (New Jersey) | $160,000,000 |
| Federal Steel Company | 63,000,000 |
| American Steel and Wire Company (New Jersey) | 40,000,000 |
| National Tube Company | 40,000,000 |
| National Steel Company | 27,000,000 |
| American Tin Plate Company | 18,325,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 14,000,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Company | 17,000,000 |
| American Bridge Company | [1] 31,374,000 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | [1] 29,400,000 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company | [1] 3,000,000 |
| One-sixth interest in Pittsburg Steamship Company and Oliver Iron Mining Company | [2] 9,250,000 |
| Total | 452,349,000 |
| Add underlying bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations of above companies at par | [3] 60,000,000 |
| Total valuation at time of organization of constituent companies (except in cases noted) | 512,349,000 |
| Add: | |
| Surplus earnings of the companies acquired | 117,727,000 |
| Investment through bond issues, purchase-money obligations, etc | [3] 20,964,000 |
| Cash capital provided | 25,003,000 |
| Approximate grand total of value of physical property in April, 1901 | 676,043,000 |

[1] Estimated value of property at time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation, instead of at its organization.

[2] Amount of preferred stock of United States Steel Corporation issued therefor; this probably excessive, but allowed here in absence of other data.

[3] The total of such indebtedness, $80,964,000, is known; the division here given was partly approximated. The item of $20,964,000 includes the Bessemer Steamship Company.

## VALUATION OF CONSTITUENT COMPANIES AS INDICATED BY MARKET PRICES OF THEIR SECURITIES.

The valuation of the properties of these constituent concerns arrived at by the second method of analysis is based upon the market value of their securities. Using average weekly prices, where available, and again adding underlying bonds, purchase-money obligations, and real-estate mortgages, at par, as well as $25,003,000 of new cash capital provided for the Steel Corporation, the indicated valuation is approximately $793,000,000, as shown in the table on the next page.

APPROXIMATE MARKET VALUATION OF SECURITIES ACQUIRED BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901, AS INDICATED BY AVERAGE MARKET PRICES, 1899-1900.

| Constituent concerns. | Amount of stock acquired by United States Steel Corporation. | Average market price of stock in 1899-1900. | Value at average price. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Stocks regularly quoted: | | | |
| Federal Steel Company— | *Par value.* | *Per cent of par value.* | |
| Preferred | $53,260,200 | 76.38 | $40,680,141 |
| Common | 46,483,700 | 50.04 | 23,260,443 |
| American Steel and Wire Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 39,999,000 | 89.41 | 35,763,106 |
| Common | 49,981,400 | 48.26 | 24,121,024 |
| National Tube Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 40,000,000 | 94.20 | 37,680,000 |
| Common | 40,000,000 | 48.72 | 19,488,000 |
| National Steel Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 26,996,000 | 91.16 | 24,609,554 |
| Common | 31,970,000 | 41.67 | 13,321,899 |
| American Tin Plate Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 18,325,000 | 84.77 | 15,534,103 |
| Common | 28,000,000 | 34.77 | 9,735,600 |
| American Steel Hoop Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 14,000,000 | 77.34 | 10,827,600 |
| Common | 19,000,000 | 32.11 | 6,100,900 |
| American Bridge Company [1]— | | | |
| Preferred | 31,357,600 | 93.10 | 29,193,926 |
| Common | 30,946,400 | 43.88 | 13,579,280 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company [1]— | | | |
| Preferred | 4,776,100 | 56.48 | 2,697,541 |
| Common | 8,018,200 | 10.90 | 873,984 |
| Stocks not actively quoted: | | | |
| American Sheet Steel Company [1]— | | | |
| Preferred | 24,499,600 | [2] 65.88 | 16,140,336 |
| Common | 24,499,600 | [3] 19.00 | 4,654,924 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | 29,413,905 | [3] 75.00 | 22,060,429 |
| Carnegie Company: | | | |
| Bonds | 159,450,000 | 105.00 | 167,422,500 |
| Stock | 160,000,000 | [4] 100.00 | 160,000,000 |
| Oliver Iron Mining Company, one-sixth interest | 200,000 | ..... | [5] 9,250,000 |
| Pittsburg Steamship Company, one-sixth interest | 221,700 | | |
| Total | [6] 881,398,405 | ..... | 686,995,290 |
| Mortgages and purchase-money obligations | ..... | ..... | 21,872,023 |
| Underlying bonds and scrip at par | ..... | ..... | 59,091,657 |
| Cash capital | ..... | ..... | [7] 25,003,000 |
| Grand total | ..... | ..... | 792,961,970 |

[1] No quotation in 1899.
[2] Mean of highest and lowest prices in Pittsburg market in 1900, weekly quotations not being available.
[3] Asked price in 1900. Does not include lower prices recorded in 1900.
[4] Only 13 shares known to have been sold in open market.
[5] Not based on stock quotations but amount of United States Steel Corporation preferred stock issued therefor at par.
[6] Does not include $535,407 unacquired stock in subsidiary concerns.
[7] Including $3,000 paid in by original incorporators.

The average prices given cover the periods from the respective dates of organization to December 31, 1900. The market quotations from January 1, 1901, to March 31, 1901, were so largely influenced by the prospective organization of the Steel Corporation that they have been properly excluded in computing the foregoing averages; their inclusion, however, would have added only about $6,000,000 to the grand total reached.

It should be noted that the stocks of several of these concerns were inactive, particularly those of the Carnegie Company and the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines. The former stock has been taken at its par value, since the few recorded sales of the stock (but 13 shares in all) were at that figure. The Lake Superior Consolidated stock has been taken at $75 per share—the highest reported figure for a number of years prior to 1901—since, on account of the inactivity of this stock, an average of the prices in 1899 and 1900 might be unfair. (In the preceding estimate the stock was reckoned at par.)

The Carnegie bonds have been entered at their market quotation. Although the premium on these securities might fairly be ignored in a calculation of this sort, it was deemed better to allow it.

When it is taken into consideration that these market prices include, of course, an allowance for earning power and other intangible considerations, this total of $793,000,000 indicates that the preceding valuation of $676,000,000 for the tangible property alone is sufficiently liberal.

### ESTIMATED VALUATION OF PROPERTY OF STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901 BY DEPARTMENTS OF ITS BUSINESS.

Both of the foregoing estimates are necessarily somewhat general. The estimate of the Bureau, based on the third method stated—that is, by departments of the Corporation's business—was prepared on a more detailed basis.

Before proceeding to discuss this estimate, it should be noted that the Steel Corporation itself, in July, 1902, in litigation then pending, submitted an estimate of the value of its assets, by principal departments, as follows:

ESTIMATE OF VALUE OF TANGIBLE ASSETS OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION ON JULY 1, 1902, SUBMITTED BY THE CORPORATION IN THE "HODGE" SUIT.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ore properties | $700,000,000 |
| Plants, mills, fixtures, machinery, equipment, tools, and real estate | 300,000,000 |
| Blast furnaces | 48,000,000 |
| Coal and coke | 100,000,000 |
| Transportation properties | [1] 80,000,000 |
| Natural gas fields | 20,000,000 |
| Limestone properties | 4,000,000 |
| Cash and cash assets [2] | 148,291,000 |
| Total | 1,400,291,000 |

[1] President Schwab stated that the Corporation's estimate for this item was the value after allowing for $40,340,000 of indebtedness. (See p. 36.)

[2] As of June 1, 1902. See note 3 to table on page 36.

This estimate of the Steel Corporation was submitted for the purpose of defending its huge capitalization, which was then directly challenged as one of the vital issues in the suit. As the legal right of the Corporation to carry out a proposed conversion of a portion of its preferred stock into bonds was dependent upon the amount of its assets there was a great inducement before the Corporation to overstate the value of its property in order to justify its capitalization. As shown later some of the Corporation's figures greatly exaggerated the true values.

The Bureau for the purposes of this third method of analysis has used the classification of property employed by the Corporation, shown in the preceding table. The basis of the Bureau's estimates by the different classes may now be briefly explained. For convenience in discussion the value of the ore property will be taken up last.

### MANUFACTURING PROPERTIES.

For most of the subsidiary companies of the Steel Corporation the Bureau's valuations of the manufacturing plants were arrived at by deducting from the par value of the preferred stock issued at their respective organizations the amounts of working capital provided. The preferred stock, as already shown, in most cases represented the total assets acquired, which in several instances consisted exclusively of plants and working capital. Therefore the values of the plants could be arrived at by deducting the working capital from the amount of preferred stock. As the properties were acquired as going concerns, the preferred-stock issues probably included in some cases an allowance for intangible considerations, and this method may therefore somewhat overstate the value of the plants. This method was used in the case of the American Steel and Wire Company, the National Steel Company, the American Tin Plate Company, the American Steel Hoop Company, the National Tube Company, and the American Bridge Company. In the case of the National Steel Company, an addition of $2,561,000 was made on account of bonded indebtedness, which was considered as representing an equivalent investment in manufacturing properties. (Additional bonds were subsequently issued by this company, but almost entirely for other kinds of property.) A few of the other concerns had small amounts of indebtedness, bringing the total addition on this account up to $3,000,000. In the case of the American Sheet Steel Company, owing to evidence that even the preferred stock was heavily "watered," the value of the manufacturing plants was fixed at $12,000,000, although the preferred-stock issue was, roughly, $24,500,000. An addition of $1,000,000 was made to cover certain detached real estate. This company had $2,000,000 of bonded debt, but this has been considered as representing its natural-gas property. (See p. 26.)

The value given the plants of the Carnegie Company was the book value, as shown in the balance sheet of March 1, 1900. In the case of the Federal Steel Company, likewise, the value for its Illinois Steel Company plants was the book value at the time of their acquisition, while the value taken for its Lorain and Johnson companies' plants was practically the cash equivalent paid. The bond issues of these concerns, therefore, do not have to be considered.

The Shelby Steel Tube Company plants have been valued at $3,000,000.

The other constituent companies mentioned in the list on page 19 did not have any manufacturing plants.

The valuations thus arrived at are summarized in the following table:

BUREAU'S ESTIMATE OF INVESTMENT OF CONSTITUENT COMPANIES OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN MANUFACTURING PLANTS (INCLUDING BLAST FURNACES) AND REAL ESTATE AT THE DATES OF THEIR RESPECTIVE ORGANIZATIONS.

| Company. | Preferred stock issued. | Current assets at organization. | Balance to represent plants. |
|---|---|---|---|
| American Steel and Wire Company | $40,000,000 | $16,600,000 | $23,400,000 |
| National Steel Company [1] | 27,000,000 | 9,000,000 | 18,000,000 |
| American Tin Plate Company [1] | 18,325,000 | 4,500,000 | 13,825,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 14,000,000 | 3,000,000 | 11,000,000 |
| National Tube Company | 40,000,000 | 16,000,000 | 24,000,000 |
| American Bridge Company [1] | 31,374,000 | 11,500,000 | 19,874,000 |
| Other companies: | | | |
| Carnegie Company (book value) | | | 43,355,000 |
| Federal Steel Company— | | | |
| Illinois Steel Company (book value) | | | 20,200,000 |
| Lorain and Johnson companies (approximate cash price) | | | 4,000,000 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company (approximate cash price) | | | 3,000,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Company (estimated) | | | 13,000,000 |
| Add to cover investment in manufacturing plants represented by miscellaneous bonds | | | 3,000,000 |
| Total | | | 196,654,000 |

[1] In the case of this company the preferred stock here given includes a small amount issued soon after the organization of the company.

This total of $196,654,000, it should be emphasized, is the indicated value of the manufacturing plants and accompanying real estate at the respective dates of organization of these constituent concerns (except in the cases of the American Bridge and Shelby Steel Tube companies), and not the value at the time of transfer to the Steel Corporation. As shown above, the aggregate surplus earnings of all the subsidiaries from the dates of their respective organizations to April 1, 1901, were approximately $117,700,000. A part of this was invested in manufacturing properties, and a portion of the

original working capital of these concerns was also used for this same purpose. Just how much was invested in manufacturing plants is not definitely known. Large sums were invested in ore, coal, and transportation properties. On the other hand, there had very likely been some depreciation of these properties. From various data obtained the Bureau has concluded that an allowance of $250,000,000 would be sufficient to cover the total investment in these manufacturing properties on April 1, 1901. (Only a small addition had to be made on account of additional securities issued, because these were almost exclusively for other classes of property.)

That this allowance of $250,000,000 is sufficiently liberal is indicated by data furnished by the Steel Corporation. At the close of December, 1907, the Steel Corporation made an appraisal of its assets (see p. 44), in which the manufacturing properties (other than the Gary plant and those of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company) were valued at $367,600,000. This figure, according to the Corporation, represented the construction cost less accrued depreciation (see p. 41), except for real estate, which was taken at the current value. During the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1907, there had been invested in net capital additions to these manufacturing properties (again excluding the Gary and Tennessee plants) approximately $114,500,000. Deducting this from the foregoing figure, gives an indicated investment in these manufacturing properties in April, 1901, of $253,000,000. This amount was over and above an expenditure of approximately $180,000,000 for ordinary maintenance and repairs which, in some cases, apparently included an allowance for depreciation although not so designated.

The Corporation's valuation of $367,600,000 at the end of 1907, however (and consequently the resulting figure of $253,000,000 for 1901), includes real estate at values in excess of those prevailing in 1901. Allowing for this fact, this 1907 appraisal of the Corporation does not indicate a valuation for the Corporation's plants in April, 1901, in excess of $250,000,000.

### TRANSPORTATION PROPERTIES.

RAILROAD PROPERTIES.—The Bureau has placed the value of the railroad property of the Corporation at $70,000,000. This was almost exactly the book value—that is, the sum of the capital stock, bonds, and surplus. As shown in the detailed discussion in the body of the report, there can be little doubt that the Bureau's valuation is sufficiently liberal. This figure does not include an interest of, roughly, 48 per cent in the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad Company not owned by the Corporation.

STEAMSHIP PROPERTIES.—The steamship property of the Corporation in 1901 has been valued by the Bureau at $20,000,000. This

agrees almost exactly either with the cash prices paid by the Corporation, or with the net investment shown on the books of the constituent companies, either of which can not be regarded as understating the value. It is equivalent to an average of, roughly, $40 per ton of carrying capacity, including both barges and steamers. At the close of 1900 ore steamers of the most improved type could be constructed at an average cost of from $45 to $50 per ton of cargo capacity. The cost of barges was somewhat less. Since many of the vessels were more or less depreciated and somewhat obsolete in type, an average valuation of $40 per ton must be regarded as liberal. It is possibly excessive, but as any reduction which could reasonably be made would be comparatively small, it has been allowed.

DOCK PROPERTIES.—The only important dock property acquired by the Steel Corporation (other than certain docks included with railroads or manufacturing plants and embraced in the foregoing valuations for these) was that of the Pittsburg and Conneaut Dock Company, the book investment in which on April 1, 1901, was $1,236,375. An allowance of $1,500,000 for all miscellaneous dock property is undoubtedly sufficient.

On the foregoing basis, it will be seen, the total valuation for the transportation properties as a group is $91,500,000. It should be noted that this figure represents the entire value of these properties (except in the case of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad, as above noted), and not merely the equity value over and above bonded indebtedness.

### COAL AND COKE PROPERTY.

The Steel Corporation's estimate of $100,000,000 for this property was undoubtedly excessive in some respects, particularly in the values assigned to coking-coal lands, a large portion of which was rated at $1,500 per acre. The Bureau has allowed $1,200 per acre for such coal, a figure which, in view of the facts set forth in the body of the report, must be regarded as entirely ample. This meant a reduction of $13,000,000; the steam coal estimate was reduced by $3,000,000. The Corporation's estimate, moreover, included additions made to the property since April 1, 1901, amounting to, roughly, $2,000,000. It also included an entry of $2,500,000 for certain property not acquired until the end of 1901. Allowing for these considerations, the Bureau has fixed upon $80,000,000 as an approximate but liberal valuation of this coke property in April, 1901.

### NATURAL-GAS AND LIMESTONE PROPERTIES.

The Corporation, it will be seen, placed the value of the natural-gas property in 1901 at $20,000,000. Owing to the great difficulty of arriving at a conclusive estimate of the value of that property as

it existed in 1901, the Bureau has allowed this valuation to stand. It may be pointed out, however, that this figure is about double the valuation of the Steel Corporation in 1907 for its natural-gas property at that date. The Corporation's natural-gas property was acquired chiefly through the Carnegie and American Sheet Steel companies.

The Corporation's allowance of $4,000,000 for the limestone property is undoubtedly excessive, but the amount is comparatively small and in the absence of satisfactory data the Bureau did not attempt to revise it.

### WORKING ASSETS.

The working assets of $136,500,000 were arrived at from a consolidated balance sheet furnished by the Corporation. Purchase-money obligations and sundry real-estate mortgages were treated as bonded indebtedness. (See note 3 to the table on p. 36.) This total includes $25,003,000 cash capital provided for the Corporation at its organization.

### SUMMARY FOR PROPERTY OTHER THAN ORE.

The Bureau's estimates of the tangible property of the Corporation, other than ore, in 1901, are therefore as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Manufacturing, including blast furnaces | $250,000,000 |
| Transportation | 91,500,000 |
| Coal and coke | 80,000,000 |
| Natural gas | 20,000,000 |
| Limestone | 4,000,000 |
| Working assets | 136,500,000 |
| Total | 582,000,000 |

The total value assigned these classes of property in the Corporation's estimate of 1902 (see table on p. 21), it will be observed, was roughly $700,000,000, or, after including the bonded indebtedness of transportation properties and purchase-money obligations and mortgages, to make the two estimates fairly comparable, approximately $757,000,000. The Corporation's estimate, of course, included additions to property made from April 1, 1901, to July, 1902. Nevertheless the Corporation's estimate of its manufacturing properties was undoubtedly excessive. Except in this instance, the Bureau's valuations for these classes of property are not strikingly different from those of the Corporation in 1902.

### VALUE OF THE ORE PROPERTY OF THE STEEL CORPORATION.

The ore valuation made by the Corporation, however, presents a very different question. The table on page 21 shows that the Corporation assigned a value of no less than $700,000,000 to its ore prop-

erty, or almost one-half of the total claimed for all its assets. It is evident, therefore, that conclusions regarding the value of the ore must largely govern opinions as to the relationship between the capitalization and the actual property assets of the Steel Corporation as a whole.

The Bureau has estimated the value of this ore property by three different methods—first, on the basis of prices paid for ore in fee shortly before the Corporation was organized; second, on the basis of the price paid by the Steel Corporation itself for a certain portion of its ore property; and, third, by a calculation of the "present worth" of royalties on leased ore.

It should be explained that it is a very common practice for operators of iron mines to lease ore-bearing tracts on a system of rentals called "royalties"; that is, the lessee (or operator) contracts for the right to take ore from a given deposit and to pay the owner thereof a stipulated amount for every ton of ore taken out. Usually the lease provides that not less than a fixed minimum shall be paid for annually.

Such a right to mine ore is called a "leasehold." A mine which is owned outright by the operator is spoken of as a "fee" mine, and the ore in such a mine or in a tract of land so owned is spoken of as "fee ore."

VALUATION BASED ON PRICES FOR FEE ORE.—In arriving at a valuation by this first method, which the Bureau regards as the least conclusive of the three, an effort has been made to determine in a rough way the prevailing prices for fee ore in 1901. Allowance must then be made for the fact that a considerable part of the Corporation's ore, instead of being owned in fee, was simply held by it under lease. The value of such leasehold rights necessarily is less than the value of a corresponding quantity of similar fee ore.

Fee prices of ore, owing to the great uncertainties which attend all mining enterprises, should be used only with great discretion. The price originally paid for a mining property may not, of course, represent the real market value of that property at a later period after development. For this reason prices paid for ore property in the early nineties have not been taken into consideration by the Bureau. The prices paid by the constituent concerns of the Steel Corporation in the late nineties, however, are entitled to some weight, although even these must be regarded as simply in the nature of evidence and not as conclusive. All available evidence indicates that prices of ore bought in fee in the late nineties seldom amounted to more than a few cents per ton on the estimated tonnage acquired.

As one instance it may be noted that the American Steel and Wire Company bought the Sauntry mine in 1899 for $700,000. This mine was estimated at the time to contain anywhere from 25,000,000 to 40,000,000 tons of ore. On the lower estimate of tonnage the price

was less than 3 cents per ton and on the higher basis less than 2 cents per ton. A later estimate, based on expert examination, placed the tonnage at over 80,000,000 tons, which would indicate a price of less than 1 cent per ton. The reported prices paid for several other mines transferred in fee in 1899 and 1900 likewise averaged only a very few cents per ton on the estimated tonnage.

The following significant statement from a formal brief filed by the delegation from St. Louis County in the House of Representatives of Minnesota (the great bulk of the developed iron-ore deposits of Minnesota being in St. Louis County) as late as 1909 may be cited:

> The cheapest sales of fee ore we ever knew were for less than 1 cent per ton; the highest that we ever knew were for 15 cents per ton. There may have been sales at a higher price, *but we have never known of one, and upon inquiry can learn of none.*[1]

This emphatic statement, made eight years after the Steel Corporation was organized, during which period there had been a considerable advance in the value of ore property, together with much additional evidence presented in the body of the report, clearly indicates that fee ore in the ground in the Lake region in 1901 was on the average worth decidedly less than 15 cents per ton.

An estimate of 700,000,000 tons for the total ore holding of the Steel Corporation in 1901 must be regarded as liberal. Indeed the Corporation in its estimate of 1902, above given (see p. 21), reckoned on this tonnage, its valuation of $700,000,000, being at the rate of $1 per ton. It has since been admitted that this estimate made no allowance for the fact that a large part of the ore was simply leased and not owned in fee. The allowance of $1 per ton for even the fee ore was unquestionably extravagant.

Supposing that all the ore had been owned in fee in 1901 (which was not the case), and allowing as much as 10 cents per ton as a fair average value, the total value of a deposit of 700,000,000 tons would have been $70,000,000; at an average of 5 cents per ton only $35,000,000. Adding $9,000,000 to cover improvements to this mining property in 1901, this being approximately the book investment in these improvements (shafts, stripping, equipment, buildings, etc.), the indicated valuation of the entire property, based upon such fee prices, would range from $44,000,000 to $79,000,000. Even allowing as much as 15 cents per ton for the ore, which figure, however, is discredited by the statement of the mining interests above quoted, the total indicated valuation of the property, including improvements, would be only $114,000,000. However, these results are all on the assumption that all the ore was owned in fee, whereas at least one-half of it was simply leased. As stated above, such leases were worth less

[1] Italics by Bureau.

per ton than fee ore. If a correction were made for this, the above amounts would be substantially reduced.

PRICES PAID FOR ORE PROPERTY BY THE STEEL CORPORATION ITSELF.—The most important single block of ore property acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901 was that of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines. An official statement at the time of the purchase placed the holdings of that concern anywhere from a minimum of 300,000,000 tons to well above 400,000,000 tons; the higher estimate later proved to be conservative. Using the lower figure, it will be seen that the holdings of this concern represented three-sevenths of the total accepted estimate of 700,000,000 tons. The quality of the ore properties of this company as a whole was certainly equal to the average quality of all the ore properties acquired by the Steel Corporation. The proportion of the fee ore apparently was higher than for the other ore property of the Corporation. By determining a valuation for so large a fraction of the total, therefore, it is possible to arrive at an approximate value of the entire holdings of the Corporation.

The Steel Corporation acquired the Lake Superior Consolidated concern on the basis of $135 of its own preferred and $135 of its common stock for each $100 of the old stock. The total par value of Steel Corporation securities thus issued was roughly $79,400,000. The market value, based on the average prices of Steel Corporation stocks for the first year of the company's operations ($94 for the preferred and $44 for the common), was approximately $55,000,000. While this was substantially the cash price obtained by the owners, it undoubtedly far exceeded any price which the purchasers would have been willing to pay in actual cash. Indeed, the market prices of the securities issued for this concern almost certainly overstate the real cash value of the property. Such prices in securities, even when reduced to the basis of actual market value, undoubtedly include what is in effect a price paid to get greater control of the ore situation.

In addition to its ore property, the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines owned the entire $2,512,000 capital stock and $2,305,000 of the bonds of the Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway. This railroad was exceptionally valuable. Its average earnings in 1900 and 1901 were at the rate of over 50 per cent yearly upon the capital stock. Its operating expenses in 1900 were less than 45 per cent of the gross earnings. (See p. 60.) Moreover, the capital securities of this road appear to have been fairly well protected by tangible assets alone. Without allowing anything for earning power, therefore, the investment value of these railroad securities at par, plus $3,000,000 to cover the surplus on April 1, 1901, was, approximately, $7,817,000.

Applying the rates of exchange into United States Steel stock—$135 for the preferred and $135 for the common for each $100 of the Lake Superior Consolidated stock—to this figure, gives a total of, roughly, $10,553,000 of each class of stock which may be considered as having been issued for this railroad property. Deducting this from the total amounts of Steel Corporation stock issued for the entire property of the Lake Superior concern (roughly $39,708,000 of each class) there would be left $29,155,000 of each class for the ore property. The market value of this stock at the average prices above given ($94 for the preferred and $44 for the common) would be $40,234,000.

Using the minimum estimate of 300,000,000 tons, this price was equivalent to 13.4 cents per ton for the ore; using the estimate of 400,000,000 tons the average would be almost exactly 10 cents per ton. These prices, it should be noted, include fee mines, leaseholds, and improvements, collectively, and not merely fee ore. The proportion of fee ore in the Consolidated company's holdings, as just stated, was apparently higher than for the other ore property acquired by the Steel Corporation taken as a whole. The property, moreover, included a large number of improved mines.

Applying these averages to the accepted estimate of 700,000,000 tons as the total ore tonnage of the Steel Corporation in 1901, the total cost of the acquisitions of ore property (with improvements), had it all been acquired on the same average basis per ton (assuming the same proportions for fee and leasehold mines) as this ore of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, would have ranged from about $70,000,000 to $94,000,000, according to the tonnage assumed for the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron concern.

Calculations thus based upon this Consolidated Iron Mines purchase must be regarded as liberal and probably excessive. The rates of exchange allowed the Consolidated stock are in themselves indicative of an excessive payment. These rates figure out an approximate cash yield of $186 for each share of the Consolidated Iron Mines stock, whereas down to the close of 1899 the highest price for the stock for many years appears to have been $60 per share, and the highest price down to the close of 1900, $75 per share. It is incredible that there could have been any such rapid increase (nearly 250 per cent) in actual market value in this short interval. The chief owners of the Lake Superior Consolidated stock were Standard Oil capitalists who were under no pressure to sell, and who must have recognized the strategic position which the ownership of this ore and railroad property gave them, and who certainly must have intended to name what they considered a high price. The organizers of the Steel Corporation on their side were naturally willing to pay an extremely liberal price for this extensive property, particularly in view of the important degree of monopolistic control over ore transportation which was hereby secured. As will be shown in a later part of the report, the

profits of these ore railroads have been exceptionally high. Altogether, therefore, the above totals of from $70,000,000 to $94,000,000, or, at any rate, the latter figure, must be regarded as a very liberal indication of the value of the entire ore property of the Steel Corporation. A special reason for this view, moreover, is that this purchase apparently included a relatively larger proportion of fee ore than obtained in the case of the remainder of the Corporation's ore. For example, the important holdings of the Carnegie interests were almost entirely leaseholds.

VALUE OF STEEL CORPORATION'S FEE ORE PROPERTY IN 1901 AS INDICATED BY "PRESENT WORTH" OF ROYALTIES ON LEASED ORE.—The third method employed by the Bureau for estimating the value of the ore property of the Steel Corporation in 1901 is based upon a computation of the "present worth" of royalties on leased ore. As already stated, a very common method of acquiring iron-ore property is by lease, the lessee mining the ore and paying a stipulated sum per ton ("royalty") as each year's production is mined and shipped. The royalty therefore measures, roughly speaking, the cost or worth of the ore in the ground for that portion which is immediately mined. However, it is obvious that the present worth of the royalties for the output of a distant year is less than the value of the royalty for the same amount of production in the current year, first, because the lessor (i. e., the owner of the ore) does not receive payment therefor until a distant year, such payment having a present value determined by the principles of discount, and, second, because he is meanwhile exposed to various risks attendant on the progress of mining the ore, which tends of course to enhance the rate of discount. Therefore the owner would be willing to sell his mine at a sum considerably less than the aggregate of the royalty payments which he might expect to realize if he leased it over a long period of years. Similarly, the lessee, if he were to purchase the mine in fee instead of making a lease, would expect to pay very much less than the aggregate of such royalties. The exact price which he would be willing to pay probably would not be computed by this method. But it is reasonably certain that on the average such cash prices for ore in fee would be less than the present worth of the aggregate royalty payments, discounted at a reasonable rate of interest. A particular reason is that a fee purchaser must bear the risk of ownership, such as the failure to find as much ore as expected, the discovery of more valuable deposits by competitive interests, or other contingencies which might adversely affect the value of the lease, particularly the possibility that the ore might not be extracted as rapidly as anticipated. A further reason is that the provisions of iron-mining leases are in many respects liberal to the lessee, thus making him the more indisposed to purchase in fee, unless the price is low.

Such calculations of the present worth of royalty payments therefore are of great service as affording another means for determining the value of this ore property of the Corporation.

In making such a computation of present worth it is necessary to determine upon four factors, as follows:

I. The tonnage of the deposit.

II. The average rate of royalty.

III. The rate of discount (or interest).

IV. The estimated duration of the deposit.

*Tonnage of the deposit.*—The tonnage of the deposit controlled by the Corporation in 1901 may be accepted, as in the preceding calculations, at 700,000,000 tons.

*Rate of royalty.*—The rate of royalty can be taken at 28 cents, as this was the actual average for 17,000,000 tons of Lake ore in 1902 (1901 data not being secured). This represented the great bulk of the royalty ore output of the Lake district in that year. It may be noted that in addition to the royalties there frequently were "bonus" payments; these are considered later. (See p. 34.)

In recent years there has been a rather decided increase in rates of royalty on new leases in the Lake region. (See p. 48.) However, this increase, much of which is undoubtedly due to the great concentration of ore properties in a few hands, should not be taken account of in this discussion of values in 1901.

*Rate of discount.*—As to the rate of interest for figuring discount, it is obvious that in a mining enterprise, which always involves a large element of risk, the prospective purchaser would be disposed to discount the value at a rather high rate. The Bureau, however, in order not to underestimate the value of the ore property, has based its conclusions in the main upon a discount rate of 6 per cent. This may be too low a rate in view of the risks involved, but the total difference in the indicated value of a deposit of not over 700,000,000 tons arrived at by the use of this rate as compared with a considerably higher rate is not of great importance in relation to the enormous total of the Steel Corporation's capitalization. In the body of the report, however, the values are computed at several different rates.

*Duration of deposit.*—An exhaustion period for an ore body of 700,000,000 tons can be estimated from the actual production from 1901 to 1910. The production of the Steel Corporation's mines for the entire year 1901 (including the operations of the subsidiary companies for the period from January 1 to March 31) was, roughly, 13,000,000 tons, and for the five-year period ended with 1905 it aggregated about 73,000,000 tons. In the next five years it increased to 103,000,000 tons, and a further increase would naturally be expected. In view, however, of the fact that the production of the first 10 years

was only about 176,000,000 tons, or a little over one-fourth of the estimated total of 700,000,000 tons, it seems improbable that the remaining three-fourths will be exhausted within an additional period of 20 years; that is, within a 30-year period from the organization of the Corporation. Calculations are shown in the body of the report, however, based upon periods of 25 years, 30 years, and 35 years.

For all practical purposes, in dealing with an estimated deposit of 700,000,000 tons, the rate of production during the exhaustion period may be regarded as uniform. A rough calculation by a more scientific method involving the construction of a probable "curve of production" is, however, given in the body of the report.

It must be remembered that this 700,000,000 tons was simply the total ore holdings in 1901, the date now under discussion. This figure, of course, does not include very considerable additional holdings acquired by the Corporation since 1901.

*Indicated valuations of fee ore.*—Assuming an exhaustion period of 30 years and taking the royalty at the actual going average of 28 cents, and discounting this royalty at 6 per cent interest, the indicated worth of this ore body of 700,000,000 tons in 1901, *if bought in fee*, is, roughly, $95,300,000. The Bureau has given chief weight to these factors. Assuming an exhaustion period of 35 years and a uniform rate of production, the indicated value would be about $86,000,000. If a higher rate of discount were used, these valuations would be reduced.

It should be noted that rather wide differences in the original factors assumed produce only moderate discrepancies in the final results. Moreover, the results arrived at by the combination of any credible set of factors indicate a valuation only a small fraction of that claimed by the Steel Corporation in its estimate of 1902. As shown later, the valuations obtained by this method work out in surprising agreement with those obtained by the two methods already used.

The valuation of $95,300,000, it will be seen, is equivalent to almost exactly 13.6 cents per ton for fee ore. When it is recalled that a delegation of mining interests in the Minnesota Legislature as late as 1909 stated that, so far as they had been able to ascertain, 15 cents was the highest price ever paid for ore in fee, it would appear that the average valuation here given is high, even as an expression of the going value of fee ore. Only a portion of the Steel Corporation's ore was owned in fee. Possibly not one-third, or even one-fourth, of the total estimated tonnage of 700,000,000 tons was thus owned in 1901. In order to insure a sufficiently liberal valuation of the ore property, however, the Bureau has made its computations on the assumption that one-half of the total amount was owned in fee. At an average valuation of 13.6 cents per ton the total indicated value of this portion of the

Corporation's ore property would be approximately $47,600,000. While this figure is probably high, the Bureau has also allowed for the fact that bonus payments might be obtainable in the event of a transfer of these holdings under lease at an average royalty of 28 cents. This addition is stated below.

*Transfer value of leases.*—The value of the leases as distinct from that of the ore—that is, of the privilege of mining ore at stipulated royalties—may be considered as measured approximately by the bonus payments which such leases would command if transferred. Broadly speaking, the bonus is the amount paid for the purchase of a leasehold with its improvements. The actual average bonus payments on 23 leases made during the period 1900–1902, as reported to the Bureau by Dwight E. Woodbridge, a mining engineer of Duluth, were almost exactly 3 cents per ton. It is possible that this would be a sufficiently liberal allowance to apply to the entire 350,000,000 tons of the Steel Corporation's ore assumed to have been held under lease. It might, however, be argued that the leases of the Steel Corporation under the stipulated royalties, had they been on the market in 1901, would have commanded a rather higher average bonus. The Bureau, therefore, in order to fix upon a value which can not be challenged on the ground of undervaluation has allowed an average of 6 cents per ton, or double the average for the 23 mines above referred to. This average of 6 cents, applied to the assumed leasehold tonnage of 350,000,000 tons, gives a total of $21,000,000.

This covers the bonus value of the leased ore. It should be noted here that in using, for this calculation of fee-ore values, the average going royalty of 28 cents per ton, nothing has been allowed for the possibility that had all the *fee ore* of the Corporation been available for lease in 1901 it might also have commanded a bonus over that rate, which of course was largely governed by royalties on old leases. However, the royalties prevailing in 1901 do not appear to have been greatly in excess of those of earlier years. One reason for this may have been that the State of Minnesota was then leasing considerable tracts of State ore lands at a uniform royalty of 25 cents per ton. Still again, part of the fee ore owned by the Steel Corporation was of low grade, so that it is exceedingly doubtful whether it could have been leased at more than the current average rate of 28 cents per ton used in the preceding calculation. However, the Bureau has also made an addition of 6 cents per ton, or $21,000,000, to the value of the fee ore as above computed, this increase being equivalent to the average value of bonuses applied to leased ore. It is certain that this valuation for the fee ore is excessive. It gives the fee ore a value of 19.6 cents per ton, whereas the maximum price paid for such ore as late as 1909, according to competent authorities, was reported at 15 cents per ton.

INDICATED TOTAL VALUATION BY DISCOUNT METHOD.—The total indicated valuation of the entire deposit of 700,000,000 tons by this discount or "present-worth" method therefore amounts to $89,600,000, as follows:

1. $47,600,000, for the value of the fee ore based upon the average going royalty in 1901, without any allowance for bonus.

2. $21,000,000, to cover the possible bonus value of such fee ore over and above the preceding valuation, had it been available for lease in that year.

3. $21,000,000, for the transfer or bonus value of the leaseholds themselves.

It is probable that this valuation of $89,600,000 is sufficiently liberal. While no specific amount has been allotted in this estimate for improvements to mining property, the bonus additions, aggregating for the fee and leased ore together no less than $42,000,000, undoubtedly include a very substantial amount for such improvements. The actual book value of the improvements to the Steel Corporation's mining property in 1901, it will be recalled, was about $9,000,000. To add this sum to the preceding total of $89,600,000, would undoubtedly result in duplication. However, it is possible that the bonus calculations may not be sufficient to cover all of the improvements to mining property. The Bureau has allowed for this in its final estimate.

SUMMARY OF ORE VALUATIONS.—Comparing the Bureau's estimates of this ore property by the several methods described, it will be seen, first, that the current prices of fee ore indicate that the fee properties and leaseholds of the United States Steel Corporation were worth much less than $90,000,000; second, that the terms of the purchase of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines indicate a total value for all the ore property of the United States Steel Corporation in 1901 of not over $70,000,000 to $94,000,000; and, third, that the valuation based on present worth of royalties and bonus values of leases indicates that the same property was worth about $90,000,000.

Altogether there can be no doubt that an estimate of from $90,000,000 to $95,000,000 as the value of this ore property would be sufficiently high. Taking all the facts into consideration, however, the Bureau concluded to allow a round value of $100,000,000 for the ore property in 1901.

It is worth calling passing attention to the fact that in the year 1902 the total valuations, as assessed for taxation, of all iron-mining properties in the States of Minnesota and Michigan, of which at that time the United States Steel Corporation probably owned not much over one-half, was only about $54,000,000. Practically all the Corporation's ore holdings were then in these two States. In other words, the Corporation's ore property, which, for taxation, was

probably assessed at considerably less than $40,000,000, was, for the purpose of justifying its capitalization, valued at $700,000,000. Of course, it is not intended to say that the tax valuations represented the full value of the property.

### SUMMARY OF BUREAU'S VALUATIONS BY DEPARTMENTS OF THE BUSINESS.

The valuations for the different classes of the property of the Corporation in 1901, arrived at by the Bureau by this third method, are in the following table summarized and compared with those of the Corporation in 1902, as already given on page 21.

VALUE OF TANGIBLE ASSETS ACQUIRED BY STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901, AS COMPUTED BY BUREAU, COMPARED WITH ESTIMATE OF CORPORATION SUBMITTED IN THE HODGE SUIT IN JULY, 1902.

| Class of property. | Bureau's estimate of tangible values in 1901. | Corporation's estimate of tangible values in 1902. | Difference.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Ore property | $100,000,000 | $700,000,000 | $600,000,000 |
| Manufacturing plants, including blast furnaces | 250,000,000 | 348,000,000 | 98,000,000 |
| Railroad, steamship, and dock property | 91,500,000 | [2] 120,340,000 | 28,840,000 |
| Coal and coke property | 80,000,000 | 100,000,000 | 20,000,000 |
| Natural-gas property | 20,000,000 | 20,000,000 | ..... |
| Limestone properties | 4,000,000 | 4,000,000 | ..... |
| Cash and cash assets | 136,500,000 | [3] 164,660,000 | 28,160,000 |
| Total | 682,000,000 | 1,457,000,000 | 775,000,000 |

[1] A part of the differences between the two estimates is accounted for through additions made to property during the interval from April 1, 1901, to July 1, 1902, such additions, of course, being included in the Corporation's figures.

[2] This figure includes $40,340,000 of indebtedness which was not included in the estimate of the Corporation, this addition being made in order to render the estimates comparable.

[3] In arriving at this figure purchase-money obligations and real-estate mortgages of $16,369,000, which were deducted by the Corporation (see table on p. 21), were restored by the Bureau to make the amounts comparable.

The total valuation of $682,000,000, it will be seen, is less than one-half the value claimed by the Corporation in 1902. Nevertheless, in every case the valuations of the Bureau are believed to be liberal. As already noted, the estimates of the Corporation include additions to the property up to July 1, 1902. Such additions, however, would explain only an insignificant part of the discrepancy, and, in the case of the ore, are entirely negligible.

It may be repeated that the Bureau's figures do not allow for any additional value which may have been imparted to these properties by the mere act of consolidation. A large part of any such addition is properly excluded from consideration, as it must have been due in a measure to concentration of ownership and control or the restriction of competition. While the merger of such properties, particu-

larly on account of greater integration, might have imparted a considerable value to them as going concerns over and above the aggregate of the valuations prior to consolidation, it is impossible to separate any such increase in value, due to coordination and integration, from the increase due to the elimination of competition, and therefore no quantitative statement of such additional value has been attempted by the Bureau.

### COMPARISON OF VALUATIONS OF STEEL CORPORATION'S PROPERTY IN 1901 WITH ITS CAPITALIZATION.

The Bureau's valuations of the Steel Corporation's property in 1901, arrived at by these different methods, may now be compared with its outstanding capitalization at that time. This is done in the following table:

COMPARISON OF ESTIMATES OF VALUE OF PROPERTY OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AT ITS ORGANIZATION IN 1901, WITH PAR VALUE OF ITS SECURITIES.

| | | Excess of securities over estimates. |
|---|---|---|
| Total capitalization in April, 1901, including underlying bonds and purchase-money obligations | [1] $1,402,846,817 | |
| Investment in tangible property alone, indicated by historical analysis | 676,000,000 | $726,846,817 |
| Value of all property, tangible and intangible, as indicated by market prices of securities of constituent concerns | 793,000,000 | 609,846,817 |
| Value of tangible property as estimated by departments of the business | 682,000,000 | 720,846,817 |

[1] Excluding $535,407 unacquired stock in constituent concerns for which no corresponding deduction was made in the first and third estimates.

It will be seen at once that the securities issued by the Steel Corporation very greatly exceeded the indicated value of the property acquired, as established by any one of the three methods of valuation. The valuation of the tangible property arrived at by historical study, as well as that by departments of the business, shows an excess of capitalization greater than the indicated value itself. The valuation by departments, namely, $682,000,000, shows an excess of nearly $721,000,000. Even taking the indicated market value of the securities of the subsidiary concerns, namely, $793,000,000, which valuation includes the public estimate for intangible considerations as well as physical property, the excess of the Steel Corporation's capitalization was still over $609,000,000. Naturally the valuation arrived at by this method exceeded those obtained in the other two cases.

The Bureau does not contend that the capitalization of the Steel Corporation should have been fixed at any one of the three valuations here presented. All that is attempted at the moment is to present a comparison of these valuations with the capitalization. The figures show clearly that the entire issue of approximately $508,000,000 of

common stock of the Steel Corporation in 1901 had no physical property back of it, and also a considerable fraction, say from one-fifth to two-fifths, of the preferred stock was likewise unprotected by physical property. Even granting that there may have been a considerable value in intangible considerations, it is reasonably clear that at least the entire issue of common stock, except in so far as what may be termed "merger value" may be considered, represented nothing but "water."

While, therefore, it is not the purpose of this report to say what should have been the capitalization of the Steel Corporation, it is obvious that the company was heavily overcapitalized, judged by any reasonable standard.

### OVERCAPITALIZATION INDICATED BY ENORMOUS COMMISSION TO UNDERWRITING SYNDICATE.

Very convincing evidence of a ruling tendency toward excessive capitalization is afforded by the enormous payment the Steel Corporation allowed its underwriting syndicate. This syndicate, as shown elsewhere, provided the Corporation with $25,000,000 of cash capital and also incurred expenses of about $3,000,000 either in buying scattered parcels of stock or otherwise, making its total cash expenditure $28,000,000. For this cash consideration, plus its underwriting services, the syndicate received from the Steel Corporation the enormous total of practically 1,300,000 shares of its stock (half preferred and half common) of an aggregate par value of practically $130,000,000. This stock appears to have realized approximately $90,500,000 (counting $4,000,000 unsold preferred stock at par), leaving as profit to the syndicate, over and above the $28,000,000 cash expenditure noted, a net sum of about $62,500,000. Of this, one-fifth, or $12,500,000, went to the syndicate managers for their services as such, the remaining $50,000,000 being distributed to the syndicate members.

There can be no question that this huge compensation to the syndicate was greatly in excess of a reasonable payment. For the $28,000,000 cash consideration the syndicate was properly to be reimbursed, and furthermore was entitled to additional compensation for raising that amount. Moreover, the syndicate was entitled to some compensation for its other services. Clearly, however, these services can not be considered as worth the huge sum actually allowed. The syndicate was under no obligation whatever to see the organization of the Steel Corporation through, but, on the contrary, the syndicate managers expressly reserved the right at any time in their own discretion wholly to abandon the transaction. The risk of the syndicate over and above the $28,000,000 cash consideration, therefore, can not be considered great. It is true that the nominal liability of the syndicate was $200,000,000, but it was generally understood

at the time that only $25,000,000 in cash would be called from syndicate members, and this was the full amount actually called. Moreover, the syndicate was obligated to provide only $25,000,000 cash capital (aside from certain expenses) to the Steel Corporation, and the fact that the nominal liability of the syndicate was $200,000,000 could not increase this cash obligation to the Corporation, but was simply an arrangement between the syndicate managers and the syndicate members.

It should be pointed out that the syndicate managers were prominently identified with the management of several of the companies acquired by the Steel Corporation, and also with the management of the Corporation itself. Three partners of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co., the syndicate managers, were on the directorate of the Corporation, and one of them was also chairman of the finance committee. Moreover, the underwriting syndicate included the heads of several constituent companies. These facts are entitled to great weight in connection with this enormous commission allowed to the syndicate. In other words, as managers of the Steel Corporation these various interests virtually determined their compensation as underwriters.

This extravagant compensation to the underwriting syndicate may fairly be cited as further evidence of a general disposition toward excessive issue of securities.

This huge commission, it should be noted, followed very liberal commissions allowed at earlier dates to the promoters of several of the various constituent companies. Assuming that of the total of, roughly, $65,000,000 par value each of preferred and common stock allowed the Steel Corporation underwriting syndicate, $28,000,000 of each class (a common basis of compensation in such cases) was for the cash consideration noted, there would be left as a commission alone $37,000,000 par value of each class, or a total of $74,000,000 par value. Adding to this the amounts allowed for similar commissions in the case of constituent companies at the dates of their respective organizations, and taking into account that the stock so issued by constituent companies received the same terms of exchange from the Steel Corporation as other stock of the same class, it would appear that of the Steel Corporation's stock in 1901 at least $150,000,000 (this including over $40,000,000 of the preferred) was issued either directly or indirectly for such promotion or underwriting services, this being over and above the enormous amounts of common stock issued as a bonus for property and for cash.

## ADDITIONS TO PROPERTY OF THE STEEL CORPORATION SINCE 1901.

Since 1901 the Steel Corporation has greatly increased its investment. This increase has come about in two ways—first, and most important, through new construction and additions by the investment of surplus earnings and new capital derived from the sale of securities; and, second, through the acquisition of competing concerns through issue of securities directly therefor.

The capital additions to fixed property, by classes, are stated annually in the published reports of the Corporation, except for those made through the acquisition of the Union Steel Company in 1902, the Clairton Steel Company in 1904, and the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company in 1907. All three of these properties were acquired substantially through the issue or assumption of bonds, and the actual investment of the Steel Corporation therein has been taken as the par value of such bonds (with the exception of a small amount of such bonds purchased by the Steel Corporation in the open market at less than par, and used in part payment for the Clairton and Tennessee concerns). This investment may differ from a fair value of these acquisitions, but for the present purpose this need not be considered.

By combining the net additions to fixed property made through direct expenditure and through such acquisitions, with the increase in the current assets, and adding these amounts to the original value in 1901, as computed by the Bureau (which has been considered as the Corporation's investment at that time), the total investment of the Corporation at the close of 1910 may be determined. Such total investment, it is true, may not represent the actual value of the tangible property of the Steel Corporation on that date, particularly on account of appreciation in the value of natural resources, including real estate. The rise in value of property of the Corporation between 1901 and the close of 1910, however, would necessarily have to take account of the great concentration of control of the industry enjoyed by the Steel Corporation, particularly with respect to the ownership of ore. This is a factor that can not be measured here.

Therefore, the Corporation's *investment* in its properties, rather than the *valuation* of these properties, is the proper basis for the current discussion, as well as for computing profits taken up later.

The following table shows the additions to the investment of the Steel Corporation from 1901 to 1910, together with certain deductions for depreciation which were considered by the Bureau as proper:

NET ADDITIONS TO INVESTMENT OF STEEL CORPORATION, APRIL 1, 1901, TO DECEMBER 31, 1910.

| Description. | Total additions. | Estimated true depreciation. | Amount made good by expenditures not capitalized. | Net outstanding depreciation to be deducted from investment. | Net additions to investment. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | | | |
| Manufacturing | $151,480,449 | $107,060,053 | $88,918,509 | $18,141,544 | $133,338,905 |
| Iron ore | 62,093,931 | 30,293,497 | 2,345,016 | 27,948,481 | 34,145,450 |
| Coal and coke | 34,112,303 | 21,220,986 | 5,534,665 | 15,686,321 | 18,425,982 |
| Transportation | 74,541,029 | 37,336,955 | 13,462,331 | 23,874,624 | 50,666,405 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 5,548,556 | 4,242,626 | 1,435,082 | 2,807,544 | 2,741,012 |
| Other assets: | | | | | |
| Deferred charges | 13,243,678 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 13,243,678 |
| Investments | 2,128,364 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 2,128,364 |
| Sinking funds | 16,067,666 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 16,067,666 |
| Current assets | 101,683,544 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 101,683,544 |
| Total | 460,899,520 | 200,154,117 | 111,695,603 | 88,458,514 | 372,441,006 |
| Gary plant [1] | 69,978,695 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 69,978,695 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and R.R. Co. [2] | 60,468,518 | 2,856,003 | 1,832,843 | 1,023,160 | 59,445,358 |
| Add property adjustments | 3,063,594 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 3,063,594 |
| Grand total | 594,410,327 | [3] 203,010,120 | 113,528,446 | [3] 89,481,674 | 504,928,653 |

[1] Includes city of Gary and railroad property. The figure is the construction cost. Depreciation of this plant is included in the figures given above. (See note 1, Table 38, p. 310.)

[2] Original cost of fixed property plus subsequent additions.

[3] Excluding an item of $385,181 which could not be distributed.

The figures of true depreciation given in this table represent the entire estimated depreciation in the properties of the Corporation, including exhaustion and obsolescence. The bulk of such physical depreciation was made good by expenditures on these properties which were not capitalized, thus leaving a balance which may be termed a "net accrued" or "outstanding" physical depreciation not made good, which balance has been set against the additions in order to arrive at the net additions to the investment.

In the case of the manufacturing properties the total allowance for estimated true depreciation is equivalent to rather less than 4 per cent yearly on the average investment in these (excluding land). This might at first sight seem too small. However, there was also expended during this period no less than $180,000,000 (1901 figures estimated) in so-called ordinary maintenance and repairs, which items apparently go far toward maintaining these properties in a high state of efficiency. The sum of these provisions for repairs, maintenance, and depreciation is equivalent to about 10 per cent yearly upon the average investment in these properties, again excluding land. These provisions taken together appear to be sufficient.[1]

The allowance for depreciation of ore property, $30,293,497, is equivalent to about 17 cents per ton on the actual production. A part

of this represents depreciation of improvements, and a small part is for exhaustion of timber on ore lands. The greater part of this allowance, however, is for exhaustion of the ore. It seems rather high, especially in view of the fact that the bulk of the production was from leaseholds and not from fee mines, but the Bureau has allowed it to stand for the purposes of the present discussion because of the great difficulty involved in making a satisfactory division, and the relatively small importance which any changes so made would have in the final computation of either investment or of profits.

The total of $21,220,986 for depreciation of coal and coke property allows about 10 cents per ton as exhaustion proper of high-grade coking coal distinct from exhaustion of other coal and depreciation of coke-oven property and mine improvements.

The depreciation allowed for the transportation property, chiefly on railroads, seems high in view of the liberal expenditures for ordinary maintenance, but the Bureau has accepted it. The amount as given includes an allowance of, roughly, $6,700,000 for obsolescence, as distinct from actual depreciation, made on the theory that when the ore along the line of these railroads is exhausted the railroad property itself will lose the great bulk of its value. The provisions in the case of the steamship, dock, and miscellaneous properties appear reasonable.

In all cases the expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs have been large. Such expenditures for all classes of property for the period from 1902 to 1910 aggregated $245,271,000 (1901 figures never having been compiled).

Having determined upon an estimate of the true total depreciation for the purpose of computing the investment, the Bureau has, therefore, in the table on page 41, deducted from the investment those portions of the depreciation or the net accrued depreciation which had not actually been made good by expenditures upon the respective properties.

While, therefore, the total allowances for depreciation for certain classes of property appear somewhat excessive, the Bureau, after analysis, has for the purpose of computing the investment accepted these estimates as the actual depreciation of the Corporation's physical properties. They differ somewhat from the provisional allowances as stated in the annual reports. These provisional allowances in a few cases were admittedly excessive or included amounts not representing actual depreciation. Such excessive provisions have been excluded by the Bureau and also restored to the earnings (see p. 53). The total depreciation allowances given in the table include provisions for blast-furnace relining, which in the annual reports are not included under the provisional depreciation allowances.

The constituent companies of the Corporation very properly compute their depreciation charges (including exhaustion) on the original cost of, or investment in, the various properties and not on the replacement cost (either actually incurred or anticipated).

In addition to the provisions for depreciation above described, the Steel Corporation writes off its property account each year other varying sums, usually of large amount. These further sums, however, as explained by the Corporation to the Bureau, do not represent true depreciation based on original cost or purchase value of the physical property to subsidiary concerns, but are instead an offset of a part of the inflated valuations at which the stocks of the subsidiary companies are carried on the books of the Steel Corporation. Such additional amounts written off by the Steel Corporation itself, on account of over capitalization, while probably entirely justified from that standpoint, have, however, no relation to the real depreciation of such first cost of the physical properties, and consequently have not been deducted from earnings by the Bureau.

The treatment of these various depreciation charges is fully explained in the body of the report.

### INDICATED INVESTMENT IN THE PROPERTY OF THE STEEL CORPORATION AT THE CLOSE OF 1907 COMPARED WITH APPRAISAL MADE BY CORPORATION AT THAT DATE.

By combining the net additions to the property of the Corporation from 1901 to 1910, as stated in the preceding table, with its investment in 1901 the investment at the close of 1910 is obtained. Before doing this, however, it is desirable to make an intermediate comparison of the total investment at the close of 1907 with an appraisal of the various properties of the constituent concerns which was made at that date by the Corporation itself.

This appraisal of the Steel Corporation at the close of 1907 is in the following table compared with the indicated *investment* in the property at that date, as computed by the Bureau by adding to the values determined upon by the Bureau for April, 1901 (see table on p. 36), the net additions down to the close of 1907, computed in the manner already indicated in the table on page 41.

BUREAU'S ESTIMATE OF INVESTMENT IN PROPERTY OF STEEL CORPORATION AT CLOSE OF 1907 COMPARED WITH CORPORATION'S ESTIMATE OF VALUE AT THAT TIME.

| Description. | Investment as computed by Bureau. | Value as estimated by Corporation. | Difference. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | |
| Manufacturing | $364,441,140 | $367,632,230 | $3,191,090 |
| Iron ore and timber | 119,879,749 | [1]641,242,880 | 521,363,131 |
| Coal and coke | 95,557,205 | 142,521,913 | 46,964,708 |
| Transportation | 127,013,555 | 145,048,041 | 18,034,486 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 26,236,798 | 19,619,052 | [3] *6,617,746* |
| Other assets: | | | |
| Deferred charges | 6,204,734 | ..... | [3] *6,204,734* |
| Investments | 1,717,120 | ..... | [3] *1,717,120* |
| Sinking funds | 32,442,402 | 32,442,402 | ..... |
| Current assets | 229,347,483 | 229,347,483 | ..... |
| Total | 1,002,840,186 | 1,577,854,001 | 575,013,815 |
| Gary plant [4] | 24,063,388 | 24,063,388 | ..... |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | 49,842,295 | 49,747,753 | [5] *94,542* |
| Sundry adjustments | 2,017,733 | ..... | [3] *2,017,733* |
| Grand total | 1,078,763,602 | 1,651,665,142 | 572,901,540 |

[1] Includes about $5,700,000 of timber property.

[2] This excess of the Bureau's figure over that of the Corporation is chiefly due to the fact that in computing the investment in 1901 the Bureau allowed a very liberal valuation. The Corporation contends that its 1907 appraisal of these properties was very conservative.

[3] Excess over Corporation's estimate, which did not include these items specifically, but which, however, allows for most of them in other items.

[4] Includes city of Gary and railroad property.

[5] Excess over Corporation's estimate.

The Corporation's valuation of the manufacturing properties was made in great detail and it is claimed that, apart from the real estate of these plants, which was separately itemized, the figures were for the construction cost. They agree substantially with those of the Bureau.

The Corporation's appraisal value of the transportation properties considerably exceeds the investment figure of the Bureau.

The excess of the Corporation's figure for coal and coke over that of the Bureau is chiefly due to the fact that it represents a current valuation, whereas the Bureau's figure is the valuation in 1901 plus the actual cost of subsequent investment, without allowing for any appreciation during this interval. Undoubtedly there had been some appreciation in the coal property during the period 1901–1907. This must be attributed in part to the fact that the great bulk of the Connellsville coking coal lands was owned by the Steel Corporation.

The figure used for the Gary plant is the Corporation's figure of construction cost.

The fixed property of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company has been entered by the Bureau at its cost in bonds issued by the Steel Corporation and underlying bonds assumed (subsequent additions also being included). The price paid for the stock as measured by the market value of the bonds so issued was equivalent to about the par value of the Tennessee company's stock, or roughly, $30,000,000 over and above bonded debt. The value of the property represented by this stock is difficult to estimate. For two years prior to the sale the average price of the stock on the New York Stock Exchange was about $146 per share. The stock, however, was a notoriously speculative security so that the market quotations are an uncertain guide. A consolidated balance sheet of the company of October 31, 1907, or just before the transfer of the company to the United States Steel Corporation, showed a surplus of $1,199,823, thus making the book value of the stock about $104. The fixed property in this balance sheet was carried at $44,988,699, which amount was at once written down by the Steel Corporation to $44,037,140, this placing the plants at $15,382,234, the mineral lands and certain real estate at $26,525,144 (except for an interest in the Potter Ore Company carried at $398,000), the balance representing miscellaneous real estate and railroad property. There is reason to believe that the plants were considerably overvalued. The book valuation of its mineral properties appears to have been liberal. Although these were enormous in extent, the market value was very low as compared with northern coal or Lake Superior ore, first on account of the low grade and second because of the great abundance of such raw materials in that region as compared with the market demand therefor.

Altogether it is doubtful whether the tangible property (including working assets) after allowing for bonds exceeded the par of the stock. However, the property probably had a potential value in excess of these assets, which value presumably was taken account of by the Steel Corporation. While the removal of competition may have influenced the price, still, taking all the property into consideration, the Bureau has deemed it reasonable to enter it at the actual cost.

Therefore, as in the case of the Corporation's estimate of 1902, the principal difference between its figures and those of the Bureau in this comparison for 1907 occurs in the item of iron ore. Here the valuation claimed by the Corporation is, roughly, $641,000,000, whereas the indicated investment in this property, as determined by the Bureau, is only $120,000,000. As repeatedly pointed out, the Bureau's figure of investment in this ore property is not an expression of the actual value of that property at the close of 1907. The Bureau has not attempted a valuation of the ore property at that time. A very large proportion of the available ore of the Lake Superior region had passed into the hands of a very few concerns, and especially

into the hands of the Steel Corporation itself. Unquestionably this great concentration of ownership and control had much to do with whatever appreciation in ore values may have taken place since 1901. Even if a fair market value of the ore property in 1907 were established, it would so largely reflect the influence of this concentration of ownership as to be unsatisfactory for the purpose of this discussion. It would be practically impossible to measure and thus to segregate the appreciation in ore valuations which has come about solely from the concentration of ownership, from that which might have occurred under more competitive conditions. Therefore, instead of attempting to value this ore property, the Bureau has simply presented a statement of the aggregate actual investment.

While, however, the Bureau has not attempted to make a definite valuation of the ore property of the Steel Corporation at the close of 1907, it should be pointed out that the value of $641,000,000 claimed by the Steel Corporation is greatly excessive. Of this, roughly, $607,000,000 was for ore (fee properties and leaseholds)—as distinct from improvements—covering a tonnage of approximately 1,182,000,000 tons, or an average of 51 cents per ton. Convincing evidence that this valuation is excessive is shown by the actual cost of additions to the ore property since 1901. The total capital expenditures upon ore property by the Corporation from April 1, 1901, to the close of 1907 before deducting depreciation were $38,600,000. Of this total, approximately $19,000,000 represents the amount expended for ore, including fee and leasehold properties collectively. The total additions to the ore reserves of the Corporation by this expenditure (again taking leaseholds and fee properties collectively) were certainly several hundred million tons; this not including the "Hill" ore, which the Steel Corporation itself did not include as an asset in its appraisal (except for certain expenditures for development work and advanced royalties). The exact amount added can not be stated because large additions to the estimated total have been made by proving up ore land owned in 1901.

It is worth noting, incidentally, that this valuation of, roughly, 51 cents per ton at the close of 1907 compares with a valuation in the Hodge suit in 1902 of $1 per ton. Since there had been some appreciation in ore values during this interval, the 1902 estimate, it will be seen, is very thoroughly discredited by the Corporation's own figures of 1907.

Therefore the average cost per ton of the ore acquired since 1901, again taking fee and leaseholds collectively, was only a few cents, whereas, as just shown, the total value claimed by the Steel Corporation indicated an average of over 50 cents a ton. While the original cost of a mining property is not a reliable indication of its value subsequently, it is impossible to accept an average valuation of as much

as 50 cents per ton for the ore of the Steel Corporation, in view of the low actual cost of the enormous quantity acquired during this period. There is no satisfactory explanation why ore, which, for purposes of purchase from outside concerns, is worth only a few cents per ton suddenly becomes worth 50 cents by the mere act of transfer to the United States Steel Corporation. Therefore the inevitable conclusion is that the Steel Corporation's appraisal of 1907, just as its estimate in the Hodge suit in 1902, placed an extravagant valuation upon its ore property.

It should be pointed out that the bulk of the Steel Corporation's ore property in 1907 consisted of leaseholds and not ore in fee. For the mining of ore from such leaseholds, the Corporation must, of course, pay a royalty. In other words, for the greater part of its ore property the Steel Corporation merely had an equity interest in the ore. It is inconceivable that this equity, together with the value of the ore owned in fee, could have been anything like the total valuation claimed by the Steel Corporation in its foregoing appraisal, although this equity in old leases had increased somewhat during this period, owing to some advance in the average rates of royalty on new leases.

GREAT NORTHERN ORE LEASE.—As noted above the Corporation in its valuation of its property in 1907, did not enter anything for the value of the Great Northern or "Hill" ore lease. This lease, on account of the royalties provided therein, has often been referred to as an indication of the increased value of Lake ore.

The Great Northern Railway interests, which had acquired control of immense tonnages of ore by purchase or lease for the protection of the traffic of their railroad, transferred the larger part of these holdings by lease to the Steel Corporation at the beginning of 1907. Under this lease the Steel Corporation agreed to mine the ore and ship it over the Great Northern Railway and, substantially, to pay, for the year 1907, a royalty at the rate of 85 cents per ton on dried ore containing 59 per cent iron. In each successive year the royalty was to be increased by 3.4 cents per ton. For ores richer or leaner in iron a sliding scale of royalties was provided which was also subject to the same yearly additions of 3.4 cents. Very high minimum tonnages were also agreed upon, increasing from 750,000 tons in 1907 to 8,250,000 tons in 1917, after which a fixed minimum of 8,250,000 tons was stipulated. It was provided that the Steel Corporation might cancel the lease January 1, 1915, on giving 2 years' notice.

While the average royalty which will actually be payable under this lease will depend on the quality of the ore shipped, the indications from the royalties paid on shipments up to 1910, inclusive, are that the average iron content has not fallen very much below the 59 per cent grade of ore.

A royalty of 85 cents with annual increases of 3.4 cents is absolutely unprecedented in the Lake ore trade. It is true that one or two leases have been made for small and exceptionally valuable ore deposits with fixed royalties of $1 per ton. The royalties, however, on all new leases, other than the Hill lease, which the Steel Corporation has made from the beginning of 1907 to the present time apparently will not average over 40 cents per ton. Moreover, there is no indication that either the average quality of the ore on the Hill lease or the costs of mining it justify the payment of exceptionally high royalties. The royalties stipulated in the Hill lease, therefore, were and are still far above the market value.

The only reasonable explanation of this extraordinary transaction is that the Steel Corporation desired to prevent this ore either from being mined and sold to independent producers, thus possibly depressing the price of ore, or from being utilized by the Hill interests to build up a new and dangerous competitor in the iron and steel business, thus depressing the market prices of iron and steel products. The Steel Corporation was the only concern in the iron and steel business which was strong enough financially and which had a sufficiently large productive capacity even to consider the taking over of such a large quantity of ore at such a high royalty.

The Steel Corporation expressly disclaims any intention to head off competition by this lease, and asserts that it merely desired to strengthen its ore reserves. Whatever the motive for this transaction, its practical effect was to forestall competition as well as to increase the Corporation's control of the ore resources of the country. As the rate of royalty agreed on was greatly in excess of current market rates on ordinary transactions, it is not surprising that the Corporation made no claim to an increase of its assets on account of this lease.

The high royalty named in this lease, therefore, instead of being indicative of a marked enhancement in ore values, is rather evidence of the extent to which the Steel Corporation was willing to go in order to prevent this ore from falling into the hands of rival interests.

## INVESTMENT OF STEEL CORPORATION AT THE CLOSE OF 1910.

The Steel Corporation has made no detailed appraisal of its properties since the close of 1907. The Bureau's computation of the investment in the Corporation's property down to the close of 1910 is given in the following table:

INVESTMENT IN TANGIBLE PROPERTY OF STEEL CORPORATION ON DECEMBER 31, 1910, AS COMPUTED BY BUREAU.

| Description. | Investment 1901. | Net additions 1901-1910.[1] | Total investment Dec. 31, 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | |
| Manufacturing | $250,000,000 | $133,338,905 | $383,338,905 |
| Iron ore | 100,000,000 | 34,145,450 | 134,145,450 |
| Coal and coke | 80,000,000 | 18,425,982 | 98,425,982 |
| Transportation | 91,500,000 | 50,666,405 | 142,166,405 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 24,000,000 | 2,741,012 | 26,741,012 |
| Other assets: | | | |
| Deferred charges | 2,088,027 | 13,243,678 | 15,331,705 |
| Investments | 241,030 | 2,128,364 | 2,369,394 |
| Sinking funds | 239 | 16,067,666 | 16,067,905 |
| Current assets | 134,224,089 | 101,683,544 | 235,907,633 |
| Total | 682,053,385 | 372,441,006 | 1,054,494,391 |
| Gary plant [2] | ..... | 69,978,695 | 69,978,695 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | ..... | [3] 59,445,358 | 59,445,358 |
| Adjustments [4] | ..... | 3,063,594 | 3,063,594 |
| Grand total | 682,053,385 | 504,928,653 | 1,186,982,038 |

[1] As per table on page 41.
[2] Includes city of Gary and railroad property.
[3] Original cost of fixed property and additions thereto since its acquisition.
[4] Sundry adjustments made in the balance sheet without distribution by classes of property.

The Bureau has therefore computed the actual investment of the Steel Corporation in its various properties at the close of 1910 at $1,186,982,038. This compares with a total valuation in April, 1901, of $682,053,385. In other words, during the period from April, 1901, to December 31, 1910, the Corporation has made an additional net investment in its properties of no less than $504,928,653. Of this amount, roughly, $435,000,000 was virtually provided from earnings These amounts, it should be noted, are over and above the allowance for ordinary maintenance and repairs and for actual net depreciation as given above (p. 41).

This great addition to the investment of the Steel Corporation has eliminated a considerable amount of the "water" in the original capitalization of the company. The increase in the investment does not, however, exactly measure the amount of water or inflated capitalization thus offset, partly because the capitalization of the Corporation has not been the same. In the first place, the capitalization has been considerably increased, particularly through the issue of new bonds and other forms of indebtedness and also through the assumption of liabilities of several concerns which have been acquired. On the other hand, a part of this increase has been offset by

the liquidation of a part of the bonded indebtedness. Although the preferred stock of the Corporation was reduced in 1903 by $150,000,000, this was accomplished only by a corresponding increase in the bonded debt, by the so-called bond conversion plan, a severely criticized operation and one involving certain objectionable features, fully discussed in the body of the report. The total net outstanding capitalization of the Steel Corporation on December 31, 1910 (including with the capitalization the purchase-money obligations and real-estate mortgages, as in previous instances, but excluding $620,352 par value of stocks of subsidiary companies not held by United States Steel Corporation), was $1,468,033,260. The excess of the capitalization over the indicated investment ($1,186,982,038) was, therefore, $281,051,222, whereas at its organization in 1901 the disparity between the two figures was $720,846,817.[1] It is apparent, therefore, that a large part of the water in the capitalization, as it may be called, has been eliminated.

The Steel Corporation undoubtedly would contend that there was not a disparity of $281,000,000 between its capitalization and the actual value of its property at the close of 1910. Indeed, the Steel Corporation in its balance sheet of December 31, 1910, claimed total assets (after deduction of current liabilities) of approximately $1,693,000,000, or, roughly, $225,000,000 over and above the outstanding capitalization as above stated. Of this excess $164,000,000 was surplus and the balance sundry reserves. This balance sheet valuation, it will be seen, is about $500,000,000 in excess of the investment as computed by the Bureau.

The Steel Corporation in defending its 1910 book valuation undoubtedly would rely in the main upon two considerations—first, that there has been an appreciation in its natural resources, particularly ore, and second, that there is a so-called "merger value" attaching to its properties because of their combination and coordination under a single control.

So far as the ore is concerned, there has been no such marked appreciation as the Steel Corporation claims. Moreover, a considerable part of whatever actual appreciation has occurred in ore values undoubtedly is due to the rapid concentration of ore property in the hands of a comparatively few interests, and especially in the hands of the Steel Corporation itself.

With respect to "merger value," it is probably true that the various properties acquired by the Steel Corporation, taken together with the organization of this company as a going concern, do have a value in excess of the sum of their values as separate entities. The coordination and integration made possible by the combination of such properties under a single control undoubtedly tend to reduce costs either through economies or through removing the necessity

[1] In arriving at this figure the investment in 1901 was taken at the round sum of $682,000,000. (See p. 37.)

of paying profits to others. Further, in so far as the concentration of the industry under the control of a single concern gives to it a monopolistic power over production and prices, this may result in an increase in its earning power and consequently in an increase in its value as a going concern. This involves, however, the reduction of actual or potential competition. Indeed, much of what is ordinarily termed merger value, in so far as it exists, is to a greater or less degree a monopolistic value. To allow a single company, which has secured the bulk of a given industry, credit for such merger value, as a basis on which to earn profits, raises, therefore, a question of far-reaching public policy. In the absence or ineffectiveness of competition, either actual or potential, earnings might be obtained which, if capitalized at an ordinary rate of profit, would give a value or capitalization greatly in excess of the real investment. To regard a valuation so arrived at as justifying such profits under these conditions would be reasoning in a circle, because the real question is whether the profits themselves, used to determine the capitalization, were reasonable. For the reasonableness of profits, only two criteria are practically available, namely, first, the existence of free and fair competition, and, second, the rate of profit on the actual investment. Of these two criteria the second is the only practicable one available, where competition is not effective. Therefore both because of the vital issue involved, as well as because of the practical consideration of establishing an investment which shall permit of intelligent discussion of profits, the Bureau, while admitting there is an element of merger value in a going concern, either from great concentration of control, monopolistic power, or other influences, has made no addition therefor to the investment of the Steel Corporation.

## PROFITS OF THE STEEL CORPORATION.

The profits earned upon the investment of the Steel Corporation, as computed by the Bureau, have averaged 12 per cent for the entire period from 1901 to 1910. The extreme range was from 7.6 per cent in 1904 to 15.9 per cent in 1902.

In making a comparison of profits with investment, certain revisions of the profit statements as published by the Corporation in its reports were necessary to conform to the revisions made by the Bureau in the investment. Thus, as the Bureau has considered the investment as a whole and not merely the equity over and above bonded indebtedness, the total earnings on that investment, before payment of interest on such indebtedness, should be used; that is to say, the problem is to determine what the investment as computed by the Bureau has actually earned and not how the return on that investment has been distributed among the different security holders.

Therefore, the Bureau did not deduct interest charges from the earnings as reported by the Corporation. The usual operating, administrative, and general expenses were, of course, deducted, and also taxes, in accordance with the usual practice of corporations.

Moreover, the Bureau did not deduct certain locked-up inventory profits, so called; that is, intercompany profits on sales of materials between subsidiary companies, which have not been realized by final sale to outside interests. Such locked-up inventory profits are tentatively deducted from the earnings in the profit statements of the Corporation but are carried as a suspended surplus. While the treatment of this item is debatable, it appeared to the Bureau reasonable not to deduct such locked-up profits. Even assuming that a large part of these inventories were to be sold at figures which would fail to realize these provisional profits, on the other hand the Corporation probably would stock up again with low-cost inventories on which there would subsequently be an offsetting profit. It is a fair presumption that the bulk of these locked-up profits will eventually be realized.

The Bureau has also revised the profit statements of the Corporation by readjustment of depreciation charges. As shown above, in discussing the investment, a portion of the amounts provisionally set aside by the subsidiaries of the Corporation for depreciation really were excessive, judged from the standpoint of investment as computed by the Bureau, representing either unnecessary provisions or else amounts which were directly applied to capital additions to the property. The aggregate of these excess provisions during the period from 1901 to 1910 was approximately $38,000,000. This amount has therefore been restored by the Bureau (properly distributed by years) to the profits as shown by the Corporation's reports. (That portion expended in additions to the property has also been included in the investment.) The amounts written off from surplus by the Corporation itself to offset inflation of capitalization have not, of course, been deducted, since these have no bearing whatever upon the true depreciation of the property nor upon the true earning power of the Corporation.

There are one or two other items concerning which there might be some difference of opinion, as, for instance, the amounts set aside each year to provide for the issuance of stock on a profit-sharing basis to employees of the Corporation. Since, however, it might be argued that the amounts thus set aside really were equivalent to additional wages, and since they have been deducted from the gross earnings by the Corporation itself, the Bureau has allowed these deductions to stand.

The net result of the revisions made by the Bureau in the profit statements of the Corporation on account of these various items is

indicated by the following table, which shows the net earnings as reported by the Corporation (these being the earnings before deducting interest on bonds of the United States Steel Corporation itself, and sinking-fund provisions on such bonds, but after allowing for sinking-fund provisions on bonds of subsidiary companies, which are in the main regarded as representing actual depreciation of property), together with the amounts restored or added by the Bureau, and the finally adjusted total:

ACTUAL EARNINGS OF STEEL CORPORATION ON ITS TOTAL INVESTMENT, AS COMPUTED BY BUREAU, 1901-1910.

| Year. | Net earnings, as shown by annual reports. | Adjustments by Corporation in sundry accounts. | Amounts restored to earnings by Bureau. | | | Total adjusted earnings. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Interest on bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations of subsidiary companies. | Locked-up profits in inventories. | Excessive depreciation allowances. | |
| 1901[1] | $75,006,230.89 | ..... | [2]$4,500,000.00 | ([3]) | −$1,765,000.00 | $77,741,230.89 |
| 1902 | 108,534,374.25 | −$1,207,886.84 | 6,113,584.34 | ([3]) | 8,062,272.00 | 121,502,343.75 |
| 1903 | 83,675,786.51 | − 5,427,540.33 | 6,553,861.06 | ([3]) | 9,354,851.00 | 94,156,958.24 |
| 1904 | [4]57,791,196.80 | + [4]13,108.34 | 6,573,146.54 | −$1,254,336.48 | − 631,165.00 | 62,491,950.20 |
| 1905 | 96,432,595.93 | − 99,253.78 | 6,710,214.73 | 6,307,189.83 | 3,480,088.00 | 112,830,834.71 |
| 1906 | 125,966,938.13 | − 90,501.19 | 6,561,478.70 | 2,739,403.74 | 8,216,388.00 | 143,393,707.38 |
| 1907 | 133,244,929.28 | − 681,515.52 | 6,492,195.42 | 9,744,692.51 | 6,616,572.00 | 155,416,873.69 |
| 1908 | 74,882,529.11 | + 394,034.59 | 7,401,205.18 | 426,983.85 | 1,688,543.00 | 84,793,295.73 |
| 1909 | 107,773,099.96 | + 548,445.08 | 7,887,178.18 | 2,617,395.54 | 1,981,460.00 | 120,807,578.76 |
| 1910 | 116,738,157.80 | − 818,182.64 | 7,263,453.66 | 2,751,307.08 | 1,281,348.00 | 127,216,083.90 |
| Total | 980,045,838.66 | − 7,369,292.29 | 66,056,317.81 | 23,332,636.07 | 38,285,357.00 | 1,100,350,857.25 |

[1] Nine months.

[2] Approximated; this amount never computed by the Corporation.

[3] In these years these inventory profits were not deducted by the Corporation and hence need not be restored.

[4] After deducting employees' bonus fund, which in this year was taken out after stating net earnings, but which in other years is deducted before determining the net earnings.

In the following table the yearly earnings as thus computed by the Bureau are compared with the revised investment.

COMPARISON OF INVESTMENT OF STEEL CORPORATION, WITH TOTAL EARNINGS THEREON, AS ADJUSTED BY BUREAU, YEARLY, 1901-1910.

| Year ended Dec. 31— | Total investment in tangible property. | Earnings as adjusted by Bureau. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | Amount. | Per cent. |
| 1901 [1] | $698,869,756 | [2] $77,741,231 | [2] 14.8 |
| 1902 | 763,574,919 | 121,502,844 | 15.9 |
| 1903 | 806,615,979 | 94,156,958 | 11.7 |
| 1904 | 818,288,143 | 62,491,980 | 7.6 |
| 1905 | 874,640,920 | 112,830,835 | 12.9 |
| 1906 | 947,397,894 | 143,393,707 | 15.1 |
| 1907 | 1,078,763,602 | 155,416,873 | 14.4 |
| 1908 | 1,090,425,487 | 84,793,296 | 7.8 |
| 1909 | 1,146,875,993 | 120,807,579 | 10.5 |
| 1910 | 1,186,982,038 | 127,216,084 | 10.7 |
| Total | | 1,100,350,857 | |
| Average | 941,258,472 | [3] 112,856,498 | 12.0 |

[1] Nine months, April to December; investment includes additions during this period.
[2] Indicated rate per annum based on actual earnings for nine months.
[3] Average yearly profits for nine and three-fourths years.

As already stated, the average for the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, is 12 per cent. The average rate for the first four and three-fourths years was 12.5 per cent, as against 11.6 per cent in the five years from 1906 to 1910. Therefore, in so far as any tendency may be noted, it is toward a lower rate of profit in recent years.

The table shows that in the years 1904 and 1908, which were years of rather marked depression in the iron and steel business, the rate of profit of the Steel Corporation fell to 7.6 per cent on the investment in 1904 and 7.8 per cent in 1908, as compared with a maximum profit of over 15 per cent in 1902 and 1906. Prior to the formation of the Steel Corporation and other large consolidations, the iron and steel industry was noted for violent changes in the rate of profit, the industry, indeed, having been aptly termed either "prince or pauper." This table shows that so far as the Steel Corporation is concerned the business, although still subject to marked fluctuations in profits, has, even in the most depressed years of this period, shown a substantial return on the actual investment.

It should be pointed out that an average rate of 12 per cent for a concern of the size of the Steel Corporation, which embraces more than one-half of the entire iron and steel industry of the country, has a very different significance than the same rate in the case of a relatively small concern. While exceptionally efficient or fortunate concerns in the steel business may earn rates in excess of this average, on the other hand a great many of the less efficient companies undoubtedly earn very much smaller rates, while in some instances the business

is conducted at a loss. Therefore, an average rate of 12 per cent for over one-half of the entire steel business of the country is much more significant than the same rate or even a larger rate for a comparatively small concern. It probably means that the return on a considerable proportion of the business of the country, which under more competitive conditions and more scattered ownership would be conducted at a lower rate of profit, has been considerably increased.

It may also be noted that the investment includes a large amount of idle property, particularly unimproved ore reserves, which, of course, tends to reduce the rate. However, the investment in undeveloped iron-ore property as computed by the Bureau is not so great as to very materially affect the rate of profit. Nevertheless it is worth emphasizing that the rate of profit here given includes not only the iron and steel industry proper, but also the iron-ore mining industry. Prior to the era of consolidation the latter, to a large extent, was distinct from the manufacture of iron and steel, and under the scattered ownership of iron-mining properties then prevailing profits generally are understood to have been comparatively low, on the average. Under present conditions in the iron and steel industry, however, the Lake iron-ore industry is one of the most profitable branches of the business. This factor should be considered, therefore, in comparing the profits of the iron industry at the present time with those obtained under the different conditions formerly prevailing.

The rate of earnings on the investment of the Steel Corporation as computed by the Bureau is, of course, considerably larger than the rate of net profit upon the capitalization, as indicated by the annual reports of the Corporation, because the investment as established by the Bureau is very much less than the capitalization. The rate of 12 per cent here given, it should be clearly understood, covers the entire investment in the property, whether represented by capital stock or bonded debt. This rate of earnings on the total true investment understates the rate which accrues to the benefit of the Steel Corporation (or the stockholders as distinguished from the stockholders and bondholders combined) on that part of the true investment which may be considered as represented by the capital stock. That is to say, if that part of the true investment for which bonds were issued were deducted from the total true investment, and a corresponding amount of bond interest at the rates paid by the Corporation were deducted from the earnings, then a comparison of the remainder of the investment with the remainder of the earnings would indicate a considerably higher average profit than 12 per cent. Such a computation, however, can not be made in a definite or satisfactory manner, particularly because the original

COMPARISON OF INVESTMENT OF STEEL CORPORATION, WITH TOTAL EARNINGS THEREON, AS ADJUSTED BY BUREAU, YEARLY, 1901-1910.

| Year ended Dec. 31— | Total investment in tangible property. | Earnings as adjusted by Bureau. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | Amount. | Per cent. |
| 1901 [1] | $698,869,756 | [2] $77,741,231 | [3] 14.8 |
| 1902 | 763,574,919 | 121,502,844 | 15.9 |
| 1903 | 806,615,979 | 94,156,958 | 11.7 |
| 1904 | 818,288,143 | 62,491,950 | 7.6 |
| 1905 | 874,840,920 | 112,830,835 | 12.9 |
| 1906 | 947,397,824 | 143,393,707 | 15.1 |
| 1907 | 1,078,763,602 | 155,416,873 | 14.4 |
| 1908 | 1,090,425,487 | 84,793,296 | 7.8 |
| 1909 | 1,146,875,993 | 120,807,579 | 10.5 |
| 1910 | 1,186,982,038 | 127,216,084 | 10.7 |
| Total | | 1,100,350,857 | |
| Average | 941,258,472 | [3] 112,856,498 | 12.0 |

[1] Nine months, April to December; investment includes additions during this period.
[2] Indicated rate per annum based on actual earnings for nine months.
[3] Average yearly profits for nine and three-fourths years.

As already stated, the average for the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, is 12 per cent. The average rate for the first four and three-fourths years was 12.5 per cent, as against 11.6 per cent in the five years from 1906 to 1910. Therefore, in so far as any tendency may be noted, it is toward a lower rate of profit in recent years.

The table shows that in the years 1904 and 1908, which were years of rather marked depression in the iron and steel business, the rate of profit of the Steel Corporation fell to 7.6 per cent on the investment in 1904 and 7.8 per cent in 1908, as compared with a maximum profit of over 15 per cent in 1902 and 1906. Prior to the formation of the Steel Corporation and other large consolidations, the iron and steel industry was noted for violent changes in the rate of profit, the industry, indeed, having been aptly termed either "prince or pauper." This table shows that so far as the Steel Corporation is concerned the business, although still subject to marked fluctuations in profits, has, even in the most depressed years of this period, shown a substantial return on the actual investment.

It should be pointed out that an average rate of 12 per cent for a concern of the size of the Steel Corporation, which embraces more than one-half of the entire iron and steel industry of the country, has a very different significance than the same rate in the case of a relatively small concern. While exceptionally efficient or fortunate concerns in the steel business may earn rates in excess of this average, on the other hand a great many of the less efficient companies undoubtedly earn very much smaller rates, while in some instances the business

is conducted at a loss. Therefore, an average rate of 12 per cent for over one-half of the entire steel business of the country is much more significant than the same rate or even a larger rate for a comparatively small concern. It probably means that the return on a considerable proportion of the business of the country, which under more competitive conditions and more scattered ownership would be conducted at a lower rate of profit, has been considerably increased.

It may also be noted that the investment includes a large amount of idle property, particularly unimproved ore reserves, which, of course, tends to reduce the rate. However, the investment in undeveloped iron-ore property as computed by the Bureau is not so great as to very materially affect the rate of profit. Nevertheless it is worth emphasizing that the rate of profit here given includes not only the iron and steel industry proper, but also the iron-ore mining industry. Prior to the era of consolidation the latter, to a large extent, was distinct from the manufacture of iron and steel, and under the scattered ownership of iron-mining properties then prevailing profits generally are understood to have been comparatively low, on the average. Under present conditions in the iron and steel industry, however, the Lake iron-ore industry is one of the most profitable branches of the business. This factor should be considered, therefore, in comparing the profits of the iron industry at the present time with those obtained under the different conditions formerly prevailing.

The rate of earnings on the investment of the Steel Corporation as computed by the Bureau is, of course, considerably larger than the rate of net profit upon the capitalization, as indicated by the annual reports of the Corporation, because the investment as established by the Bureau is very much less than the capitalization. The rate of 12 per cent here given, it should be clearly understood, covers the entire investment in the property, whether represented by capital stock or bonded debt. This rate of earnings on the total true investment understates the rate which accrues to the benefit of the Steel Corporation (or the stockholders as distinguished from the stockholders and bondholders combined) on that part of the true investment which may be considered as represented by the capital stock. That is to say, if that part of the true investment for which bonds were issued were deducted from the total true investment, and a corresponding amount of bond interest at the rates paid by the Corporation were deducted from the earnings, then a comparison of the remainder of the investment with the remainder of the earnings would indicate a considerably higher average profit than 12 per cent. Such a computation, however, can not be made in a definite or satisfactory manner, particularly because the original

bond issues of the Corporation did not correspond with the true value of the property for which they were issued. Therefore, to deduct them from the true investment would leave an unduly low remainder for the capital stock and unfairly exaggerate the rate of profit on that part of the true investment which may be considered as contributed by the stockholders.

Hence the Bureau does not attempt to give in definite figures the rate of profit earned by the Steel Corporation on the true investment represented by its capital stock, but merely calls attention to the fact that the rate of profit above shown is not the rate earned on that part of the true investment which may be considered as contributed by the stockholders, but a lower rate earned on the total true investment and accruing to the stockholders and bondholders combined.

## POSITION OF STEEL CORPORATION IN THE INDUSTRY.

The Steel Corporation, despite its great size, is not exempt from competition. Indeed, the evidence on the whole indicates that competition in the industry has steadily been increasing. Notwithstanding the great additions made by the Corporation to its properties from earnings and the acquisition of several important competing concerns, its proportion of the business in nearly every important product except pig iron and steel rails is less than it was in 1901. This is shown by the following table of percentages compiled by the Corporation from its own figures in connection with data gathered by the American Iron and Steel Association:

PROPORTIONS OF OUTPUT OF PRINCIPAL IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS PRODUCED BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND BY INDEPENDENT COMPANIES, RESPECTIVELY, IN 1901 AND 1910.

| Products. | Steel Corporation's percentages. | | Independent companies' percentages. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1901. | 1910. | 1901. | 1910. |
| Pig iron, spiegel, and ferro | 43.2 | 43.4 | 56.8 | 56.6 |
| Steel ingots and castings | 65.7 | 54.3 | 34.3 | 45.7 |
| Rails | 59.8 | 58.9 | 40.2 | 41.1 |
| Structural shapes | 62.2 | [3] 47.0 | 37.8 | [3] 53.0 |
| Plates and sheets of all kinds [1] | 64.6 | [3] 49.7 | 35.4 | [3] 50.3 |
| Black plate produced in tin mills | 79.8 | 52.9 | 20.2 | 47.1 |
| Coated tin-mill products | 73.1 | 61.1 | 26.9 | 38.9 |
| Black and coated sheets produced in sheet mills | 67.3 | 38.9 | 32.7 | 61.1 |
| Wire rods | 77.7 | 67.3 | 22.3 | 32.7 |
| Wire nails | 68.1 | 55.5 | 31.9 | 44.5 |
| Wrought pipe and tubes [2] | 57.2 | 38.2 | 42.8 | 61.8 |
| Seamless tubes [2] | 82.8 | 55.3 | 17.2 | 44.7 |

[1] Includes sheets for tinning, galvanizing, and other coatings.

[2] These percentages are based on capacity and not production. The capacity of independent companies is, moreover, partly estimated.

[3] For 1909; figures for 1910 not available.

The Steel Corporation did not compute its percentage of the ore production of the country. Its proportion of the production of Lake Superior ore, such ore being practically the basis of the steel industry (arrived at by comparing the known production of the Steel Corporation with the total production as estimated by the Geological Survey), fell from 60.6 per cent in 1901 to 51.6 per cent in 1909 (figures for 1910 not being available).

This table shows that whereas the Steel Corporation in 1910 had fully maintained the share of the country's total production of pig iron which it held in 1901, its proportions of the production of nearly all steel products had declined, and in most cases sharply declined. The only important exception was steel rails. The maintenance of its proportion here is chiefly due to the erection of a very large rail mill at the new Gary plant and to the acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, which had a considerable steel rail production.

Taking the production of steel ingots and castings as a basis it will be seen that the Steel Corporation's percentage of the total fell from 65.7 per cent in 1901 to 54.3 per cent in 1910. This figure, perhaps, is the best single criterion by which to judge the change in the Corporation's position in the steel industry from a producing standpoint. It will be seen that the Corporation's proportions of production of black plate, coated tin mill products, and black and coated sheets, fell off to a very marked extent, which indicates that competition has been particularly active in these branches. Its share of the production of wrought pipe and tubes and of seamless tubes likewise fell off very heavily. In wire products the Corporation has maintained its relative position rather better, but even in these there has been a marked recession in the percentages of the business done.

It should be noted that the decline in the production shown by this comparison of the 1901 and 1910 percentages was practically continuous for most products throughout the entire period. However, the actual output of the Corporation has shown a very great increase. For example, the Steel Corporation's production of crude steel ingots, which is typical of its total business, increased from 9,743,918 tons in 1902 (the first full year of operations) to 14,179,369 tons in 1910, an increase of 45.5 per cent.

While, however, these statistics clearly show the existence of active competition in production, it should be clearly pointed out that such competition has not been so evident with respect to prices, where it has been materially modified by the existence of a price policy described as "cooperation." This will be discussed in a later part of the report.

margin basis. Of course, in such extensive acquisitions there is a decided speculative risk, just as in similar efforts to control commodity markets, particularly, the possibility of the discovery of available deposits elsewhere, or new methods of mining which may render what are now nonavailable ores available for present commercial purposes.

The dominating position in the ore industry enjoyed by the Steel Corporation through this great ownership of ore reserves is heightened because of its very marked degree of control of the transportation of ore in the Lake Superior district. The Corporation owns two of the most important ore railroads, the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad and the Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway. The ore rates on these railroads are about 1 cent per ton-mile. Their operating expenses are very low, that of the Duluth, Missabe and Northern in 1910 being below 30 per cent of gross earnings as against an average of 66 per cent for all the railroads of the country. The net earnings of these ore railroads, which are chiefly from the ore traffic, are phenomenal. This has the practical effect of reducing the Steel Corporation's net cost of ore to itself at upper Lake ports and, on the other hand, of increasing that cost to such of its competitors as are dependent upon the Corporation's railroads for transportation.

Hence, not only on account of its great holdings of ore but also on account of these peculiar advantages enjoyed in the transportation of the ore the Steel Corporation occupies an extremely commanding position in the iron and steel industry. Indeed, in so far as the Steel Corporation's position in the entire iron and steel industry is of monopolistic character it is chiefly through its control of ore holdings and the transportation of ore.

# CHAPTER I.

## THE CONSOLIDATION MOVEMENT IN THE STEEL INDUSTRY.

### Section 1. Purpose and scope of the investigation.

The Bureau's investigation of the iron and steel industry has been concerned with questions of organization, capitalization, investment and profits, prices and price control, and costs.

As a result of the era of consolidation which marked the close of the nineties, the greater part of the iron and steel industry of the country was transferred from a large number of actively competing and generally small concerns to a few large companies, more than one-half of the industry, indeed, being finally, in 1901, merged under the control of a single organization, the United States Steel Corporation. Such centralization of this great basic industry of the country necessarily involves considerations of utmost importance to the public welfare. This centralization has an especial significance, because it has resulted in concentrating the ownership of one of the most important natural resources of the country—iron ore.

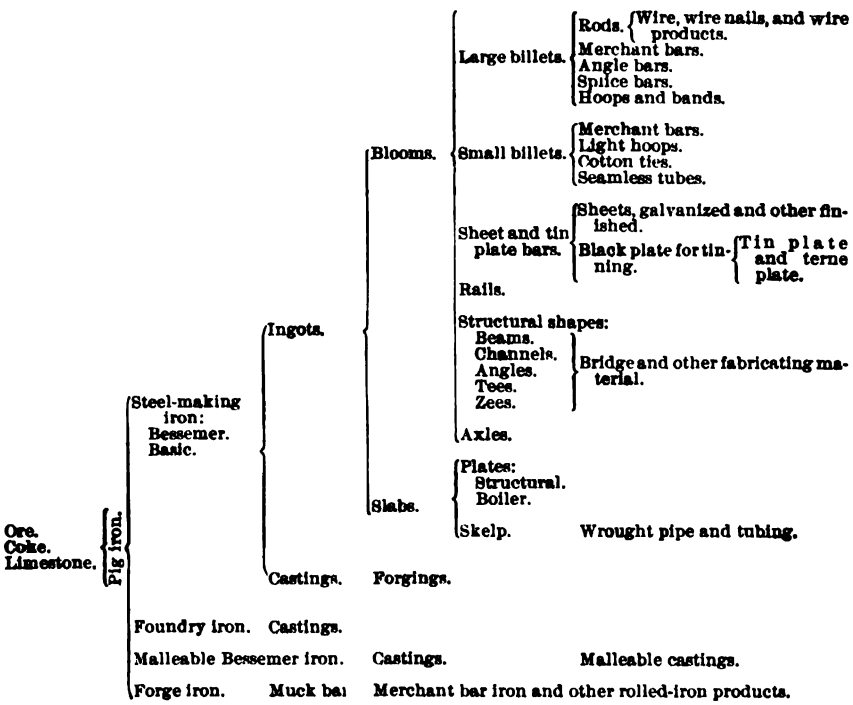
This consolidation of the iron and steel industry was accompanied by a great increase in total capitalization. It may fairly be said that during the period from 1898 to 1901 the industry was recapitalized, and recapitalized on a basis far in excess of the actual investment. It therefore becomes important to determine the relationship between such capitalization and the investment represented thereby, and also to determine the profits earned upon such investment. For the purpose of intelligent analysis a brief review of the consolidation movement, and particularly of the causes which led to that movement, is essential. All these matters are taken up in the present part (Part I) of the report. In a subsequent part there will be taken up a study of prices and price control, with the particular object of determining the conditions under which prices have been established and how far they have been affected by the centralization of ownership just referred to. Another portion of the report will be devoted to a study of costs by principal products, with a view to furnishing a basis for discussing prices and profits of specific products, as distinct from profits as a whole in relation to the total investment.

The investigation has been restricted to concerns engaged in the iron and steel industry in the modern and narrower sense of the

word; that is, the production of pig iron, crude steel (ingots) and semifinished steel (billets, slabs, sheet bars, etc.) and the simpler products which are now ordinarily manufactured at an iron and steel establishment and the rolling mills operated in connection therewith. Moreover, except for pig iron, the inquiry has been concerned with steel rather than with iron, which has largely been displaced by steel. The more important of the simpler steel products are rails, beams, plates, merchant bars, wire rods, tubes, and sheets. In addition, there are certain others in which the manufacturing process is carried somewhat beyond the rolling-mill stage, but usually connected closely with rolling operations, such as drawn wire, wire nails, galvanized sheets, and tin plate.[1]

On the other hand, the investigation has not embraced companies engaged primarily in the manufacture of such steel products as armor-plate, castings, or ordnance, nor the great variety of highly elaborated iron and steel products, such as tools, implements, and machinery; nor has much attention been paid to the foundry branch of the iron industry. Any attempt to include these branches in an investigation of this character would lead to such multiplication of detail as to obscure the primary features of the inquiry.

[1] An idea of the sequence of the stages in the production of the articles under discussion may be obtained from the following diagram:



The investigation has, in the main, been confined to a comparatively few concerns. Naturally, chief attention has been paid to the United States Steel Corporation, as by far the most important factor in the industry. The United States Steel Corporation and half a dozen other leading companies to-day handle substantially 75 per cent of the crude and simpler finished steel production of the country, the United States Steel Corporation alone doing rather more than 50 per cent of the total (its percentage originally was higher; see p. 365). For these large companies—as well as for a number of smaller, but important, concerns—extensive data were obtained by the Bureau respecting capitalization, properties, output, and costs.

## I. PROGRESS OF COMBINATION PRIOR TO 1898.

### Section 2. Occasional instances of consolidation in early nineties.

During the period from 1890 to 1900 there was a practically complete reorganization of corporate interests and relationships in the steel business. This was, of course, especially manifested in the enormous development of consolidation.

In 1890 there were scarcely any consolidations of the modern type in the steel industry. With only a few exceptions there were no concerns with a capitalization exceeding or even approaching $20,000,000. During the middle nineties there was a gradual change toward larger units, both by expansion and by combination; but the depressed conditions of that period were unfavorable to the organization of great corporations, and as late as 1898 the steel industry was characterized by the competition of a large number of independent concerns. The year 1898, however, witnessed a marked advance toward consolidation. This movement progressed with great rapidity in the next few years, until by the middle of 1901 substantially three-fifths of the steel industry of the country was concentrated under a single organization—the United States Steel Corporation—with an issued capitalization, including bonded indebtedness, of over $1,400,000,000.[1]

It would be incorrect to assume that this transformation was entirely the work of three and a half years. Instead, even in the early nineties there were some suggestions of the subsequent marked concentration. Not only were there a number of conspicuously large units at this time, but in some instances these were the direct result of consolidation. Thus, as early as 1889 the Illinois Steel Company had been organized with an annual pig-iron capacity of over 750,000 tons and with an authorized capital stock of $25,000,000, of which approximately $18,000,000 was issued at the time. This company was a consolidation of three previously competing steel concerns (see

[1] Including the bonds of subsidiary companies. (See p. 112.)

p. 120), with plants at Chicago, Joliet, and Milwaukee. Again, in 1892, the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.), a partnership, was organized, with a capital stock of $25,000,000. This was the largest single unit in the industry at that time, its annual pig-iron capacity being approximately 1,200,000 tons. All of its plants were in the Pittsburg district. The company had some features of the modern consolidation, in that it had acquired several important competing steel works. It also had a substantial interest in the H. C. Frick Coke Company, the largest single factor in the coke industry. Since, however, most of the interests comprising it had long been affiliated, the Carnegie company at that time can hardly be regarded as a consolidation in the full modern sense of the term.

The Jones & Laughlin interests, in the Pittsburg district, were another important factor in the industry. In the early nineties these comprised two limited partnerships—Laughlin & Co. (Ltd.), with a capital stock of $900,000, operating the Eliza Furnaces, and Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.), with a capital stock of $4,000,000, operating the American Iron and Steel Works. These interests were at all times a prominent factor in the industry, and they later greatly expanded their operations.

Farther east there was the Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company, organized in 1891, with $3,750,000 capital stock, as a merger of the Lackawanna Iron and Coal Company and the Scranton Steel Company. The former concern had been incorporated in 1853 to operate coal mines and manufacture pig iron at Lebanon, Pa., and had erected a Bessemer steel plant in 1875. The Scranton Steel Company was organized in 1881 as a competitor.

Another large eastern concern at this period was the Pennsylvania Steel Company, organized in 1866, with a plant at Steelton, Pa. (not far from Harrisburg). In 1887 it organized a subsidiary concern—the Maryland Steel Company—and through it built a second plant, at Sparrow Point, Md., near Baltimore. The parent company was involved in difficulties in the depression of the early nineties and was reorganized in 1895 with a capital stock of $6,500,000. Subsequently this was greatly increased. (See p. 96.)

Two other concerns which should be mentioned in this connection are the Colorado Fuel and Iron Company, at that time the only important factor in the industry in the far West, and the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, the leading interest in the South. The Colorado Fuel and Iron Company was organized in 1892 with a capital stock of $13,000,000, as a merger of the Colorado Fuel Company and the Colorado Coal and Iron Company. It was chiefly interested in the operation of coal properties, although the Colorado Coal and Iron Company, one of the constituent concerns, had iron

ore lands and a small steel plant. In the late nineties the company entered the steel business on an extensive scale.

The Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company had its beginning early in the fifties as a coal company. It first entered the iron business in 1881, its name being changed at that time from the Tennessee Coal and Railroad Company to the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company. During the eighties and early nineties the company acquired several important coal and iron concerns. From this time on it has been the leading owner of such property in the southern iron district. The company, while a large producer of pig iron, did not enter the steel business proper until after 1898.

Several other concerns, like the Cambria Iron Company and the Bethlehem Iron Company, both of which were located in Pennsylvania, also were distinguished in the trade at this early date by the extent of their operations.

Most of these larger concerns just named were engaged chiefly in the production of the simpler and heavier forms of steel products, like rails, plates, and beams, or of semifinished steel (billets, slabs, bars, etc.) for the trade. As shown in the next section, many manufacturers of the more elaborated products—such, for instance, as nails, wire, tin plate, and tubes—did not at this early date produce the semifinished steel which they needed, but instead purchased their supplies of this raw material from large steel-making concerns such as those just described.

With respect to these simpler or heavier forms of steel, a comparatively small number of concerns had even in the early nineties assumed a preponderating influence. Thus, the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.), the Illinois Steel Company, the Jones & Laughlin interests, the Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company, the Pennsylvania Steel Company, the Cambria Iron Company, and the Bethlehem Iron Company probably controlled in 1898 not less than 50 per cent of the steel-ingot production of the country. These concerns were, however, distinct entities with respect to ownership, and despite the existence of price agreements, discussed later (see sec. 4), the distinguishing feature of the steel industry during this early period as a whole was active competition.

Outside of the companies engaged in the manufacture of the cruder or heavier forms of steel, there were comparatively few concerns of great magnitude in the industry in the early nineties, and very few consolidations. In the wire and nail trade, it is true, a $4,000,000 merger, the Consolidated Steel and Wire Company, had been organized as early as 1892. Generally speaking, however, the manufacture of such products as nails, tin plate, sheets, and bar iron was distributed among a large number of concerns, many of which

were comparatively small, and competition in these departments of the industry, except as modified by pool and price agreements, was exceedingly active.

In the iron-mining industry substantially similar conditions existed. There were a few large concerns, like the Minnesota Iron Company, organized in 1882 with $10,000,000 authorized capital (later increased to $20,000,000), and the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, organized in 1893, with $30,000,000 capital stock. Each of these concerns owned an important ore railroad. (See pp. 122 and 148.) A few other iron-mining concerns were exceptionally prominent, but as a rule the ownership of iron-ore properties was widely scattered, and in this, as in the manufacturing branch of the industry, competition, rather than concentration, was the distinguishing characteristic, although this competition also was modified by price agreements.

**Section 3. Integration in the early nineties not far advanced.**

Another feature of the steel industry in the early nineties in contrast with conditions to-day was the comparative lack of integration. "Integration" may be defined as the assembling of the different successive branches of the industry, such as the production of iron ore and fuel and the manufacture of pig iron and steel products, under a single control. Each principal department of the industry was, to a considerable extent, although by no means wholly, distinct, so far as ownership was concerned. Thus, the production of ore, broadly speaking, was a business by itself, and comparatively few iron and steel companies had extensive holdings of ore lands. This was especially true of the ore supplies in the Lake region; in the East the ownership of ore lands by steel makers was rather more common. Moreover, a substantial proportion of the country's pig iron was produced by "merchant" furnaces, which sold their product instead of manufacturing it into more finished articles. Even the larger manufacturers of steel bought considerable quantities of pig iron. Again, the production of steel, as pointed out in the preceding section, was in the hands of a comparatively limited number of concerns, and most manufacturers of finished articles purchased their supply of semi-finished steel instead of producing it. For the transportation of their products, either raw or finished, nearly all iron and steel companies were dependent upon railroad and vessel concerns, the ownership of which was entirely separate.

However, even at this early date the tendency toward integration, particularly through the acquisition of reserve supplies of ore and coal, had already taken shape. Naturally it was most marked in those sections where deposits of these raw materials were found in

close proximity. Indeed in some sections of the country the iron and steel industry may be said to be integrated by nature. Thus, several iron and steel concerns in eastern Pennsylvania, where ore deposits were near the anthracite coal regions (anthracite for a long time being extensively used in the production of pig iron), had early made considerable investments in such properties. Similarly, in the Birmingham district in the South, the occurrence in close proximity of vast supplies of these basic raw materials very early led iron makers to adopt a policy of owning such property in connection with their furnaces and other plants.

In the numerous establishments of the Middle West, however, integration with respect to raw materials had made less headway. One reason for this was that many manufacturers in this section were largely dependent upon the Lake region for their supply of ore, while others were at some considerable distance from the coal regions. This physical separation of supplies of raw materials was naturally more or less accompanied by separation with respect to ownership. A further reason probably was that at this early date some steel manufacturers were not in a position to provide the additional capital necessary to carry extensive reserve supplies of ore and coal, although, with respect to ore, owing to the very general employment of the lease system in the Lake region (see p. 229), this was a secondary consideration. Furthermore, the fact that the ownership of the great ore and coal deposits of the country was at this early date scattered among a large number of interests who were in active competition made it practicable for iron and steel makers to rely upon the open market for their supplies of these primary materials.

Nevertheless, even in the Middle West considerable progress had been made by iron and steel makers toward the control of supplies of ore and fuel. Thus, the Illinois Steel Company in the early nineties had acquired a considerable acreage of coking coal lands in Pennsylvania, and it also had secured some iron ore lands in the Lake Superior region. Moreover, the ownership of the Minnesota Iron Company, which controlled extensive ore deposits in the Lake region, as well as a railroad and a fleet of Lake ore vessels, was partly in the hands of Illinois Steel Company capitalists. The latter company had, therefore, made decided progress in the direction of integration.

Another instance of integration was furnished by the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.). Through the H. C. Frick Coke Company, an allied concern, the Carnegie company had secured enormous reserves of coking coal. In the scale of its manufacturing operations, this company had made remarkable progress, and probably led all its rivals in this respect.

The Carnegie company, however, had not carried the policy of integration far with respect to the ownership of ore lands; instead, in the early nineties the company depended almost wholly for its supply of ore upon purchases in the open market, or upon short-time contracts with ore producers. In 1892 the first step in the direction of providing itself with a future supply of ore was taken in the acquisition of a half interest (which was later increased) in the Oliver Iron Mining Company, which at that time held leases of several important mines on the Mesabi Range. The annual supply of ore covered by this arrangement, however, was small in comparison with the Carnegie company's total requirements. Moreover, at this time Mr. Carnegie is said to have been decidedly opposed to the ownership of ore mines, and instead he preferred to let others assume the heavy speculative risks which then attended iron-mining enterprises. About 1896 the company completely reversed its policy in this respect. This change of policy, which is considered later (see p. 76), undoubtedly had considerable effect in directing the later course of events in the iron and steel industry as a whole.

While important steps toward making themselves independent with respect to supplies of raw materials, as well as toward concentration of manufacturing operations, had thus been taken in the early nineties by some of the leading steel companies, nevertheless a fair statement of the general situation in the steel industry at that time would be that this policy was confined to a comparatively few of the larger concerns, and that in the main it had not been carried far even by these.

**Section 4. Early pools and price agreements in the steel industry.**

It is clear from what has just been said that competition was the keynote of the iron and steel industry in the early nineties. However, the spirit of combination was by no means wholly absent. The mere fact that at this early date important consolidations had been organized in several other industries, notably in the case of oil, white lead, sugar, tobacco, and leather, shows that there was a general tendency in that direction. As a matter of fact, efforts toward concentration in the steel industry had been very numerous. As a rule, however, they had taken a less substantial form than the "trusts" which had been organized in some other industries, or the corporate consolidations of the present day. A common method of combination in the iron and steel industry at that period was a loose association, under which the individual concerns retained their identity and to a large extent their independence; certainly complete independence in ownership. Such unions, which assumed a great variety of form in detail, may roughly be grouped under two general types—the "pool" and the "gentlemen's agreement." They had been em-

ployed repeatedly in the iron and steel industry. Many of these combinations were short lived and ineffective. This was especially true of the gentlemen's agreement, which, as the name implies, was little more than an informal arrangement on the part of the members to abide by certain promises. The pool was a more formal and, in some instances, a much more effective organization.

Four typical pools in this early period were (1) the steel-rail pool, (2) the wire-nail pool, (3) the billet pool, and (4) the ore pool. These four pools are briefly described in the following pages. It should be understood that there were many other organizations of a similar character, and that these are discussed simply to illustrate different forms of such combinations. Such agreements will be referred to more extensively in a later part of the report.

THE STEEL-RAIL POOL.—By far the most important pool organization in the steel industry at this time was that in steel rails. This pool was formed on August 2, 1887, and, while it was dissolved in 1893, it was speedily renewed and continued in existence until the early part of 1897.[1] The general nature of this pool may perhaps best be indicated by reproducing the following copy of the memorandum of agreement:[2]

*Memorandum of agreement, entered into August 2, 1887, by and between the North Chicago Rolling Mill Company, the Cambria Iron Company, the Pennsylvania Steel Company, the Union Steel Company, the Lackawanna Iron & Coal Company, the Joliet Steel Company, the Western Steel Company, the Cleveland Rolling Mill Company, Carnegie Brothers & Co., Limited; Carnegie, Phipps & Co., Limited; the Bethlehem Iron Company, the Scranton Steel Company, the Troy Steel & Iron Company, the Worcester Steel Works and the Springfield Iron Company.*

We, the before-named companies and corporations, manufacturers of steel rails, hereby mutually agree one with the other, that we will restrict our sales and the product of steel rails of 50 pounds to the yard and upward, applying to orders taken by us and to be delivered by us or from our respective works during the year 1888, as hereinafter allotted and limited; and we respectively bind ourselves not to sell in excess of our current allotments, without first obtaining the consent of the Board of Control thereto—that is to say:

It is agreed, there shall now be made an allotment of 800,000 tons of rails, which shall be divided and apportioned to and among the several parties hereto to be sold by them during the year 1888, upon the following basis of percentages, to wit: North Chicago Rolling Mill Company, $12\frac{1}{2}$ per cent; Pennsylvania Steel Company, $9\frac{3}{10}$ per cent; Bethlehem Iron Company, 9 per cent; Carnegie Bros. & Co., Limited, and Carnegie, Phipps & Co., Limited (jointly), $13\frac{5}{10}$ per cent; Joliet Steel

[1] Somewhat later it was revived. [2] From Iron Age, November 16, 1893.

Company, 8 per cent; Lackawanna Iron & Coal Company, 8 per cent; Cambria Iron Company, 8 per cent; Scranton Steel Company, 8 per cent; the Union Steel Company, 8 per cent; Cleveland Rolling Mill Company, $4\frac{8}{10}$ per cent; Troy Steel & Iron Company, $4\frac{5}{10}$ per cent; Western Steel Company, $4\frac{5}{10}$ per cent; Worcester Steel Works, $1\frac{4}{10}$ per cent.

And in addition to the said allotment of 800,000 tons of rails above allotted, an additional allotment of 250,000 tons is hereby made and allotted to the Board of Control, to be reallotted and reapportioned by it, as and to whom it may deem equitable, in the adjustment of any differences that may arise. It being also further agreed that all subsequent allotments of rails hereafter made, to be sold under this agreement during the year 1888, shall also be divided and apportioned to the several parties hereto in the same ratio of percentages as said apportionment of 800,000 tons is herein divided and apportioned.

It is further agreed, that the Board of Control shall, from time to time, make such further allotments as shall be necessary to at all times keep the unsold allotments at least 200,000 tons in excess of the total current sales, as shown by the monthly reports of sales. This is to be in addition to the then unappropriated part of the 250,000 tons hereinbefore allotted to the Board of Control to adjust differences.

It is further agreed, on the first day of April, July and October, the Board of Control are authorized and directed to cancel such part of the unmade allotments of the respective parties hereto as they the said Board of Control shall determine such party unable to make in due time, and all allotments so canceled the Board of Control shall have the right to reallot to any of the other parties hereto; it being understood that all such cancellations shall apply only to allotments standing to the credit of the respective parties hereto on the dates above named, but no reallotment as aforesaid shall be made by the Board of Control to any of the parties hereto for the purpose of enabling them, or any of them, to make and sell rails from foreign made blooms.

It is further agreed, that all transfers of parts of allotments from one party to another shall be made by the Board of Control.

It is further agreed, that there shall be a Board of Control, consisting of three members, namely, Orrin W. Potter, Luther S. Bent and W. W. Thurston, who shall have power to employ a paid secretary and treasurer.

It is further agreed, that the Board of Control, upon the written consent of 75 per cent of the percentages as hereinbefore named, shall increase the allotments for the year 1888, and such increase shall be allotted to the parties hereto as hereinbefore provided.

It is further agreed, that each party whose name is hereunto annexed, shall and will make monthly returns to the Board of Control of all contracts for delivery of rails of 50 pounds to the yard and upward during the year 1888, and also of all shipments of such rails made by them during said year; a copy of such return shall be furnished to each party hereto.

It is further agreed, that all the parties hereto shall and will, on or before January 15, 1888, make a written return to the Board of Control of all rails of 50 pounds to the yard and upward (designating the weight) which they respectively had on hand January 1, 1888, stating whether the same are sold, and if sold, on what order they apply.

It is further agreed, that the Board of Control shall have the right whenever they deem it expedient to convene a meeting of the parties hereto, and they shall give at least ten days' previous notice of all meetings, and any business transacted at such meetings, and receiving 75 per cent of the votes present thereat, either in person or by proxy, shall be binding on all the parties hereto, excepting as to a change in percentages as aforesaid.

The Board of Control shall be required to call a meeting of the parties hereto when requested so to do in writing, signed by any three of the contracting parties, but such request and such notice shall state the object for which such meeting is called.

It shall be the duty of the Board of Control to have a proper record kept of all the returns made to it, with power from time to time to change the form of return as they may deem expedient.

The Board of Control shall have authority to levy an assessment, pro rata to the allotted tonnage, to defray the actual expenses made necessary to carry out this agreement.

It is further agreed, that we will, respectively, immediately make return to the Board of Control of all rails of 50 pounds to the yard and upward which we are now under contract to deliver during the year 1888, said return to state to whom such rails are sold and when they are to be delivered.

North Chicago Rolling Mill Company, by O. W. Potter, president; Cambria Iron Company, by E. Y. Townsend, president; Pennsylvania Steel Company, by Luther S. Bent, vice-president; The Union Steel Company, by H. A. Gray, secretary and treasurer; Lackawanna Iron & Coal Company, by B. G. Clarke, vice-president; Joliet Steel Company, by W. R. Stirling, treasurer; Western Steel Company, by A. M. Wilcox, president; Cleveland Rolling Mill Company, by Wm. Chisholm, president; Carnegie Bros., Limited, by D. A. Stewart, V. C.; Carnegie, Phipps & Co., Limited, by John Walker, chairman; The Bethlehem Iron Company, by Wm. W. Thurston, vice-president; The Scranton Steel Company, by W. W. Scranton, president; Troy Steel & Iron Company, Selden E. Marvin, secretary; Worcester Steel Works, by Samuel D. Nye, manager; The Springfield Iron Company, by Charles Ridgely, president.

This agreement, it will be seen, was designed to provide a very effective control of the production of steel rails by members of the pool, who together manufactured at that time more than 90 per cent of the country's output.

The distinguishing characteristics of the rail pool were a fairly compact organization and the inclusion of nearly all rail manu-

facturers, while the rather extensive plant necessary for the production of rails tended to discourage new competition. The bulk of railroad purchases of steel rails, moreover, are usually made once a year. These conditions favored the maintenance of pool prices and probably explain the stability of this pool as compared with others in the iron and steel industry at this period.

However, the rail pool was by no means completely successful. Despite its fairly compact organization, it collapsed in the latter part of 1893 as a result of disagreements over the allotment of tonnage, aggravated by the commercial depression of that year. In 1894, after numerous conferences, it was reorganized, but the slack demand of 1896 resulted in new infractions of the agreement, as a result of which the pool collapsed in February, 1897. This second disruption of the pool was followed by a brief but exceedingly bitter price war, during which sales of steel rails were made freely at prices ranging from $20 to $15 per ton. The nominal pool price of rails had for some time been $28.

THE NAIL POOL.—Next to the steel-rail pool, perhaps the most remarkable pool in the steel industry at this early period was the so-called wire-nail pool. This included manufacturers of cut nails as well; in fact, the official title was "The Association of Wire and Cut Nail Manufacturers." The formal organization of the pool, which had been preceded by temporary price agreements, was completed in the early part of 1895.[1]

The nail pool differed from the steel-rail pool, first, in that its membership was decidedly larger, and, second, in that the investment needed to engage in the business was comparatively small. It is claimed that an investment of $10,000 in nail machines was sufficient to permit the manufacture of nails on a practicable, although of course limited, scale. This organization was, therefore, at all times especially vulnerable to competition.

The general nature of this pool is well indicated by the following excerpt from an article in the Iron Age of December 3, 1896, shortly after its dissolution:

> The aim of the association was to control the market, both in the matter of production and prices. The determination of the percentages of the different manufacturers was obviously a matter of some delicacy, but the quota of each was satisfactorily determined on a three-fold basis—(1) actual sales in a given period of three months; (2) actual production of one of these months; (3) the capacity of the mill as shown in the number of machines. The average of these three elements determined the participation percentage of the different manufacturers. The association also regulated the amount of nails to be offered for sale each month and the price at which they should be sold.

[1] See also page 75.

The manufacturers in Canada were also negotiated with and a perfect understanding reached. Efforts were also made to keep European makers out of this market, but without much success. Not much difficulty was experienced in making it hard for outside manufacturers to obtain wire-nail machines, but this involved a considerable outlay on the part of the association. It was also found necessary after a while to have inspectors at all the factories to see that no irregularities were permitted, and this, together with the administration of the affairs of the association, entailed a heavy expense, to meet which a large proportion—latterly more than half—of the price paid by the merchant for nails was turned over by the manufacturers into the treasury of the association. A fund was thus created for the carrying on of the association, for payment of rebate to jobbers, for subsidies to outside makers, etc.

Another essential feature of the association's working was the control of the jobbers, who were * * * prohibited from purchasing nails made by outside manufacturers and from selling below the association prices. This involved the establishment of an elaborate system of prices, perhaps more detailed and comprehensive than was ever before attempted in the hardware line.

Immediately after its organization the pool advanced the prices of nails to an exorbitant figure. The "base" price was raised from $1.20 per keg in June, 1895, to $2.55 by May, 1896, or in less than twelve months. The real advance, however, was considerably greater than these figures indicate, owing to certain changes made in the methods of quoting nail prices. Thus, while the old base price applied to certain sizes of nails, no sizes were sold at the new base quotation, but instead large "differentials" were added for even the cheapest grades of nails. This feature of the nail "card," as it was called, was a source of acute irritation to customers of the pool.

The pool had a comparatively brief existence. About the first of December, 1896, or some eighteen months after its organization, it suddenly collapsed. Its failure was directly attributed at the time to the great increase in competition which resulted from its policy of exacting high prices. Such competition, as already pointed out, was facilitated by the fact that only a very moderate investment was necessary to enter the business on a commercial scale.

THE STEEL-BILLET POOL.—This pool was formed in April, 1896, under the name of "The Bessemer Steel Association of the United States." The agreement, which was along the same lines as that of the steel-rail pool, provided for a definite allotment of tonnage among the members, the maintenance of prices, the payment of penalties for exceeding the tonnage allotments, and compensation, on the other hand, to those members who did not make the maximum production to which they were entitled.

The billet pool had a stormy existence from the start. This was due partly to the fact that it failed to include several important

manufacturers of billets, but more particularly to internal dissensions. An especial source of weakness was that while some of its members made nothing but the cruder steel products, such as billets, slabs, etc., and were therefore dependent upon the outside market, several of the larger concerns in the pool had their own finishing mills, which thus afforded them an outlet for a large quantity of their semifinished steel. The agreement as originally drawn up did not cover billets thus used by pool members themselves in the manufacture of finished products. As a result, such concerns took advantage of the situation by entering into heavy sales of finished material, and at prices so low that outside finishing mills were unable to compete and at the same time pay the pool price of billets. Consequently there was a heavy reduction in the trade demand for billets, and those members of the pool who were dependent upon this outside demand naturally became intensely dissatisfied. As a result of these conditions, the pool was apparently on the point of disruption during the summer and fall of 1896. In November the arrangement was amended by including in the tonnage allotment steel used by pool members in the manufacture of finished material as well as that sold in the cruder forms. This change, however, had hardly been accomplished when fresh difficulties arose over alleged bad faith of some of the members. In the first week of December, 1896, one member of the pool, the Bellaire Steel Company, formally announced its withdrawal. This action was promptly followed by the collapse of this pool.

THE ORE POOL.—This pool, which was called the Bessemer Ore Association, embraced the leading ore-producing interests in the Lake Superior region. The keen competition which ordinarily exists in a mining business where ownership of ore properties is scattered was intensified by the commercial panic of 1893, and profits, for many mining concerns, had practically disappeared. The pool agreement contemplated a rigid control of the business. Aside from fixing prices for ores, it also undertook to make a definite allotment of production, both as to mining ranges or districts and also as to the individual mining companies included in its membership.

Owing to important changes in the ore industry in 1896, some of which are noted later, the ore pool was threatened with disruption, and in the spring of 1897 it seemed almost certain that no agreement would be made for the coming season's business. An arrangement was nevertheless entered into by some of the leading producers, but on a very much lower basis as to price. Thus, whereas the standard price for Gogebic ores in 1896 had been $4 a ton, the basis in the 1897 agreement was about $2.75.[1]

OTHER POOLS.—Among other similar agreements in the steel industry in the middle nineties was that in structural steel, which un-

[1] See page 77.

dertook, in addition to the maintenance of prices, an allotment of tonnage; another important combination was the cast-iron-pipe pool, which was eventually declared illegal by the Supreme Court of the United States.[1]

GENTLEMEN'S AGREEMENTS.—These organizations were so numerous as to forbid specific description. It is safe to say that hardly any branch of the iron and steel industry was entirely free from such efforts to secure control of prices. The gentlemen's agreement proper was distinguished from the pool in that no formal organization for regulating output or prices existed, the efficacy of the agreement simply depending upon the faithfulness of the members in maintaining informal pledges. Such gentlemen's agreements contained no provision for forfeits in case of infraction, or for the acquisition or subsidizing of outside plants to prevent competition.

**Section 5. Weakness of pool agreements a contributory cause of the organization of corporate consolidations.**

Notwithstanding the various attempts at combination by means of pools and other agreements, such as those described in the preceding section, the statement holds true that competition was the dominating feature of the iron and steel industry in the early and middle nineties. This is, indeed, really indicated by the great difficulty experienced in maintaining pool agreements, which of course had no legal sanction. With the exception of the steel-rail pool, most of these organizations had a precarious existence, the agreements being subject to frequent violation. In the latter part of 1896, and the early part of 1897 in particular, there was a rather general abandonment of such combinations. Thus, the collapse of the wire-nail and billet pools was soon followed by the disruption of the steel-rail pool itself; a number of other similar agreements were also abandoned, at least temporarily, about this time. (In many instances similar agreements were again entered into at a later date. This matter will be dealt with in a later part of the report.)

These experiments at combination, however, undoubtedly tended to hasten the progress of the consolidation movement proper. The success, even though brief, of some of these pool organizations in securing large profits for their members had illustrated the advantages of concerted action. At the same time the low prices which followed the disruption of these associations, coming as they did after several years of acute depression in the industry, had a very discouraging effect, and manufacturers were ready to listen to almost any plans which promised increased profits. The failure of these pool agreements was, therefore, promptly followed by schemes for still more comprehensive and more permanent organizations. Thus, on the col-

[1]Addyston Pipe and Steel Company v. United States, 175 U. S., 211.

lapse of the wire-nail pool, several of the leading makers of wire nails, together with promoters, planned an absolute consolidation of the principal wire-nail interests of the country into a $75,000,000 corporation. This project fell through just as it appeared to be on the eve of consummation. However, about three weeks later a partial consolidation of wire interests was effected, and in January, 1899, practically the entire industry was concentrated in the hands of a single company. (See p. 129.) Similar consolidation schemes were taken up in various other departments of the steel industry. While these were not completed at once, the consolidation movement acquired a distinct impetus in 1897.

This new tendency of combination efforts was clearly recognized at the time, as may be seen from the following excerpt from a review by the Pittsburg correspondent of the Iron Age, published in the issue of that periodical for December 30, 1897:

> In writing under this head last year we said that there seemed to be only one way to successfully carry on business, and that was on the principle of "the survival of the fittest." Events of 1897 have confirmed this statement. The rail, beam, nut and bolt, and other pools have been dissolved, and the business goes to those concerns best equipped to take it. The rail pool was undoubtedly the most successful ever formed and made immense sums of money for the concerns composing it. In time, however, it became impossible to hold it together. Competition had sprung up and the subsidies demanded by outside concerns were so large that to pay them was becoming a burden.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> The collapse of these pools showed very conclusively that pools, even where there were penalties involved, were not always successful, and another method of controlling certain lines of manufacture is being tried. This is by outright purchase and is now under way in the rod and wire trades. * * * Another deal which has been on the carpet for some time is an amalgamation of the bridge-building interests.

**Section 6. Consolidation movement hastened by change in policy of Carnegie Steel Company toward ore supplies.**

A specific influence which hastened outright consolidation in the steel industry was a radical change on the part of the Carnegie interests in their attitude toward ownership of ore reserves. The comparative indifference of the Carnegie concern in the early nineties to the control of ore properties was abandoned in the latter part of 1896, when the company executed a contract with the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines (owned chiefly by Rockefeller interests; see p. 147), providing for the lease, for a period of fifty years, of ore properties capable of furnishing a large annual tonnage, at a royalty of 25 cents per ton. An important feature of the contract was that the transportation of this ore was to be over the Duluth, Missabe and

Northern Railway (the stock of which was held by the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines), and down the Lakes in the vessels of the Bessemer Steamship Company, which was also a Rockefeller concern. Indeed, the contract appears to have been entered into by the Rockefeller interests mainly because of the assurance of a liberal tonnage for their rail and steamship properties thus afforded.

The circumstances which brought about this important deal are not definitely known. On the one hand, it was reported that the Carnegie interests had threatened to secure their ore supplies elsewhere unless the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines agreed to this arrangement. On the other hand, there had been rumors that the Rockefeller interests were about to engage in the manufacture of steel.

The announcement of this arrangement practically demoralized the ore industry for the time being. Prices of iron-mining stocks dropped sharply. In this connection it may be noted that Henry W. Oliver, in a letter to H. C. Frick, chairman of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.), under date of July 27, 1897, said:[1]

> I desire to impress upon you the fact, that if it had not been for our Rockefeller-Mesabi deal of last year, with the consequent demoralization in the trade caused by the publication thereof, it would not have been possible for us to now secure the other Range properties I propose to acquire, either by lease or for any reasonable price. We simply knocked the price of ore from $4 down to, say, $2.50 per ton. Now let us take advantage of our action before a season of good times gives the ore producers strength and opportunity to get together by combination.

In the steel industry the news of this transaction was very generally accepted as a depressing influence and as equivalent to a declaration on the part of the Carnegie interests that they proposed to put themselves in an impregnable position by effecting every possible economy in manufacture. The Chicago correspondent of the Iron Age referred to the transaction as "another decidedly depressing influence which is taken as portending much lower prices in the future."

The Carnegie interests were not slow to take advantage of this situation, and they followed up this deal by the lease of a large number of other mining properties in the Lake region, until, a few years later, they controlled an extensive reserve tonnage. The great bulk of these acquisitions was through lease and not by purchase in fee, so that only a comparatively small amount of capital was required for this purpose. (See p. 216.)

These leases of iron-mining properties by the Carnegie concern created a profound impression upon the trade. Statements were repeatedly made that the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) proposed

[1] "The Inside History of the Carnegie Steel Company," by J. H. Bridge. Mr. Oliver, who was closely allied with the Carnegie interests, was at that time urging the purchase by them of several important iron mines.

to make itself the dominating factor in the industry.[1] These acquisitions of ore property by the Carnegie interests were generally taken by other large steel manufacturers as a warning to strengthen their own positions with respect to reserves of ore and coal. Predictions were made by trade authorities at the time that the Carnegie purchases would be followed by a similar expansion or merger on the part of some of the rivals of that concern. These predictions proved to be well founded. Thus, in the summer of 1898, or within about eighteen months after the Carnegie-Rockefeller deal became generally known, the Illinois Steel Company and the Minnesota Iron Company were formally consolidated, together with some other properties, into the Federal Steel Company. (See p. 117.) As already stated, the ownership of the Illinois and Minnesota concerns had for some time been in part in the same hands, but the formal merger of these properties appears to have been hastened by the aggressive policy of the Carnegie interests. About the same time, moreover, several other consolidations in the steel trade were seriously considered and, although these projects were not then consummated, they well illustrate a tendency which rapidly became general in the industry.

It is not intended to say that this change in the policy of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) was a principal cause of consolidation in the steel industry. Instead, the new policy of that concern was as much a result of broad changes in underlying trade conditions as a cause of such changes. This new departure on the part of the Carnegie concern, however, unquestionably did tend to focus the attention of the industry as a whole upon the growing tendency toward concentration and integration, and thus gave that tendency a still further impetus. A special reason for this was the practical consideration that these acquisitions of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) gave it many strategic advantages which tended to force a similar policy upon its rivals in mere self-protection.

## II. CONSOLIDATION MOVEMENT, 1898–1900.

### Section 7. Phenomenal progress of consolidation in all industries in these years.

The rather general failure of pool agreements and the growing tendency toward integration both favored the progress of outright

[1] The Engineering and Mining Journal, in its issue of January 2, 1897, in reviewing the iron and steel market for 1896, said:

> The situation in the steel market is now practically that the Carnegie company controls its own supply of ore; controls at a fixed rate all the Lake transportation which it needs; has well advanced toward completion a railroad line of its own from the nearest Lake port to its Pittsburg mills, on which the cost of transportation will be reduced to a minimum, and finally, through its auxiliary, the H. C. Frick Company, controls the greater part of the output of the Connellsville coke region. With its enormous plant, to which all the latest improvements and economies have been added, and with its raw materials practically furnished at bare cost, this company is not only in a position to make steel cheaper than any other producer; it is so situated as to be absolutely in control of the market, and make the prices of steel what it will. We have had pools and combinations without number in the iron market in this country, but never before a position like this, in which a single company could absolutely dominate the trade, and make any combination which can be formed simply the register of its own wishes. The situation is not altogether a comfortable one, and many are looking anxiously for the result.

consolidation in the steel industry. In the late nineties this movement assumed phenomenal proportions. It was not, however, confined to the iron and steel industry, but was characteristic of practically all the leading industries of the country at that time. The proportions of this consolidation "craze," as it is sometimes termed, may be appreciated when it is stated that the authorized capitalization of industrial consolidations, exclusive of consolidations of steam railways, street railways, gas, electric lighting, and similar public-utility concerns, exceeded for the single year 1899 a total of $2,000,000,000.[1] This enormous figure, however, really gives only an inadequate idea of the extent of consolidation in that year, since other similar projects, representing in the aggregate a capitalization of over $1,000,000,000, were seriously undertaken, but finally abandoned or deferred, largely owing to unfavorable developments in the stock and money markets, which in turn were chiefly attributable to the enormous congestion of securities created in that year.

**Section 8. Extent of consolidation in the iron and steel industry in these years.**

The extent of consolidation in the iron and steel industry in the three years 1898–1900 was such as to transfer to less than a dozen concerns more than one-half of the steel-making capacity of the country, so far as primary products are concerned. Three important concerns—the Federal Steel Company (see p. 87), the Carnegie Company of New Jersey (a reorganization of the former Carnegie and Frick interests), and the National Steel Company (a merger of several crude steel manufacturers competing with the Carnegie and Federal concerns, chiefly in Ohio)—together secured probably not less than 45 per cent of the steel-ingot production of the country. Over 90 per cent of the wire and wire-nail business was transferred to a single concern, the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey.[2] A large percentage of the production of welded tubes and bridge fabrication was acquired by the National Tube Company and the American Bridge Company, respectively, while the American Tin Plate Company secured a practically complete monopoly of its branch of the industry. The greater part of the sheet-steel business was similarly transferred to a single organization, the American Sheet Steel Company, while a smaller combination, the American Steel Hoop Company, merged the leading makers of steel hoops and cotton ties. Mention may also be made of the Shelby Steel Tube Company, a consolidation of practically all manufacturers of seamless tubing. Besides these consolidations which, as shown later, were

[1] Journal of Commerce and Commercial Bulletin of December 30, 1899.

[2] This concern, as pointed out on page 91, was preceded by a smaller, but important, consolidation, the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois.

acquired by the United States Steel Corporation, several others were formed in the iron and steel industry at this time.

Some idea of the extent of the consolidation movement in that industry, as well as the enormous issue of securities which accompanied it, is afforded by the following table, which gives the leading iron and steel consolidations and their stock and bond issues. For convenience, the concerns given in the table are segregated into those which were later merged into the United States Steel Corporation and those which were not. The authorized instead of the issued capitalization is given. In most cases practically the entire amounts of stock authorized were actually issued. A conspicuous exception occurred in the case of the Federal Steel Company, which issued only about one-half of its $200,000,000 stock. About $4,500,000 of each class of the stock of the American Bridge Company was unissued, and several millions in the case of the American Tin Plate Company, the American Sheet Steel Company, the Republic Iron and Steel Company, the United States Cast Iron Pipe and Foundry Company, and a few others. The exact amounts of stock issued by most of these concerns appear elsewhere in the report.

TABLE 1.—LEADING CONSOLIDATIONS IN THE IRON AND STEEL INDUSTRY, 1898-1900.

*A. Consolidations later merged into the United States Steel Corporation.* [1]

| Name and year of organization. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1898. | | | |
| American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois [2] | $12,000,000 | $12,000,000 | ..... |
| Federal Steel Company | 100,000,000 | 100,000,000 | [3] $30,217,179 |
| American Tin Plate Company | 20,000,000 | 30,000,000 | [3] 273,000 |
| 1899. | | | |
| American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey | 40,000,000 | 50,000,000 | [3] 130,656 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 14,000,000 | 19,000,000 | ..... |
| National Steel Company | 27,000,000 | 32,000,000 | [3] [4] 2,561,000 |
| National Tube Company | 40,000,000 | 40,000,000 | ..... |
| 1900. | | | |
| American Bridge Company | 35,000,000 | 35,000,000 | [3] 156,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Company | 26,000,000 | 26,000,000 | [3] 2,000,000 |
| Carnegie Company of New Jersey [5] | ..... | 160,000,000 | [6] 185,081,813 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company | 6,000,000 | 9,000,000 | ..... |
| Total | 320,000,000 | 513,000,000 | 220,419,648 |

[1] As noted in the text, in most cases practically all of the authorized securities were actually issued. The most conspicuous exceptions in this list were the Federal Steel Company, which issued rather less than $100,000,000 of stock; the American Bridge Company, which issued originally about $30,500,000 of each class; and the American Tin Plate Company, which retained in its treasury about $2,000,000 preferred and $2,000,000 common stock.

[2] This Illinois company was in 1899 merged into the New Jersey concern of the same name.

[3] Underlying bonds.

[4] Does not include $6,418,700 indebtedness incurred shortly after the organization of the company.

[5] This company was a consolidation of interests, most of which were previously affiliated and not competing.

[6] Including, in addition to the $160,000,000 bond issue of the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, $25,081,813 underlying indebtedness, this including purchase-money obligations, and not merely bonds.

TABLE 1.—LEADING CONSOLIDATIONS IN THE IRON AND STEEL INDUSTRY, 1898-1900—Continued.

*B. Consolidations not subsequently merged into the United States Steel Corporation.*[1]

| Name and year of organization. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1899. | | | |
| American Car and Foundry Company | $30,000,000 | $30,000,000 | ..... |
| American Iron and Steel Manufacturing Company [2] | 3,000,000 | 17,000,000 | ..... |
| Empire Steel and Iron Company [2] | 5,000,000 | 5,000,000 | ..... |
| National Enameling and Stamping Company | 10,000,000 | 20,000,000 | [3] $600,000 |
| Pressed Steel Car Company | 12,500,000 | 12,500,000 | ..... |
| Republic Iron and Steel Company | 25,000,000 | 30,000,000 | ..... |
| Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company | 10,000,000 | 10,000,000 | [3] 3,835,000 |
| United States Cast-Iron Pipe and Foundry Company | 15,000,000 | 15,000,000 | ..... |
| Virginia Iron, Coal and Coke Company | ..... | 10,000,000 | 10,000,000 |
| 1900. | | | |
| Crucible Steel Company of America | 25,000,000 | 25,000,000 | ..... |
| Total | 135,500,000 | 174,500,000 | 14,435,000 |

[1] Several of the concerns in this group had not issued the full amount of their capitalization. The most conspicuous instances were the National Enameling and Stamping Company, which had issued about $21,700,000 of its stock; the Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company, the issued stock of which was $14,200,000; and the Republic Iron and Steel Company, which retained in its treasury about $7,500,000 of its stock.

[2] The capitalization of these concerns was later reduced.

[3] Underlying bonds.

The companies here given are chiefly those producing crude steel and the less highly finished forms of iron and steel products, such as rails, beams, bars, nails, tin plate, sheets, and pipe. The table does not include a large number of consolidations in the machinery trade or similar branches of the industry—such, for example, as the American Bicycle Company, with $30,000,000 capital; the Otis Elevator Company, with $11,000,000 capital; the International Steam Pump Company, with $27,500,000 capital; the American Radiator Company, with $10,000,000; the United Shoe Machinery Company, with $25,000,000; not to mention many others of almost equal size.[1]

A discussion of the enormous overvaluation involved in these figures of capitalization is reserved for the later chapters. It is sufficient to point out here that the issues of securities greatly exceeded the value of the assets acquired. This is indeed shown by the mere statement that a very common practice in the organization of these concerns was to issue preferred stock up to the full appraised value of all the assets, including working capital, and in addition an equal amount of common stock as a bonus, over and above which also large amounts of stock—frequently millions of dollars—were often issued to the promoters of these consolidations for their "commission."

[1] The figures of capital stock issues here given are the amounts authorized at the time these companies were organized. In most cases they have been increased.

**Section 9. General causes of consolidation in the steel industry, 1898–1900.**

While the failure of the various pools in the iron and steel trade to establish permanently effective control over the production and prices of iron and steel products was undoubtedly an important cause of outright consolidation as a surer method of restricting or eliminating competition, consolidation was not, however, resorted to for this purpose alone. The underlying causes of consolidation in the steel industry, which were substantially the same as those operating in other great industries, may be defined as follows:

1. The restriction of competition.

2. Integration; that is, the linking-up of productive processes through the acquisition, under one control, of raw materials and manufacturing plants (and in some cases transportation facilities), and through extensions and coordination of manufacturing processes.

3. The creation of a great amount of inflated securities.

The first of these causes, namely, the restriction or elimination of competition, was undoubtedly the most potent. Indeed, the organizers of some of these great consolidations have admitted that a desire to control or eliminate competition was the chief reason for their formation. This was undoubtedly true of many consolidations in the steel industry. The iron and steel business in the United States, taken as a whole, had been extremely profitable, but the acute and extended commercial depression which occurred in the middle nineties sharply reduced profits, and steel manufacturers were attracted to consolidation as a means of increasing their returns. At the same time, moreover, there occurred great changes in the organization of the industry and in conditions of production, which resulted in sharper competition, generally speaking, than had previously prevailed. It is true that the low prices in the iron and steel trade at this time were largely due to lower costs of production consequent upon the changes in the new conditions of production, particularly with respect to the production of the chief raw material—ore—and with respect to more economical methods of manufacture. Not all producers, however, had adjusted themselves to these new conditions, and, moreover, the advantages of these lower costs were largely offset by severe competition, so that as a whole there can be no doubt that profits in the industry at this period were comparatively low.

Under these conditions it was difficult to maintain pools. The fact that they were expressly prohibited by law, even though the law was not often appealed to, was a further source of weakness in such agreements. An outright consolidation of competing interests, however, promised to afford not only a surer means of restricting competition

(and one perhaps less likely to be attacked in the courts), but at the same time to furnish other advantages.[1]

The second cause, namely, the integration of industry (that is, the opportunity of securing economies and commercial advantages through larger and more highly coordinated enterprises), also had considerable influence in the formation of certain types of consolidation. This was especially true in the steel industry, where such integration has been introduced to an exceptional degree, extending from ownership and production of the primary raw materials to the manufacture of the finished product, and involving extraordinary improvements in methods of operation. The rapid industrial development of the country and the decreasing charges for transportation combined in the late nineties to extend the available or accessible marketing areas of all manufacturing enterprises, and therefore favored a great increase in the scale of production. The technical conditions of production also encouraged the development of plants of great capacity, particularly the increasing substitution of machinery for hand labor; integration, moreover, made possible the introduction of other important economies.

It is worth pointing out that the technical economies of integration were chiefly connected with combining and coordinating the successive stages of manufacture, which resulted in the saving of fuel for reheating the metal, of labor and time in the moving or handling of material, and in the utilization of by-products, such as blast-furnace gas.

As distinct from economies thus brought about through such enlargement and coordination of plants, consolidation afforded a means for saving the payment of profits to others on the purchase of materials. A conspicuous illustration of such commercial advantage through integration is found in the acquisition by large iron and steel manufacturers of control of extensive reserves of raw materials—ore and coal. Whereas in the beginning of the nineties most manufacturers, as already stated, were largely dependent upon the open market for their requirements of ore, by the close of the decade, as a result of this change, the control of large ore reserves had come to be regarded as essential to successful continuance in the industry. The great bulk of the iron-ore deposits of the Lake Superior region had by 1900 passed under the control of less than a dozen interests, chiefly steel-making concerns. The most desirable coking-coal fields of the East had been secured, largely by the same steel-making interests, with almost equal rapidity.

One of the chief advantages to be gained was the saving of the payment of profits to others on such materials. In the case of ore

[1] However, as already pointed out, pool agreements were not entirely abandoned.

in particular this was an important consideration because of the rather effective control of ore prices from time to time by ore pools. The acquisition of such supplies of raw material, and the accompanying saving of expense thereby by one interest practically forced a similar policy upon others. If certain manufacturers were independent of the producers of raw materials or intermediate products through the operation of their own ore and coal mines, and the production of their own coke, pig iron, and crude steel, etc., obviously such manufacturers as were not in an equally independent position were exposed to considerable danger if the prices of any one of these raw materials or intermediate products were raised to a high level. Under such circumstances they would be obliged to pay high profits to the producers of such raw materials or intermediate products, while they would have to compete in the sale of finished articles with other producers who were not at that disadvantage. Indeed, it might happen at times that there would be much difficulty in getting the needed quantities of materials or intermediate products at all. Thus, when the integration of the various stages of production is extended to include the mining of raw materials and transporting them to the manufacturing plant, the advantage from integration is usually commercial rather than technical.

Of course, the saving of the profits thus accomplished ordinarily necessitated an additional investment on the part of these steel concerns. Aside from any saving of profits, moreover, the advantage of having the assurance at all times of a liberal supply of raw materials was in itself important.

The third cause above enumerated, namely, the opportunity to obtain profits from flotation of new securities, was undoubtedly a very important influence in the consolidation movement. Indeed, the proportions of this movement were largely determined by the opportunity to market the securities thus created. So long as the demand for such issues was maintained the supply was steadily increased.

The importance of this stock-market factor in the consolidation movement, whether in the iron and steel industry or in other industries, is too often overlooked. Consolidation, while in large measure an outgrowth of technical and industrial conditions, was by no means exclusively so. Instead, there was frequently a marked reluctance on the part of owners to dispose of the businesses which they had built up, and in many cases the controlling inducement to sell out was the enormous price obtainable in the securities of these great consolidations.

The profits from this source were of two kinds—first, those made by the manufacturers who took stock in the new consolidations for the property or businesses which they transferred; and, second, those made by the promoters of these companies. In most cases the profit de-

pended upon the issue and sale to the public of stocks and securities of a par value greatly in excess of the aggregate values of the assets of the consolidations thus formed; in other cases, the fact that a consolidation was so comprehensive as to give a substantial monopoly in a particular branch of the business made it possible for the former owners to realize a liberal profit by retaining the inflated securities thus created, and receiving the dividends paid thereon.

The huge "commissions," so called, obtained by the promoters of some of these concerns are discussed elsewhere. They frequently amounted to millions of dollars. (See pp. 176–180.) Out of the proceeds of such stock commissions usually some organization expenses had to be met, but in the main these commissions were intended as compensation to the promoters of these consolidations. It should be noted that the size of these commissions frequently was fixed by the promoters themselves, since they determined the capitalization of the consolidated company.

**Section 10. General description of principal consolidations subsequently forming the United States Steel Corporation.**

For a satisfactory discussion of subsequent developments in the iron and steel industry, a brief description of some of the principal companies enumerated in the preceding section is desirable, especially those which, as indicated in Table 1, later constituted the United States Steel Corporation.

CARNEGIE COMPANY (OF NEW JERSEY).—This company was formed in March, 1900, as a reorganization and merger of the various Carnegie interests and the H. C. Frick Coke Company. (See p. 150.) It had an authorized capitalization of $160,000,000, and an authorized bond issue of the same amount. The new company did not go outside of this previously affiliated group of interests, and was, therefore, a reorganization rather than a consolidation, in the sense in which that word is commonly applied to many of the large corporations under discussion. The element of promotion was practically absent. The reorganization also resulted in a higher degree of integration. Among the more important subsidiary and allied concerns other than the H. C. Frick Coke Company were the Oliver Iron Mining Company, in which the Carnegie interests had by this time acquired a five-sixths share; the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad, in which a majority stock interest was owned; the Union Railroad Company, operating a terminal railroad at Pittsburg; and various gas, water, and dock companies, as well as other miscellaneous interests.

The Carnegie Company was the largest single unit in the steel industry in the period under discussion. All of its manufacturing properties were concentrated in or near Pittsburg, this compactness

of plant being a conspicuous feature of its organization. Its great size had been attained chiefly by an expansion of its own plants, or by the addition of concerns in correlated industries, such as coal and transportation, rather than by the absorption of competitors. An important exception to this general statement, however, was the acquisition of the Duquesne works. The company was noted for the efficiency of its management, its financial strength, and conservative policy with respect to the reinvestment of profits in the business, and by the fact that its securities were not publicly on the market, but held by a comparatively few individuals who had long been identified with the active conduct of the business. The company was, in fact, a close corporation, with practically no outside affiliations.

The Carnegie interests had by the beginning of 1900 become very strongly entrenched with respect to the reserves of all the principal raw materials. The company had assured itself of a long-time supply of very desirable ore in the Lake region. Most of its acquisitions had been acquired by lease and had involved comparatively small initial outlay, the bulk of the cost being paid in yearly installments in the form of royalties (see p. 216) as the ore was actually produced. With respect to coal and coke property the Carnegie interests—through the H. C. Frick Coke Company—had made very extensive purchases long before the era of consolidation. On the reorganization of the Carnegie interests in 1900 the H. C. Frick Coke Company held 40,000 acres of coking coal lands in addition to a large amount of surface land, about 11,000 coke ovens, aside from a large amount of mine equipment, dwellings, and miscellaneous property. The coking coal lands owned by the Frick company formed one of the most valuable assets of the Carnegie concern. The Carnegie Company also had very valuable natural-gas properties in the vicinity of Pittsburg.

While the company did not control the transportation of its ore by rail from mines to the head of the Lakes,[1] as did the Federal Steel Company, it acquired a fleet of six Lake ore vessels in 1899, and rapidly added others so that by the end of 1900 it was in a position to transport a very considerable part of its ore down the Lakes in its own boats. Moreover, as early as 1896, the Carnegie interests had acquired the Shenango and Lake Erie Railroad, running from Conneaut to Pittsburg, and also the Butler and Pittsburg Railroad, then under construction, both of which were consolidated in the latter part of 1896 as the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad.

[1] The Carnegie interests appear at one time to have contemplated the construction of a railroad of their own from some of their mines on the Mesabi Range to the head of the Lakes. In the late summer of 1899 they organized the Virginia-Ely Railroad Company under Minnesota laws. The project was, however, soon abandoned, apparently as the result of further contracts made by the Carnegie concern with the Rockefeller interests for a supply of ore and also for the transportation of ore to lower Lake points. These contracts, it should be noted, were quite distinct from the important arrangement of a similar character made between the same interests in 1896, as already described. (See p. 76.)

Immediately upon the acquisition of these railroads, the Carnegie interests virtually reconstructed them with a view to effecting the transportation of ore at a minimum cost. The size of the equipment, both engines and cars, was enormously increased, bridges were strengthened, and the road in large measure rebuilt. The most modern methods of unloading ore from steamers to cars at the docks and from the cars to furnaces at Pittsburg were introduced. The result was a very pronounced increase in the average train load and a marked reduction in transportation and handling costs per ton.

It is worth repeating that the Carnegie interests long before this had owned the Union Railroad, a belt line in the Pittsburg district, which added greatly to the efficiency of their plants.

The chief business of the Carnegie concern [1] was the manufacture of heavy steel products, such as steel rails, plates, axles, structural steel and bridge material, and various kinds of crude steel for the trade. Its annual capacity of ingots was about 3,500,000 tons and its capacity of finished products rather more than 3,000,000 tons, thus placing the company well in advance of its largest competitor, the Federal Steel Company, with respect to size. Its ingot production in 1900 was about 18 per cent of the country's total. It conducted every stage in the manufacture of its various products from the production of the raw materials up. Generally speaking, the Carnegie interests, up to the date of the organization of the New Jersey company, had confined themselves largely to the manufacture of heavier steel products of the character just described. Many of its best customers were manufacturers of finished steel, such as wire products, tubular goods, tin plate, and sheet steel. The company was, however, in a position to engage at short notice in the manufacture of more highly finished products, a fact which, as shown later (see p. 104), proved to be an exceedingly important consideration in bringing about the organization of the United States Steel Corporation.

Federal Steel Company.—This company was formed in September, 1898, with $200,000,000 authorized capital stock (of which about $100,000,000 was issued). It was a merger, through stock purchase, of the Illinois Steel Company, operating several large steel plants in or near Chicago and another at Milwaukee; the Minnesota Iron Company, which had extensive ore properties on the Vermilion Range and which also owned the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad and the Minnesota Steamship Company, thus providing for the transportation of its ore from mines to lower Lake ports; also, the Lorain Steel Company and the Johnson company (of Pennsylvania), with plants

[1] The Carnegie Company of New Jersey was a holding company. At its organization the properties of the old Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) were placed under the control of a new concern, the Carnegie Steel Company of Pennsylvania. For convenience in the discussion here given, these intercompany relationships are ignored.

acquired by the United States Steel Corporation, several others were formed in the iron and steel industry at this time.

Some idea of the extent of the consolidation movement in that industry, as well as the enormous issue of securities which accompanied it, is afforded by the following table, which gives the leading iron and steel consolidations and their stock and bond issues. For convenience, the concerns given in the table are segregated into those which were later merged into the United States Steel Corporation and those which were not. The authorized instead of the issued capitalization is given. In most cases practically the entire amounts of stock authorized were actually issued. A conspicuous exception occurred in the case of the Federal Steel Company, which issued only about one-half of its $200,000,000 stock. About $4,500,000 of each class of the stock of the American Bridge Company was unissued, and several millions in the case of the American Tin Plate Company, the American Sheet Steel Company, the Republic Iron and Steel Company, the United States Cast Iron Pipe and Foundry Company, and a few others. The exact amounts of stock issued by most of these concerns appear elsewhere in the report.

TABLE 1.—LEADING CONSOLIDATIONS IN THE IRON AND STEEL INDUSTRY, 1898-1900.

*A. Consolidations later merged into the United States Steel Corporation.* [1]

| Name and year of organization. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1898. | | | |
| American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois [2] | $12,000,000 | $12,000,000 | ..... |
| Federal Steel Company | 100,000,000 | 100,000,000 | [3] $30,217,179 |
| American Tin Plate Company | 20,000,000 | 30,000,000 | [3] 273,000 |
| 1899. | | | |
| American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey | 40,000,000 | 50,000,000 | [3] 130,656 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 14,000,000 | 19,000,000 | ..... |
| National Steel Company | 27,000,000 | 32,000,000 | [3] [4] 2,561,000 |
| National Tube Company | 40,000,000 | 40,000,000 | ..... |
| 1900. | | | |
| American Bridge Company | 35,000,000 | 35,000,000 | [3] 156,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Company | 26,000,000 | 26,000,000 | [3] 2,000,000 |
| Carnegie Company of New Jersey [5] | ..... | 160,000,000 | [6] 185,081,813 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company | 6,000,000 | 9,000,000 | ..... |
| Total | 320,000,000 | 513,000,000 | 220,419,648 |

[1] As noted in the text, in most cases practically all of the authorized securities were actually issued. The most conspicuous exceptions in this list were the Federal Steel Company, which issued rather less than $100,000,000 of stock; the American Bridge Company, which issued originally about $30,500,000 of each class; and the American Tin Plate Company, which retained in its treasury about $2,000,000 preferred and $2,000,000 common stock.

[2] This Illinois company was in 1899 merged into the New Jersey concern of the same name.

[3] Underlying bonds.

[4] Does not include $6,418,700 indebtedness incurred shortly after the organization of the company.

[5] This company was a consolidation of interests, most of which were previously affiliated and not competing.

[6] Including, in addition to the $160,000,000 bond issue of the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, $25,081,813 of underlying indebtedness, this including purchase-money obligations, and not merely bonds.

TABLE 1.—LEADING CONSOLIDATIONS IN THE IRON AND STEEL INDUSTRY, 1898-1900—Continued.

*B. Consolidations not subsequently merged into the United States Steel Corporation.*[1]

| Name and year of organization. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1899. | | | |
| American Car and Foundry Company | $30,000,000 | $30,000,000 | ..... |
| American Iron and Steel Manufacturing Company [2] | 3,000,000 | 17,000,000 | ..... |
| Empire Steel and Iron Company [2] | 5,000,000 | 5,000,000 | ..... |
| National Enameling and Stamping Company | 10,000,000 | 20,000,000 | [3] $600,000 |
| Pressed Steel Car Company | 12,500,000 | 12,500,000 | ..... |
| Republic Iron and Steel Company | 25,000,000 | 30,000,000 | ..... |
| Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company | 10,000,000 | 10,000,000 | [3] 3,835,000 |
| United States Cast-Iron Pipe and Foundry Company | 15,000,000 | 15,000,000 | ..... |
| Virginia Iron, Coal and Coke Company | ..... | 10,000,000 | 10,000,000 |
| 1900. | | | |
| Crucible Steel Company of America | 25,000,000 | 25,000,000 | ..... |
| Total | 135,500,000 | 174,500,000 | 14,435,000 |

[1] Several of the concerns in this group had not issued the full amount of their capitalization. The most conspicuous instances were the National Enameling and Stamping Company, which had issued about $21,700,000 of its stock; the Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company, the issued stock of which was $14,200,000; and the Republic Iron and Steel Company, which retained in its treasury about $7,500,000 of its stock.

[2] The capitalization of these concerns was later reduced.

[3] Underlying bonds.

The companies here given are chiefly those producing crude steel and the less highly finished forms of iron and steel products, such as rails, beams, bars, nails, tin plate, sheets, and pipe. The table does not include a large number of consolidations in the machinery trade or similar branches of the industry—such, for example, as the American Bicycle Company, with $30,000,000 capital; the Otis Elevator Company, with $11,000,000 capital; the International Steam Pump Company, with $27,500,000 capital; the American Radiator Company, with $10,000,000; the United Shoe Machinery Company, with $25,000,000; not to mention many others of almost equal size.[1]

A discussion of the enormous overvaluation involved in these figures of capitalization is reserved for the later chapters. It is sufficient to point out here that the issues of securities greatly exceeded the value of the assets acquired. This is indeed shown by the mere statement that a very common practice in the organization of these concerns was to issue preferred stock up to the full appraised value of all the assets, including working capital, and in addition an equal amount of common stock as a bonus, over and above which also large amounts of stock—frequently millions of dollars—were often issued to the promoters of these consolidations for their "commission."

[1] The figures of capital stock issues here given are the amounts authorized at the time these companies were organized. In most cases they have been increased.

**Section 9. General causes of consolidation in the steel industry, 1898–1900.**

While the failure of the various pools in the iron and steel trade to establish permanently effective control over the production and prices of iron and steel products was undoubtedly an important cause of outright consolidation as a surer method of restricting or eliminating competition, consolidation was not, however, resorted to for this purpose alone. The underlying causes of consolidation in the steel industry, which were substantially the same as those operating in other great industries, may be defined as follows:

1. The restriction of competition.

2. Integration; that is, the linking-up of productive processes through the acquisition, under one control, of raw materials and manufacturing plants (and in some cases transportation facilities), and through extensions and coordination of manufacturing processes.

3. The creation of a great amount of inflated securities.

The first of these causes, namely, the restriction or elimination of competition, was undoubtedly the most potent. Indeed, the organizers of some of these great consolidations have admitted that a desire to control or eliminate competition was the chief reason for their formation. This was undoubtedly true of many consolidations in the steel industry. The iron and steel business in the United States, taken as a whole, had been extremely profitable, but the acute and extended commercial depression which occurred in the middle nineties sharply reduced profits, and steel manufacturers were attracted to consolidation as a means of increasing their returns. At the same time, moreover, there occurred great changes in the organization of the industry and in conditions of production, which resulted in sharper competition, generally speaking, than had previously prevailed. It is true that the low prices in the iron and steel trade at this time were largely due to lower costs of production consequent upon the changes in the new conditions of production, particularly with respect to the production of the chief raw material—ore—and with respect to more economical methods of manufacture. Not all producers, however, had adjusted themselves to these new conditions, and, moreover, the advantages of these lower costs were largely offset by severe competition, so that as a whole there can be no doubt that profits in the industry at this period were comparatively low.

Under these conditions it was difficult to maintain pools. The fact that they were expressly prohibited by law, even though the law was not often appealed to, was a further source of weakness in such agreements. An outright consolidation of competing interests, however, promised to afford not only a surer means of restricting competition

(and one perhaps less likely to be attacked in the courts), but at the same time to furnish other advantages.[1]

The second cause, namely, the integration of industry (that is, the opportunity of securing economies and commercial advantages through larger and more highly coordinated enterprises), also had considerable influence in the formation of certain types of consolidation. This was especially true in the steel industry, where such integration has been introduced to an exceptional degree, extending from ownership and production of the primary raw materials to the manufacture of the finished product, and involving extraordinary improvements in methods of operation. The rapid industrial development of the country and the decreasing charges for transportation combined in the late nineties to extend the available or accessible marketing areas of all manufacturing enterprises, and therefore favored a great increase in the scale of production. The technical conditions of production also encouraged the development of plants of great capacity, particularly the increasing substitution of machinery for hand labor; integration, moreover, made possible the introduction of other important economies.

It is worth pointing out that the technical economies of integration were chiefly connected with combining and coordinating the successive stages of manufacture, which resulted in the saving of fuel for reheating the metal, of labor and time in the moving or handling of material, and in the utilization of by-products, such as blast-furnace gas.

As distinct from economies thus brought about through such enlargement and coordination of plants, consolidation afforded a means for saving the payment of profits to others on the purchase of materials. A conspicuous illustration of such commercial advantage through integration is found in the acquisition by large iron and steel manufacturers of control of extensive reserves of raw materials—ore and coal. Whereas in the beginning of the nineties most manufacturers, as already stated, were largely dependent upon the open market for their requirements of ore, by the close of the decade, as a result of this change, the control of large ore reserves had come to be regarded as essential to successful continuance in the industry. The great bulk of the iron-ore deposits of the Lake Superior region had by 1900 passed under the control of less than a dozen interests, chiefly steel-making concerns. The most desirable coking-coal fields of the East had been secured, largely by the same steel-making interests, with almost equal rapidity.

One of the chief advantages to be gained was the saving of the payment of profits to others on such materials. In the case of ore

[1] However, as already pointed out, pool agreements were not entirely abandoned.

in particular this was an important consideration because of the rather effective control of ore prices from time to time by ore pools. The acquisition of such supplies of raw material, and the accompanying saving of expense thereby by one interest practically forced a similar policy upon others. If certain manufacturers were independent of the producers of raw materials or intermediate products through the operation of their own ore and coal mines, and the production of their own coke, pig iron, and crude steel, etc., obviously such manufacturers as were not in an equally independent position were exposed to considerable danger if the prices of any one of these raw materials or intermediate products were raised to a high level. Under such circumstances they would be obliged to pay high profits to the producers of such raw materials or intermediate products, while they would have to compete in the sale of finished articles with other producers who were not at that disadvantage. Indeed, it might happen at times that there would be much difficulty in getting the needed quantities of materials or intermediate products at all. Thus, when the integration of the various stages of production is extended to include the mining of raw materials and transporting them to the manufacturing plant, the advantage from integration is usually commercial rather than technical.

Of course, the saving of the profits thus accomplished ordinarily necessitated an additional investment on the part of these steel concerns. Aside from any saving of profits, moreover, the advantage of having the assurance at all times of a liberal supply of raw materials was in itself important.

The third cause above enumerated, namely, the opportunity to obtain profits from flotation of new securities, was undoubtedly a very important influence in the consolidation movement. Indeed, the proportions of this movement were largely determined by the opportunity to market the securities thus created. So long as the demand for such issues was maintained the supply was steadily increased.

The importance of this stock-market factor in the consolidation movement, whether in the iron and steel industry or in other industries, is too often overlooked. Consolidation, while in large measure an outgrowth of technical and industrial conditions, was by no means exclusively so. Instead, there was frequently a marked reluctance on the part of owners to dispose of the businesses which they had built up, and in many cases the controlling inducement to sell out was the enormous price obtainable in the securities of these great consolidations.

The profits from this source were of two kinds—first, those made by the manufacturers who took stock in the new consolidations for the property or businesses which they transferred; and, second, those made by the promoters of these companies. In most cases the profit de-

pended upon the issue and sale to the public of stocks and securities of a par value greatly in excess of the aggregate values of the assets of the consolidations thus formed; in other cases, the fact that a consolidation was so comprehensive as to give a substantial monopoly in a particular branch of the business made it possible for the former owners to realize a liberal profit by retaining the inflated securities thus created, and receiving the dividends paid thereon.

The huge "commissions," so called, obtained by the promoters of some of these concerns are discussed elsewhere. They frequently amounted to millions of dollars. (See pp. 176–180.) Out of the proceeds of such stock commissions usually some organization expenses had to be met, but in the main these commissions were intended as compensation to the promoters of these consolidations. It should be noted that the size of these commissions frequently was fixed by the promoters themselves, since they determined the capitalization of the consolidated company.

**Section 10. General description of principal consolidations subsequently forming the United States Steel Corporation.**

For a satisfactory discussion of subsequent developments in the iron and steel industry, a brief description of some of the principal companies enumerated in the preceding section is desirable, especially those which, as indicated in Table 1, later constituted the United States Steel Corporation.

Carnegie Company (of New Jersey).—This company was formed in March, 1900, as a reorganization and merger of the various Carnegie interests and the H. C. Frick Coke Company. (See p. 150.) It had an authorized capitalization of $160,000,000, and an authorized bond issue of the same amount. The new company did not go outside of this previously affiliated group of interests, and was, therefore, a reorganization rather than a consolidation, in the sense in which that word is commonly applied to many of the large corporations under discussion. The element of promotion was practically absent. The reorganization also resulted in a higher degree of integration. Among the more important subsidiary and allied concerns other than the H. C. Frick Coke Company were the Oliver Iron Mining Company, in which the Carnegie interests had by this time acquired a five-sixths share; the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad, in which a majority stock interest was owned; the Union Railroad Company, operating a terminal railroad at Pittsburg; and various gas, water, and dock companies, as well as other miscellaneous interests.

The Carnegie Company was the largest single unit in the steel industry in the period under discussion. All of its manufacturing properties were concentrated in or near Pittsburg, this compactness

of plant being a conspicuous feature of its organization. Its great size had been attained chiefly by an expansion of its own plants, or by the addition of concerns in correlated industries, such as coal and transportation, rather than by the absorption of competitors. An important exception to this general statement, however, was the acquisition of the Duquesne works. The company was noted for the efficiency of its management, its financial strength, and conservative policy with respect to the reinvestment of profits in the business, and by the fact that its securities were not publicly on the market, but held by a comparatively few individuals who had long been identified with the active conduct of the business. The company was, in fact, a close corporation, with practically no outside affiliations.

The Carnegie interests had by the beginning of 1900 become very strongly entrenched with respect to the reserves of all the principal raw materials. The company had assured itself of a long-time supply of very desirable ore in the Lake region. Most of its acquisitions had been acquired by lease and had involved comparatively small initial outlay, the bulk of the cost being paid in yearly installments in the form of royalties (see p. 216) as the ore was actually produced. With respect to coal and coke property the Carnegie interests—through the H. C. Frick Coke Company—had made very extensive purchases long before the era of consolidation. On the reorganization of the Carnegie interests in 1900 the H. C. Frick Coke Company held 40,000 acres of coking coal lands in addition to a large amount of surface land, about 11,000 coke ovens, aside from a large amount of mine equipment, dwellings, and miscellaneous property. The coking coal lands owned by the Frick company formed one of the most valuable assets of the Carnegie concern. The Carnegie Company also had very valuable natural-gas properties in the vicinity of Pittsburg.

While the company did not control the transportation of its ore by rail from mines to the head of the Lakes,[1] as did the Federal Steel Company, it acquired a fleet of six Lake ore vessels in 1899, and rapidly added others so that by the end of 1900 it was in a position to transport a very considerable part of its ore down the Lakes in its own boats. Moreover, as early as 1896, the Carnegie interests had acquired the Shenango and Lake Erie Railroad, running from Conneaut to Pittsburg, and also the Butler and Pittsburg Railroad, then under construction, both of which were consolidated in the latter part of 1896 as the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad.

[1] The Carnegie interests appear at one time to have contemplated the construction of a railroad of their own from some of their mines on the Mesabi Range to the head of the Lakes. In the late summer of 1899 they organized the Virginia-Ely Railroad Company under Minnesota laws. The project was, however, soon abandoned, apparently as the result of further contracts made by the Carnegie concern with the Rockefeller interests for a supply of ore and also for the transportation of ore to lower Lake points. These contracts, it should be noted, were quite distinct from the important arrangement of a similar character made between the same interests in 1896, as already described. (See p. 76.)

Immediately upon the acquisition of these railroads, the Carnegie interests virtually reconstructed them with a view to effecting the transportation of ore at a minimum cost. The size of the equipment, both engines and cars, was enormously increased, bridges were strengthened, and the road in large measure rebuilt. The most modern methods of unloading ore from steamers to cars at the docks and from the cars to furnaces at Pittsburg were introduced. The result was a very pronounced increase in the average train load and a marked reduction in transportation and handling costs per ton.

It is worth repeating that the Carnegie interests long before this had owned the Union Railroad, a belt line in the Pittsburg district, which added greatly to the efficiency of their plants.

The chief business of the Carnegie concern [1] was the manufacture of heavy steel products, such as steel rails, plates, axles, structural steel and bridge material, and various kinds of crude steel for the trade. Its annual capacity of ingots was about 3,500,000 tons and its capacity of finished products rather more than 3,000,000 tons, thus placing the company well in advance of its largest competitor, the Federal Steel Company, with respect to size. Its ingot production in 1900 was about 18 per cent of the country's total. It conducted every stage in the manufacture of its various products from the production of the raw materials up. Generally speaking, the Carnegie interests, up to the date of the organization of the New Jersey company, had confined themselves largely to the manufacture of heavier steel products of the character just described. Many of its best customers were manufacturers of finished steel, such as wire products, tubular goods, tin plate, and sheet steel. The company was, however, in a position to engage at short notice in the manufacture of more highly finished products, a fact which, as shown later (see p. 104), proved to be an exceedingly important consideration in bringing about the organization of the United States Steel Corporation.

Federal Steel Company.—This company was formed in September, 1898, with $200,000,000 authorized capital stock (of which about $100,000,000 was issued). It was a merger, through stock purchase, of the Illinois Steel Company, operating several large steel plants in or near Chicago and another at Milwaukee; the Minnesota Iron Company, which had extensive ore properties on the Vermilion Range and which also owned the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad and the Minnesota Steamship Company, thus providing for the transportation of its ore from mines to lower Lake ports; also, the Lorain Steel Company and the Johnson company (of Pennsylvania), with plants

[1] The Carnegie Company of New Jersey was a holding company. At its organization the properties of the old Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) were placed under the control of a new concern, the Carnegie Steel Company of Pennsylvania. For convenience in the discussion here given, these intercompany relationships are ignored.

at Lorain, Ohio, and Johnstown, Pa. The consolidated company also acquired the stock of the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway, a line of some 180 miles intersecting practically every railroad entering Chicago. This road directly served the Joliet works of the company and afforded connections with its other plants. The Illinois Steel Company itself also controlled a railroad, the Chicago, Lake Shore and Eastern, which connected its various plants in and about Chicago.

The Federal Steel Company, like the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, was a holding company. Although a combination, the chief object of its formation apparently was not so much to eliminate competition as to secure an organization which should to a large extent be independently situated with respect to ore, fuel, and transportation, as well as manufacturing plants.[1] Moreover, while the two principal constituent concerns, the Illinois Steel Company and the Minnesota Iron Company, had been officially independent of each other, their securities had to some extent been owned by the same persons, so that the consolidation was really a welding of what might be called friendly rather than hostile interests.

The similarity between the Federal Steel Company and the Carnegie Company extended to the character of their output, the principal products of the Federal concern being steel rails, billets, plates, structural shapes, and other heavy lines and, like its Pittsburg rival, many of its best customers were themselves steel manufacturers. The annual ingot capacity of the company at the time of its organization was placed at about 2,000,000 tons. Its production, however, was considerably less, but represented about 15 per cent of the country's total at the date of its organization.

It will be noted that the Federal Steel Company's manufacturing properties were rather widely scattered, the company having plants at Milwaukee, Wis., Chicago and Joliet, Ill., Lorain, Ohio, and Johnstown, Pa. In this respect it differed sharply from the Carnegie concern, all of the manufacturing properties of which were compactly located in the Pittsburg district.

The extensive coal and ore properties brought into the consolidation by the constituent concerns were steadily added to by the Federal Steel Company management, and in numerous other ways the policy of integration which was already marked was carried further. Through the Illinois Steel Company it acquired some additional ore land in the Lake region and a considerable tract of coking coal land in the Connellsville district.

---

[1] In this connection the following excerpt from the first annual report of the company may be cited:

> The plan is to own and control sufficient iron ore, coal, coke, and limestone and other raw products to supply all of the mills of the constituent companies; to own and control adequate facilities for transportation both on land and water; to manufacture and deliver finished steel, and to transact all business in connection with the same with the greatest economy.

With respect to transportation facilities, it is apparent that the Federal Steel Company was exceptionally well situated. Aside from owning the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad for the transportation of its ore from mines to the head of the Lake, the operation of the company's various properties was greatly facilitated by its ownership of other railroad properties, particularly the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern. Through the Minnesota Iron Company, moreover, the Federal Steel Company, at its organization, secured a fleet of 9 steel steamers and 7 steel barges, thus making the company largely independent of outside vessel interests for the transportation of ore on the Lakes.

National Steel Company.—This company, formed in February, 1899, with $59,000,000 capital stock, all but $1,000,000 of which was issued at the time, ranked next in size to the Carnegie Company and the Federal Steel Company. It was a consolidation of several large concerns, chiefly in Ohio, making crude steel and heavy steel products; it also acquired two important furnace companies. It had the bulk of the crude-steel capacity in the territory immediately west of Pittsburg, other than that owned by the Federal Steel Company. While similar to the Federal and Carnegie companies in the character of its output, the National Steel Company differed from these in that it was distinctly a combination of previously competing concerns. A heavy stock bonus to the promoters was another conspicuous feature of its organization. The company was organized by W. H. Moore, who had also promoted the American Tin Plate Company, and who, prior to carrying through that deal, had never been prominently identified with the iron and steel industry.

The company's total annual pig-iron capacity in 1899 was in the neighborhood of 2,000,000 tons, and its capacity for steel about 1,700,000 tons. Its output of crude steel was about 12 per cent of the country's total. Its production was largely confined to semifinished steel, such as billets, sheet bars, and tin-plate bars, rather than finished products, even in the heavier lines. The company had a ready market for its steel production in these cruder forms because of its close affiliation with the American Tin Plate Company and the American Steel Hoop Company, and also with the American Sheet Steel Company, organized in 1900, all so-called "Moore concerns." The last three companies, and particularly the Tin Plate and the Sheet Steel companies, depended largely upon the National Steel Company for their raw material.

Through the Ohio Steel Company, one of its constituent concerns, the National Steel Company secured a one-fourth interest in a lease of the Biwabik mine, on the Mesabi Range. Shortly after its organization the consolidated company bought the Chapin mine, a valuable and extensive property, and also the Winthrop, these purchases

including 9 ore steamers. It also acquired furnace and coke property from the Oliver & Snyder Steel Company, and, in addition, a twenty-year contract for a one-sixth interest in the ore production of the Oliver Iron Mining Company, the other five-sixths being secured by the Carnegie interests through ownership of a similar proportion of the stock of the Oliver concern. (The National Steel Company did not acquire any interest in the Oliver company's stock.) Thus, at the outset, the company adopted a vigorous policy of integration. In fact, integration was carried by this company to a point which fairly put it in the same general class with the Carnegie Company and the Federal Steel Company.

Furthermore, the close relationships among the four "Moore" companies gave the group as a whole a further degree of integration, particularly with respect to finished lines; that is to say, these companies as a group carried the production of steel into more highly elaborated forms than even the Carnegie or Federal concerns.

American Tin Plate Company.—The American Tin Plate Company typifies that class of consolidations which were distinctly lacking from the standpoint of integration of productive processes, and which were primarily designed to control or eliminate competition in the sale of products. The element of promotion profits was also a conspicuous feature of its organization, no less than $10,000,000 of its $46,325,000 issued stock going for this purpose. (See p. 178.)

The tin-plate industry had had a phenomenally rapid growth, largely owing, no doubt, to the heavy import duty placed upon tin plate in the McKinley tariff. Indeed, the industry developed so rapidly that by the late nineties the country's output was practically sufficient for the home market.[1] This great increase in production was followed by extremely severe competition and sharp reductions in prices. The leading officers of the American Tin Plate Company, in subsequent testimony before the Industrial Commission, made no secret of the fact that a desire to restrict competition was largely responsible for its organization.

As already stated, the company was organized by W. H. Moore in the latter part of 1898. It acquired 39 different plants, embracing altogether 279 mills. This comprised almost every concern making tin plate at the time, and the new company had a closer approach to monopoly than did any other large steel consolidation; indeed, it may fairly be termed a monopoly so far as the industry in this country was concerned.

The policy of eliminating competition was still further manifested by negotiations undertaken by the company almost immediately after its formation to control the supply of tin-plate machinery, with a

[1] Occasional exports of tin plate had, indeed, been made; on the other hand, some foreign tin plate was still sent to the Pacific coast, the relatively low rate by sailing vessel enabling British makers to compete in that section with the American product.

view of preventing the construction of independent tin-plate mills. In this it was not altogether successful. A number of independent concerns were started; several of these, however, were speedily bought up by the consolidated company, which, for several years, maintained not only a dominating, but substantially a monopolistic position in its branch of the steel industry.

The company made practically a single product—tin and terne plate. As just shown, it purchased the semifinished steel which it needed, largely from the National Steel Company, with which it was closely affiliated through more or less common management.

American Steel Hoop Company.—This company was organized in April, 1899, with $33,000,000 capital stock, all issued. It was primarily a combination of previously competing concerns, and a desire to limit competition and afford a large profit to the promoters was undoubtedly the ruling motive in its organization, which was conducted by W. H. Moore, together with other interests. The company was a consolidation of 9 concerns operating blast furnaces and rolling mills; its principal products were iron and steel bars, hoops and bands, cotton ties, and iron skelp. It was comparatively small, with an annual output of about 700,000 tons of finished product, exclusive of some surplus pig iron.

Shortly after its organization the company strengthened its position by the acquisition of important ore and coke supplies. As previously stated, it was closely affiliated with the National Steel Company.

American Sheet Steel Company.—This corporation, organized early in 1900, was also one of the group of "Moore" steel companies.[1] It had $52,000,000 authorized capital stock, of which $49,000,000 was issued. It was virtually a counterpart of the American Tin Plate Company, in that it was organized to consolidate previously competing concerns, and in that it was engaged in the manufacture of practically a single product—sheets. Its annual capacity was in the neighborhood of 500,000 tons, this representing about 70 per cent of the country's total capacity at the time of its organization. The element of integration was hardly present in its case.

American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey.—This company also falls in that class of consolidations which were chiefly due to a desire to restrict competition and to realize a large promotion profit. The collapse of the wire nail pool in the latter part of 1896, as already pointed out, was followed by sharp price reductions, which promptly led to new efforts to effect a combination in the industry along more permanent lines. In March, 1898, several of the larger wire concerns were merged into a $24,000,000 concern—the

[1] The Moore interests subsequently organized the American Can Company. This was not acquired by the United States Steel Corporation.

American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois. Within a year this company was consolidated with most of the outside wire makers into the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey, with $90,000,000 of capital stock, all issued.

The company's chief products were wire nails, plain wire, barbed wire, and wire fencing. It had a rod-mill capacity of something over 1,100,000 tons and a capacity for wire nails of rather more than 10,500,000 kegs.[1]

The company at its organization produced a part of its requirements of pig iron and crude steel, so that it enjoyed some degree of integration from the start. It immediately strengthened its position in this respect by the acquisition of extensive ore properties in the Lake region and considerable coking-coal and other coal land in Pennsylvania. One iron-ore mine alone, the Sauntry, was estimated to contain anywhere from 25,000,000 to over 75,000,000 tons. In a listing application submitted to the New York Stock Exchange in August, 1899, or about six months after its organization, the company estimated its reserve supply of coking coal to be at least 125,000,000 tons. Several hundred coke ovens were then in operation and more under construction. Somewhat later the company acquired an important fleet of vessels on the Great Lakes. (See p. 131.)

National Tube Company.—This company, formed in June, 1899, with $80,000,000 capital stock, all of which was issued, owed its organization chiefly to a desire to restrict competition and to the activity of promoters. It was a merger of 13 concerns. The largest of these was the National Tube Works Company, which had built up very comprehensive plants at Pittsburg and McKeesport, comprising blast furnaces, steel works, and rolling mills. (See p. 142.) The Riverside Iron Works, another large concern also acquired, had plants at Wheeling and Benwood, W. Va., and Steubenville, Ohio. It also owned considerable coking-coal property. Most of the other constituent concerns were smaller.

The principal product of the company was iron and steel wrought tubing. Its aggregate capacity was officially given in a listing statement to the New York Stock Exchange in February, 1900, at over 1,000,000 tons, or about 90 per cent of the country's total. It appears, however, that this was an overstatement, and that its proportion was perhaps not over 75 per cent. As shown later, the company was exceptionally successful, and this notwithstanding the fact that it did not carry the policy of integration as far as did some of the other large consolidations just described. While affiliated through banking connections with the Federal Steel Company (see p. 105), the location of most of the National Tube Company's plants was such that it depended very largely upon the Carnegie Company for a supply

[1] Iron Age, January 12, 1899, page 21.

of the semifinished steel products which constituted its raw material. Later, however, the company planned to make itself more independent in this respect by the construction of additional steel plants and rolling mills for the production of semifinished steel. This change in policy, as shown later, had an important bearing upon the organization of the United States Steel Corporation. (See p. 103.)

American Bridge Company.—This company, with $70,000,000 authorized capital stock, of which about $63,000,000 was issued, falls in the same general class as the American Tin Plate Company, the American Sheet Steel Company, the American Steel and Wire Company, and the National Tube Company, in that it was a consolidation of previously competing concerns. The plants entering the combination were unrelated units dependent upon the larger steel manufacturers for the steel which constituted their raw material, and the company was conspicuously undeveloped from the standpoint of integration of productive processes. It was concerned with a specialty; that is, as the name indicates, the erection of bridges. It also engaged extensively in the erection of steel construction for buildings. Its annual capacity was about 600,000 tons. It did not have as high a degree of control as some of the other consolidations here discussed.

The American Bridge Company, through banking connections, was affiliated with the Federal Steel Company and the National Tube Company, these three concerns often being spoken of as "Morgan" companies. There was no such marked affiliation from a manufacturing standpoint, however, as noted in the case of the "Moore" companies. This, as just shown, was partly due to the western location of the principal steel works of the Federal Steel Company, which made it impracticable to supply the Tube and Bridge concerns with their requirements of steel in competition with the Carnegie Company and other eastern concerns.

Shelby Steel Tube Company.—This company, capitalized at $15,000,000, was a consolidation of practically all the important concerns engaged in the manufacture of drawn or seamless tubing. A preliminary consolidation of several seamless-tube companies was formed in 1897 under a Pennsylvania charter; the new concern claimed to have about 90 per cent of the country's output at that time. In 1899 several other concerns were acquired, and in 1900 the company was reorganized under New Jersey laws. The company, it will be seen, manufactured a specialty, and it depended on other steel concerns for its supply of crude steel. In its own field it had for a time a substantial monopoly. Later the National Tube Company took up the manufacture of seamless tubing, and apparently cut into the business of the Shelby concern heavily.

Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.—This company, organized in 1893, was largely owned by Standard Oil capitalists. Its

outstanding capital stock in 1901 was about $29,400,000, all of one class. It was not engaged in manufacturing in any way, but was simply an ore-producing and transportation concern. It was virtually the counterpart of the Minnesota Iron Company in that it had extensive holdings of valuable iron-ore properties and an important ore-carrying road—the Duluth, Missabe and Northern. The controlling interest in this company, furthermore, was the owner of the largest fleet of ore vessels on the Great Lakes. (See p. 149.) As shown above, the company in 1896 entered into a very important ore contract with the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.). On account of its vast holdings of ore and its large transportation interests, the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines occupied an exceedingly important position in the ore industry, and one which enabled it to secure favorable terms from the United States Steel Corporation when it was acquired by that concern in 1901.

**Section 11. Other principal consolidations and companies in the steel industry.**

Aside from the companies discussed in the preceding section, which were later acquired by the United States Steel Corporation, a number of other important consolidations in the steel industry were, as shown in Table 1, on page 81, organized in the late nineties. The more important of these concerns engaged in the manufacture of primary products were the Republic Iron and Steel Company and the Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company.

Republic Iron and Steel Company.—This company, incorporated in New Jersey in May, 1899, with $47,500,000 issued stock was a consolidation of iron rolling mills chiefly in Ohio and Indiana; it also took in some plants in the Birmingham district. In all it included 5 blast furnaces and about 30 rolling mills. Its capacity of bar-iron and rolled-iron products at its organization was approximately 1,000,000 tons.

The primary object of this consolidation was restriction of competition. A large stock bonus to the promoters was also a feature of its organization. However, the company even at its formation showed some degree of integration. Through subsidiary concerns it acquired several iron mines in the Lake Superior district, as well as coke property in the Connellsville region. It also had some southern ore and coal properties. Shortly after its organization a vigorous policy of concentration was adopted. A large number of rolling mills which were poorly equipped or badly located were dismantled and abandoned, and in their stead the company erected a large steel plant, at Youngstown, Ohio.

Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company.—This company, incorporated in August, 1899, was a consolidation of blast furnaces at

Sheffield, Birmingham, and Florence, Ala. The chief motive of its organization was a desire to secure greater integration and particularly to obtain control of additional coal and ore properties. The company dealt extensively in steam coal. It also had a large number of coke ovens, with an annual capacity of over 350,000 net tons; its pig-iron capacity (gross tons) was about the same. The company has never manufactured steel. The authorized capital stock of the company was $20,000,000, of which about $14,200,000 was issued.

**Section 12. Expansion by older iron and steel concerns.**

Concurrently with this organization of great consolidations, there occurred a reorganization and expansion of several other large concerns in the iron and steel industry. The more important instances of this sort are summarized in the following table:

TABLE 2.—REORGANIZATIONS AND EXPANSIONS OF IMPORTANT IRON AND STEEL COMPANIES NOT NEW CONSOLIDATIONS, 1898–1900.

| Company. | Authorized capitalization just after time of readjustment. | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
| Cambria Steel Company | ..... | [1] $50,000,000 | ..... |
| Colorado Fuel and Iron Company [2] | $2,000,000 | 23,000,000 | [3] $6,950,000 |
| Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.) [4] | ..... | 20,000,000 | ..... |
| Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company [5] | ..... | 25,000,000 | ..... |
| Pennsylvania Steel Company | 25,000,000 | 25,000,000 | [6] 7,000,000 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | 1,000,000 | 23,000,000 | 12,603,000 |

[1] The original company of this name was incorporated in 1898 with a capital of $16,000,000 to lease the Cambria Iron Company. The company was reorganized with the above authorized capital in 1901.

[2] This company was incorporated in 1892. In 1899, however, it effected a rearrangement of its finances, its capitalization being increased to the figures shown above. Since then there has been a further increase in capitalization.

[3] Including underlying bonds.

[4] This company, which was organized in April, 1900, to succeed the former partnership, became in August, 1902, the Jones & Laughlin Steel Company, with a capital of $30,000,000 and an authorized bond issue of $10,000,000. The bond issue was subsequently increased.

[5] This company was an expansion of the Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company, of Pennsylvania, capitalized at $3,750,000. In February, 1902, this company was succeeded by the Lackawanna Steel Company of New York, with an authorized capital of $40,000,000, which was later increased to $70,000,000. The new company also has a large bonded debt.

[6] Underlying bonds.

Owing to the importance of these companies, brief mention of their organizations and operations may be made at this point.

JONES & LAUGHLINS (LTD.).—The two partnerships of the Jones & Laughlin interests noted on page 64 were in 1900 consolidated as Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.), with a capital stock of $20,000,000. The company was at this time a large manufacturer of billets and other crude steel; and the heavier classes of finished products, such as bars, plates, angles, and certain special lines. The company has since

greatly expanded the volume and the scope of its business and has carried the policy of integration to an advanced point, until to-day it is perhaps the most important factor in the steel industry outside of the United States Steel Corporation.

LACKAWANNA IRON AND STEEL COMPANY.—The Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company in the latter part of 1899 determined to build a large plant on Lake Erie, near Buffalo, and in December of that year increased its capital stock from $3,750,000 to $25,000,000. In 1902 the Lackawanna Steel Company (of New York) was formed as the central concern with a capital stock of $40,000,000, since increased to $70,000,000, about half of which amount is issued; the company has also issued a large amount of bonds. The company manufactures all the heavier forms of steel, such as rails, bars, and beams, and it also has various finishing mills for lighter rolled products. It has extensive holdings of ore and coal property.

PENNSYLVANIA STEEL COMPANY.—In the early part of 1901 this company (see p. 64) was reorganized under New Jersey laws with an authorized capital of $50,000,000, of which $16,500,000 preferred and $10,750,000 common stock were issued. At this time a controlling interest in the company was acquired by the Pennsylvania Railroad. The company greatly extended its operations, a special feature being the acquisition of the very important Cuban ore property of the Spanish American Iron Company.

CAMBRIA STEEL COMPANY.—This concern was organized in 1898, with a capital stock of $16,000,000, to lease the property of the Cambria Iron Company (briefly described on p. 65) for a period of 999 years. Still later there was a further reorganization and increase in capitalization. The company later materially expanded its manufacturing operations. Its ore is chiefly derived from the Lake region, where it has important reserves.

TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY.—This company, which, down to 1898, was concerned with the operation of coal properties and the manufacture of pig iron, in that year began the construction of a steel plant at Ensley, Ala., for the manufacture of basic open hearth steel. A large increase in its investment was made at that time. The issued capital stock of the company in 1900 was about $23,000,000 and there was a bonded indebtedness of about $12,000,000. As noted elsewhere, in 1907 the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company was acquired by the United States Steel Corporation, but at the period now under discussion it is properly grouped with the so-called "outside" steel companies. One of the most important assets of the company was its extensive ore property.

COLORADO FUEL AND IRON COMPANY.—The organization of this company has been sufficiently described on page 64. In 1899 the company greatly expanded its operations by the construction of a new

Bessemer steel plant, open hearth steel works, and finishing mills for the production of a large variety of steel products. At this time its authorized capital stock was increased from $13,000,000 to $25,000,000. In recent years the capitalization has been increased and the plants have been still further enlarged. As already pointed out, the company has important ore and coal properties.

**Section 13. General tendency of leading concerns in the steel industry to secure greater integration.**

From what has been said, it is apparent that as a rule the great iron and steel concerns, particularly those making crude and semifinished steel, were all striving at the close of the nineties thoroughly to fortify themselves for the future by acquiring liberal reserves of the two great raw materials, ore and coking coal, and by the erection of additional manufacturing plants. Moreover, several concerns which made more elaborated products, and which at their organization were wholly dependent upon other steel makers for their supplies of crude and semifinished steel, were also following the lead of these larger companies.

It is obvious that the Carnegie Company was in an exceptionally strong position. With respect to the expansion and coordination of manufacturing processes this company probably led all its rivals, the efficiency of its organization being a byword in the trade. Its reserves of ore were enormous and its holdings of coking-coal property far exceeded those of any other steel concern. It had an important advantage from the standpoint of transportation over most of its rivals in the Pittsburg district. It is true that the company did not have its own railroad transportation facilities for ore in the Lake region. The Carnegie concern, was, however, rapidly becoming independent with respect to the transportation of ore on the Great Lakes.

The Federal Steel Company, as shown, was also a very highly integrated concern, controlling not only the production of ore but also its transportation by rail to the head of the Lakes and by vessel to its principal manufacturing plants (those at Chicago, Ill., and Lorain, Ohio). It also had other extensive railroad facilities and a large amount of coking-coal property. The arrangement of its manufacturing properties was somewhat less compact than those of the Carnegie Company. However, it had some advantage in reaching western markets by reason of its Chicago location.

The National Steel Company, the central organization of the "Moore" group, while distinctly behind either the Carnegie Company or the Federal Steel Company, nevertheless, it will be seen, had, by the acquisition of ore and coal reserves and a fleet of ore vessels, attained a position of marked independence which it was steadily strengthening.

Furthermore, the close affiliations of this concern with the other "Moore" companies—the American Tin Plate Company, the American Sheet Steel Company, and the American Steel Hoop Company—tended to round out the operations of the group as a whole, and by assuring the National Steel Company of a market for practically all of its output of crude steel and pig iron it added a decided element of strength. While any one of these "Moore" concerns alone, with the exception of the National Steel Company, would have been distinctly vulnerable, their close affiliations made the group as a whole a very formidable factor in the industry.

These three concerns—the Carnegie Company, the Federal Steel Company, and the National Steel Company—were by far the most important and most strongly intrenched factors in the steel industry so far as those companies which later made up the Steel Corporation are concerned. Several of the crude-steel making companies which did not later enter the Steel Corporation were also well integrated. The location of some of these, however, or the character of their business, placed them in a rather different class than the companies just described.

Integration had, moreover, been carried to a considerable distance by the American Steel and Wire Company and a few of the other consolidations making the lighter steel products, but these companies were not in the same class in this respect with the larger concerns just referred to.

As shown in the following section, the marked degree of integration and concentration effected by large steel companies in the late nineties and the lack or incompleteness of integration by some of the other concerns had an exceedingly important bearing upon the formation of the United States Steel Corporation.

## III. ORGANIZATION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901.

### Section 14. Fundamental causes of this consolidation.

The fundamental causes of the formation of the United States Steel Corporation were substantially the same as in the case of the earlier consolidations described above, namely, (1) restriction or prevention of competition by combination; (2) integration; (3) stock inflation.

While in the case of the several consolidations thus far considered all three of these causes were not invariably present, all of them were factors in the organization of the Steel Corporation, and the same processes already described were repeated there in a more comprehensive manner and on a vaster scale.

The restriction of competition was the controlling motive in the organization of the Steel Corporation. While competition had

already been greatly restricted in certain branches of the steel industry, a striking result of the consolidation movement above described was that competition was not thereby destroyed. Instead it soon developed that the formation of these great consolidations was likely to bring on an era of competition more severe than any the industry had yet experienced. This unforeseen outcome of consolidation, as explained below, was largely due to the tendency of these great consolidations to secure greater integration and thus to make themselves practically independent in all stages of production from the ore up.

The economies and commercial advantages rendered possible by integration through a still greater merger were also considerable, and, moreover, furnished a convenient argument in attempts to justify the merging of these competing concerns. (See p. 108.)

The third factor, namely, the inflation of securities, was also extremely important. The upward swing of trade and industry in the United States had not exhausted its vigor, and the business world was still ready to support vast commercial and financial undertakings.

There was thus brought about a temporary conjunction of conditions in the industry which presented an extraordinary inducement to prevent a bitter commercial conflict, and at the same time a remarkable opportunity to organize a consolidation which promised to yield unexampled profits from the flotation of an enormous amount of watered stock.

For a clear understanding of the real significance of the organization of the Steel Corporation, it is necessary to describe the situation in some detail.

Position of the steel industry.—The preceding discussion has shown that a remarkable condition had been reached in the iron and steel industry by the close of the year 1900. In the first place, the manufacture of crude and semifinished steel was largely in the hands of a comparatively few great concerns. The manufacture of several of the more finished lines, such as wire and wire products, tin plate, sheets, and tubes, moreover, had been substantially transferred to another group of consolidations, each of which with few exceptions had a more or less monopolistic position. These latter concerns were in great measure dependent upon the larger steel makers for a supply of their raw material, namely, semifinished steel. The larger steel concerns, on the other hand, were chiefly engaged in the manufacture of crude and semifinished steel or of heavier finished steel products, such as rails and structural material, which did not bring them directly in conflict with the group of concerns making the more elaborated products.

The relationships of the companies in these two groups to one another have already been partly indicated in the preceding discussion. These relationships had, however, such a vital bearing upon the

organization of the Steel Corporation that they may be briefly summarized at this point.

The large consolidations which were subsequently merged into the Steel Corporation may be conveniently grouped in two classes—(1) the "primary group," or those making chiefly semifinished steel and heavy steel products, and (2) the "secondary group," consisting of those making lighter and more elaborated products.

The primary group of companies comprised the Carnegie Company, the Federal Steel Company, and the National Steel Company. Of these, the Carnegie Company was, of course, the most important. As already shown, it was a highly integrated concern, completely independent as to the production of its raw materials, and also pig iron and crude steel. It also had very important transportation facilities. The company, however, depended to a considerable extent for the marketing of its semifinished steel products (which comprised a very large portion of its total output) upon other steel manufacturers, who used such semifinished steel as their raw material. Some of its most important customers, in fact, were concerns in the second group of consolidations just noted.

The Federal Steel Company was in much the same general position as the Carnegie Company, being very thoroughly integrated, with extensive holdings of iron-ore and coking-coal lands, and with even more important transportation facilities. A rather larger proportion of its crude steel was worked up into finished forms (chiefly heavy lines) than in the case of the Carnegie Company; nevertheless, the company depended upon other steel manufacturers for an outlet for a part of its production.

The National Steel Company, while thoroughly integrated with respect to raw materials, was almost entirely dependent upon other manufacturers for a market for its steel, which, as already shown, consisted chiefly of such semifinished products as billets, sheet bars, and tin-plate bars. This company, however, had a ready market for the bulk of its steel products, because of its close affiliation with the other so-called "Moore" concerns, the Tin Plate, Sheet Steel, and Steel Hoop companies.

It is obvious, therefore, that all three of these steel-making concerns, despite their great size, were in a measure dependent upon other manufacturers.

A very important concern closely connected with this primary group of steel-making companies was the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, controlled by Standard Oil interests. This company had enormous holdings of ore in the Lake region, as well as a very important ore railroad to upper Lake ports—the Duluth, Missabe and Northern. Moreover, as previously stated, the controlling interests in this concern also controlled the Bessemer Steamship Company,

which owned the largest fleet of vessels on the Great Lakes. These interests were not engaged in steel manufacture in any way.

The principal concerns in the secondary group were the American Steel and Wire Company, the National Tube Company, the American Tin Plate Company, the American Sheet Steel Company, the American Steel Hoop Company, and the American Bridge Company.

The American Steel and Wire Company, it will be remembered, originally had a substantially monopolistic control of the production of wire products in the United States. Its position with respect to its chief raw material, namely, steel billets, was not nearly so strong. Instead it purchased a very large proportion of its billet requirements. While the subsequent efforts of the company toward further integration through purchases of iron-ore and coking-coal properties, and the erection of additional blast furnaces, considerably improved its position in this respect, nevertheless it was not thoroughly integrated in 1900, and was still very largely dependent upon the large steel makers. However, it contemplated carrying the processes of integration much further by the erection of additional steel works of large capacity.

The National Tube Company, which at its organization acquired about 75 per cent of the production of iron and steel wrought tubing in the United States, was only partially integrated. While two of its principal plants, those of the old National Tube Works Company and of the Riverside Iron Works, embraced blast furnaces, steel works, and rolling mills (the Riverside concern, moreover, having considerable coking-coal property), the company nevertheless bought a large amount of its requirements of semifinished steel in the open market.

The American Bridge Company was not only somewhat weaker with respect to its control of its particular branch of the steel industry, but was almost entirely dependent upon other producers for its principal raw material—structural steel.

The American Tin Plate and the American Sheet Steel companies, both of which were "Moore" concerns, had a very high degree of control of their respective branches of the steel industry, particularly the Tin Plate concern, which, it will be remembered, originally enjoyed an almost complete monopoly of the production of tin plate. Neither of these concerns was integrated to any important extent; however, through their close affiliation with the National Steel Company, another "Moore" consolidation, they were well protected with respect to the requirements of their raw materials—sheet bars and tinplate bars. The weakness of these concerns when considered individually was, therefore, partly made up through this close relationship with the National Steel Company.

The American Steel Hoop Company (also a "Moore" concern) was partially integrated at its organization, having a number of blast furnaces and steel works, in addition to its hoop mills; moreover, as already shown, the company after its organization acquired some iron-ore and coking-coal property. The affiliation of this company with the National Steel Company also somewhat strengthened its position. Nevertheless, the company was of decidedly subordinate importance in comparison with most of the other large concerns under discussion, and easily vulnerable to attack.

At the organization of these great companies, therefore, there was a marked degree of interdependence among them. For a short time after their formation this general situation was fairly well maintained. The three largest concerns—the Carnegie Company, the Federal Steel Company, and the National Steel Company—still restricted their operations for the most part to the production of crude steel or the cruder and simpler steel products which they had previously made, while those consolidations making more highly finished products continued to buy a large portion of their requirements of iron and steel from the principal steel-making concerns just named.

This balance or adjustment of trade conditions was, however, speedily disturbed. As already shown, the makers of the lighter forms of steel products began to extend the scope of their activities, or to plan such extensions, with a view to supplying themselves with the raw material of manufacture, namely, the semifinished steel hitherto purchased from others.

In other words, just at the time that concerns like the Carnegie and Federal Steel companies had extended their investment in raw materials and transportation facilities and had greatly enlarged their plant capacity, they were confronted with the loss of the patronage of some of their best customers, because the latter, in turn, had been extending their activities in the same directions. Under these circumstances a counterpolicy of extension into finished lines by the larger steel concerns became almost imperative. This counterstroke was, in fact, promptly threatened, and the whole industry was unsettled by the prospect of an era of extremely severe competition.

This threatened competition should be regarded particularly from two standpoints—first, it meant an enormous enlargement of productive capacity, and one which would apparently exceed the normal consuming power of the country for a long time to come, and, second, it meant the breaking down of the extremely profitable quasi-monopolies already established in particular products of the industry, such as wire, tubes, tin plate, and sheets. Both considerations obviously threatened to reduce profits in the steel industry to a decidedly lower level.

In the year 1900 the prospective loss of business for the great steel-producing companies, accompanied by a slackened activity in the trade, developed an exceedingly acute situation. The Federal Steel Company prepared to take up the manufacture of several lines of finished products, namely, structural material, universal plates, and tubes. In the summer of the same year it was reported that the Carnegie Company would go into the manufacture of wire rods on an extensive scale, thus "invading" the territory of the secondary group. This action was generally regarded as a blow at the American Steel and Wire Company, which had just threatened to erect additional blast furnaces and a large steel plant. Reports of further important plans of the Carnegie Company for extending its lines of production of finished products were current during the year 1900, and early in 1901 the definite announcement was made that the company was about to take up the manufacture of steel tubes in a new plant of enormous capacity, to be constructed at Conneaut Harbor, Ohio. This announcement, moreover, was made in such a way that it could be interpreted only as a declaration on the part of the Carnegie interests that they did not propose to submit idly to the loss of tonnage threatened by the plans of some of the larger consolidations making finished products, which previously had been among their largest customers. Not only was this the interpretation of the company's move placed on it by the trade, but it was expressly stated in a newspaper article as representing the attitude of Mr. Carnegie himself. This will be seen from the following excerpt:

> Mr. Carnegie's personal view of the situation may be authoritatively stated as follows: * * *
>
> The National Tube Company formerly obtained its steel billets from the Carnegie Company, but decided to erect blast furnaces and mills to supply itself. Naturally, the Carnegie Company then announced that it would be forced to erect mills to finish its own product into tubes.[1]

The intention of the Carnegie interests to extend their manufacture of finished lines had, indeed, been contemplated for some time. In an interview in the London Iron and Coal Trades Review of May 12, 1899, Mr. Carnegie was quoted as saying:

> Yes, we have been erecting several new departments, including what I believe will be the largest axle factory in the world. Why, it may be asked, should steel makers make plates for other firms to work up into boilers, when they can manufacture the boilers themselves? Or beams and girders for bridges, when they can turn out and build up the completed article, or plates for pipes when they can make the pipes? I think the next step to be taken by steel makers will be to furnish finished articles ready for use. In the future the most successful firms will be those that go the farthest in this direction.

[1] New York Evening Post, January 21, 1901.

Furthermore this proposed entrance of the Carnegie concern into the tube business was regarded by the trade as the forerunner of still further projects. In fact, the announcement was almost immediately followed by a well-defined report that the Carnegie Company would at once invade the field of the American Sheet Steel Company by the erection of a sheet plant at Duquesne, capable of turning out 60,000 tons of sheets annually. Simultaneously there were reports that the company would speedily take up the manufacture of tin plate on a large scale.

This unmistakable evidence of an aggressive policy of retaliation on the part of the Carnegie concern, accompanied as it was by the important extensions into the manufacture of finished articles announced by the Federal Steel Company, revealed sharply the trend of the existing conditions, and naturally had a very disquieting effect in the trade and in financial circles. Both the trade journals and the financial press were filled with articles to the effect that a "battle of the giants" in the steel industry was at hand.

In such a contest it was apparent to all that the Carnegie Company, while likely at first to lose some business, might be expected in the long run to maintain, and even to increase, its dominating position in the industry. Its long established business, the modern character of its plants, its efficient technical and commercial organization, as well as its strong financial position, made it easily superior to any of its competitors. It had a distinct advantage in all these respects over even the Federal Steel Company, which was its largest rival, but whose plants were for the most part less modern and also widely separated geographically. There was no question that if the Carnegie Company, with its unlimited means and efficient organization, went into the manufacture of wire, tubes, sheets, or tin plate it would be more than able to hold its own against the respective large consolidations which produced those products, and which in their efforts to monopolize the business had been constrained to include in their respective organizations many plants of inferior character.

THE FINANCIAL SITUATION.—This unsettled trade situation was aggravated because of the importance which the securities of several of these steel concerns had assumed in the stock market. A period of violent competition in the steel industry would inevitably have been followed by a great decline in the value of these securities. A still more important matter was that the financial backers of some of these steel concerns had extensive commitments in other directions, which might be jeopardized by such an acute struggle in the steel industry. From the standpoint of these financiers, therefore, the situation presented at once a great danger and a great opportunity.

From a financial point of view there were four important steel groups, which were more or less distinct, namely, the Morgan group, the Moore group, and the Carnegie and the Rockefeller interests.

The Morgan group, which included the Federal Steel, National Tube, and American Bridge companies, enjoyed of course the advantage of a strong financial support, but these financial interests were extensively committed in other lines of business, especially in railroad financiering. They naturally would be especially concerned in preventing the outbreak of the threatened competition in the steel business. It may be noted that there were reports at this time that the Carnegie interests were contemplating the construction of a railroad from Pittsburg to the Atlantic seaboard. This threat, if made good, would have created an extremely disturbing factor in the trunk-line situation.

The Moore concerns, already described, were the most heavily overcapitalized and suffered from a distinctly speculative backing.

The Carnegie interests had abundant capital and credit, and their securities did not figure on the stock market, while their organization and management were unequaled. They were apparently in the best position of any of these groups to meet a price war.

The Rockefeller interests were entirely concerned with the production and transportation of iron ore. Their financial resources were of course abundant for any emergency. Their stocks did not figure to any appreciable extent on the exchanges.

The American Steel and Wire Company apparently was not closely affiliated with any of the foregoing groups. Despite its great earnings, its position was vulnerable. It apparently had no especial banking support.

It is evident, therefore, that, both from the point of view of the iron and steel industry and that of the stock market, the threatened outbreak of violent competition between these rival interests involved serious consequences. It might have meant the sudden termination of the extraordinary period of speculative activity and profit. On the other hand, an averting of this conflict by a merger of the various great consolidations, if successfully financed, would be a tremendous "bull" argument. It would afford its promoters an opportunity for enormous stock-market profits through the sale of its securities. The advantages to these interests, through the concentration of profits in different stages of the industry under a single control, would also be considerable, and there was undoubtedly some advantage to be gained through the further integration which such a consolidation would render possible.

It was clear to everyone that no consolidation of this sort could be made successful unless it included the Carnegie Company, which was the most powerful factor in the situation, which had long been noted for its aggressive tactics, and which, as above shown, had precipitated this crisis. Moreover, there can be little doubt that many interests in the steel industry regarded Mr. Carnegie's personal influence as a

Furthermore this proposed entrance of the Carnegie concern into the tube business was regarded by the trade as the forerunner of still further projects. In fact, the announcement was almost immediately followed by a well-defined report that the Carnegie Company would at once invade the field of the American Sheet Steel Company by the erection of a sheet plant at Duquesne, capable of turning out 60,000 tons of sheets annually. Simultaneously there were reports that the company would speedily take up the manufacture of tin plate on a large scale.

This unmistakable evidence of an aggressive policy of retaliation on the part of the Carnegie concern, accompanied as it was by the important extensions into the manufacture of finished articles announced by the Federal Steel Company, revealed sharply the trend of the existing conditions, and naturally had a very disquieting effect in the trade and in financial circles. Both the trade journals and the financial press were filled with articles to the effect that a "battle of the giants" in the steel industry was at hand.

In such a contest it was apparent to all that the Carnegie Company, while likely at first to lose some business, might be expected in the long run to maintain, and even to increase, its dominating position in the industry. Its long established business, the modern character of its plants, its efficient technical and commercial organization, as well as its strong financial position, made it easily superior to any of its competitors. It had a distinct advantage in all these respects over even the Federal Steel Company, which was its largest rival, but whose plants were for the most part less modern and also widely separated geographically. There was no question that if the Carnegie Company, with its unlimited means and efficient organization, went into the manufacture of wire, tubes, sheets, or tin plate it would be more than able to hold its own against the respective large consolidations which produced those products, and which in their efforts to monopolize the business had been constrained to include in their respective organizations many plants of inferior character.

THE FINANCIAL SITUATION.—This unsettled trade situation was aggravated because of the importance which the securities of several of these steel concerns had assumed in the stock market. A period of violent competition in the steel industry would inevitably have been followed by a great decline in the value of these securities. A still more important matter was that the financial backers of some of these steel concerns had extensive commitments in other directions, which might be jeopardized by such an acute struggle in the steel industry. From the standpoint of these financiers, therefore, the situation presented at once a great danger and a great opportunity.

From a financial point of view there were four important steel groups, which were more or less distinct, namely, the Morgan group, the Moore group, and the Carnegie and the Rockefeller interests.

The Morgan group, which included the Federal Steel, National Tube, and American Bridge companies, enjoyed of course the advantage of a strong financial support, but these financial interests were extensively committed in other lines of business, especially in railroad financiering. They naturally would be especially concerned in preventing the outbreak of the threatened competition in the steel business. It may be noted that there were reports at this time that the Carnegie interests were contemplating the construction of a railroad from Pittsburg to the Atlantic seaboard. This threat, if made good, would have created an extremely disturbing factor in the trunk-line situation.

The Moore concerns, already described, were the most heavily overcapitalized and suffered from a distinctly speculative backing.

The Carnegie interests had abundant capital and credit, and their securities did not figure on the stock market, while their organization and management were unequaled. They were apparently in the best position of any of these groups to meet a price war.

The Rockefeller interests were entirely concerned with the production and transportation of iron ore. Their financial resources were of course abundant for any emergency. Their stocks did not figure to any appreciable extent on the exchanges.

The American Steel and Wire Company apparently was not closely affiliated with any of the foregoing groups. Despite its great earnings, its position was vulnerable. It apparently had no especial banking support.

It is evident, therefore, that, both from the point of view of the iron and steel industry and that of the stock market, the threatened outbreak of violent competition between these rival interests involved serious consequences. It might have meant the sudden termination of the extraordinary period of speculative activity and profit. On the other hand, an averting of this conflict by a merger of the various great consolidations, if successfully financed, would be a tremendous "bull" argument. It would afford its promoters an opportunity for enormous stock-market profits through the sale of its securities. The advantages to these interests, through the concentration of profits in different stages of the industry under a single control, would also be considerable, and there was undoubtedly some advantage to be gained through the further integration which such a consolidation would render possible.

It was clear to everyone that no consolidation of this sort could be made successful unless it included the Carnegie Company, which was the most powerful factor in the situation, which had long been noted for its aggressive tactics, and which, as above shown, had precipitated this crisis. Moreover, there can be little doubt that many interests in the steel industry regarded Mr. Carnegie's personal influence as a

menace to their success, and desired to secure his retirement from the trade. At the same time the enormous earning power of the Carnegie concern would be an exceedingly important consideration both in the profits of the new company and also in facilitating the flotation of its securities.

The primary solution of the situation, therefore, from the standpoint of these interests, was to buy out Mr. Carnegie. Mr. Carnegie's well-known willingness to sell made the problem largely one of terms. Negotiations were promptly undertaken and speedily concluded by arranging to take over his large interest in his concern in exchange for bonds of the new consolidation. On March 2, 1901, announcement was made by J. P. Morgan & Co., as bankers, that arrangements had been completed for the organization of the United States Steel Corporation to acquire control of the following concerns: Carnegie Company (of New Jersey), Federal Steel Company, American Steel and Wire Company, National Tube Company, National Steel Company, American Tin Plate Company, American Steel Hoop Company, and American Sheet Steel Company.

The preliminary incorporation papers of the new company, under New Jersey laws, had already been taken out. The terms offered the constituent companies, which are given elsewhere (see p. 113), were speedily accepted by a great majority of the stockholders of these concerns, and, on April 1, 1901, within a very few weeks after the first serious intimation that negotiations were under way the United States Steel Corporation was definitely launched and in actual operation. The authorized capital stock was $1,100,000,000, equally divided between preferred and common shares. In addition there was a bond issue of $304,000,000 (exclusive of underlying indebtedness aggregating approximately $81,000,000, this including sundry mortgages and purchase-money obligations). About $425,000,000 of each class of stock and all of the bonds were issued for the companies named and for other purposes. Very soon after its organization the Corporation made three further important acquisitions, namely, the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the Bessemer Steamship Company, and the American Bridge Company. It also acquired a one-sixth interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Company and the Pittsburg Steamship Company, the other five-sixths having been secured in the purchase of the Carnegie Company. During the following summer it purchased the Shelby Steel Tube Company. As a result of these acquisitions its issue of stock was increased to over $500,000,000 of each class, giving it an issued capitalization in stock alone of more than $1,000,000,000. (See p. 113.)

Thus, the threatened conflict in the steel industry was averted, while, as shown later, an unprecedented profit was reaped by the organization syndicate.

[illegible] Company.

* Indicates stock ownership in 1901.
† The other one-sixth interest in this concern was directly acquired by th[illegible] them and
[1] Organized by and in interest of Federal Steel Company. It may also be [illegible]
not acquired from other interests.
[2] Acquired blast furnaces and steel works only. Such a division of plant [illegible]
[3] National Mining Company was promoted and organized in interest of N[illegible]
[4] Promoted and organized in interest of American Steel and Wire Compa[illegible]
[5] Acquired machinery and equipment only.
[6] Acquired tin-plate machinery and equipment only. A part of the prop[illegible]
[7] Acquired sheet-mill machinery and equipment only.

**Section 15. Essential character of the Steel Corporation in 1901.**

The character of the Steel Corporation as a consolidation of consolidations, as well as some idea of its magnitude, is brought out by the table facing this page.

The United States Steel Corporation, by including in its organization both of the first two groups of companies described, insured to itself on the one hand an abundant capacity for the production of crude steel and a large proportion of the country's output of heavy rolled products, and, on the other hand, secured control of several quasi-monopolistic concerns manufacturing particular lines of the more elaborated products, such as sheets, tin plate, tubes, and wire. The abundant steel-making capacity of the first group made it easy, of course, to supply all the steel required by this second group of concerns. Furthermore, while the companies in the first group taken together were very well fortified with reserves of raw materials, the acquisition of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines furnished an enormous additional supply and gave to the Corporation an exceptional degree of strength in this respect. It also contributed to the combination one of the most important railroads in the Lake Superior region.

The position taken by the Steel Corporation is that this great aggregation of property was in the main an assembling and coordination of different branches in the industry, the primary object of which was to secure greater efficiency and integration, and, of course, the saving of the payment of profits to others. The Corporation contends that most of its constituent concerns were not in actual competition with one another, and it is disposed to minimize the restriction of competition brought about as a result of this great merger.

It is true that certain of the constituent consolidations, as, for instance, the American Steel and Wire Company and the National Tube Company, were not competing with one another at this particular period. However, there was active competition between the three principal crude-steel concerns—the Carnegie Company, the Federal Steel Company, and the National Steel Company—while these concerns, to some extent at least, were in competition with some of the large consolidations making the lighter finished products. Moreover, the fact should not be lost sight of that nearly all of the latter class of consolidations were originally created with the intention of restricting competition. A more important matter is that a period of violent competition among all of these concerns was imminent, as already described, and that the United States Steel Corporation was organized for the specific purpose of preventing the new competition thus threatened as well as eliminating that already existing among these concerns. The opportunity for reaping a huge promoter's profit out of this situation undoubtedly was an important

consideration in bringing about the merger. Nevertheless the primary object was the restriction or prevention of competition.

The argument that this merger permitted increased efficiency through greater integration and coordination undoubtedly has some force. In particular there is no doubt that the integration with the manufacturing plants of all these consolidations of such extensive resources of raw materials as the ore properties of the Lake Superior Consolidated and Minnesota Iron (Federal) companies, and the coke properties of the Frick (Carnegie) company, not to mention others, was of great advantage from a commercial standpoint, i. e., in saving the payment of profits to others. In the same way, the inclusion of some of the most important ore-carrying railroads both at the head of the Lakes and between Lake Erie and Pittsburg, as well as the great ore fleets on the Lakes, meant that the profits earned on such transportation would come to the consolidated company. The control of these ore roads also would result in giving the Steel Corporation a great advantage over other producers who were compelled to use them. There is no doubt also that the bringing together of so many great manufacturing properties under one control opened up possibilities of a more economical subdivision of the business whereby particular plants could concentrate work on particular kinds of rolled products, and whereby the distinctly inferior plants could be dismantled or at least shut down and used only when the demand was unusually great. So far, however, as the integration of manufacturing processes themselves were concerned, the advantages of such a system were probably about as fully realized by the larger and better equipped plants of some of the constituent concerns. At any rate, little gain in this respect could be expected from merely bringing the several plants under a single control. On the other hand, there would be a real economy possible in dividing the work so that the products sold would be made at the plants which were nearest to the markets to be supplied. For example, the structural or merchant steel requirements of the western markets could be more economically supplied from the works of the Federal Steel Company, while the Carnegie Company would be better situated to supply the eastern markets and the export trade. Such arrangements already existed to some extent in the case of some of the constituent concerns.

These possible economies of consolidation, however, probably were a subordinate consideration in the formation of the Steel Corporation except those of a commercial character, i. e., those that did away with the necessity of paying a profit to somebody else on the raw materials or transportation of raw materials. The possibilities of real manufacturing economies could be but slowly realized in most cases, and, as already stated, the controlling motive in the organiza-

tion of the company was to avert the competitive struggle then threatened. Meanwhile, however, the argument of economy and increased earning power was used to justify the formation of the combination, and also to facilitate the flotation of its securities.

The crude-steel (ingot) capacity of the Corporation at its organization was fully 9,400,000 tons, this representing substantially 66 per cent of the total for the country, while its capacity for the various finished products which it manufactured was approximately 7,700,000 tons, this representing about 50 per cent of the total of the country for these lines. In certain products, however, the Corporation's percentage approached a complete monopoly. Its larger percentage of crude than of finished steel is explained by the fact that some of the principal steel-making concerns did not have finishing mills for more than a portion of their output.

Roughly speaking, it may be said that the Corporation at its organization secured control of three-fifths of the steel business of the country. Its proportion of the pig-iron business was somewhat smaller, about 44 per cent, its actual capacity of this product being about 7,400,000 tons. These figures, however, do not fairly state the position of the Corporation, because of the large production by outsiders of foundry pig iron and certain special kinds of pig iron which really did not involve competition with the Corporation. The Corporation's share of the production of pig iron for strictly steel-making purposes was probably not less than 58 per cent.

The Corporation had hundreds of millions of tons of desirable Lake ore in reserves, over 50,000 acres of the choicest coking-coal lands, over 1,000 miles of railroad, exclusive of subsidiary trackage, a fleet of 112 Lake steamers and barges, not to mention large investments in docks, natural-gas and limestone properties, and other kindred branches of the industry.

Despite its enormous size the United States Steel Corporation did not secure a monopoly of the iron and steel industry as a whole, although its position in several branches was monopolistic (that is, tending toward monopoly). In the case of a few products, such as tin plate, sheets, wire, and nails, its control was at first very nearly complete, but in other branches of the industry it had a number of important rivals from the start. Thus, it will be seen that the Corporation did not include such concerns as the Pennsylvania Steel Company, the Cambria Steel Company, the Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company, Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.), the Bethlehem Steel Company, the Republic Iron and Steel Company, and the Colorado Fuel and Iron Company, not to mention several others of magnitude. At the start, moreover, the Corporation did not acquire the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, that concern not being taken over until 1907.

Several of these outside concerns were at that time engaged in the manufacture of special products which did not bring them into sharp conflict with the Corporation, or confined their activities to a more limited field than that of the Corporation. The failure of the Corporation to include such concerns was, therefore, less significant than might at first sight appear. However, several of the companies remaining outside, notably the Jones & Laughlin interests, the Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company (see p. 96), the Republic Iron and Steel Company, the Pennsylvania Steel Company, and the Cambria Steel Company, were important rivals of the Corporation. The Colorado Fuel and Iron Company in the West on account of its geographical location, was not a serious rival. Nevertheless, negotiations were entered into shortly after the organization of the Steel Corporation for the acquisition of that concern, but were not consummated. The Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company in the South was at this time chiefly concerned with the production of foundry pig iron.

The consolidation movement in the steel industry reached a climax in the organization of the Steel Corporation. Some other important mergers of iron and steel properties were subsequently effected; most of these, however, were of concerns engaged in the manufacture of machinery and highly elaborated iron and steel products, rather than in those cruder and simpler steel products which were chiefly turned out by the concerns already discussed in this chapter, and none of them compared in size with the Steel Corporation.

The Corporation itself, moreover, made several further important acquisitions aside from that of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company. These are referred to in detail in Chapter V.

# CHAPTER II.

## ANALYSIS OF INVESTMENT OF CONSTITUENT COMPANIES OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

### Section 1. Importance of determining actual investment as distinguished from book valuations of assets.

As already stated, an important feature of the Bureau's investigation of the steel industry is a discussion of the relation between investment and capitalization. Such a study is important because of its direct bearing upon the reasonableness of prices and profits. Owing to the fact that the consolidation movement in the steel industry was accompanied by a great inflation of security issues, a comparison of profits with capitalization as a rule does not show the true rate of profit. Instead, it is necessary to determine approximately the actual investment value of the properties represented by such capitalization.

It may be noted at this point that the Bureau has not attempted to lay down principles as to the proper basis of capitalization. Opinions as to the proper basis of capitalizing an industrial concern are extremely diverse. One of the most common theories is that capitalization should represent only the actual cash investment in the property of a corporation. Another theory assumes the cost of reproduction of plants and other assets, and not the original cash investment, as the proper basis. Another view largely ignores both the preceding considerations, and holds that capitalization should be chiefly determined by earning power; that is, that the amount of securities should be that on which the anticipated earnings will yield at least a certain rate of profit, this rate varying with different industries and even with different corporations in the same industry, and depending largely, of course, upon the personal views of the organizers. Generally speaking, this capitalization on the basis of earning power has been the one followed in the organization of the great industrial corporations of the present time, in so far as any definite theory has prevailed at all. Still another theory is that the capitalization of a corporation should be so adjusted and readjusted that its securities will sell substantially at par.

It is not intended in this report to pass upon the merits of these conflicting views. Obviously, the significance of the word "overcapitalization" depends largely upon which of them is accepted as the correct standard. Instead of passing upon such a controverted point, the discussion in this report has been concerned with a presentation of facts in order to show the relationship between capi-

talization and the investment represented thereby, and particularly the relationship between the investment in tangible property values and the securities issued. The value of intangible items such as good will, "merger value," and similar considerations is not denied, but, instead of attempting to measure such values, as a rule this report simply points out their existence. It may be noted, however, that such intangible considerations as good will appear to be of relatively less importance in the steel industry than in many other industries where brand values, trade-marks, and similar factors play an important part.

While not attempting to lay down rules as to capitalization, the report does not hesitate, in some cases, to characterize the issuance of securities as involving overcapitalization, since the evidence at times is conclusive that, judged by any standard, the issue was excessive. (See also p. 325.)

In the following discussion the word "capitalization" is used to represent the total par value of the stocks and bonds directly issued by a given company, including, unless otherwise indicated, the bonds of underlying companies. Issues of debentures are regarded as similar to issues of bonds, and the same is true of certain temporary indebtedness, such as purchase-money obligations and sundry real-estate mortgages, which in most cases appear to have been issued for fixed property. Ordinary bills and accounts payable, of course, are not considered as coming within the term capitalization.

**Section 2. Comparison of total securities issued by Steel Corporation with total securities and cash acquired by it.**

For the companies acquired at its organization and shortly thereafter, in 1901,[1] plus $25,003,000 cash capital, together with underwriting services (see p. 243), the United States Steel Corporation issued the following securities:

| | |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock | $510,205,743 |
| Common stock | 508,227,394 |
| Bonds | 303,450,000 |
| Total | 1,321,883,137 |
| Add: | |
| Underlying bonds of constituent companies[2] | 59,091,657 |
| Mortgages and purchase money obligations[3] | 21,872,023 |
| Grand total | 1,402,846,817 |

The total of the securities directly issued by the United States Steel Corporation ($1,321,883,137) was very greatly in excess of the total

[1] Including the American Bridge Company, the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the Bessemer Steamship Company, and the Shelby Steel Tube Company. The additional securities acquired during 1901 by exchange of stock consisted of scattered shares of companies, the bulk of whose stocks had already been purchased.

[2] Including $41,844 scrip of the Illinois Steel Company.

[3] Includes $8,500,000 issued for the Bessemer Steamship Company after the formation of the Steel Corporation.

securities of the constituent companies thereby acquired. The terms on which the securities of these constituent concerns were exchanged and the total amounts of United States Steel securities issued in such exchange are given in the following table:

TABLE 4.—COMPARISON OF SECURITIES ISSUED BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901 WITH AMOUNTS OF SECURITIES OF CONSTITUENT CONCERNS AND CASH ACQUIRED THEREFOR.

| Company. | Securities and cash acquired.[1] | United States Steel stock issued for each $100 old stock. | | Amount United States Steel securities issued in exchange. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Preferred. | Common. | Bonds. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Total. |
| Carnegie Company: | | | | | | | |
| Bonds | [2] $159,450,000 | (3) | (3) | $159,450,000 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Stock (all common) | 160,000,000 | ..... | ..... | 144,000,000 | $98,277,120 | $90,279,040 | $492,006,160 |
| Federal Steel Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 53,260,200 | $110.00 | ..... | ..... | 58,586,220 | ..... | ..... |
| Common stock | 46,483,700 | 4.00 | $107.50 | ..... | 1,859,348 | 49,969,978 | 110,415,546 |
| National Tube Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 39,997,400 | 125.00 | ..... | ..... | 49,996,750 | ..... | ..... |
| Common stock | 39,937,400 | 8.80 | 125.00 | ..... | 3,514,491 | 49,921,750 | 103,432,991 |
| American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 39,998,500 | 117.50 | ..... | ..... | 46,998,237 | ..... | ..... |
| Common stock | 49,901,900 | ..... | 102.50 | ..... | ..... | 51,149,448 | 98,147,685 |
| National Steel Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 26,992,200 | 125.00 | ..... | ..... | 33,740,250 | ..... | ..... |
| Common stock | 31,969,800 | ..... | 125.00 | ..... | ..... | 39,962,250 | 73,702,500 |
| American Tin Plate Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 18,325,000 | 125.00 | ..... | ..... | 22,906,250 | ..... | ..... |
| Common stock | 27,995,000 | 20.00 | 125.00 | ..... | 5,599,000 | 34,993,750 | 63,499,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 13,997,500 | 100.00 | ..... | ..... | 13,997,500 | ..... | ..... |
| Common stock | 18,995,000 | ..... | 100.00 | ..... | ..... | 18,995,000 | 32,992,500 |
| American Sheet Steel Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 24,497,700 | 100.00 | ..... | ..... | 24,497,700 | ..... | ..... |
| Common stock | 24,498,800 | ..... | 100.00 | ..... | ..... | 24,498,800 | 48,996,500 |

[1] Includes scattered shares purchased from April to December, 1901. Up to the close of 1901 the following stocks of subsidiary companies had not been acquired:

| Company. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Company. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Federal Steel Company | $700 | $600 | Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | ..... | $10,689 |
| American Steel and Wire Company | 1,000 | 18,600 | Subsidiary stocks | ..... | 91,218 |
| National Steel Company | 4,000 | 30,000 | Shelby Steel Tube Company | $223,900 | 133,300 |
| American Sheet Steel Company | 400 | 400 | Total | 246,200 | 289,207 |
| American Bridge Company | 16,200 | 4,400 | | | |

Some of these stocks were acquired later.

[2] The remaining $550,000 of Carnegie bonds are included under the item of underlying bonds of subsidiary companies.

[3] See note 2, page 174.

TABLE 4.—COMPARISON OF SECURITIES ISSUED BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901 WITH AMOUNTS OF SECURITIES OF CONSTITUENT CONCERNS AND CASH ACQUIRED THEREFOR—Continued.

| Company. | Securities and cash acquired. | United States Steel stock issued for each $100 old stock. | | Amount United States Steel securities issued in exchange. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Preferred. | Common. | Bonds. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Total. |
| American Bridge Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | $31,348,000 | $110.00 | | | $34,482,800 | | |
| Common stock | 30,946,400 | | $105.00 | | | $32,493,720 | $66,976,520 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines: Common stock | 29,413,905 | 135.00 | 135.00 | | 39,708,771 | 39,708,771 | 79,417,542 |
| Oliver Iron Mining and Pittsburg S. S. companies (one-sixth interest) | 421,700 | | | | 9,250,000 | 9,250,000 | 18,500,000 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company: | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 4,776,100 | 37.50 | | | 1,791,038 | | |
| Common stock | 8,018,200 | | 25.00 | | | 2,004,550 | 3,795,588 |
| Total securities acquired by direct exchange[1] | [2] 881,224,405 | | | $303,450,000 | 445,205,475 | 443,227,057 | 1,191,882,532 |
| United States Steel stocks issued to syndicate for $174,000 par value of stocks acquired otherwise than by direct exchange and for $25,000,000 cash capital and underwriting services | 174,000<br>25,000,000 | | | | 64,998,768 | 64,998,837 | 129,997,605 |
| Stock sold to incorporators for cash | 3,000 | | | | 1,500 | 1,500 | 3,000 |
| Total | 906,401,405 | | | 303,450,000 | 510,205,743 | 508,227,394 | 1,321,883,137 |
| Underlying bonds of constituent companies | | | | | | | 59,091,657 |
| Mortgages and purchase money obligations of constituent companies | | | | | | | [3] 21,872,023 |
| Grand total securities issued and assumed | | | | | | | 1,402,846,817 |

[1] The following securities of several of the companies were acquired otherwise than by direct exchange, as explained in the text:

| | |
|---|---|
| National Tube Company: | |
| Preferred | $2,600 |
| Common | 62,600 |
| American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey: | |
| Preferred | 500 |
| Common | 79,500 |
| National Steel Company: | |
| Preferred | 3,800 |
| Common | 200 |
| American Tin Plate Company: Common | $5,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company: | |
| Preferred | 2,500 |
| Common | 5,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Company: | |
| Preferred | 1,900 |
| Common | 800 |
| American Bridge Company: Preferred | 9,600 |
| | 174,000 |

[2] See note 1 on page 113.

[3] Includes $8,500,000 purchase-money obligations issued for the Bessemer Steamship Company.

It will be noted that the stock of the Bessemer Steamship Company was acquired through the issue of purchase-money obligations, these being issued by the Pittsburg Steamship Company, a subsidiary concern. A cash price of $8,500,000 was named on this property, and while it might be considered that the working capital of the Corporation was reduced by that amount, as already stated, such purchase-money obligations have not been treated by the Bureau as ordinary current liabilities. Until their redemption, which was not commenced until November, 1902, the actual working capital of the Corporation was not reduced on account of this acquisition.

It will be seen, therefore, that the organization of the United States Steel Corporation resulted in an increase of capitalization over that of its constituent concerns (not considering underlying bonds, scrip, purchase-money obligations, etc.) from $881,398,405[1] to $1,321,883,137, or of $440,484,732; after deducting $25,003,000 new cash capital, there was a net increase of $415,481,732, or 47 per cent.

It is worth calling attention to the fact that no less than $144,000,000 of this increase in capitalization was in the form of bonds. The total preferred-stock issue of the new company, namely, $510,205,743, compares with an aggregate of $253,213,500 for the preferred issues of the subsidiary concerns, an increase of $256,992,243. Its total issue of common stock, $508,227,394, compares with an aggregate of $468,734,905 for the subsidiaries, an increase of $39,492,489.

A part of the increase in capitalization, as just noted, was covered by the $25,003,000 new cash capital provided.

### Section 3. Methods of determining the investment of the Steel Corporation.

As the first step in an analysis of the investment of the United States Steel Corporation it is desirable to present a statement of the value (reduced to a cash basis) of the physical property acquired by the company at the time of its organization in 1901. Such a valuation, so far as the Steel Corporation is concerned, may be regarded as the approximate equivalent of its investment in such property at that time. Having done this, the subsequent additions to the Corporation's investment can be determined from its official reports and additional data obtained directly from the Corporation.

The establishment of the value of the physical properties of the Corporation at its organization in 1901 is a difficult task. Obviously a valuation or appraisal of the physical properties of the Corporation as they existed on that date is now impossible. No such

[1] This includes $174,000 stock in constituent companies acquired otherwise than by direct exchange.

appraisal, nor even a detailed estimate, appears to have been made at the time the company was organized. Owing to the great importance of determining upon a valuation which shall be fair and yet at the same time not distorted because of the great inflation of securities issued, the Bureau has made its analysis by three different methods—first, by historical study of the organization and investment of the constituent concerns at the time of their formation; second, by computation of the public estimate of the value of the properties of these constituent concerns as reflected in the market prices of their securities; third, by a more detailed estimate of the value of the physical properties of the Corporation by departments of its business, computed from all available data, and with an especially elaborate calculation of the value of the ore property.

The United States Steel Corporation and several of its constituent companies discussed in the following pages were holding companies, either wholly or in part, so that, strictly speaking, their property to this extent consisted of securities held in their treasuries. For the sake of clearness and convenience, however, this technical consideration will be disregarded and the property of such holding companies considered as the property covered by the securities thus owned.

The Bureau's analysis, based upon historical study of the organization and investment of the constituent concerns of the Steel Corporation, is presented in this chapter. In general the evidence shows that in the organization of the principal constituent concerns of the Steel Corporation preferred stock was issued up to the full amount of the physical assets, at least, and in many cases up to the full value of the properties acquired, including intangible considerations as well, so that the common stock was nothing more than a mere bonus. The common stock of the Federal Steel Company, however, had some tangible assets back of it. In the case of the most important constituent concern, the Carnegie Company, there was no preferred stock, but instead a large issue of bonds. For this concern the evidence on the whole tends to show that bonds were issued substantially up to the full amount of the physical assets acquired and that the stock was issued merely against good will and other intangible considerations.

Such analysis of the investment in the constituent companies of the Steel Corporation at the dates of their respective organizations does not, of course, fairly represent the value of such investment in April, 1901, when these concerns were acquired by the Steel Corporation. The accumulated surplus earnings of these concerns during the intervening period are, however, available, and by combining these and capital otherwise obtained with the Bureau's estimate of the original investment there is obtained what is approximately the

investment of these concerns at the time the Steel Corporation was formed. (See p. 167.)

After analyzing the investment of the constituent concerns in this manner, the second method above noted is taken up, namely, the computation of the market prices of the securities of these constituent companies. The more elaborate analysis by the third method is presented in Chapter III, while in Chapter IV the evidence obtained by all these methods is summarized, together with some further data bearing upon the problem.

No one of these methods of analysis can be regarded as precise or absolutely conclusive, but the study of the investment in the property of the Corporation from these three different points of view gives a basis for a fair and approximately correct estimate of that value. In any event, the methods followed in this report afford by far the best criterion for judging the investment in these properties that can be presented so long after the company was formed.

There will first be taken up the historical analysis of the organization of the principal constituent concerns. It will be found convenient to discuss these companies in the following order:

Federal Steel Company.
American Steel and Wire Company.
American Tin Plate Company.
National Steel Company.
American Steel Hoop Company.
American Sheet Steel Company.
National Tube Company.
Shelby Steel Tube Company.
American Bridge Company.
Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.
Bessemer Steamship Company.
Carnegie Company.

**Section 4. Federal Steel Company.**

The Federal Steel Company at its organization in September, 1898, issued $53,260,900 of 6 per cent noncumulative preferred stock and $46,484,300 of common stock, a total of $99,745,200. The authorized amounts were $100,000,000 of each class. It acquired therefor the stocks of the Illinois Steel Company, the Minnesota Iron Company, the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company, the Lorain Steel Company of Ohio (a majority interest), and the Johnson Company of Pennsylvania,[1] aggregating $49,168,435, together with a net sum of $11,692,224 cash.[2] The various stocks were acquired

[1] This covered stocks of certain subsidiaries of that concern.

[2] The organization agreement provided for the raising of $14,075,000 cash, but a portion of this was used in part payment of the Lorain Steel Company, as indicated in the table. The net amount of cash, as stated above, may not allow for expenses of organization.

subject to bonded indebtedness aggregating $30,217,179. The transaction is summarized in the following table:

TABLE 5.—COMPARISON OF STOCK ISSUED BY FEDERAL STEEL COMPANY WITH SECURITIES AND CASH ACQUIRED AT ITS ORGANIZATION IN SEPTEMBER, 1898.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Federal Steel securities issued:** | | |
| Preferred stock, 6 per cent noncumulative | | $53, 260, 900 |
| Common stock | | 46, 484, 300 |
| Total | | 99, 745, 200 |
| **Securities and cash acquired:** | | |
| Stock— | | |
| Illinois Steel Company | $18, 650, 635 | |
| Minnesota Iron Company | 16, 500, 000 | |
| Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company | 6, 000, 000 | |
| Lorain Steel Company of Ohio | [1] 5, 017, 800 | |
| Johnson Company of Pennsylvania | 3, 000, 000 | |
| | | 49, 168, 435 |
| Cash— | | |
| Syndicate arrangement | 14, 075, 000 | |
| Lorain-Johnson purchase [2] | 264, 455 | |
| Total | 14, 339, 455 | |
| Less cash paid in connection with Lorain-Johnson purchase | 2, 647, 231 | |
| Net cash | | 11, 692, 224 |
| Total securities (par value) and cash acquired | | [3] 60, 860, 659 |
| Excess of securities issued over securities and new cash acquired | | 38, 884, 541 |

There can be no doubt that the large amount of stock issued by the Federal Steel Company considerably exceeded a fair market valuation of the property back of the stocks acquired, plus the new cash capital provided, after allowing for the bonded indebtedness.

The Federal Steel Company offered to issue its preferred stock for the shares of three of the constituent companies on the following terms: Illinois Steel Company, 1 share for each share of old stock; Minnesota Iron Company, 1.355 shares for each share of old stock; Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company, 0.875 share for each share of old stock.

The company also agreed to deliver to the underwriting syndicate in return for $14,075,000 of cash and the services of the syndicate $5,680,565 par value of its preferred stock and $45,426,500 par value of its common stock. It was stipulated, however, in the underwriting

[1] The Federal Steel Company subsequently acquired the remaining $3,982,200 stock of the Lorain Steel Company at par, thereby reducing its working capital to that extent, but the above is a correct statement of the transaction at the time.

[2] See page 124.

[3] These various stocks were acquired subject to bonded indebtedness of $30,217,179, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Illinois Steel Company | $13, 285, 123 |
| Southwest Connellsville Coke Company | 173, 056 |
| Minnesota Iron Company (underlying bonds) | 7, 742, 000 |
| Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company | 7, 417, 000 |
| Lorain Steel Company (underlying bonds) | 1, 600, 000 |
| Total | 30, 217, 179 |

agreement that the syndicate should offer to the stockholders of the constituent companies an alternative proposition by which, on deposit of certain sums in cash, these stockholders would receive, in addition to the respective amounts of preferred stock above stated, a certain amount in common stock of the company, the cash so raised, of course, relieving the syndicate to that extent of the necessity of providing the stipulated amount of $14,075,000. The arrangement, so far as these three principal companies were concerned, worked out as follows:[1]

TABLE 6.—AMOUNTS OF FEDERAL STEEL STOCKS DELIVERED BY UNDERWRITING SYNDICATE IN EXCHANGE FOR STOCKS IN ACQUIRED COMPANIES, AND CASH SECURED IN CONNECTION WITH THIS EXCHANGE.[2]

| Constituent company. | Deposited. | | | Received in Federal Steel stocks. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Old stock, par value. | Cash. | | Preferred. | | Common. | |
| | | Amount per share. | Total. | Amount per share. | Total. | Amount per share. | Total. |
| Illinois Steel Company | $18,650,635 | $20.00 | $3,730,127 | $100.00 | $18,650,635 | $80.00 | $14,920,508 |
| Minnesota Iron Company | 16,500,000 | 27.10 | 4,471,500 | 135.50 | 22,357,500 | 108.40 | 17,886,000 |
| Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway | 6,000,000 | 17.50 | 1,050,000 | 87.50 | 5,250,000 | 70.00 | 4,200,000 |
| Total | 41,150,635 | ..... | 9,251,627 | ..... | 46,258,135 | ..... | 37,006,508 |

[1] The calculation here given is on the assumption that all of the underlying stocks were exchanged. There were a few shares of some of these underlying stocks which were not deposited under this offer within the time limit originally set, and it is possible that when these were subsequently acquired no cash was obtained. The facts could not be definitely ascertained and the amount of such delinquent stock is so small that this consideration may be ignored. (See also p. 126.)

[2] The arrangement offered by the underwriting syndicate is shown below:

| Constituent company. | On deposit of— | | Received Federal Steel stocks. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Old stock, par value. | Required cash payment. | Preferred. | Common. |
| Illinois Steel Company | $100 | $20.00 | $100.00 | $80.00 |
| Minnesota Iron Company | 100 | 27.10 | 135.50 | 108.40 |
| Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway | 100 | 17.50 | 87.50 | 70.00 |

It is worth noting that if Federal Steel preferred stock had been considered worth $80 in cash the prices in that stock for the constituent stocks given on page 118 would suggest a cash value of these as follows: Minnesota Iron, $108.40; Illinois Steel, $80; Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway, $70. If from the amounts of preferred stock received by stockholders of these concerns as stated here there be deducted the amounts subscribed for in cash, it will be seen that the remaining amounts of preferred would be identical in each case with the amounts of common, and moreover identical with the indicated cash values just given. These facts suggest the possibility that $100 in preferred and $100 in common stock of the Federal Steel Company was given for each $100 of appraised cash value of the acquired stocks, the remaining preferred stock of the Federal Steel Company being issued in each case for cash at par.

ILLINOIS STEEL COMPANY.—For the $18,650,635 stock of the Illinois Steel Company, plus $3,730,127 in cash, therefore, the Federal Steel Company issued $18,650,635 of its preferred and $14,920,508 of its common stock, a total of $33,571,143. The cash value of the equity, in excess of bond indebtedness, in the property represented by this Illinois Steel stock unquestionably was much less. The Illinois Steel Company, which was organized in 1889, was itself a consolidation of three concerns—the North Chicago Rolling Mill Company (with plants at North Chicago, South Chicago, and Milwaukee), the Union Steel Company, and certain property of the Joliet Steel Company, against which the Illinois Steel Company originally issued $17,622,000 of its stock.[1]

The capital stock was subsequently increased to $18,650,635. In addition the Illinois Steel Company had outstanding at the time of the transfer to the Federal Steel Company $13,200,000 bonds and $85,142.67 in scrip.

At this late date it is practically impossible to say how far the stock of the Illinois Steel Company was covered by actual value. The valuation placed upon the plants by the officers of the three constituent concerns at the organization of that company, for purposes of consolidation, was $12,750,000, or about $5,000,000 less than the amount of the stock issued by the new concern.[2] In view of the usual tendency to inflate valuations in such mergers, it seems altogether probable that these plant valuations were liberal. The difference between these valuations and the total issue of stock of the new concern may have been covered by working capital.

[1] The amounts of the Illinois Steel Company's stock issued for the constituent concerns were given in the 1897 Investors Supplement of the Economist (Chicago) as follows, the rates of exchange being obtained from the consolidation agreement:

| Company. | Capital stock of old company at time of merger. | Each $100 of old stock, received in Illinois Steel stock. | Illinois Steel stock issued in order to make the exchange. |
|---|---|---|---|
| North Chicago Rolling Mill Company | $6,000,000 | $158.50 | $9,510,000 |
| Union Steel Company: | | | |
| Preferred | 3,000,000 | 105.00 | 3,486,000 |
| Common | 1,600,000 | 21.00 | |
| Joliet Steel Company | See below. | | 4,626,000 |
| Total | | | 17,622,000 |

The Illinois Steel Company did not acquire the capital stock of the Joliet Steel Company, but instead the manufacturing plant of the latter at Joliet and possibly some of its detached property. The Joliet Steel Company subsequently went into liquidation and distributed to its stockholders the Illinois Steel Company stock received in this manner as well as its remaining assets. The authorized capital stock of the Joliet Steel Company at this time was $3,000,000; the amount outstanding apparently was about $2,900,000.

[2] This total was allotted as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Plant of the North Chicago Rolling Mill Company | $7,000,000 |
| Plant of the Union Steel Company | 2,750,000 |
| Plant of the Joliet Steel Company | 3,000,000 |
| Total | 12,750,000 |

A condensed balance sheet of the Illinois Steel Company on June 30, 1898, gave the value of the plants, with real estate and improvements, at $20,194,096, and the total book value of the stock (after allowing for bonded indebtedness) at $19,315,542; that is, the capital stock, $18,650,635, and the surplus, $664,907. A condensed statement of the property follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Plant | $20,405,468 |
| Less reserve for replacements, etc | 211,372 |
| Plant, net | 20,194,096 |
| Permanent investments | 7,021,650 |
| Working capital (net) | 5,384,939 |
| Total net assets | 32,600,685 |
| Bonds and scrip | 13,285,143 |
| Book value of stock | 19,315,542 |

There is good reason for regarding this book valuation of the stock at this time as sufficiently high. Including the bonds, the indicated book value of the investment was approximately $32,500,000, which was sufficient to cover a very extensive investment in iron and steel properties.

That the company was liberally capitalized, moreover, is indicated by the earnings, which from the date of its organization, in May, 1889, to December 31, 1897, averaged only 3.8 per cent on the capital stock, as follows:

TABLE 7.—SUMMARY OF EARNINGS OF ILLINOIS STEEL COMPANY, 1889–1897.

| Year. | Net earnings, after interest on bonds and depreciation charges. | Dividends. | Annual surplus. | Total surplus. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1889 [1] | $798,741 | $703,400 | $95,341 | $95,341 |
| 1890 | 2,261,095 | 1,425,918 | 835,177 | 930,518 |
| 1891 | 1,038,777 | ..... | 1,038,777 | 1,969,295 |
| 1892 | 2,019,268 | [2] 3,452,232 | [3] 1,432,964 | 536,331 |
| 1893 | [4] 885,803 | ..... | [3] 885,803 | [3] 349,472 |
| 1894 | 30,607 | ..... | 30,607 | [3] 318,865 |
| 1895 | 1,233,266 | ..... | 1,233,266 | 914,401 |
| 1896 | [3] 704,281 | 559,519 | [3] 1,263,800 | [3] 349,399 |
| 1897 | 370,025 | ..... | 370,025 | 20,626 |
| Total | 6,161,695 | 6,141,069 | 20,626 | 20,626 |

| | |
|---|---|
| Average annual net earnings, after interest on bonds and depreciation, 8¾ years | $710,965 |
| Equal on issued stock of $18,650,635 [5] to ... per cent per annum | 3.8 |
| Average annual net earnings, May, 1889, to December, 1892, 3¾ years | $1,668,513 |
| Average rate, 1889–1892, only ... per cent per annum | 8.9 |

[1] Eight months.

[2] These dividends, which include the scrip dividend of 13.51 per cent, or $2,519,700, and a cash dividend of 15 per cent, or $932,532, were not paid until 1893.

[3] Deficit.

[4] Deficit. After allowing for depreciation (chiefly on ore) of $1,467,371.

[5] During a small portion of this period the amount of stock issued was somewhat less, but not enough to materially affect the average rate as here stated.

While there is, of course, no rigid relationship between earnings and property values, it must be admitted that average earnings of less than 4 per cent by a large steel company over a period of more than eight years do not indicate a high value for the stock. It is true that during the latter part of the period covered the iron industry was very badly depressed in sympathy with the commercial panic which affected all business at that time. From 1889 to 1892, however, the steel industry was distinctly prosperous. An average rate of earnings of only 8.9 per cent for this particular period, therefore, indicates that the capitalization of the Illinois Steel Company at least did not understate the investment.

This conclusion is further supported by the prices of the company's stock, which from 1895 to the middle of 1898 (or just prior to the transfer of the company to the Federal Steel Company) ruled at considerably below par, and frequently at much less than half the par value. The highest and lowest prices of stock, yearly, for this period were as follows:

| Year. | Highest. | Lowest. | Year. | Highest. | Lowest. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1895 | 82¼ | 59 | 1897 | 50 | 29¼ |
| 1896 | 75 | 33 | 1898 (January to July) | 60 | 44½ |

In the latter part of 1898 the price of the stock rose sharply, but this was undoubtedly due to the pending organization of the Federal Steel Company.

So far as the available evidence goes, therefore, it suggests that the maximum valuation which can be placed upon the stock of the Illinois Steel Company would be the book valuation above given, namely, $19,315,542, or after an adjustment for the accounts of certain subsidiaries, $19,238,149. Indeed, such valuation seems unduly liberal. Using this figure, however, and adding to it the $3,730,127 in cash acquired therewith (see Table 6) gives a total consideration of $22,968,276, against which the Federal Steel Company, as above shown, issued $33,571,143 of its stock ($18,650,635 preferred and $14,920,508 common). This, of course, is over and above the bonded indebtedness.

Minnesota Iron Company.—For the $16,500,000 stock of this concern, plus $4,471,500 cash, the Federal Steel Company (see Table 6) issued $22,357,500 of its preferred and $17,886,000 of its common stock, or a total of $40,243,500.

It is exceedingly difficult to estimate the value of the Minnesota Iron Company. It included extensive ore property, improved and unimproved, a fleet of 9 ore steamers and 7 barges, also $3,000,000 capital stock of the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad, a very profit-

able concern, together with some miscellaneous securities and quick assets. The consolidated balance sheet of the company for June 30, 1898, the date as of which the Federal Steel Company acquired this concern, showed a surplus of $6,436,134, which, added to the capital stock of $16,500,000, gives a total book value of $22,936,134; the company had no bonded debt, but there were $7,742,000 underlying bonds.

While there can be little doubt that the actual investment in the property was considerably less than the book value, it is difficult to say how far the book value may have differed from a fair current valuation of the property at the time the Federal Steel Company was organized. The ore property of the company had enhanced in value somewhat, while the extent of the ore reserves later proved to be considerably greater than the original estimates. The value of the company's investment in the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad, which had a substantial monopoly of the ore business in a limited section of the Lake region and which earned large profits (an average of nearly 20 per cent on the $3,000,000 capital stock from 1894 to 1898), is also difficult to estimate.

The earnings of the Minnesota Iron Company for the three years ended April 30, 1893 (later figures are not available), were equivalent to 8¼ per cent on the $16,500,000 of stock outstanding. As these, on the whole, were distinctly prosperous years, this average rate does not indicate a valuation of the property in excess of the stock plus the accumulated surplus. The market valuation of the stock of the company during this period ranged from about $65 to $90 per share, or considerably less than par value, while from 1894 to July, 1898, the stock never sold as high as $80 and frequently sold below $50, and occasionally below $40, per share; in the latter part of 1898 it rose sharply to about par, but this price was in anticipation of the organization of the Federal Steel Company and can not be used as an indication of the value of the property.[1]

Therefore, as in the case of the Illinois Steel Company, so far as the available evidence indicates, there is reason to believe that the real value of the property did not exceed the book value, i. e., the capital stock plus the surplus, as shown by the consolidated balance sheet.

Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company.—The stock of the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company, as above noted, was valued for consolidation purposes at $87.50 per share in Federal Steel preferred stock, this being equivalent at the current market price of

[1] The range of quotations yearly from 1890 to 1898 was as follows:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1890 | 80 –91 | 1895 | 39–72 |
| 1891 | 68 –84 | 1896 | 40–72 |
| 1892 | 63½–82 | 1897 | 38–60 |
| 1893 | 60 –69½ | 1898 | 57–99⅞ |
| 1894 | 40 –52 | | |

the latter (see p. 125) to less than $70 in cash. The average earnings for the three years ended June 30, 1898, after deducting all fixed charges, were equivalent to only about 1.3 per cent annually on the $6,000,000 of capital stock. The company at the time of the transfer had outstanding about $7,417,000 of bonds. This large indebtedness, taken in connection with the moderate earnings above shown (even allowing for the fact that they were for years of depression), leaves little doubt that a valuation of $70 per share for the stock is not only liberal, but probably excessive. On this basis its value would be $4,200,000, whereas for this stock, plus $1,050,000 in cash, the Federal Steel Company issued $9,450,000 of its securities.

LORAIN STEEL COMPANY PROPERTIES.—For $5,017,800 stock of the Lorain Steel Company of Ohio, and $3,000,000 stock of the Johnson Company of Pennsylvania (this covering the stocks of several subsidiary companies), the Federal Steel Company issued $1,322,200 of its preferred stock, and $1,054,800 of its common stock, together with a cash payment of $2,647,231. It received with these properties $264,455 in cash, which may be considered as reducing the net cash payment to that extent. The total consideration, taking the Federal Steel stocks issued at their par value, would be $4,759,776. A better basis,[1] however, is to take these stocks at the average market prices at which they sold during the first few months after the organization of the Federal Steel Company. (See p. 125.) This would reduce the net total consideration to approximately $4,068,000. As a matter of fact, the original cost of these Lorain properties as stated to the Bureau by the Steel Corporation, was almost exactly $4,000,000. Subsequently, the balance of the stock of the Lorain Steel Company was acquired at par.

SUMMARY.—Accepting the book valuations of the Illinois Steel and the Minnesota Iron companies' stocks, and a valuation of $70 per share for the stock of the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company, and allowing $4,000,000 for the Lorain and Johnson concerns, the total indicated value of the property acquired by the Federal Steel Company, including the new cash capital (net), was approximately $62,000,000, as follows:

TABLE 8.—COMPARISON OF INDICATED VALUE OF PROPERTY (STOCKS AND CASH) ACQUIRED BY FEDERAL STEEL COMPANY AT ITS ORGANIZATION WITH THE AMOUNT OF ITS STOCK ISSUED.

| | |
|---|---|
| Illinois Steel stock at par, plus surplus | $19,238,149 |
| Minnesota Iron stock at par, plus surplus | 22,936,134 |
| Elgin, Joliet and Eastern stock, at 70 per cent of its par value | 4,200,000 |

[1] The use of market prices of the stock of a consolidation in such computations is as a rule open to objection, as such prices may reflect a value due to the very merger of competing concerns, but in this instance, owing to the comparatively small amount involved, it is permissible, and in any event gives a better basis than the use of the par value.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Lorain Steel Company and Johnson Company stock, estimated value | | $4,000,000 |
| Cash: | | |
| Syndicate arrangement | $14,075,000 | |
| Lorain-Johnson purchase | 264,455 | |
| Total | 14,339,455 | |
| Less cash paid in connection with Lorain-Johnson purchase | 2,647,231 | |
| Net cash | | 11,692,224 |
| Total indicated value of assets over bonded indebtedness | | [1] 62,066,507 |
| Federal Steel preferred stock issued | | 53,260,900 |
| Indicated excess of value over par value of preferred stock alone | | 8,805,607 |
| Total Federal Steel stocks issued, preferred and common | | 99,745,200 |
| Total indicated value of assets over bonded indebtedness | | [1] 62,066,507 |
| Indicated deficiency of assets, as compared with total stock issued | | 37,678,693 |

It should be repeated that the above valuations are necessarily somewhat arbitrary and tentative. The earnings of the Illinois Steel Company and the prices of its securities indicate that the book value of that concern was excessive, whereas in the case of the Minnesota Iron Company the book valuation may have been conservative. The value allowed the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern stock probably is excessive, while that assigned the Lorain properties is the approximate cash cost. Taking conditions as they were in 1898, however, the available evidence suggests that an estimate of about $62,000,000, as the value of the properties acquired by the Federal Steel Company, after allowing for underlying bonds, is sufficient. The Bureau has, however, increased this to $63,000,000. This was over and above the bonded indebtedness of these concerns of $30,217,179, which has been considered as representing an equivalent investment.

This conclusion finds further confirmation in the market prices of Federal Steel stocks. Based upon the average prices for the latter part of 1898, the aggregate value of these stocks was approximately but $55,700,000, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock, $53,260,900. at 75.4 | $40,158,719 |
| Common stock, $46,484,300, at 33.4 | 15,525,756 |
| Total | 55,684,475 |

The average prices in 1899 were 82.3 for the preferred stock and 57.4 for the common stock, which give a total valuation for the stock of approximately $70,500,000. The year 1899, however, as already noted, was one of abnormal prosperity in the iron and steel industry. The average prices of the stock in 1900 were 70.3 for the preferred and 42.6 for the common, giving an indicated valuation of both stocks of roughly $57,250,000. Taking the average prices of the stocks for the entire period from the organization of the company in 1898 to the close of 1900, the market valuation was about $61,150,000. An average valuation over so considerable a period is certainly entitled to considerable weight, and particularly because the Federal

[1] See note 3, Table 5, page 118.

Steel Company was in no sense a monopoly. The close agreement between this valuation and the valuation indicated by the foregoing rough analysis of the property is striking.

From Table 6, on page 119, it appears that stockholders of the Illinois Steel Company, the Minnesota Iron Company, and the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company, in return for the deposit of their stocks and payment of $9,251,627 in cash, received $46,258,135 of preferred and $37,006,508 of common stock of the new company. There was issued as part of the purchase price of the Lorain and Johnson companies $1,322,200 Federal Steel preferred and $1,054,800 common stock.[1] There was left for the syndicate, therefore, $5,680,565 of preferred stock and $8,422,992 of common stock in return for $4,823,373 of cash which the syndicate was to furnish in order to make up the stipulated total of $14,075,000. This arrangement may be summarized as follows:

| | Preferred stock issued. | Common stock issued. |
|---|---|---|
| Total amount | [1] $53,260,900 | [2] $46,484,300 |
| Taken by original stockholders and by Lorain interests | 47,580,335 | 38,061,308 |
| Leaving for syndicate | 5,680,565 | 8,422,992 |

[1] See note 1, page 119.

[2] Includes $3,000 issued to original subscribers, who presumably acted for the underwriting syndicate.

The payment of $14,075,000 in cash was provided as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| By original stockholders | $9,251,627 |
| By syndicate | 4,823,373 |
| Total | 14,075,000 |

The large residue of stock left in the hands of the syndicate—amounting to $5,680,565 preferred and $8,422,992 common—less the amount of cash ($4,823,373) provided by the syndicate on its own account, constituted the compensation of the syndicate.

This liberal compensation to the underwriting syndicate is very fairly to be considered as sustaining other evidence of extensive overissue of stocks of the Federal Steel Company.

The earnings of the Federal Steel Company likewise tend to the same conclusion. The earnings of the constituent companies for the nine months ending September 30, 1898, after deducting interest on bonds, were officially estimated in a listing application to the New York Stock Exchange at not less than $3,000,000, and those for the full year 1898 at a minimum of $4,000,000. This sum, it will be seen, was equivalent to less than 8 per cent on the $53,260,900 of preferred stock issued. The capitalization of an iron and steel

[1] By this purchase, as already shown, there was secured $264,454.70 in cash; this, however, was in addition to the $14,075,000 above given.

concern under competitive conditions on a basis of 8 per cent undoubtedly must be regarded as extremely liberal. Including the common stock, these earnings were equivalent to only a little more than 4 per cent.

The earnings of the company in 1899, after deducting interest on bonds of constituent companies and depreciation, were approximately $9,100,000. This, it will be seen, was at the rate of approximately 17 per cent on the $53,260,900 of preferred stock outstanding, and about 9 per cent on the preferred and common combined. The earnings in the year 1900 were $11,722,332, or about 22 per cent on the preferred stock alone. These earnings, however, were exceptional. For the first three months of 1901 they were at a very much lower rate.

Altogether, the evidence is strong that a considerable portion of the common stock of the Federal Steel Company represented nothing but "water," or the capitalized hope of future increase in earning power, and indicates that a valuation of $63,000,000, over and above the underlying bonds, at the time the company was organized (September, 1898) is sufficiently liberal.

As shown in Table 4, on page 113, the United States Steel Corporation issued in exchange for the stocks of the Federal Steel Company in 1901 a little over $110,400,000 of its stock, of which, roughly, $60,400,000 was in preferred stock and $50,000,000 in common stock. During the interval from its organization to April 1, 1901, of course, the investment of the Federal Steel Company had, as just shown, been increased from its earnings. The surplus of the company on March 31, 1901, was $18,146,700. Adding this to the original investment in 1898, and excluding any possible appreciation in the value of the property (see p. 168), it is clear that the stock issued by the Steel Corporation for the Federal Steel Company's stocks greatly exceeded the tangible property back of the latter.

**Section 5. American Steel and Wire Company.**

In the case of this corporation, organized in January, 1899, there is convincing evidence that preferred stock was issued up to the full value of the tangible assets acquired and that the common stock represented nothing but intangible assets, estimated earning power, and "water."

One of the principal companies acquired by the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey, the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois, was itself an important consolidation, and for that reason the basis of its organization may be briefly reviewed.

American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois.—The American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois (see Table 3, facing p. 107) was organized in March, 1898, with a capital of $24,000,000, equally

divided between 7 per cent cumulative preferred stock and common stock. The company acquired the following properties:

Consolidated Steel and Wire Company, with 7 plants.

The plants of the I. L. Ellwood Manufacturing Company, and of the Ellwood Wire and Nail Company, at De Kalb, Ill.

The plant of the American Wire Nail Company, at Anderson, Ind.

Two plants of the Salem Wire Nail Company, one at Salem, Ohio, and one at Findlay, Ohio.

The plant of the H. P. Nail Company, at Cleveland.

The plant of the American Wire Company, at Cleveland.

The facts concerning the organization of this company were disclosed in a suit brought in December, 1899, by John H. Parks, one of the promoters, against John W. Gates for an accounting of profits alleged to have been made in its promotion. The valuations at which the above concerns went into the Illinois consolidation (including working capital) and the profits of these concerns, averaged and adjusted over a series of years, as submitted in this Parks suit, are given in the following table:

TABLE 9.—APPRAISED VALUES AND EARNINGS OF CONCERNS COMPOSING AMERICAN STEEL AND WIRE COMPANY OF ILLINOIS IN 1898.[1]

| Property. | Appraised value. | Yearly average adjusted profits (1895–1897). |
|---|---|---|
| Consolidated Steel and Wire Company, 7 plants (working capital included) | $7,000,000 | $1,102,979.20 |
| American Wire Nail Company's plant ($200,000 working capital included) | 1,000,000 | 159,012.45 |
| Salem Wire Nail Company, 2 plants ($100,000 working capital included) | 500,000 | 93,233.21 |
| I. L. Ellwood, 2 plants ($250,000 working capital included) | 1,250,000 | 145,283.26 |
| H. P. Nail Company, plant at Cleveland, Ohio | 600,000 | 77,892.39 |
| American Wire Company, plant at Cleveland, Ohio | 600,000 | 77,154.49 |
| Additional working capital and some small improvements to plants | 1,050,000 | ..... |
| Total | 12,000,000 | 1,655,555.00 |

[1] As submitted by defense in suit of John H. Parks *v.* John W. Gates, on appeal, supreme court, New York, appellate division, first department.

As already noted on page 76, before the Illinois company was organized an effort was made, in 1897, to form a $75,000,000 consolidation, but this scheme fell through in February, 1898. Almost immediately afterwards the concerns above mentioned were consolidated as the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois. The valuations placed upon the plants of these companies by engineers employed by J. P. Morgan & Co. at the time the $75,000,000 combination was under discussion were as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Consolidated Steel and Wire Company (this included their plants at Allentown, St. Louis, Rankin, Joliet (2), Cleveland, and Beaver Falls) | $5,914,970 |
| I. L. Ellwood's plants | 923,000 |
| American Wire Company plant, at Cleveland, Ohio | 740,000 |
| H. P. Nail Company plant, at Cleveland, Ohio | 800,000 |
| American Wire Nail Company plant, at Anderson, Ind | 700,000 |
| Salem Wire Nail Company plants, at Salem and Findlay, Ohio | 450,000 |
| Total | 9,527,970 |

These figures apparently were for the plants alone, without working capital.

In the three years preceding the merger (1895–1897) these companies made a total average profit per year of $1,655,555, showing for those years a net profit of between 13 and 14 per cent if figured on a basis of $12,000,000.

The average profits above given, which were determined by a firm of chartered accountants employed by the bankers, were undoubtedly due in large measure to the exorbitant prices of wire and wire nails maintained by the wire-nail pool during a considerable portion of the period in question. (See p. 73.)

From Table 9, therefore, it appears that the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois had $12,000,000 of tangible property; that is to say, its $12,000,000 preferred stock was covered by actual tangible assets. The $12,000,000 of common stock was issued as a bonus with the preferred.

The most important of these concerns was the Consolidated Steel and Wire Company. This had a capital stock of $4,000,000, which went into the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois on the basis of $175 in preferred and a like amount of common for each $100 share of old stock, a total of $14,000,000.[1]

The $12,000,000 common stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois, while not covered by tangible assets, nevertheless had a value from the standpoint of earning power. This is suggested by the liberal rate of profit as above computed on the $12,000,000 preferred stock alone, namely, about 14 per cent. It is also indicated by the prices of the company's stocks. From July to November, 1898, the common stock of the company was quoted on the New York Stock Exchange at from 25⅛ to 43½, and the preferred from 82 to 92½. Higher quotations were reached in December, but these were undoubtedly due to the pending transfer of the company on very favorable terms to the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey. The average prices for the five months in question were about 34 for the common and 88 for the preferred. The combined market value, therefore, was considerably in excess of the par value of the preferred stock. It should be observed, however, that the large earning power of the company was attributable in considerable degree to the fact that it was a combination of some of the strongest factors in the business.

American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey.—This company was organized in January, 1899, with $90,000,000 capital stock, all of which was issued, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock (7 per cent cumulative) | $40,000,000 |
| Common stock | 50,000,000 |
| Total | 90,000,000 |

[1] Testimony of John W. Gates, in the Parks suit, above cited.

In the organization of this company, the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois was taken over on very liberal terms, namely, $100 of preferred stock and $60 in common stock of the new company for each $100 preferred stock of the old, and $120 in new common stock for each $100 of old stock. The actual amounts of stock issued by the New Jersey company for the Illinois concern in this exchange were as follows:

| | New preferred. | New common. |
|---|---|---|
| $12,000,000 old preferred stock received | $12,000,000 | $7,200,000 |
| $12,000,000 old common stock received | ..... | 14,400,000 |
| Total | 12,000,000 | 21,600,000 |

That is, in exchange for the $24,000,000 stock of the old company there was issued by the new concern $33,600,000.

In addition to the Illinois company, the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey secured most of the other important wire concerns of the country. Most of these are given in Table 3, facing page 107.[1] An underwriting syndicate was to provide $28,000,000 cash, of which $15,000,000 was to be used to purchase these additional concerns and the remaining $13,000,000 was to be turned over to the company as working capital. Adding to this $28,000,000 the $12,000,000 tangible property of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois at its organization, makes a total of $40,000,000, which is exactly the amount of preferred stock issued by the New Jersey company.

In the case of the properties purchased with the $15,000,000 cash provided by the underwriting syndicate, the good will was also secured, since the cash price included these properties as going concerns. This alone would suggest that part of the $40,000,000 preferred stock of the new company was issued for intangible assets. On the other hand, the common stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois, by the time of its transfer to the New Jersey company, may have been partly covered by tangible value. It seems reasonably certain that the $40,000,000 preferred stock of the latter concern was covered by actual property, including working capital.

That preferred stock was issued by the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey up to the full amount of tangible assets is, moreover, indicated by the following excerpt from an article in a trade journal at the time:[2]

> The syndicate of bankers furnishes the capital to make the purchases of the plants and to provide the new company with a

[1] See note at head of that table.
[2] Iron Age, January 12, 1899, page 19.

working capital of about $13,000,000, exclusive of the working capital of the concerns who enter the consolidation. As a matter of fact, the new company will have a working capital of $17,342,500, less $750,000 bonds, as above. Whatever may be necessary of this working capital may be used for the purchase of other properties, which may be agreed upon hereafter. The entire amount of capital to be furnished by the syndicate will be $28,000,000.

The aggregate valuation of the plants which are included in the new consolidation is $23,407,500.

It will be seen that this statement, which appears to be authoritative, gives the entire working capital of the new company (including the $13,000,000 clear cash to be provided by the syndicate) at $17,342,500, less $750,000 of bonds to be provided for, which leaves a net cash capital of $16,592,500. This sum, added to the reported value of the plants, $23,407,500, amounts to exactly $40,000,000, which is precisely the amount of the preferred stock issued by the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey. While the value of the plants may have been arrived at by deducting the amount of working capital from the preferred stock, this statement, in connection with other evidence, seems to indicate beyond a reasonable doubt, in so far as it was authoritative, that it was the intention of the organizers to issue preferred stock up to the full amount of plant valuations and cash assets, and that the common stock at best represented nothing but intangible assets. Much of it must be considered as mere "water."

Subsequent acquisitions.—Shortly after its organization, the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey acquired several other properties. Most of these were comparatively small, with the exception of the Shoenberger Steel Company of Pittsburg, which was capitalized at $3,600,000, and which had an extensive plant. All of these later acquisitions were paid for in cash, and therefore it is reasonable to assume that they did not involve serious overvaluation.

The company did, however, in 1900, guarantee an issue of $5,630,000 of 5 per cent 20-year bonds of the American Steamship Company, of which $5,250,000 were issued in payment for the $3,000,000 capital stock of that concern (at the rate of $175 per share) and $380,000 reserved to retire prior liens. The property back of these bonds consisted of 12 steamers. The value of these as fixed by the Inland Lloyds was only $3,035,000, or practically $2,600,000 less than the bonds issued against them. In justification of the high price paid by the Steel and Wire company, it was contended that the net earnings of this steamship fleet were very large. This was true, the earnings in 1900 (not all of the steamers being in operation for the entire season) amounting to roughly $762,000, or more than 13 per cent upon the total indebtedness of $5,630,000 incurred by the American Steel

and Wire Company in the acquisition of these vessels. However, this transaction precipitated a violent controversy in the management of the Steel and Wire company, because the stock of the steamship company had previously been owned by some of the leading directors and stockholders of the Steel and Wire concern, who had originally acquired the property at the equivalent of about par for the stock, which they later sold for $175 per share. Moreover, the steamship company had paid very liberal dividends during the interval that it had thus been operated by these parties, so that their total profit on the steamship deal was apparently in excess of $3,000,000, the bulk of which went to a comparatively few insiders in the American Steel and Wire Company's management. At least one director of the Steel and Wire company, it may be noted, resigned because of dissatisfaction over this transaction.[1]

Taking all the evidence into consideration, therefore, it appears that at the organization of the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey there were no tangible assets back of the $50,000,000 common stock, and that the issue of bonds to acquire the American Steamship Company's stock was in excess of the appraised value of the vessels acquired (this appraisal presumably not including an allowance for earning power).

The bulk of the common stock undoubtedly was nothing but "water." In this connection it may be noted that no less than $11,600,000 of the common stock was distributed among a few leading interests who managed the underwriting. As shown on page 130, $12,000,000 of the $40,000,000 preferred stock of the company and $21,600,000 of its common stock was issued for the stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois. This left $28,000,000 preferred stock and $28,400,000 common stock of the New Jersey concern which was disposed of to a syndicate for $28,000,000 in cash. The syndicate subscribers received a bonus of 60 shares in common stock with each 100 shares of preferred taken at par. This left 40 shares out of each 100 shares of common, or $11,600,000, as a "commission" for those managing the organization of the company.[2]

This large "commission" is very convincing evidence that the common stock of the company was heavily "watered."

The common stock of the company, however, had a value from the standpoint of earning power. For the year 1899 the surplus earnings

[1] Hermann Sielcken, one of the directors who resigned, was quoted at the time as saying (Chronicle, Dec. 15, 1900):

> I confess myself unable to understand why the American Steel and Wire Company, professing to have $90,000,000 of capital, should issue $5,000,000 [$5,630,000] in bonds for the purchase of 12 ore steamers when 12 new boats of the same tonnage could today be contracted for and delivered in the spring of 1902 for between $3,000,000 and $3,300,000, and there is plenty of tonnage to be had for the intervening season. Seventy-five per cent of the American Steamship Company's stock was right there in the American Steel and Wire directors' meeting. Of course, I resigned.

[2] The common stock was, of course, worth much less than par.

of the Steel and Wire company, after the dividends on the preferred stock, and after setting aside $1,200,000 for depreciation and bad debts, were $9,362,530. This was equivalent to 18.7 per cent for the common stock. The corresponding surplus profits for the year 1900 were $4,202,129, or 8.4 per cent for the common stock. Moreover, dividends were paid on the common stock out of the earnings of 1899 at the rate of 7 per cent and out of those for 1900 at the rate of 5 per cent.

On March 31, 1901, the accumulated surplus of the company was $13,162,106. To this extent, therefore, assuming the allowance for depreciation to have been adequate, the " water " in the common stock had been reduced. In other words, at the time of the transfer of the Steel and Wire company to the Steel Corporation its tangible property alone was considerably in excess of the $40,000,000 preferred stock.

Undoubtedly the organizers of the United States Steel Corporation considered the earning capacity of the company more carefully than they did its tangible assets. Therefore, it should be pointed out that the earnings above noted, particularly those for 1899, were due in large measure to the extraordinarily prosperous condition of the iron and steel industry at this period. Obviously, exceptional earnings made under these conditions are not alone a proper basis for capitalization. A more important matter, and one which undoubtedly received more attention in the organization of the Steel Corporation, was the high degree of control over the wire and nail industry enjoyed by the American Steel and Wire Company, which undoubtedly had an important influence upon the earning capacity of the company. While the Steel Corporation could not, perhaps, reasonably expect to make such large earnings from the wire and nail business as the American Steel and Wire Company had made in 1899, nevertheless the high degree of monopolistic control of this branch of the industry which it obtained through the acquisition of this company gave it virtual assurance that a liberal rate of profit could be earned so long as this control was maintained.

**Section 6. American Tin Plate Company.**

This company was one of the first of the great iron and steel consolidations, having been organized in December, 1898. Its total authorized capitalization was $50,000,000, of which $46,000,000 was issued at the time, as follows:

| Stock. | Authorized. | Issued. |
|---|---|---|
| Preferred (7 per cent cumulative) | $20,000,000 | $18,000,000 |
| Common | 30,000,000 | 28,000,000 |

Soon after its organization the company issued $325,000 additional preferred stock to acquire another concern. As shown in Table 4, on page 113, the United States Steel Corporation, in acquiring the Tin Plate company, issued practically $63,500,000 of its stock ($28,505,250 preferred and $34,993,750 common). Thus the increase in capitalization was, roughly, $17,000,000.

The American Tin Plate Company was one of the group of four "Moore" companies, namely, the American Tin Plate Company, the National Steel Company, the American Steel Hoop Company, and the American Sheet Steel Company, so called because they had been organized chiefly by W. H. Moore.

All of these companies were heavily overcapitalized. In fact, the evidence very clearly shows that the common stocks of these companies originally had no tangible property whatever back of them. This was indeed very frankly admitted by Mr. Moore, in testimony before the Industrial Commission on the organization of the American Tin Plate Company, as the following excerpt from that testimony shows:

> Everybody knows what they are getting when they get common stock. They know they are not getting anything that represents assets.[1]

Evidence as to the "watering" of these companies, however, does not rest simply on this general statement, but is borne out by various other more specific facts.

In the case of the American Tin Plate Company, the testimony of several of its officers before the Industrial Commission showed clearly that options were obtained upon the various properties and that the vendors were then given the privilege of taking the full option price in cash or of receiving instead preferred stock equal to the amount of such cash valuation, with a bonus of 100 per cent in common stock in addition.

The organizers of the company also raised $4,500,000 of cash capital; this was obtained from the sale of preferred stock at par, subscribers in this case also receiving an equal amount of common stock as a bonus. A part of this cash was used in the purchase of inventories and other working assets of the acquired concerns, such liquid assets not being included with the transfer of plants.

The cash valuations agreed upon for the various plants covered these as going concerns, and therefore included intangible as well as tangible considerations. This is clearly established by the following excerpt from the testimony of D. G. Reid, president of the company, before the Industrial Commission:

> Q. If a man had got an option on a plant for $100,000 in cash, he could take that cash and quit business?—A. Yes.

[1] Industrial Commission Reports, Volume I, page 963.

Q. If he preferred to take instead of cash $100,000 worth of preferred stock and a $100,000 in common stock, he could do that?—A. Yes; Judge Moore would let him have it.

Q. The price, then, that Judge Moore and these tin-plate manufacturers agreed upon was on a cash basis, and that would include, would it not, the value of the plant and the value of the business in general?—A. Good will and all.

Q. The good will and all?—A. Yes.

Q. So that, as a matter of fact, the price that was agreed upon, the cash price agreed upon, would mean both the value of the plant itself and the good will?—A. Certainly; yes.[1]

The plants of the constituent concerns, plus the new working capital, represented the total tangible property acquired by the American Tin Plate Company. From what has just been stated, therefore, it is clear that preferred stock was issued up to the full amount of the cash value of the property acquired by the new company, and that the common stock was issued merely as a bonus with the preferred, or, as shown elsewhere (see p. 178), for promoters' profits and organization expenses.

That preferred stock was issued up to the full cash value of the property is indicated by the following further excerpt from the testimony of Mr. Reid before the Industrial Commission, already referred to:

Q. Did you not consider that the preferred stock practically paid for the plants, for the tangible property?—A. As I have already said, Judge Moore paid for the plants in cash. It was a cash transaction. However, if an owner of tin-plate property would come to him and say, "I do not care for mine in cash; I will take so many shares in stock," he would get from him a share of common and a share of preferred stock for each $100 that he did not take out in cash.

Q. No matter how many transactions were involved in it, and by what circumlocution it was brought about, as a matter of fact, did you not consider generally that the preferred stock paid for the tangible property that was acquired?—A. Well, if a mill had $100,000 cash coming to it from Judge Moore and he gave them $100,000 in preferred and $100,000 in common stock, that man would know that he was getting preferred stock for his $100,000, and whatever he got beyond might be said to be so much bonus.[2]

It should be noted that while the $28,000,000 common stock issued by the American Tin Plate Company represented at the time nothing but "water," by April, 1901, this common stock had considerable value as a result of the great earning power of the company. The earnings of the constituent concerns of the Tin Plate company for the year 1898—that is, for the year preceding their consolidation, when they were operating separately—were officially stated in a listing

[1] Industrial Commission Reports, Volume I, page 884.
[2] Industrial Commission Reports, Volume I, pages 883–884.

application of the company to the New York Stock Exchange at $2,000,000. This was equivalent to about 11 per cent on the preferred stock issued by the consolidated company. The earnings of the company in the year 1899 were approximately $3,600,000, and those for the year 1900 exceeded $5,750,000. The accumulated surplus on March 31, 1901, was $6,177,537, so that to some extent the common stock of the company had actual cash assets back of it at that date.

As in the case of the American Steel and Wire Company, it is important to point out that the great earning power of the American Tin Plate Company was largely attributable to two circumstances—first, the extraordinary prosperity of the iron and steel industry at this time, and, second, to the very effective control of the tin-plate business which that company held. As already shown, the company at its organization had an almost complete monoply of the tin-plate business. Shortly after this, moreover, the company entered into agreements with leading manufacturers of tin-plate machinery with a view to hindering the development of competition, and in this it was for a time partially successful. The monopolistic position of the company in its branch of the steel industry, therefore, obviously made its acquisition particularly desirable, from the standpoint of the Steel Corporation, since a liberal profit in this department of the business was virtually assured.

From what has been said it would appear that the value of the property, tangible and intangible, acquired by the American Tin Plate Company at its organization in December, 1898, did not exceed $18,325,000, the amount of the preferred stock issued—this including the $325,000 additional preferred stock issued shortly after the company commenced business. While the investment by April 1, 1901, had been increased somewhat by the reinvestment of surplus profits, there can be no reasonable doubt that the issuance by the United States Steel Corporation of approximately $63,500,000 of its stock for the property of the American Tin Plate Company meant that many millions of this stock were issued for intangible considerations, while many millions more represented nothing but mere "water."

**Section 7. National Steel Company.**

The capitalization of this company at its organization, in February, 1899 (exclusive of $1,000,000 preferred stock issued somewhat later), was as follows:

| Stock. | Authorized. | Issued. |
|---|---|---|
| Preferred (7 per cent cumulative) | $27,000,000 | $26,000,000 |
| Common | 32,000,000 | 32,000,000 |
| Underlying bonds | ..... | 2,561,000 |

Testimony of William E. Reis, president of the company, before the Industrial Commission in October, 1899, showed that the company had been organized along substantially the same lines as the American Tin Plate Company and the American Steel Hoop Company; that is to say, the former owners of the properties acquired were given the option of taking a cash price or of taking part or all of the payment in stock of the new company. Where payment was taken in stock, preferred stock was given up to the amount of the cash option price, and 100 shares of common stock were given with each 100 shares of preferred. It will be noted that the authorized amount of common stock exceeded the amount of the preferred by $5,000,000. This excess went to the promoters. The following excerpt from the testimony of Mr. Reis is in point:[1]

> We [the owners of the constituent concerns] gave an option in this way: We gave an option for cash with the privilege to take all cash, or part cash and part stock, or all stock, at our option. We exercised the option at the completion of the company and took all stock.
>
> Q. At what rates was the stock taken?—A. We took one share of preferred stock for each $100 of cash [value], and with each share of preferred stock we got one share of common; so we got a share each of preferred and common for each $100 of value.

Preferred stock, with an equal bonus of common stock, was likewise issued for the working capital, of which the company had about $9,000,000 when it commenced business.

It appears, therefore, that the total cash value of the property and cash assets acquired by the company at its organization, over and above its underlying bonds, did not exceed the $26,000,000 preferred stock issued. It is probable that the cash prices were chiefly determined by the value of the tangible assets alone.

Later in 1899 the company issued $1,000,000 of its preferred stock to acquire certain property of the Oliver & Snyder Steel Company, this purchase including a blast furnace, a tract of 803 acres of coking-coal lands, and a 10-year contract for the production of 700 coke ovens of the Oliver & Snyder concern, as well as a contract for a one-sixth share of the ore production of the Oliver Iron Mining Company. The transaction involved the assumption of $250,000 underlying bonds on the furnace property. In view of the substantial consideration acquired, however, it seems entirely reasonable to assume that there was no overvaluation in this additional issue of preferred stock.

From time to time as the company extended its investments, particularly in ore and steamship property, it incurred further

[1] Industrial Commission Reports, Volume I, page 944.

indebtedness, the total at the time of its absorption by the United States Steel Corporation being about $7,000,000.

From what has been said it appears that the $32,000,000 common stock of the National Steel Company originally represented nothing but earning power and "water." The company was, however, one of the most successful of the large iron and steel consolidations, and its great earning power unquestionably gave a value to the common stock aside from any consideration of tangible property. The earnings of the company in the first year of its operations, after deducting interest charges, were approximately $8,750,000, or 32½ per cent on the preferred stock. The directors, however, wrote off $3,617,000 as depreciation, so that the net surplus at the close of February, 1900, after allowing for the full year's dividend on the preferred stock, was about $3,233,000, or a little over 10 per cent on the common stock. During the period from March 1, 1900, to April 1, 1901, when the company was acquired by the Steel Corporation, it made further large earnings, and the undivided surplus on April 1, 1901, amounted to $6,910,995. This addition to its investment, however, as pointed out in the case of the American Tin Plate Company, was undoubtedly a less important consideration from the standpoint of the Steel Corporation than the great earning capacity of the company. This earning capacity was largely due to the great increase in prosperity in the industry as compared with the period prior to its organization, but was also probably due in some measure to the influence of consolidation, although the National Steel Company had no monopoly of the products which it handled, as the American Tin Plate Company had. On the other hand, owing to its close affiliation with the American Tin Plate and American Sheet Steel companies, it had a more or less exclusive market for a considerable part of its production of crude and semifinished steel (billets, bars, etc.), and this may have had an important bearing upon its earning capacity.

As shown in Table 4, on page 113, the United States Steel Corporation issued roughly $73,700,000 of its stocks for $26,992,200 preferred and $31,969,800 of the common stock of the National Steel Company, or at the rate of $125 of its preferred for every $100 of National Steel preferred and $125 of its common for every $100 National Steel common.

**Section 8. American Steel Hoop Company.**

The American Steel Hoop Company was organized in April, 1899, with the following authorized capitalization, all of which was issued:

| | |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock (7 per cent cumulative) | $14,000,000 |
| Common stock | 19,000,000 |
| Total | 33,000,000 |

The organization of the company was conducted by W. H. Moore in connection with New York bankers. C. S. Guthrie, then president of the company, in testimony before the Industrial Commission in October, 1899, said that the organization of the American Steel Hoop Company, the American Tin Plate Company, and the National Steel Company was "substantially the same in every respect." This means that the promoters determined upon a cash valuation of the plants, and then gave the vendors the option of taking cash or of taking preferred stock up to the amount of such cash valuation of the property, with an equal amount of common stock thrown in as a bonus. Moreover, in view of what has already been said in the case of the Tin Plate and National Steel companies, the above statement of President Guthrie indicates that the cash valuation covered intangible as well as tangible considerations. In other words, all of the common stock of the company at its organization was nothing but "water," or the capitalization of future hopes.

It will be noted that the issue of common stock exceeded that of the preferred by $5,000,000. This went to the promoters for "organization expenses."

The company at its organization had a cash working capital of about $3,000,000.

Not only was the common stock issued as a mere bonus, but it is a fair question whether the preferred stock of the American Steel Hoop Company was fully covered by property value. The earnings of the company during the first nine months of its organization amounted to $720,000. This is at the rate of less than 7 per cent per year upon the $14,000,000 preferred stock. The earnings of the next year, however, were decidedly larger, but the accumulated surplus of the company on March 31, 1901, was only $1,660,311.

A further indication that the preferred stock may have included some "water" is found in the market quotations of the company's stocks, which in the main sold at relatively much lower prices than those of several of the other companies previously discussed.

As already shown, the preferred stock of the company was exchanged at par for preferred stock of the Steel Corporation, and the common stock at par for the common stock of that concern.

**Section 9. American Sheet Steel Company.**

This consolidation, which has already been referred to on page 91, apparently was organized on the same general lines as were followed in the case of the other "Moore" companies; that is, the promoters determined upon the cash valuation for the plants to be acquired, and then gave the vendors the option of taking payment in cash or in preferred stock up to the full amount of the cash

valuation with a bonus of 100 per cent in common stock. The cash working capital was raised on the same terms.

The plan of organization in the case of the American Sheet Steel Company, however, was somewhat different from that in the case of the American Tin Plate, National Steel, and American Steel Hoop companies, as above described, in that the amounts of common and preferred stock were identical. These amounts were as follows:

| Stock. | Authorized. | Issued. |
|---|---|---|
| Preferred (7 per cent cumulative) | $26,000,000 | $24,500,000 |
| Common | 26,000,000 | 24,500,000 |
| Underlying bonds | ..... | 2,000,000 |

In the case of the three other "Moore" companies, it will be recalled, there was an excess of common stock over the preferred, all of which was issued to the promoters for organization expenses and their profits. There can be little doubt that the promoters likewise received a large amount of stock in the case of the American Sheet Steel Company. Indeed, it seems probable that in addition to receiving a block of common stock they received a substantial block of preferred stock as well.

In this connection it may be noted that the Iron Age, in discussing the organization of the company in its issue of February 22, 1900, about the time the negotiations were being consummated, stated that $4,000,000 of preferred stock and the same amount of common stock were to be issued for cash, while $12,000,000 preferred and $12,000,000 common were to be issued for the plants that were going into the consolidation. This article stated that the remaining $10,000,000 of each class of stock would be retained in the treasury, whereas instead, as shown above, all but $1,500,000 of each class of stock was issued.

If the above statement were correct, it would appear that the total property value acquired by the company was $16,000,000 ($4,000,000 cash and $12,000,000 in plants) and consequently that the remaining $8,500,000 of preferred, as well as all of the common stock, may have been issued either as a bonus or as a compensation to the organizers. This, however, can not be definitely stated; the organizers of the company, when questioned by the Bureau, declined to discuss the amount of the promoters' commission, professing to have no records or recollection as to its amount.

It is certain, however, that preferred stock was issued by the American Sheet Steel Company in excess of any fair valuation of the property, including cash capital. The company at its organization acquired 164 sheet mills, several open-hearth furnaces and bar

mills, as well as 19 puddling furnaces. An allowance of $40,000 as the value of an ordinary mill (including land for the site) at that time would undoubtedly be liberal, so that the total value of the 164 mills acquired would be only about $6,500,000. The additional plants of the company could not have been worth more than a few million dollars. The Bureau has, therefore, valued the plants of this concern at $12,000,000, allowing $1,000,000 more for detached real estate, and has valued its natural-gas property at $2,000,000 (see p. 185), and the working capital at $4,000,000, a total of $19,000,000; against this, however, should be placed the bonded debt of $2,000,000.

In this connection it may be noted that in 1900 the common stock of the company (as quoted in the Pittsburg market) did not sell above 23, while it sold as low as 15; the highest for the preferred stock in that year was 76¾ and the lowest 55. Taking the highest quotations of the two stocks together the sum is a little less than the par of the preferred stock alone, while at the lowest quotations one share of preferred and one share of common together were worth but 70. These low prices are very good evidence of unusually heavy overcapitalization in the case of this company, and particularly as this was a period of high prices for sheet-steel products. In the early part of 1901 the prices of these stocks advanced sharply, but this undoubtedly was due to the prospective organization of the United States Steel Corporation.

The earnings of the company for the period from March 29, 1900, the date of its organization, to December 31 of that year, were only $564,543; in the first three months of 1901, they were $1,111,937, but the surplus of the company on March 31, 1901, was only $705,757, showing that the company had made only an unimportant increase in its investment from operations.

As already shown, the Sheet Steel stocks were taken over by the Steel Corporation at par in new preferred and new common, respectively.

**Section 10. National Tube Company.**

The capitalization of this company at its organization in 1899 consisted of $40,000,000 of 7 per cent cumulative preferred stock and $40,000,000 common stock, practically all of which was issued.

The company was organized along lines substantially similar to those adopted in the case of the American Steel and Wire Company; that is, preferred stock was issued up to the full amount of the tangible assets, including working capital, while the common stock was issued as a bonus with the preferred and for organization expenses and promotion services. It appears that $50 of the common stock were thus issued with each $100 of preferred for each $100 of property value or cash acquired. The remaining 50 per cent of

the issue of common stock appears to have gone to the promoters for organization expenses and their profit.

According to an official statement filed with the New York Stock Exchange, the company commenced business on July 1, 1899, with net current assets of approximately $16,100,000. Deducting this amount from the $40,000,000 of preferred stock issued would leave approximately $24,000,000 to represent the plants acquired.

The most important companies acquired were the National Tube Works Company, with plants at McKeesport and Pittsburg, Pa., and the Riverside Iron Works, with plants at Wheeling and Benwood, W. Va., and Steubenville, Ohio. A balance sheet of the National Tube Works Company as of July 1, 1899, gave the plants at $8,118,000 and the net current assets at $6,086,000, a total of more than $14,000,000. It is probable, however, that this balance sheet valuation was excessive. A special reason for this conclusion is that not long after the properties were transferred to the United States Steel Corporation in 1901, it was found necessary to reconstruct to a very large extent the plants of the National Tube Works Company. (See p. 266.)

The balance sheet of the Riverside Iron Works as of July 1, 1899, gave the plants at $1,943,000 and other net assets at $2,200,000.

Assuming that the plants of the two concerns were worth the sums at which they were entered on the balance sheets ($10,061,000), and accepting the value of all the plants acquired by the National Tube Company at $24,000,000, would leave $13,939,000 for the remaining plants acquired.

The remaining plants were those of the following companies:

Pennsylvania Tube Company, Pittsburg, Pa.
Oil City Tube Company, Oil City, Pa.
National Galvanizing Works, Versailles, Pa.
Syracuse Tube Company, Syracuse, N. Y.
Delaware Iron Company, New Castle, Del.
Allison Manufacturing Company, Philadelphia, Pa.
Cohoes Tube Works, Cohoes, N. Y.
Ohio Tube Company, Warren, Ohio, and Morristown, Pa.
American Tube and Iron Company, Middletown, Pa., and Youngstown, Ohio.
Chester Pipe and Tube Company, Chester, Pa.
Oil Well Supply Company, Pittsburg, Pa.

These smaller plants entering the consolidation had an annual capacity of about 650,000 tons of iron and steel wrought pipe, which, based upon a valuation of $13,939,000, would be equivalent to approximately $20 per ton capacity.

The aggregate capacity of the National Tube Works and the Riverside Iron Works in finished products was about 350,000 tons, which, on the basis of $10,061,000 as the value of their plants, would

give an average of about $30 per ton. These two companies, however, had, in addition to finishing mills, blast furnaces and steel works, while the Riverside Iron Works had some coal property as well. A higher average price per ton of capacity, therefore, would naturally have been paid for these two principal concerns than for the smaller concerns just enumerated.

In this connection it may be noted that the original agreement for the organization of the National Tube Company contemplated the purchase of several other tube concerns generally similar to the group of 11 just mentioned, but that in the final organization of the company these were omitted. In lieu of transferring these companies, the organizers of the company agreed to pay the National Tube Company $2,500,000 in cash. The capacities of the plants thus omitted aggregated about 150,000 tons of pipes and tubes. On this basis, the cash payment or forfeit of $2,500,000 would be equivalent to about $17 per ton as compared with an indicated valuation of $20 per ton for the group of 11 concerns above enumerated. While such a comparison is necessarily arbitrary, it tends to show that an allowance of approximately $14,000,000 for the 11 plants in question is sufficiently high.

The available evidence, therefore, indicates that the common stock of the National Tube Company at its organization was of practically the same sort as the common stocks of most of the other large consolidations discussed in this chapter; that is, that it was not represented by actual property values.

The National Tube Company, however, was one of the most successful of the constituent concerns of the United States Steel Corporation, and by the time that it was acquired by the latter its common stock had a high market value because of the company's earning power. For the year ended June 30, 1900, the profits of the company, after deducting all expenses, exceeded $14,600,000, and after deductions for depreciation, bad debts, etc., the net earnings were $13,878,000. This, it will be seen, was at the rate of nearly 35 per cent on the $40,000,000 of preferred stock outstanding, and at the rate of 17 per cent on the total capitalization of $80,000,000. After allowing for the full 7 per cent dividend on the preferred stock, the remaining surplus earnings were equivalent to 28 per cent on the common stock. From the standpoint of the United States Steel Corporation, therefore, the common stock of the National Tube Company had a considerable value regardless of the extent to which it was covered by tangible assets. It may be noted, moreover, that on April 1, 1901, the company's books showed a surplus of $27,484,569, so that at that date the common stock had a very considerable amount of tangible assets back of it as well as earning power.

The earnings of the company for the fiscal year 1900 undoubtedly reflected the unusual prosperity of the period and therefore were not a proper basis for judging the value of the property under ordinary conditions. However, the National Tube Company substantially dominated its branch of the steel industry. In a listing application to the New York Stock Exchange in February, 1900, the company stated that it had fully 90 per cent of the country's capacity of tubular goods. As already shown, this appears to have been an overstatement, and 75 per cent seems a more accurate figure. This, however, made it the dominating factor in this branch of the industry.

As shown in Table 4, for $79,934,800 stock of the National Tube Company the Steel Corporation issued $103,432,991 of its stock, an increase, therefore, of $23,498,191.

**Section 11. Shelby Steel Tube Company.**

This was a New Jersey company with $15,000,000 authorized capital stock ($6,000,000 preferred and $9,000,000 common), formed in 1900 as a reorganization of the Shelby Tube Company of Pennsylvania, a $10,000,000 concern.

It is probable that the common stock of the reorganized company was little more than "water." This is indicated by the details of the reorganization given in the accompanying footnote,[1] and also by the quotations of the company's securities on the Chicago Stock Exchange, which were as follows in the years 1900 and 1901:

| Year. | Preferred stock. | | Common stock. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Highest. | Lowest. | Highest. | Lowest. |
| 1900 | 86 | 38 | 27 | 5 |
| 1901 | 58 | 30 | 15 | 6 |

[1] The scheme of reorganization is indicated by the following excerpt from an article in the Economist of Chicago in its issue of February 10, 1900, which appears to have been taken from a prospectus:

| | Authorized. | Issued. |
|---|---|---|
| Preferred stock | $6,000,000 | $5,000,000 |
| Common stock | 9,000,000 | 8,150,000 |
| Total | 15,000,000 | 13,150,000 |

| | Preferred. | Common. |
|---|---|---|
| Issued to subscribers at par for preferred | $1,311,800 | $1,311,800 |
| To acquire capital stock ($7,376,400) of present [the Pennsylvania corporation] company on basis of 50 per cent in new preferred and 75 per cent in new common | 3,688,200 | 5,532,300 |
| Balance for fees, expenses, organization, etc | ..... | 1,305,900 |
| Total issue | 5,000,000 | 8,150,000 |

The exact amount of "water" in the stock is a matter of minor importance, however, since the United States Steel Corporation in acquiring the stocks of the Shelby Steel Tube Company effected a very drastic reduction in capitalization. These stocks were acquired on the following terms: One share of United States Steel preferred for each 2⅔ shares of Shelby Steel Tube preferred; 1 share of United States Steel common for each 4 shares of Shelby Steel Tube common. In other words, the Shelby Steel Tube preferred received 37½ per cent in United States Steel preferred, and the Shelby Steel Tube common 25 per cent in United States Steel common.

At that time (June, 1901) United States Steel preferred stock was selling about par, and the common stock at about 50. Had the entire amount of Shelby Steel Tube stock been exchanged, and the United States Steel shares received therefor sold at these average prices, the net cash return to Shelby Steel Tube stockholders would have been as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| 50,000 shares of Shelby Steel Tube preferred would have received 18,750 shares of United States Steel preferred, which at par would have been worth | $1,875,000 |
| 81,515 shares of Shelby Steel Tube common would have received 20,378 shares of United States Steel common, which at 50 would have been worth | 1,018,900 |
| Total | 2,893,900 |

As a matter of fact, not all the stock of the Shelby concern was immediately exchanged. The exact amounts exchanged during 1901 are given in Table 4, on page 113. However, in this rough estimate of the total value of the Shelby concern, the entire amounts of its stock should be taken into consideration.

While this total of $2,893,900 does not necessarily indicate the exact cash value of the Shelby Steel Tube concern, it may fairly be said to represent the approximate cost of the Shelby Steel Tube property to the Steel Corporation, reduced to a cash basis. (See note, p. 124.)

Through the acquisition of this concern the Steel Corporation established its supremacy in the seamless tubing branch of the steel industry.

### Section 12. American Bridge Company.

This company was incorporated in May, 1900. Its authorized and issued capitalization at the time of its organization were as follows:

| Stock. | Authorized. | Issued. |
|---|---|---|
| Preferred (7 per cent cumulative) | $35,000,000 | $30,527,800 |
| Common | 35,000,000 | 30,527,800 |

By the time the company was acquired by the United States Steel Corporation the outstanding preferred stock had been increased to $31,373,800 and the common stock to $30,950,800.

The promotion of this company was handled by I. Gifford Ladd, of Providence, R. I., who was to receive, in consideration of the transfer of the various properties to the Bridge company, $20,499,000, par value, of its preferred stock, and $34,999,000, par value, of its common stock, together with the sum of $5,500,000 in cash ($1,000, par value, of the preferred stock, and $1,000, par value, of the common stock, was issued to the original incorporators for cash). However, as a part of the transaction Mr. Ladd agreed to purchase the remaining $14,500,000 of preferred stock, which was to be issued for cash at par. In other words, leaving out of consideration the small amount of incorporators' stock, the entire $35,000,000 of preferred stock and $35,000,000 of common stock which it was originally proposed to issue were to be delivered to the promoter in return for the properties, plus $14,500,000 in cash, from which gross amount of cash, however, $5,500,000 was to be turned back to the promoter, apparently to purchase certain concerns which were not ready to take stock or which demanded a part of the payment in cash. The promoter having been unable to deliver nine of the properties the purchase of which was originally contemplated, surrendered under abatement arrangement $4,772,200 of preferred stock and an equal amount of common stock, thus making the total amount of each class originally issued $30,-227,800; this was shortly increased to $30,527,800 of each class.

The precise arrangement between the promoter and the various vendors is not definitely known, but it appears that in most cases the vendors were allowed 100 per cent of the cash valuation of their plants in preferred stock, with a large bonus in common stock. It may be noted that the promoter sold $14,500,000 of preferred stock to bankers for cash at par, allowing them as syndicate managers a bonus of $7,250,000 in common stock as their commission, and allowing the participants in a syndicate to be organized by these bankers a further amount in common stock equivalent to 30 per cent of any sums which these syndicate participants should be actually called upon to pay in cash. It seems probable that this arrangement was made in order to relieve the promoter from the necessity of raising the large amount of cash.

Of the $14,500,000 total cash capital provided, approximately $12,670,000 was expended for plants and for working capital, this amount including the $5,500,000 paid to the promoter. This left a net cash balance on hand of $1,832,000. The amount of working assets thus acquired (as distinct from plants) was approximately $9,700,000, the balance of the original cash presumably being used in the purchase of plants. The total cash and cash capital for work-

ing purposes provided the company was, therefore, approximately $11,500,000. Deducting this from the amount of preferred stock originally issued ($30,527,800) leaves a balance of approximately $19,000,000 for the plants originally acquired, to which should be added preferred stock subsequently issued, amounting to about $850,000, making the grand total of tangible assets acquired $31,374,000, and of the plants alone $19,874,000.

On March 31, 1901, the American Bridge Company had a surplus of $4,030,331. As shown in Table 4, the preferred stock received 110 in United States Steel preferred and the common stock 105 in United States Steel common.

**Section 13. Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.**

This company was organized under New Jersey laws in 1893, with an authorized capital of $30,000,000, all common stock, of which about $25,000,000 was issued at the time. At the date of its absorption by the United States Steel Corporation, in April, 1901, the outstanding stock of the company was $29,424,594. The company at one time created a mortgage of $10,000,000, under which about $1,500,000 in bonds were issued. These were subsequently redeemed, and in 1898 the mortgage was canceled.

The company was a consolidation of the mining properties of the Wetmore, Merritt, and Rockefeller interests, but was commonly known as a Rockefeller concern. The Wetmores and the Merritts, in the development of their mining properties and the Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway, had become heavily indebted to the Rockefeller interests, with the result that when the panic of 1893 occurred they were practically bought out by the latter.

Such meager evidence as is available as to the organization of the company indicates that it was capitalized on an extravagant basis. One report at the time made it appear that the mining properties on the Mesabi Range went in on a basis of about $17,000,000, and the railroad and its ore docks at $2,000,000; in addition there were mines in Michigan and Wisconsin, and elsewhere. These figures can not be considered as reliable, but there can be no doubt that by far the greater part of the $25,000,000 stock originally issued was for the mining properties in the Mesabi district. It may be noted that the Iron Age, in discussing the company in its issue of December 26, 1895, stated:

> Owing to some circumstances connected with the formation of this company, * * * it is difficult to separate the cost of these mines from that of the money paid for the road, which is also one of the properties of the corporation. It is safe to assume that $1,500,000 has paid for all the so-called Merritt properties put into the Consolidated, and to cover all expenses connected with their admission into the company. These properties, some

of which are fee and some lease, are believed by the most conservative to contain not less than 70,000,000 tons of ore, considerable of which is, naturally, non-Bessemer. In addition to these the company have the Adams mine, the recent purchase from the Roucheleau-Ray Company, the Lake Superior and the McKinley. These have been gathered in at a cost of about $2,300,000, and contain not less than 95,000,000 tons of ore. The Lake Superior leases alone are estimated at 50,000,000 tons, while the Adams lease is put down for far less than its owners would themselves estimate it. The holdings of this company are therefore put at 165,000,000 tons, and secured at a cost of less than $4,000,000. There is in addition the railroad property belonging to the consolidation, which cost what it was worth, except that the county of St. Louis gave it $250,000 under the belief that the Merritts had control. While all these properties are not operated by the Consolidated company, they are so tied up as to be obliged to ship over their road, and enter into the consideration of their holdings so far as tonnage is concerned.

While such a newspaper account can not be regarded as authoritative, it clearly indicates that the stock of the company originally was heavily watered. This is further indicated by the prices of the stock. Shortly after the company was organized its shares are reported to have sold at about $75 to $80, but in the depression of the middle nineties they sold as low as $9 a share and as late as 1898 they sold at $25 per share. The highest reported price in the boom of 1899 was about $60 per share; during 1900 it was quoted around $75 per share. Just prior to the organization of the Steel Corporation, the stock advanced very sharply, but this was obviously due to the very favorable terms upon which it was taken over by that concern, namely, 135 per cent in United States Steel preferred stock and 135 per cent in United States Steel common. However, sales of the stock were comparatively infrequent, and, furthermore, the company had never paid a dividend, so that the market price can not be regarded as a very safe indication of a fair valuation. At the same time, such information as is available concerning the organization of the company and the prices of its stock suggest that its capital at the start was heavily " watered."

The Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, according to a listing statement submitted to the New York Stock Exchange by the Steel Corporation, had ore reserves in 1901 of from 300,000,000 tons to upward of 400,000,000 tons. It should be noted that much of this ore property was merely leased and not owned, so that to this extent the interest of the company was merely an equity in the ore.

One very valuable asset of the company was the Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway, of which it owned the entire outstanding $2,512,500 capital stock. At the time of the transfer of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines to the Steel Corporation this road

had outstanding $7,765,000 of bonds, of which $2,305,000 were owned by the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.

The road extends from Duluth into the Mesabi Range, and in 1901 had a main line of about 120 miles of track, with second tracks, sidings, etc., of about 100 miles. It is chiefly concerned in the transportation of iron ore. Like the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad (see p. 123) the Duluth, Missabe and Northern was able to operate at a very low cost. The average earnings of the road for the period 1897–1900, after deducting interest on bonded debt, were equivalent to about 21 per cent on the outstanding stock, while the earnings in 1900 alone were at the rate of nearly 58 per cent. There can be no doubt that this railroad was a very important consideration to the Steel Corporation in the purchase of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, especially since with the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad it gave the Corporation a very effective control of ore transportation in the Mesabi region, not only with respect to its own production, but also to that of many of its competitors.

While, however, the railroad property was a valuable one, and while the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines had very extensive ore reserves, as well as a considerable investment in mining improvements and equipment, the general evidence as to its organization and prices of its stock does not indicate a value for the company under competitive conditions at the time of its acquisition in excess of the par of its $29,424,594 stock outstanding. The subsequent value of the property, resulting from monopolistic control by the United States Steel Corporation of the Lake ore supply and the transportation thereof, is a very different matter. This question of merger value is referred to elsewhere. (See p. 326.)

The Bureau has, however, allowed in addition to the par value of the stock the surplus of the company on April 1, 1901. (See Table 12, p. 167.)

**Section 14. Bessemer Steamship Company.**

This was the leading ore vessel interest on the Great Lakes. It was a Rockefeller concern, and in this way was affiliated with the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, but the two corporations were distinct.

At the time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation (May, 1901), the Bessemer Steamship Company owned 56 vessels, with a combined capacity of about 228,600 tons per trip. These were acquired on a cash basis by the Steel Corporation, the consideration being $8,500,000. As this price averages about $150,000 per vessel, or about $37 per ton of capacity, it seems probable that it was not greatly excessive, even though many of the vessels were old and comparatively small. (See pp. 194–197.)

**Section 15. The Carnegie Company.**

This company was incorporated under New Jersey laws in March, 1900, to merge under a single head all the various Carnegie properties, including the H. C. Frick Coke Company and its subsidiaries. It was capitalized as follows:

| | Authorized and issued. |
|---|---|
| Bonds | $160,000,000 |
| Stock | 160,000,000 |

It is difficult to form a satisfactory estimate of the value of the properties of the Carnegie Company. There was no underwriting or promotion in the ordinary sense of the word, and the securities were not actively dealt in. In fact, no public sales of the stock were ever reported, except for a few scattered shares just about the time the company was acquired by the Steel Corporation. (See p. 171.) All of its securities were taken by the various individuals who had previously been indentified with the Carnegie and Frick concerns. It is impossible, therefore, to apply the same tests to this company that have been used in discussing the valuations of the other constituent concerns of the Steel Corporation.

It may, however, be noted that in the early part of 1899 W. H. Moore (the organizer of the American Tin Plate, National Steel, and several other steel companies), together with H. C. Frick and Henry Phipps, jr. (both partners of Mr. Carnegie), contemplated the purchase of the Carnegie and Frick properties and the transfer of these to a new corporation, and in accordance with this plan secured an option for the purchase of the old Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) on the basis of $250,000,000, and of the H. C. Frick Coke Company on the basis of $70,000,000, or a total of $320,000,000. It was reported that the prospective purchasers contemplated the organization of a company with no less than $675,000,000 capitalization. The deal fell through, however, the promoters paying Mr. Carnegie a cash forfeit of $1,170,000 for their option on his individual holdings in the Carnegie concern.

The failure of these negotiations, together with a disagreement over the terms of an alleged coke contract between the H. C. Frick Coke Company and the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) resulted in very bitter feeling between Mr. Carnegie and Mr. Frick, which culminated in an attempt to eliminate the latter from the Carnegie concern, under an old partnership arrangement known as the "ironclad agreement," which was designed to enable the controlling interest in the company to compel the resignation of any member whose connection was no longer desired. It was proposed to pay Mr. Frick for his interest in the Carnegie properties (which amounted to 6 per cent of the total) in cash. The book value of the old Carnegie company's properties on January 1, 1900, as officially determined at this time, was $75,610,104, this including about 30 per cent of the

stock of the H. C. Frick Coke Company owned by the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.). On this basis, Mr. Frick's interest of 6 per cent was equivalent to $4,536,606.

Mr. Frick, however, was dissatisfied with this allotment and brought suit against Mr. Carnegie and his other partners to restrain them from carrying out their plans for eliminating him from the concern. Mr. Frick in his bill of complaint asserted that the book values of the various properties by no means represented their market values, as will be seen from the following excerpt from the bill:

> The books of said company do not now and have not recently contained a reasonable valuation of its assets. A very large quantity of its assets on the 1st day of January, 1900, stood upon its books at very inadequate valuations. Some of the assets did not there appear at any valuation. This was known to Carnegie and the other partners. The fair value of your orator's interest therein could not be determined from what now appears on the books of said company.

The answer of Mr. Carnegie and his associates to these contentions was, in part, as follows:

> These books show that the net value on the 31st day of December, 1899, of the assets of the Association was $75,610,104.96. To a large extent this book value represents the actual cost of the properties represented in the balance sheets of the Association. From time to time during the plaintiff's membership in the Association he, and other members, were appointed a committee to revalue certain assets. In every instance of such revaluation the plaintiff himself has been a member of such committee, and the values now entered and the properties included as having value may be taken as the plaintiff's own statement of their value to his fellow-members, on which, during the plaintiff's membership, more than fifteen settlements had been made with retiring members or the estates of deceased members.
>
> In the year 1892, and in anticipation of the dividend of profits which was then declared, the assets of the Association were carefully revalued and appraised by a committee consisting of H. C. Frick, H. M. Curry, and F. T. F. Lovejoy. Again, in the year 1899, at the suggestion of a committee consisting of H. C. Frick, Henry Phipps, jr., and F. T. F. Lovejoy, certain changes were made in the book value of the assets of the Association, and the result thus reached was a just, fair, and reasonable valuation of said assets, and was so accepted by the Association.
>
> Every month a balance sheet of the Association's assets and liabilities has been prepared, and a copy of the same furnished to the plaintiff, on which balance sheet the "book value" of the capital is clearly shown; and we aver that the valuation of the assets as shown on said books and balance sheets is a full, fair, and accurate valuation of the same, and that there has not been omitted from such books and balance sheets any asset which should properly find a place thereon.
>
> * * * * * * *

The method of valuing the interests of any member or members according to the valuation as stated on the books is eminently just and liberal. It is a method of ascertaining the value of partnership interests largely adopted both in this country and in England. The experience and judgment of business men justify us in saying (as we do) that such a method of valuation in large manufacturing companies, and especially of iron and steel in our country, as a rule, is more liberal to the seller than to the buyer; for experience has shown that partnership assets, on a just appraisement, seldom reach the value at which they stand on the books of the concern, and that a settlement made with a withdrawing partner, at a valuation of his interest based upon its value as appearing on the books of the firm, is, in a very large majority of cases, highly advantageous to such withdrawing partner.

Mr. Frick, in his bill of complaint, made the following statement:

With the then outlook, Carnegie estimated in November, 1899, that it [the company] will realize from its business for the year 1900 a profit of $40,000,000, and I then and now believe that said profit will exceed $40,000,000. During the year ending December 31, its net profits were $21,000,000.

Its assets on the 31st day of December, 1899, were clearly worth more than $250,000,000. Within the last few months Carnegie has asserted the fair value thereof to be greatly in excess of that sum. He has further asserted that they are of such value that in ordinary times of peace and reasonable business prosperity in England, the same could be readily placed in the London market on the basis £100,000,000. Since the making of these assertions the value of these assets has largely increased.

Within the year 1899 huge additions to and improvements of the works have been completed, thereby adding enormously to their producing power. Other additions and improvements, now in course of construction, which will still further greatly increase said producing power and future profits, will soon be completed.

Mr. Carnegie's answer on the matter of the value of the property was a flat denial, as follows:

*It is not true that on December 31, 1899, the said Association had assets or property, either real or personal or tangible, in any form, which the said Association in its legal capacity could transfer, which were worth $250,000,000; nor did the defendant, Andrew Carnegie, ever assert that said assets were in excess of that sum.*[1] The said Andrew Carnegie has repeatedly expressed the opinion with reference to the earning capacity of said company that the personnel of its organization was worth more than all the property of the company. It is true that the said Andrew Carnegie has expressed and still holds sanguine views as to the future of said company, but any such views are based upon the maintenance of the organization of the said company in its present condition of efficiency and harmony.

[1] Italics by Bureau.

Statements thus submitted in litigation obviously must be used with discretion, but the positive and direct assertion of Mr. Carnegie that the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) did not have assets or property in any form which it could legally transfer to the value of $250,000,000 is entitled to some weight. On the other hand, under the "ironclad agreement," above referred to, there may have been an inducement to keep the book values unduly low, so that this can not be accepted as necessarily a true indication of the property values; in fact, it is certain that some of the book values of investments were less than the true value. The intangible assets of the Carnegie concern, such as its organization and great earning power, were also important.

The valuation of such intangible considerations in the case of a successful company whose securities were not on the market is an extremely difficult matter. It is reasonably certain, however, that the value of the tangible property of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) and of the H. C. Frick Coke Company, taken together, was very much below the $320,000,000 of stock and bonds issued by the new Carnegie Company of New Jersey when it acquired these concerns.

ANALYSIS OF BALANCE SHEET OF CARNEGIE STEEL COMPANY (LTD.) ON MARCH 1, 1900.—Following is a copy of the balance sheet of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) on March 1, 1900, or just before the organization of the Carnegie Company of New Jersey was perfected, as given in J. Howard Bridge's "Inside History of the Carnegie Steel Company":

TABLE 10.—BALANCE SHEET OF THE CARNEGIE STEEL COMPANY (LTD.) ON MARCH 1, 1900.[1]

*Assets.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cash: | | |
| Treasury | $1,287,437.66 | |
| Works | 19,283.43 | |
| Sales agencies | 25,302.50 | |
| | | $1,332,023.59 |
| Bills receivable | | 7,174,804.02 |
| Mortgages receivable, employees | | 239,845.44 |
| Accounts receivable: | | |
| Current | 16,381,884.06 | |
| Securities | 517,324.80 | |
| | | 16,899,208.86 |
| Stocks: | | |
| Finished product | 2,755,203.92 | |
| Materials for use | 7,087,964.76 | |
| Ore at Lake ports | 1,952,212.31 | |
| Ore at mines | 16,470.00 | |
| | | 11,811,850.99 |
| Available assets | | 37,457,732.90 |

[1] J. H. Bridge, "Inside History of the Carnegie Steel Company," page 313.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| **Works and properties:** | | | |
| Edgar Thomson Works | $10,429,594.67 | | |
| Duquesne Steel Works | 2,333,406.35 | | |
| Duquesne Furnaces | 5,626,211.91 | | |
| Homestead Steel Works | 16,644,201.84 | | |
| Carrie Furnaces | 1,079,588.69 | | |
| Howard Axle Works | 717,476.87 | | |
| Lucy Furnaces | 1,251,869.99 | | |
| Keystone Bridge Works | 718,160.11 | | |
| Upper Union Mills | 1,000,000.00 | | |
| Lower Union Mills | 700,000.00 | | |
| Larimer Coke Works | 200,000.00 | | |
| Youghiogheny Coke Works | 160,000.00 | | |
| City farm lots | 960,664.50 | | |
| Verona land | 40,000.00 | | |
| Liberty farm | 225,000.00 | | |
| Oliver land | 310,313.81 | | |
| Fawcett land | 25.00 | | |
| | | $42,396,513.74 | |
| **1900 improvements:** | | | |
| Edgar Thomson Furnaces | 50,489.13 | | |
| Edgar Thomson Steel Works | 31,441.69 | | |
| Edgar Thomson Foundry | 10.50 | | |
| Duquesne Furnaces | 13,324.48 | | |
| Duquesne Steel Works | 304,635.24 | | |
| Homestead Steel Works | 240,666.98 | | |
| Carrie Furnaces | 204,070.56 | | |
| Howard Axle Works | 102,542.90 | | |
| Lucy Furnaces | 3,415.57 | | |
| Keystone Bridge Works | 1,663.18 | | |
| Upper Union Mills | 6,537.12 | | |
| Lower Union Mills | | | |
| | | 958,797.35 | |
| Stocks and bonds, investments | | 14,940,405.50 | |
| | | | $58,295,716.59 |
| Undivided capital | | 77,710.72 | |
| Due from partners | | 5,585,642.22 | |
| | | | 5,663,352.94 |
| Total assets | | | 101,416,802.43 |

*Liabilities.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| **Mortgages payable:** | | | |
| Edgar Thomson Works | $209,945.00 | | |
| Duquesne Steel Works | 995,000.00 | | |
| Duquesne Furnaces | 200,000.00 | | |
| Homestead Steel Works | 103,250.00 | | |
| Carrie Furnaces | 600,000.00 | | |
| Howard Axle Works | 273,275.85 | | |
| Keystone Bridge Works | 50,000.00 | | |
| Liberty farm | 150,000.00 | | |
| Oliver land | 153,000.00 | | |
| | | $2,734,470.85 | |
| **Bills payable:** | | | |
| Current | 4,360,174.73 | | |
| Stewart | 375,000.00 | | |
| Berntraeger | 271,423.56 | | |
| | | 5,006,598.29 | |
| **Accounts payable:** | | | |
| Current | 2,469,650.44 | | |
| Ore | 240,130.21 | | |
| | | 2,709,780.65 | |
| Special deposits | | 3,776,276.27 | |
| Liabilities payable | | 14,227,126.06 | |

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Special funds: | | | |
| Contingent fund | $557, 143. 50 | | |
| Contingent, special | 711, 810. 00 | | |
| Relining fund | 211, 328. 85 | | |
| Coal extinguishment fund | 15, 822. 45 | | |
| | | $1, 496, 104. 80 | |
| Due to partners | | 4, 113, 657. 38 | |
| Surplus | 56, 579, 914. 19 | | |
| Capital | 25, 000, 000. 00 | | |
| | | 81, 579, 914. 19 | |
| | | | $101, 416, 802. 43 |

It is possible in a general way to analyze some of the principal items in this balance sheet.

CURRENT ASSETS.—Including the amounts due from partners and the "undivided capital," these current assets aggregated $43,121,086. Against this total, however, should be placed the current liabilities (including the amounts due to partners), aggregating $15,606,313, thus leaving the net working assets at $27,514,773.[1]

MANUFACTURING PLANTS.—The manufacturing plants—that is, "works and properties"—it will be seen, were entered on the balance sheet at $42,396,513.74, or, including improvements up to the 1st of March, 1900, of $958,797.35, at a total valuation of $43,355,311.09. This item represents chiefly blast furnaces, steel works, and other manufacturing plants, with the plant sites, and also includes some miscellaneous land and some coke property.

This book valuation of the manufacturing properties may be accepted as a fair current valuation at the time. These properties, as already shown, had been revalued on various occasions by the Carnegie interests. It is true that the plant sites, as claimed elsewhere (see note, p. 158), may have appreciated considerably, and that possibly the full amount of this appreciation was not shown. A very rough comparison of capacities and valuations for the Carnegie, Federal Steel, and National Steel companies, however, indicates that the book valuation of the manufacturing properties of the former must have been reasonably near a fair current valuation.

INVESTMENTS.—The only other significant item of assets, as entered on the balance sheet, is that of investments, which, it will be seen, amounted to $14,940,405.50. This item is the most difficult of any to criticize intelligently. It included the holdings of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) in the H. C. Frick Coke Company, the Oliver Iron Mining Company, the Pittsburg Steamship Company, the Carnegie Natural Gas Company, the Union Railroad Company, the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad Company, and some minor investments.

[1] It is possible that some of the items under "Special funds" in the preceding balance sheet should be deducted from the gross current assets, but since the exact nature of these is not known this has not been done, but instead a deduction for all these funds and the mortgages is later made. (See p. 159.)

The Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) held a 29.552 per cent interest in the stock of the H. C. Frick Coke Company, the par value of which amounted to $2,955,200, but which was carried on the books of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) at $5,110,042; this, as shown elsewhere (see note, p. 158), was the book value, representing the actual cost plus its proportion of undivided surplus. On the basis of such a valuation for a 29.552 per cent interest, the entire book value of the H. C. Frick Coke Company's stock would have been $17,291,696.

There can be no doubt, however, that the real value of this H. C. Frick Coke property was greatly in excess of the book value. The company, in March, 1900, had approximately 40,000 acres of coking-coal land, the value of which at the time probably ranged anywhere from $750 to $1,000 per acre. It also had 11,000 coke ovens, which may be reckoned as worth from $6,000,000 to $7,500,000. The company also owned several subsidiary concerns, chiefly water or transportation companies. The aggregate value of these miscellaneous investments, however, could not have been very great. Without attempting any detailed valuation of the Frick Coke properties, it is probably safe to say that at a conservative valuation they were worth in March, 1900, from $40,000,000 to $50,000,000. James J. Campbell, the former auditor and secretary of the Carnegie Company, in an affidavit submitted in litigation against the Steel Corporation in 1902 (see p. 158), stated that the 30 per cent interest of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) in the H. C. Frick Coke Company was "considered to be worth more than $20,000,000" in March, 1900. On this basis the entire value of the Frick concern would have been at least $66,667,000. However, Mr. Campbell's estimate, since it was submitted in defense of the Steel Corporation's capitalization, was likely to exaggerate a fair market valuation, and it seems that an estimate of $50,000,000 for the Frick property would be much nearer the mark and probably high.

Another important investment was that in the Oliver Iron Mining Company, of which the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) held $1,000,000 capital stock, out of a total of $1,200,000. This stock, according to the affidavit by James J. Campbell, above referred to, was carried on the books of the Carnegie concern at $2,167,000, this sum representing the original investment plus accumulations of profit, but after allowing for outstanding indebtedness. This sum undoubtedly was less than a fair valuation of the Carnegie company's interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Company. While the valuation of the ore property of the Steel Corporation can best be considered as a whole instead of by parcels, it may be noted here in passing that the remaining one-sixth interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Company which had been held by the Oliver & Snyder Steel Company was valued in 1897 by the

owners, in an option submitted to the promoters of a $75,000,000 wire consolidation then in contemplation, at $1,400,000. If that was a fair price for that fraction, it would indicate a value for the entire property, at that time, of $8,400,000, on which basis the five-sixths interest held by the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) would have been worth $7,000,000. In view of the fact that this option was submitted to promoters who were organizing a consolidation, it is fair to assume that the vendors named a price which they considered liberal. On the other hand, the value of ore property in 1897 would not be a fair criterion of the value of the same property in 1900. Moreover, during this interval the Oliver Iron Mining Company had added materially to its holdings of ore, so that for this reason also the price named on this one-sixth interest in 1897 can not be regarded as conclusive.

It may further be noted that this one-sixth interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Company, together with a one-sixth interest in the Pittsburg Steamship Company, was sold in 1901 for $9,250,000 of United States Steel preferred stock and a like amount of United States Steel common stock. As shown elsewhere (p. 196), the cash value of the one-sixth interest in the Pittsburg Steamship Company in April, 1901, may be estimated as worth about $625,000, the book investment in the fleet on that date being $3,783,000. Assuming that the United States Steel common stock issued in this transaction was a mere bonus, and that the $9,250,000 of preferred stock represented the full cash value of the ore property and the steamship property combined, this would indicate a cash price of $8,625,000 for the one-sixth interest in the ore property alone. On the basis of such a valuation the five-sixths interests held by the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) would have been worth $43,125,000, and the entire property $51,750,000. Such a valuation, however, is certainly excessive. The United States Steel Corporation was anxious to get control of this ore company, and the price which it was willing to pay for a small fraction of the stock under these conditions might be an even more unsafe criterion than the option price on this same one-sixth interest given four years earlier.

In view of the difficulties of estimating the ore property by parcels, the Bureau, as already stated, has undertaken a valuation of the ore property of the Steel Corporation as a whole. This is done in Chapter III. No attempt is made to place a definite valuation upon the ore property of the Carnegie company by itself.

The Union Railroad Company, which was carried on the books of the old Carnegie company at $2,290,000, was probably worth considerably more than that sum (see p. 193), and the book valuation

assigned the Carnegie Natural Gas Company, namely, $1,500,000, was probably low.[1]

The valuations at which the other investments of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) were carried on its books are not known. The most important of these were 110,010 shares (par value $5,500,500) of the common stock and 10,000 shares (par value $500,000) of the preferred stock of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad Company, a five-sixth interest in the Pittsburg Steamship Company, the entire stock of the Pittsburg and Conneaut Dock Company, and a one-half interest in the Pewabic company, owning the Pewabic mine. There can be no doubt that a fair valuation of the stock of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad Company in March, 1900, would be considerably less than the par value of the shares. Even allowing the full par value, however, the Carnegie company's investment in that stock would have been worth only about $6,000,000.

The Pittsburg Steamship Company in March, 1900, had 6 steamers and 1 barge, some of which were old and of small capacity. It had under construction, however, 5 new and large steamers. The book

---

[1] Excerpts from Mr. Campbell's affidavit (submitted in July, 1902), referred to on page 156, concerning these properties, follow:

> For example the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) then [early in 1900] owned $1,000,000 par value out of the total par value of $1,200,000 of the Oliver Iron Mining Company, which was entered on the books of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) at $2,167,000 corresponding to the net book value of the properties as they appeared on the books of the Oliver Iron Mining Company itself. The book value of these ore properties represented the cost of acquiring the same and accumulations of profit. The Oliver Iron Mining Company owned Bessemer and other iron-ore properties of enormous value, which had been acquired at a very low cost and before the great value of the Lake Superior Bessemer ores was known. Some of these ore properties, which were acquired at a nominal cost, are now worth one hundred fold such cost.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> The 30 per cent interest in the H. C. Frick Coke Company was carried on the books of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) at $5,110,042, which was based not on the actual value of the properties themselves but on the book value, which represented cost and undivided surplus, but most of such properties were purchased many years before at a small or nominal price per acre, and prior to the discovery of the great value of the Connellsville coal for coking purposes. The 30 per cent interest of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) in the H. C. Frick Coke Company was considered to be worth more than $20,000,000 at the time it was acquired by the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, in March, 1900, and could not then, in my opinion, at the market value of the same coal fields, have been replaced or duplicated at any such figure. The stock of the Carnegie Natural Gas Company, which was carried on the books of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) at $1,500,000, was then and is now worth many times that amount. The stock of the Union Railroad Company, which was carried on the books at $2,290,000, was worth in my opinion at least $10,000,000.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> The mills and plants, such as the Edgar Thomson Works, the Homestead Steel Works, the Duquesne Steel Works, the Duquesne Furnaces, and other works, were all entered at their original cost and included nothing for large amounts expended on the same to improve and modernize them, which expenditures were made out of current earnings of the company and were charged off against its profit and loss account, but which materially increased not only the intrinsic values of the plants by many million dollars, but their earning capacity. [See, however, the additions to such properties in the balance sheet on page 154.] Moreover, the valuations contained in the books comprehended large tracts of real estate at the actual cost thereof, some of which had been acquired twenty-five or thirty years prior thereto at a small figure and had appreciated enormously in value. These properties are exceptionally situated by reason of their proximity to coke fields, to manufacturing and distributing centers, and to economical facilities for railroad and river navigation.

As shown later, the Steel Corporation was at this time endeavoring to justify its huge capitalization so that there was a great temptation before its officers to make their estimates of its property liberal.

investment in these vessels on March 1, 1900, was $2,385,947. On this basis, the five-sixths interest of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) would be worth, roughly, $2,000,000.

The investment in the Pittsburg and Conneaut Dock Company was approximately $1,200,000.

On the foregoing basis the indicated value of the Carnegie and Frick properties, other than their ore and natural-gas property, would be approximately as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Assets other than "investments" (book value): | |
| Working capital | $27,500,000 |
| Manufacturing properties | 43,350,000 |
| Union Railroad Company (see text) | 2,290,000 |
| Pittsburg Steamship Company (five-sixths interest) | 2,000,000 |
| Pittsburg and Conneaut Dock Company | 1,200,000 |
| "Investments" exclusive of ore and natural-gas property (estimated value): | |
| H. C. Frick Coke Company (entire property) | 50,000,000 |
| Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad (52 per cent interest) | 6,000,000 |

The total of these various items is $132,340,000, but after deducting the mortgages of $2,734,471 and the special funds of $1,496,105 shown in the balance sheet on pages 154–155, the net total would be approximately $128,100,000.[1]

All of the above valuations are probably sufficiently liberal, with the exception of that for the Union Railroad Company, the actual value of which stock probably considerably exceeded its book value. Allowing as much as $4,000,000 additional to cover this item, there would be left, roughly, $28,000,000 of bonds and all of the $160,000,000 stock of the Carnegie Company to cover its ore and natural-gas property and a few unimportant remaining items, and intangible considerations. The valuations of the ore and natural-gas properties are taken up in the next chapter.

The Carnegie ore properties were almost entirely leaseholds, which have, of course, as a rule, a lower value than fee property. The ore tonnage on these properties was very much less than that of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.

These figures, while arbitrary in many respects, certainly suggest that the tangible property of the Carnegie Company of New Jersey was not much, if at all, in excess of the $160,000,000 bond issue, and that the $160,000,000 stock was issued for earning power and other intangible considerations.

It may be noted that in the agreement providing for the organization of the New Jersey company it was stated that the various

[1] As shown on page 80, there was a considerable amount of underlying indebtedness, largely of railroad concerns. This need not be considered here, however, as the valuations placed on the stocks of such roads allow for such indebtedness.

Carnegie Steel properties would receive $125,000,000 in bonds of the new concern and a like amount in its stock,[1] and the H. C. Frick Coke properties $35,000,000 in bonds and $35,000,000 in stock. This arrangement, in view of the usual method at that time of giving common stock as a bonus with preferred issues, certainly gives some color to the suggestion that the bonds may have been regarded as similar to preferred stock and intended to cover the physical property and that the stock was issued to cover earning power and other intangible considerations.

There can be no question that the earning power of the properties, as distinguished from the value of the tangible assets, figured very largely in the capitalization of the New Jersey concern. As shown above (p. 152), the answer of Mr. Carnegie and his associates in the H. C. Frick suit stated that Mr. Carnegie had repeatedly expressed the opinion that the personnel of the organization was worth more than all of its property. In this connection the following further excerpt from the answer may be cited:

> The profits which have resulted do not represent simply earnings or interest on the capital invested, but have been the product from year to year of the brains, intelligence, and industry of the several members who, in their separate departments, have so conducted the business of the association as to produce this profit. Any capitalization of the earning power of the enterprise as a going concern would in no wise represent only the value of the plant and other property which are the assets of the Association, and to which alone upon his withdrawal, retirement, or exclusion from the Association the plaintiff is entitled to an account. Such capitalization would be based upon the continued operation of the plant by the members, upon whose future earning power the plaintiff has no lien or claim.

EARNINGS OF THE CARNEGIE PROPERTIES IN 1899.—The earnings of the principal Carnegie properties for the years 1896–1900, as given by J. H. Bridge, in his book upon the "Inside History of the Carnegie Steel Company," were as follows:

TABLE 11.—NET PROFITS OF CARNEGIE STEEL COMPANY (LTD.), 1896–1900.[2]

| Year. | Net profits.[3] | Year. | Net profits.[3] |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1896 | $6,000,000 | 1899 | $21,000,000 |
| 1897 | 7,000,000 | 1900 | 40,000,000 |
| 1898 | 11,500,000 | | |

[1] This may have covered the Carnegie Steel Company's interest in the H. C. Frick Coke Company.

[2] Bridge, "The Inside History of the Carnegie Steel Company," page 295.

[3] Mr. Bridge in his book referred to $4,500,000 as additional profits reinvested, but it was not clear whether this applied to the year 1900 or to a longer period.

The earnings of the company for 1899, it will be seen, were $21,000,000, this amount including $1,253,853 (or 29.552 per cent) of the earnings of the H. C. Frick Coke Company. The total profit of the Frick concern, therefore, was $4,242,870. Including these total earnings, the entire profit of both the Carnegie and Frick concerns for the year was $23,989,017. This would be equivalent to only 7.5 per cent on a capitalization of $320,000,000. To capitalize a great iron and steel concern on a basis of 7.5 per cent would be suggestive of overvaluation in any instance. When it is considered that the year 1899 was one of exceptional prosperity in the iron and steel industry, such overvaluation is the more apparent. It is true that in 1900 the earnings of the Carnegie and Frick properties combined were nearly $40,000,000, or at the rate of about 12½ per cent on a total capitalization of $320,000,000. The year 1900, however, while not quite so remarkable with respect to the high prices of products as 1899, was a phenomenally prosperous year for the Carnegie Company, and the earnings afford no satisfactory basis for judging the value of the property.

The earnings of some of the other large iron and steel companies for the year 1899, and the ratio of those earnings to capitalization, were as follows:

| Company. | Issued securities, Dec. 31, 1899.[1] | Earnings 1899 before deducting bond interest.[2] | Per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Federal Steel | $126,345,000 | $9,371,136 | 7.4 |
| National Steel | 62,000,000 | 8,930,000 | 14.4 |
| American Steel and Wire | 90,000,000 | 12,162,530 | 13.5 |
| National Tube | 80,000,000 | 13,878,365 | 17.3 |

[1] Including underlying bonds but not other indebtedness.

[2] In two cases the earnings are not for the exact calendar year; thus the fiscal year of the National Steel Company ended February 28, 1900, and that of the National Tube Company ended June 30, 1900.

From this table it appears that the earnings of the Federal Steel Company in 1899, before deducting bond interest, were equivalent to 7.4 per cent on its total outstanding capitalization (stock and bonds). This was substantially the same rate as that indicated by comparing the earnings of the Carnegie and Frick concerns, in the same year, with the subsequent capitalization of $320,000,000. Moreover, the earnings of the other three companies—National Steel Company, American Steel and Wire Company, and the National Tube Company—show a higher rate on their total capitalization than do even the enormous earnings of the Carnegie Company for the year 1900. In view of the preceding evidence that the capitalization

of these three concerns was very greatly in excess of their actual investment, the fact that they still showed higher rates of earnings than the Carnegie Company in its exceptionally prosperous year may be fairly presented as confirming other evidence that the capitalization of the Carnegie Company was excessive.

Further evidence tending to the same conclusion is shown in the following table, which gives the capacity of finished products of the Carnegie, the Federal Steel, and the National Steel companies, and the amount of securities per ton of capacity in 1900:

| Company. | Issued securities, Dec. 31, 1900. | Capacity of finished steel products. | Securities per ton capacity. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | *Tons.* | |
| Carnegie | [1] $336,600,000 | 3,200,000 | $105 |
| Federal Steel | 126,345,000 | 2,300,000 | 55 |
| National Steel | 62,000,000 | 2,000,000 | 31 |

[1] Including underlying bonds of approximately $16,000,000; in this comparison purchase-money obligations are not included.

It should be noted that these figures of capitalization and capacity, as well as those of earnings given in the preceding table, are not strictly comparable for the reason that the Carnegie Company had a larger investment, relatively as well as absolutely, in coal and miscellaneous properties than most of the other concerns. However, the Federal Steel Company had very extensive ore property and also very important railroad properties, while its holdings of coal and coke were important. It has already been shown that the capitalization of that concern was very greatly in excess of the value of its investment in tangible property at its organization; and allowing for additions through surplus earnings up to the close of 1900 there can be no doubt that there was still a considerable excess of securities over the investment in tangible property. Including such overcapitalization, however, the average per ton of capacity for the Federal Steel Company was only $55, whereas the average for the Carnegie Company was, in round numbers, $105 per ton. The average for the National Steel Company, it will be seen, was only $31 per ton, but this is not so fairly comparable as that of the Federal Steel Company. However, the fact that these two heavily capitalized concerns show average capitalizations per ton of capacity very much below the per ton average for the Carnegie Company tends to confirm other evidence of extensive overcapitalization by the latter concern.

Excessive price paid for Carnegie Company by Steel Corporation.—For $159,450,000 of bonds and $160,000,000 of stock of the

Carnegie Company, the United States Steel Corporation issued $492,000,000 of its securities, as follows:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| For $159,450,000 of Carnegie Company bonds | bonds | $159,450,000 |
| For $96,000,000 of Carnegie Company stock | do | 144,000,000 |
| For $64,000,000 of Carnegie Company stock | preferred stock | 98,277,120 |
| | common stock | 90,279,040 |
| Total | | [1] 492,006,160 |

There can be no possible doubt that this enormous issue of securities by the Steel Corporation to acquire the securities of the Carnegie Company meant heavy overvaluation. Of course, the United States Steel Corporation, in buying the Carnegie Company, paid not only for tangible assets, but also—and very liberally—for earning power, and, perhaps more important still, for the elimination of Mr. Carnegie. However, even on the basis of earning power, the price paid for the Carnegie Company's securities was excessive. As just shown, the earnings of the Carnegie Company in the year 1900 were about $40,000,000. This compares with combined earnings of all the Carnegie and Frick concerns in 1899 of about $24,000,000, which in turn were greatly in excess of the earnings of any previous year. Earnings of even $40,000,000, however, represent only a little over 8 per cent on the total amount of securities issued ($492,006,160) by the Steel Corporation for the Carnegie concern. The average earnings of the Carnegie and Frick properties in 1899 and 1900 were about $32,000,000. This average amount would be equivalent to 6½ per cent on the total amount of securities issued for the company. The year 1899, as just stated, was a phenomenally prosperous one in the steel industry, and 1900, despite some reaction, was by far the most prosperous year ever enjoyed by the Carnegie concern up to that time. To capitalize a steel business on the earnings of two abnormally prosperous years on a 6 or even an 8 per cent basis obviously means heavy overvaluation judged by any reasonable standard.

That the purchase price of the Carnegie Company involved a heavy overissue of Steel Corporation securities is evident from a comparison of this price with prices paid for stocks of the Federal Steel Company and the National Steel Company, which companies, it will be remembered, were in the same general class as the Carnegie Company, since they were well integrated and since they were chiefly concerned with the manufacture of the cruder and heavier classes of steel products. The amounts of United States Steel securities,

[1] Apparently $1,200,000 cash was also paid for the Carnegie concern. This, however, has been treated as a part of the expenses of the underwriting syndicate. (See note, p. 174.)

par value, issued in the acquisition of the securities of these three companies were as follows:

| | Total U. S. Steel securities issued in acquisition. |
|---|---|
| Carnegie Company | [1] $492,006,160 |
| Federal Steel Company | 110,415,546 |
| National Steel Company | 73,702,500 |

In other words, the Steel Corporation issued about 4½ times as much in its securities, at par value, for the Carnegie Company as it did for the Federal Steel Company, and nearly 7 times as much as it did for the National Steel Company. This, however, does not fairly state the case, because, as just shown, more than one-half the purchase price of the Carnegie Company was in bonds, which were worth much more than Steel Corporation stocks, whereas no bonds were issued for the stocks of the Federal Steel and National Steel companies. Based upon the market values of the securities issued, the price for the Carnegie Company was about 6 times as great as that for the Federal Steel Company and about 9 times as great as that for the National Steel Company.

It should be pointed out that the property of the Carnegie Company was acquired subject to underlying indebtedness, approximating $24,850,000 (including purchase-money obligations, etc.), and that the stock of the Federal Steel Company was preceded by nearly $27,150,000 of underlying indebtedness, and that of the National Steel Company by about $6,000,000. It will be seen, therefore, that the property of the Federal Steel Company was subject to a greater underlying indebtedness, both relatively and actually, than was that of the Carnegie concern.

However, it is incredible that the Carnegie Company was worth to the Steel Corporation 6 times as much or even 4½ times as much as the Federal Steel Company (even after allowing for the underlying debt in each case), except on the sole ground that the Corporation thus acquired what would have been its most dangerous competitor. In other words, this price was the price of peace. The capacity of the steel works, blast furnaces, etc., of the Carnegie Company was only about 40 to 50 per cent greater than that of the Federal Steel Company. It is true that the Carnegie Company had very much larger holdings of coal and coke property and possibly as large holdings of iron-ore lands as the Federal Steel Company. Even at high valuations for these coke and ore properties, however, it would be absurd to argue that the Carnegie Company was worth 6 times or even 4½ times as much as the Federal Steel Company. The United States Steel Corporation, of course, in making these acqui-

[1] Of this total $303,450,000 was in United States Steel bonds. (See note 2, p. 174.)

sitions considered earning power and other intangible considerations, and on this basis might have been justified in paying a much greater price for the Carnegie Company than for the Federal Steel Company relative to the tangible assets. As just shown, however, the earnings of the Carnegie Company, great as they were, were far from sufficient to justify any such huge price as was actually paid for that concern.

In the case of the National Steel Company the capacity of the steel works, blast furnaces, etc., was only about two-thirds that of the Carnegie Company, while the National Steel Company's investment in ore and coke properties was relatively unimportant as compared with the very valuable properties of this sort owned by the Carnegie Company. Nevertheless, it is incredible that the Carnegie Company was worth 9 or even 7 times as much as the National Steel Company (again taking underlying indebtedness into account).

It should be kept in mind also that the Steel Corporation issued its securities for the stocks of the Federal Steel and National Steel companies themselves on a very liberal basis. Thus, the Steel Corporation issued more than $110,000,000 of its stocks for the stocks of the Federal Steel Company, whereas the equity represented by the latter at the organization of the Federal Steel Company in 1898, as already shown, did not exceed $63,000,000. Allowing for the surplus earnings accumulated by the company up to April 1, 1901 (roughly, $18,150,000), and also allowing for intangible considerations, the price paid by the United States Steel Corporation in its securities must be regarded as high.

In the same way, in the case of the National Steel Company, the value of its stock undoubtedly was very much less than the par value of the United States Steel stocks issued therefor, namely, $73,702,500. The foregoing comparison of the relative amounts of securities issued for the three companies, therefore, by no means tends to show the full extent of the overvaluation of the Carnegie property, but simply shows that, judged by even this imperfect standard, the amount of that overvaluation must have been very great.

The conclusion is inevitable, therefore, that the price paid for the Carnegie Company was largely determined by fear on the part of the organizers of the Steel Corporation of the competition of that concern. Mr. Carnegie's name in the steel industry had long been synonymous with aggressive competition, and there can be little doubt that the huge price paid for the Carnegie concern was, in considerable measure, for the specific purpose of eliminating a troublesome competitor, and Mr. Carnegie personally in particular. This, it may be noted, was the interpretation generally placed upon the transaction in trade and financial circles at the time.

**Section 16. Summary of evidence as to value of property of constituent concerns of the United States Steel Corporation.**

From the discussion of the organization of the principal constituent companies of the United States Steel Corporation given in this chapter, it is apparent that most, if not all, of these concerns issued securities greatly in excess of the value of the tangible properties which they acquired at the dates of their respective organizations. In the case of those companies having both preferred and common stock, the evidence in general indicates that the preferred stock alone covered practically all the tangible property, and that the common stock represented nothing but earning power and other intangible considerations and mere "water." Moreover, in some cases, especially that of the American Sheet Steel Company, there is ground for the view that even the preferred stock was not fully protected by tangible property values. In the case of the Federal Steel Company, on the other hand, the available evidence indicates that the common stock was partly covered by physical property, although a large proportion of the common stock issue of this concern appears to have been issued against earning power, or as a mere bonus. In the case of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, which had no preferred stock, there originally appeared to have been a heavy overissue of common stock and the book valuation of the property in 1901 seems to have been high. The Carnegie Company presents a more difficult problem, but here there is at least a fair presumption that the physical property did not exceed the $160,000,000 of bonded indebtedness. The intangible considerations in the case of this concern, however, were unusually important, although, even including these, the evidence presented indicates that the total capitalization of $320,000,000 involved very great overvaluation.

It is obviously impossible to present any statement of the property values of these constituent concerns by this method which can be regarded as exact or conclusive. A rough summary may, however, be made on the basis of the valuations tentatively arrived at in the preceding section. This is done in Table 12.

TABLE 12.—ESTIMATED VALUE OF TANGIBLE ASSETS OF STEEL CORPORATION ON APRIL 1, 1901, BY CONSTITUENT COMPANIES.

| Constituent concern. | Date of organization. | Estimated values of tangible assets (over underlying indebtedness) at date of organization. | Surplus, Apr. 1, 1901. | Total tangible assets (over underlying indebtedness) Apr. 1, 1901. | Underlying bonds, purchase-money obligations, etc. | Total value of tangible property on Apr. 1, 1901. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Carnegie Company (New Jersey) | 1900 | $160,000,000 | $37,563,000 | $197,563,000 | $25,392,000 | $222,955,000 |
| Federal Steel Company | 1898 | 63,000,000 | 18,147,000 | 81,147,000 | 27,139,000 | 108,286,000 |
| American Steel and Wire Company (New Jersey) | 1899 | 40,000,000 | 13,162,000 | 53,162,000 | 6,055,000 | 59,217,000 |
| National Tube Company | 1899 | 40,000,000 | 27,485,000 | 67,485,000 | ..... | 67,485,000 |
| National Steel Company | 1899 | 27,000,000 | 6,909,000 | 33,909,000 | 5,989,000 | 39,898,000 |
| American Tin Plate Company | 1898 | 18,325,000 | 6,178,000 | 24,503,000 | 190,000 | 24,693,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 1899 | 14,000,000 | 1,661,000 | 15,661,000 | ..... | 15,661,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Company | 1900 | 17,000,000 | 706,000 | 17,706,000 | 2,000,000 | 19,706,000 |
| American Bridge Company | 1900 | [1] 31,374,000 | 4,030,000 | 35,404,000 | 157,000 | 35,561,000 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | ..... | [1] 29,400,000 | 2,095,000 | 31,495,000 | 5,542,000 | 37,037,000 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company | ..... | [1] 3,000,000 | [3] *209,000* | 2,791,000 | ..... | 2,791,000 |
| Bessemer Steamship Company | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 8,500,000 | 8,500,000 |
| One-sixth interest in Pittsburg Steamship Company and Oliver Iron Mining Company | ..... | [2] 9,250,000 | ..... | 9,250,000 | ..... | 9,250,000 |
| Total | ..... | 452,349,000 | [4] 117,727,000 | 570,076,000 | [5] 80,964,000 | 651,040,000 |
| Cash capital provided at organization of Steel Corporation | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 25,003,000 |
| Approximate grand total of value of tangible property on Apr. 1, 1901 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 676,043,000 |

[1] Estimated value of property at time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation (except surplus) instead of at its organization, but shown in this column for convenience in statement.

[2] Amount of preferred stock of United States Steel Corporation issued therefor; this probably excessive, but allowed here in absence of other data.

[3] Deficit.

[4] The surplus here given is the total surplus on March 31, 1901 (after certain adjustments made by the Steel Corporation). It is assumed that all of this surplus was accumulated by the constituent concerns subsequent to the dates of their respective organizations, since in most, if not in all, cases they commenced business without any surplus. The American Bridge Company, the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the Bessemer Steamship Company, the Shelby Steel Tube Company, and the one-sixth interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Company and the Pittsburg Steamship Company were acquired subsequent to April 1, 1901.

[5] About $80,000,000 of this total was outstanding at the time the various companies were organized.

From this table, therefore, it appears that the value of the tangible property of these constituent concerns (at the dates of their respective organizations, except in certain cases, as noted) was $452,349,000, this being the amount over and above underlying indebtedness of approximately $60,000,000, thus making a grand total at that time of $512,349,000. This may fairly be considered as the total investment of these concerns at these respective dates. Adding to this their surplus earnings of $117,727,000 accumulated during the period up to April 1, 1901, and again including the underlying indebtedness (which had increased to $80,964,000), as representing an equivalent investment, gives the total investment of these concerns in tangible property on April 1, 1901, of $651,040,000. Adding to this the $25,003,000 new cash capital provided, gives a final total of tangible assets for the Steel Corporation on April 1, 1901, of $676,043,000.

Aside from additions to the investment of these concerns through the accumulated surplus earnings, it is possible that their properties, even after allowing for depreciation, were worth somewhat more in 1901 than they were when those constituent companies were organized. In the case of manufacturing plants, the cost of construction in this interval undoubtedly had increased somewhat. However, it is known that some of these concerns did not write off sufficient amounts for depreciation of their plants. Furthermore, it would be very unsafe to regard such appreciation in plant valuations, as distinct from additions through expenditure of new capital, as of a permanent character, since so far as it existed at all it was undoubtedly a reflection of the unusual prosperity which prevailed in the steel industry during a considerable portion of this period. Still again, any such appreciation in current valuations of physical properties was probably due, in part, to the concentration of control of the industry into the hands of comparatively few concerns, with the consequent restriction of competition. This is especially true in the case of the natural resources. The values of these natural resources are extensively discussed in the next chapter and need not be taken up here.

Taken by themselves, it will be seen that these figures indicate an aggregate investment in the various constituent concerns, plus $25,000,000 new working capital, of, roughly, $676,000,000, or less than one-half the total securities of the Steel Corporation issued to acquire them (including underlying bonds in each case). It should be remembered that this total of $676,000,000 is not presented as the market value of these properties in 1901, but as the value at the dates of organization of the various constituent concerns plus the subsequent investment in them up to April 1, 1901. Furthermore, the estimate is, as already stated, a tentative one. Before arriving at final conclusions as to the relation between assets and capitalization

of the Steel Corporation, the valuation of its property will be taken up by other methods.

In short, the facts presented in this table are not a final conclusion; they are but evidence, to be considered with further evidence presented later, a view from but one side, which must be combined with views from other sides before any final conclusion can be drawn.

**Section 17. Comparison of capitalization of Steel Corporation with market value of securities acquired.**

The indicated investment in the constituent concerns of the Steel Corporation, arrived at by historical analysis of the organization of these concerns and of their earnings, in the preceding sections of this chapter, may now be compared with the market value of the securities of these various companies. In this connection it should be noted that such stock-market values (leaving out of consideration temporary factors) obviously include an allowance for earning power present and prospective, and other intangible considerations, and thus represent the value of the various companies as going concerns, whereas the valuations given in Table 12 virtually were for the tangible assets only.

The securities of several of the constituent concerns were dealt in on the New York Stock Exchange in fairly large volume, so that these market prices must be regarded as a fair reflection of the current public estimate of the value of these properties as going concerns. In the case of two companies, however—the Carnegie Company and the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines—the securities were not listed on any exchange and were not dealt in in sufficient volume to make market prices a reliable indication of the public estimate of the value of these concerns. It is possible, however, to arrive at results sufficiently accurate for the comparisons here made; in any event, the figures used are sufficiently liberal. Table 13 has therefore been compiled, showing the average market valuation in 1899 and 1900 of the securities of the various companies acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901, based upon weekly quotations, where such quotations are available.

TABLE 13.—APPROXIMATE MARKET VALUATION OF SECURITIES ACQUIRED BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901, AS INDICATED BY AVERAGE MARKET PRICES, 1899-1900.

| Constituent concern. | Amount of stock acquired by United States Steel Corporation. | Average market price of stock in 1899-1900. | Value at average price. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Stocks regularly quoted: | | | |
| Federal Steel Company— | *Par value.* | *Per cent of par value.* | |
| Preferred | $53,260,200 | 76.38 | $40,680,141 |
| Common | 46,483,700 | 50.04 | 23,260,443 |
| American Steel and Wire Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 39,999,000 | 89.41 | 35,763,106 |
| Common | 49,981,400 | 48.26 | 24,121,024 |
| National Tube Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 40,000,000 | 94.20 | 37,680,000 |
| Common | 40,000,000 | 48.72 | 19,488,000 |
| National Steel Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 26,996,000 | 91.16 | 24,609,554 |
| Common | 31,970,000 | 41.67 | 13,321,899 |
| American Tin Plate Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 18,325,000 | 84.77 | 15,534,103 |
| Common | 28,000,000 | 34.77 | 9,735,600 |
| American Steel Hoop Company— | | | |
| Preferred | 14,000,000 | 77.34 | 10,827,600 |
| Common | 19,000,000 | 32.11 | 6,100,900 |
| American Bridge Company [1]— | | | |
| Preferred | 31,357,600 | 93.10 | 29,193,926 |
| Common | 30,946,400 | 43.88 | 13,579,280 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company [1]— | | | |
| Preferred | 4,776,100 | 56.48 | 2,697,541 |
| Common | 8,018,200 | 10.90 | 873,984 |
| Stocks not actively quoted: | | | |
| American Sheet Steel Company [1]— | | | |
| Preferred | 24,499,600 | [2] 65.88 | 16,140,336 |
| Common | 24,499,600 | [2] 19.00 | 4,654,924 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | 29,413,905 | [3] 75.00 | 22,060,429 |
| Carnegie Company— | | | |
| Bonds | 159,450,000 | 105.60 | 167,422,500 |
| Stock | 160,000,000 | [4] 100.00 | 160,000,000 |
| Oliver Iron Mining Company, one-sixth interest | 200,000 | ..... | [5] 9,250,000 |
| Pittsburg Steamship Company, one-sixth interest | 221,700 | | |
| Total | [6] 881,398,405 | ..... | 686,995,290 |
| Mortgages and purchase-money obligations | ..... | ..... | 21,872,023 |
| Underlying bonds and scrip at par | ..... | ..... | 59,091,657 |
| Cash capital | ..... | ..... | [7] 25,003,000 |
| Grand total | ..... | ..... | 792,961,970 |

[1] No quotation in 1899.
[2] Mean of highest and lowest prices in Pittsburg market in 1900, weekly quotations not being available.
[3] Asked price in 1900. Does not include lower prices recorded in 1900.
[4] Only 13 shares known to have been sold in open market.
[5] Not based on stock quotations but amount of United States Steel Corporation preferred stock issued therefor at par.
[6] Does not include $535,407 unacquired stock in constituent and subsidiary concerns.
[7] Including $3,000 paid in by original incorporators.

For the first eight companies in Table 13, a satisfactory record of quotations was in most cases readily available. It may be noted that several of these companies were not organized until late in 1899 or early in 1900. In such cases quotations were used from the earliest date on which they were available to the close of 1900.

In the case of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the price used, $75 per share, is the highest reported in 1899 and 1900. In the early part of 1899 the stock was quoted certainly as low as $40 a share and the highest in that year appears to have been about $60. The highest in 1900 appears to have been, as just stated, $75 per share. The maximum quotation has been used rather than an average, since, on account of the inactivity of the stock and of the fact that it had never paid a dividend, the lower quotations mentioned may not be representative of a fair valuation.

The stocks of the American Sheet Steel Company were inactive. The prices here given appear to be the best available indication of their market value.

The bonds of the Carnegie Company were quoted in 1900 at about 105, and occasional sales were reported at this figure.[1] In the case of the stock, there appear to have been no recorded transactions in 1900. In the early part of February, 1901, a very few shares of this stock sold in the Pittsburg market at $1,000 per share, the par value.[2] Since at this time it was known that negotiations for the purchase of the Carnegie concern had been undertaken by the banking interests who later organized the United States Steel Corporation, this price must be considered as probably an overstatement of the real market value of the stock.[3]

While such infrequent transactions as were recorded for the stocks of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the American Sheet Steel Company, and the Carnegie Company obviously are unsatis-

[1] The total reported sales of Carnegie Company bonds in the Pittsburg market in 1900, were as follows:

| Date. | Amount sold. | Series. | Price (per cent of par). | Date. | Amount sold. | Series. | Price (per cent of par). |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| November 12 | $1,000 | D | 105 | November 21 | $156,000 | D | * 105 |
| November 14 | 2,000 | D | 105 | November 22 | 11,000 | D | * 105 |
| November 15 | 61,000 | D | 105 | November 27 | 1,000 | D | * 105 |
| November 17 | 5,000 | D | 105 | December 3 | 10,000 | D | 105 |
| November 19 | 6,000 | D | 105 | | | | |
| November 20 | 7,000 | D | * 105 | Total | 260,000 | ..... | ..... |

* And accrued interest.

[2] As noted in the text, there were no recorded sales of the stock of the company in 1900. The recorded sales of the stock in 1901 amounted to 13 shares, and each share brought $1,000. The sales were effected on the following dates: February 5, 3 shares; February 7, 7 shares; February 8, 3 shares.

[3] After the terms of purchase of the Carnegie Company were known, some sales of the stock were apparently made to the syndicate on a cash basis at $1,500; obviously, however, such prices must be ruled out of consideration here.

factory, nevertheless they have been used in the table as being the best available indication of the value placed upon these stocks in actual transfers.

The valuation of the securities included in the table has been obtained by multiplying the average per cent of the par values of each security by the amount of that security acquired in April, 1901, this including practically the entire amount outstanding; there were few changes of any consequence in the outstanding amounts of stock of these companies from the dates of their organization up to the time of their absorption by the Steel Corporation. Any such increases were so small that it can not be assumed that the market prices of the securities would have been different had they been made at an earlier date. It is entirely proper, therefore, to use these amounts of stock in connection with the market prices of 1899 and 1900.

No quotations were obtainable for the stocks of the Oliver Iron Mining Company or the Pittsburg Steamship Company. The one-sixth interest in these two concerns has arbitrarily been placed at the par value of the preferred stock of the United States Steel Corporation issued therefor, as was done in Table 12, on uage 167.

In addition to the cash and securities above enumerated, the United States Steel Corporation purchased the vessels of the Bessemer Steamship Company. This acquisition is included in the item of $21,872,023 of mortgages and purchase-money obligations.

Therefore, this computation of market values, which, in the case of a few companies, is admittedly unsatisfactory—due to the lack of sufficiently frequent quotations—suggests a market valuation for the various securities acquired by the United States Steel Corporation of, roughly, $687,000,000. In order to permit of comparison with the total capitalization and with the estimate of the value of the physical properties arrived at by historical analysis, as given on page 167, there should be added $25,003,000 to cover the cash capital provided for the Corporation, $21,872,023 for mortgages and purchase-money obligations, and $59,091,657 to cover underlying bonds and scrip at par (market quotations not being available). The addition of these amounts gives a total indicated market valuation of $793,000,000.[1]

[1] These average weekly market prices do not include prices for the first three months of 1901, or just preceding the organization of the Steel Corporation. This period has been excluded for the reason that during a considerable part of these three months quotations of these steel stocks were directly influenced by the pending organization of the Steel Corporation. It is true that in January, 1901, there was a rather severe break in the prices of some of these steel securities, but this was succeeded by an almost sensational advance, due to the prospect that these companies would be merged on terms very favorable to the old stockholders. Since the year 1899, as already shown, was one of phenomenal prosperity in the iron and steel trade, and the year 1900, despite a severe setback, one of distinct prosperity, it is altogether fair, in arriving at an average market valuation, to exclude from consideration the abnormal quotations reached in the early part of 1901, as a result of the prospect of a merger of these great consolidations into a single corporation. In other words, the high prices recorded for some of these securities ust prior to the organization of the United States Steel Corporation can not be regarded

This market valuation of $793,000,000 exceeds the estimate arrived at in the preceding section of $676,000,000 by $117,000,000. This difference is more than accounted for by the fact that whereas in Table 12 only the physical property of the Carnegie Company was considered, this being placed at $197,563,000 (including the surplus of $37,563,000), in Table 13 an estimate of the value of the intangible considerations is included, making the total for the Carnegie Company, roughly, $327,400,000.

The stock-market valuation represents the values of these properties as going concerns, including prospective values, and thus allows for intangible considerations and not merely for the tangible property. Therefore, it is altogether natural that such stock-market valuations should exceed the value of the physical property alone, and especially as the period covered was on the whole one of prosperity in the industry. Indeed, a much larger excess of market valuation over the tangible-property valuation than is here shown would be entirely normal, assuming the value of tangible property to be correct. In fact, it will be observed that if the additional value here given the Carnegie Company were eliminated ($129,855,900), the resultant total valuation by this method would be less than the valuation of $676,000,000 arrived at in the preceding section for tangible assets only. If all of the market quotations were entirely satisfactory, this result might warrant scaling down the previous estimate of the tangible properties. Since, however, these market quotations are in some cases admittedly unsatisfactory and since, moreover, the Bureau desires to present the results obtained by each different method (see p. 116) on their own respective merits, no such reduction in the previous estimates for the tangible property need be considered at this time. As already noted, the estimates of the Bureau obtained by the various methods employed are brought together and summarized in Chapter IV.

**Section 18. Comparison of prices paid by United States Steel Corporation for securities of constituent concerns with average market prices of the latter.**

The great excess of securities issued by the United States Steel Corporation over the aggregate of securities which it acquired has already been clearly brought out, both by the total figures and by the terms of exchange given in Table 4, on page 113. A comparison of these rates of exchange with the average market values of the

as a fair indication of the value of these companies, but rather as an expression of the value of monopolistic power, or, at least, of concentrated power, which was anticipated from the still greater merger.

However, had the average market prices for the three months from January 1, 1901, to April 1, 1901, been included with the average prices for the two preceding years, the aggregate market valuation of the securities (including cash and underlying bonds at par) would have been only about $799,000,000, or not materially different from the total obtained by using the average prices of 1899 and 1900.

constituent stocks in 1899 and 1900, as shown in Table 13, is given in the following table:

TABLE 14.—COMPARISON OF RATES OF EXCHANGE OF UNITED STATES STEEL STOCKS FOR STOCKS OF CONSTITUENT CONCERNS, WITH AVERAGE MARKET VALUES OF LATTER IN 1899 AND 1900.

| Constituent concern. | Average market price of stock in 1899-1900. | Received in United States Steel securities per $100 of old par value. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
| Carnegie Company: | | | | |
| Bonds | 105.00 | ..... | ..... | 100.00 |
| Stock, 60 per cent | [1] 100.00 | ..... | ..... | 150.00 |
| Stock, 40 per cent | [1] 100.00 | [2] 153.50 | [2] 141.00 | ..... |
| Federal Steel Company: | | | | |
| Preferred | 76.38 | 110.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 50.04 | 4.00 | 107.50 | ..... |
| American Steel and Wire Company: | | | | |
| Preferred | 89.41 | 117.50 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 48.26 | ..... | 102.50 | ..... |
| National Tube Company: | | | | |
| Preferred | 94.20 | 125.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 48.72 | 8.80 | 125.00 | ..... |
| National Steel Company: | | | | |
| Preferred | 91.16 | 125.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 41.67 | ..... | 125.00 | ..... |
| American Tin Plate Company: | | | | |
| Preferred | 84.77 | 125.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 34.77 | 20.00 | 125.00 | ..... |
| American Steel Hoop Company: | | | | |
| Preferred | 77.34 | 100.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 32.11 | ..... | 100.00 | ..... |
| American Bridge Company: [3] | | | | |
| Preferred | 93.10 | 110.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 43.88 | ..... | 105.00 | ..... |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company: [3] | | | | |
| Preferred | 56.48 | 37.50 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | 10.90 | ..... | 25.00 | ..... |
| American Sheet Steel Company: [3] | | | | |
| Preferred | [4] 65.88 | 100.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Common | [4] 19.00 | ..... | 100.00 | ..... |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines: Common | [5] 75.00 | 135.00 | 135.00 | ..... |

[1] Only 13 shares known to have been sold in open market. (See note 2 on page 171.)

[2] In the case of the Carnegie Company the rates of exchange were not officially stated, and apparently they were not the same for all holders. The actual amounts of United States Steel securities used by the underwriting syndicate (not directly by the Corporation) to acquire the securities of the Carnegie Company were, however, stated in the preliminary report of the Corporation, as follows:

> The syndicate acquired 60 per cent ($96,000,000) of the stock of the Carnegie Company and $159,450,000, face value, of the 5 per cent bonds of the Carnegie Company by delivering to the holders thereof said $303,450,000 of bonds of this Corporation and $1,200,000 in cash; and the syndicate acquired the remaining 40 per cent ($64,000,000) of the stock of the Carnegie Company by delivering to the holders thereof 982,771 shares of preferred stock and 902,790 shares of common stock of this Corporation.

The deduction from the total of bonds issued, namely, $303,450,000, of $159,450,000, to represent Carnegie bonds (exchanged at par) leaves a balance of $144,000,000, which was issued for $96,000,000 of Carnegie stock, thus indicating a rate of $150 in bonds for each $100 in stock. Presumably these exceptionally favorable terms were secured chiefly by Mr. Carnegie, who held just about 60 per cent of the Carnegie Company's stock. It is not certain whether the $1,200,000 cash was used to buy preferred stock or bonds. Including the cash, the ratio would be slightly higher.

For the remaining 40 per cent of the stock of the Carnegie Company the amounts given in the above excerpt from the annual report averaged $153.50 in new preferred and $141 in new common for every $100 of this Carnegie stock. The syndicate apparently offered in most cases 150 in United States Steel preferred and 150 in United States Steel common stock; but varied the terms in other instances.

[3] No quotations in 1899.

[4] Mean of highest and lowest prices in Pittsburg market in 1900, weekly quotations not being available.

[5] Asked price in 1900. Does not include lower prices recorded in 1900.

It will be seen from this table that in every case, except the Shelby Steel Tube Company, the amounts of stock issued by the Steel Corporation were in excess of the average market values of the corresponding stocks acquired, and usually very greatly in excess. The overissue of securities in the case of the Carnegie Company has been sufficiently discussed and need not be referred to in detail here. For each share of the preferred stock of the Federal Steel Company, the average market value of which in 1899 and 1900 was $76.40 per share, the Steel Corporation issued $110 in its preferred stock. Corresponding figures in the case of the American Steel and Wire Company preferred were, roughly, $89.40 and $117.50. The highest rates of exchange with respect to preferred stocks, it will be seen, were accorded the American Tin Plate Company, the National Tube Company, and the National Steel Company.[1] It is worth pointing out that no preferred stock of a constituent concern, with the single exception of the Shelby Steel Tube (which was acquired at a subsequent date), received less than its par value in United States Steel preferred.

The overissue of common stock of the Steel Corporation was even more marked. With the single exception of the Shelby Steel Tube none of the common stocks of the constituent companies received less than its par value in common stock of the Steel Corporation, while several of them received well over the par value in new common and in several cases an additional issue of preferred stock of the Steel Corporation as well. A conspicuous instance of this was in the case of the American Tin Plate Company, the common stock of which received $125 in new common for each $100 common of the old, and in addition $20 in new preferred.

The exceptionally favorable terms accorded the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, namely, $135 in new preferred and $135 in new common stock for each $100 of old stock, are worthy of special notice. The Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, as already pointed out, was owned by Standard Oil interests and was acquired after most of the larger steel companies included in the list. Owing to the fact that this company not only had very extensive ore reserves but also an important ore railroad, and more especially to its exceptionally strong financial backing, it was practically in a position to dictate its own terms, and apparently did so.

In view of this great increase of capitalization by the Steel Corporation, it is worth repeating that this followed very heavy inflation of securities in the organization of nearly all of the constituent concerns, while in some cases the latter in turn had issued their securities at very much in excess of those which they in turn had acquired. As

[1] In this connection it should be stated that the organizers of the Steel Corporation allotted a solid block of stock for the "Moore" companies and that the suballotment of that stock by companies and by different classes of stock was made by the dominating interests in this group and not by the organizers of the Corporation. (See Exhibit 4, p. 396.)

a conspicuous illustration, the inflation of capitalization by the wire combinations may be noted. Thus, each $100 stock of the Consolidated Steel and Wire Company, organized in 1892, received in 1898 $175 in preferred stock and $175 in common stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois, or $350 of new securities for every $100 of old. A few months later each $100 of the preferred stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois received $100 in preferred stock and $60 in common stock of the American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey, while each $100 of the Illinois concern's common stock received $120 in common stock of the New Jersey concern. Thus, each $100 stock of the old Consolidated company became $490 in the stock of the New Jersey concern. In the final merger of the latter company into the Steel Corporation each $100 par value of the preferred stock received $117.50 in preferred stock of the Steel Corporation, while each $100 (par value) of the common stock received $102.50 in United States Steel common stock. In other words, every $100 par of the stock of the Consolidated Steel and Wire Company was finally transmuted into $528.50 par of Steel Corporation securities. This is perhaps the most striking instance of repeated increase of securities afforded in the history of the Steel Corporation, but the increase in many other cases was also very great.

Of course, the value of these properties may have increased greatly in this interval, so that it should not be understood that the entire amount of the increase represented nothing but "water."

The evidence in this chapter shows that whatever the actual value of the securities acquired by the Steel Corporation may have been it was very much less than the par value of the United States Steel securities issued therefor. The extent of such overvaluation is discussed in Chapter IV, where the estimates of the value of the property given in this chapter are summarized in connection with those obtained by another method.

**Section 19. Large amounts of securities issued by constituent concerns for promotion services.**

A very striking illustration of the inflation of securities by these various consolidations, and one which may fairly be considered in judging the general relationship of their capitalization to investment, is afforded by the large payments made for promotion and underwriting services. Such payments, which are over and above the usual bonus in common stock given with preferred for an equivalent amount of cash or property, aggregate for seven of the concerns above described, no less than $63,300,000 stock, this including in one instance

about $850,000 of preferred. These figures, moreover, do not include any allowance for the American Sheet Steel Company, which almost certainly made payments of the same sort, or for the Shelby Steel Tube Company. The facts regarding such payments or commissions, which have already been briefly referred to in the preceding discussion, may here be summarized.

FEDERAL STEEL COMPANY.—As shown on page 118, the underwriting syndicate of the Federal Steel Company was to provide $14,075,000 cash (this including $200,000 for organization expenses). The syndicate, however, secured most of this cash from the stockholders of the constituent concerns of the Federal Steel Company in the manner already described, so that the actual amount of cash raised by the syndicate, as such (as distinct from any amounts which syndicate members may have subscribed as stockholders in the acquired concerns), was apparently but $4,823,373. In return for this cash payment and its services the syndicate received a residue of Federal Steel stocks amounting, at par, to about $5,680,565 preferred and $8,422,992 common. Assuming that for the cash provided the syndicate received 100 per cent in preferred and a bonus of 100 per cent in common, there would be left, roughly, $850,000 of Federal Steel preferred and $3,600,000 Federal Steel common stock, which may be regarded as the compensation of the syndicate for its services and profit as distinct from any payment for the new cash capital provided, as follows:

| | Preferred stock. | Common stock. |
|---|---|---|
| Stock received by syndicate | $5,680,565 | [1]$8,422,992 |
| Amount allowed to cover cash raised by syndicate | 4,823,373 | 4,823,373 |
| Balance to cover "services" of syndicate | 857,192 | 3,599,619 |

[1] Includes $3,000 incorporators' stock.

While, however, the syndicate commission in the case of this company apparently included a small amount of preferred stock, it will be recalled that the common stock of the company had some tangible property back of it at the start.

AMERICAN STEEL AND WIRE COMPANY OF NEW JERSEY.—As shown on page 132, at the organization of this company a syndicate raised $28,000,000 of cash, for which it received $28,000,000 of preferred stock and $28,400,000 of common stock, or the entire issues of each class over and above the amounts paid for the old American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois. Subscribers to the syndicate received with each $100 preferred stock paid for at par a bonus of $60 in common stock, or in the aggregate $16,800,000. This left a

balance of $11,600,000 of common stock unaccounted for, as shown below:

| | Preferred stock. | Common stock. |
|---|---|---|
| Total amount issued to the syndicate | $28,000,000 | $28,400,000 |
| Paid syndicate subscribers for $28,000,000 of cash | 28,000,000 | 16,800,000 |
| Balance | | 11,600,000 |

This residue of $11,600,000—which, it will be seen, is entirely distinct from the common-stock bonus paid in connection with cash subscriptions to preferred stock—went to those who managed the organization of the company as their compensation or commission.

American Tin Plate Company.—Testimony before the Industrial Commission (see p. 135) showed that $10,000,000 of the common stock of this company went to the organizers as their compensation, this being over and above the $18,000,000 of common stock issued as a bonus with the preferred stock for property and cash. It is possible that not all of this $10,000,000 commission was retained by the promoters, since they had to meet certain expenses of organization—usually small—and, moreover, it is possible that in some cases the promoters offered certain of the concerns entering the consolidation a special bonus in common stock in order to secure such concerns. Such special allowances may have reduced the net amount of the commission.

National Steel Company.—It appears from the testimony before the Industrial Commission (see p. 137) that $5,000,000 of the common stock was issued for the "expenses of organization"; in other words, that it went to the promoters for their services and expenses.

American Steel Hoop Company.—In the case of this concern also it appears that at least $5,000,000 of common stock was retained by the organizers as their commission. (See p. 139.)

American Sheet Steel Company.—As already stated the exact facts concerning the promotion of this company are not obtainable. However, the evidence (see p. 140) indicates that the properties and cash acquired by this company probably did not exceed $16,000,000 (although the Bureau has allowed $17,000,000), for which apparently $16,000,000 preferred and $16,000,000 common stock were issued, so that possibly there is ground for the assumption that the remaining issued amounts of each class of stock may have been retained by the promoters as their compensation. This can not, however, be stated as a definite fact. Therefore, nothing has been included for that company in this computation.

NATIONAL TUBE COMPANY.—In the promotion of this company it appears that $20,000,000 of the $40,000,000 common stock issued was given as a bonus with the $40,000,000 of preferred stock in payment for properties or for cash. The remaining $20,000,000 of common stock apparently went to the organizers as a commission, although a part of this may have been distributed by them to banking interests as commissions for assisting in raising cash capital.

AMERICAN BRIDGE COMPANY.—In the case of this concern the exact amount of stock issued as a commission is somewhat uncertain, owing to somewhat unusual methods of financing. It seems, however, that at least $7,250,000 of the common stock represented such a commission, and possibly a larger sum.

SHELBY STEEL TUBE COMPANY.—In the case of the Shelby Steel Tube Company, as shown in note 1, page 144, $1,305,900 of the common stock was allotted for organization expenses. Just how much of it represented a commission is not known, and as the total amount is small in comparison with the other payments here discussed it has been omitted.

CARNEGIE COMPANY.—In the organization of the Carnegie Company no promoters or bankers were employed and apparently no stock was issued for commissions.

LAKE SUPERIOR CONSOLIDATED IRON MINES.—The Bureau secured no information as to whether any of the stock of this concern was issued to the promoters, and it has been assumed that despite the heavy overcapitalization of the company at the time of its organization no stock was issued for this particular purpose. The company, it will be recalled, was organized in 1893.

The total of these various commissions, not including anything for either the American Sheet Steel Company or the Shelby Steel Tube Company, was $63,306,811, as follows:

TABLE 15.—AMOUNTS OF STOCK ISSUED BY CONSTITUENT CONCERNS OF STEEL CORPORATION FOR COMMISSIONS TO PROMOTERS (EXCLUSIVE OF BONUS STOCK ISSUED FOR PROPERTIES OR FOR CASH).

| Company. | Common stock "commission." | Company. | Common stock "commission." |
|---|---|---|---|
| Federal Steel | [1] $4,456,811 | National Tube | $20,000,000 |
| American Steel and Wire | 11,600,000 | American Bridge | 7,250,000 |
| American Tin Plate | 10,000,000 | Total | [2] 63,306,811 |
| National Steel | 5,000,000 | | |
| American Steel Hoop | 5,000,000 | | |

[1] Includes $857,192 of preferred stock.

[2] No amounts are here entered for the American Sheet Steel Company, for reasons given in the text, nor is anything entered in the case of the Shelby Steel Tube Company.

It should once more be stated that this total does not include the large amounts of common stock of these constituent companies issued as a mere bonus with preferred stock for property or cash. Out of the commissions above described the promoters sometimes had to meet certain expenses, but in general such expenses were small, and these commissions, or the proceeds realized therefrom, represented the compensation of the promoters and organizers.

## CHAPTER III.

### VALUATION OF TANGIBLE PROPERTY OF THE STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901 BY DEPARTMENTS OF ITS BUSINESS.

**Section 1. Introductory.**

In the preceding chapter the value of the property of the United States Steel Corporation at the date of its organization has been discussed by the first and second methods outlined on page 116, namely, by historical study of the organization and investment of the constituent concerns, and by the computation of the market values of the securities of these concerns. It now remains to discuss the value of the tangible property of the Corporation by the third method referred to, namely, by departments of its business. Such a valuation is taken up in the present chapter. With reference to the properties other than ore, this discussion is in part a summary and reclassification of facts brought out in Chapter II. The valuation of the ore property is approached by several different methods, and, on account of its importance, is given a separate division of the chapter.

**Section 2. Estimate filed by the Corporation in the Hodge suit in 1902.**

In undertaking the valuation of the properties of the Corporation by departments of its business for 1901, it will be found convenient to refer to an estimate of the physical assets made by officials of the Steel Corporation themselves in their defense of the so-called "Hodge suit." This suit was brought in 1902 to prevent the company from issuing $200,000,000 of bonds to retire a like amount of preferred stock. The laws of New Jersey required a certificate from officers of the Corporation to the effect that its assets were equal to the preferred stock, after allowing for indebtedness, as a prerequisite to such conversion of any part of the preferred stock into bonds. One of the main points raised by the plaintiffs in this suit was that the Corporation did not thus possess assets equal to the amount of its preferred stock, after allowing for prior indebtedness.

In reply to the charge of deficiency of assets in this particular, an estimate of the physical properties of the Corporation was filed by Charles M. Schwab, then its president, these valuations being subscribed to by several other prominent officials of the Corporation.

This estimate, which classified the property by the principal departments of the business, follows:

TABLE 16.—ESTIMATE OF VALUE OF TANGIBLE ASSETS OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION ON JULY 1, 1902, SUBMITTED BY THE CORPORATION IN THE HODGE SUIT.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ore properties | $700,000,000 |
| Plants, mills, fixtures, machinery, equipment, tools, and real estate | 300,000,000 |
| Blast furnaces | 48,000,000 |
| Coal and coke | 100,000,000 |
| Transportation properties | [1] 80,000,000 |
| Natural gas fields | 20,000,000 |
| Limestone properties | 4,000,000 |
| Cash and cash assets | [2] 148,291,000 |
| Total | 1,400,291,000 |

[1] President Schwab stated that the Corporation's estimate for this item was the value after allowing for $40,340,000 of indebtedness. (See note, p. 197.)
[2] As of June 1, 1902. (See note 3 to Table 23, p. 234.)

Except in the case of the transportation properties, where, as noted, the valuation of $80,000,000 was the estimated valuation after allowing for indebtedness, the figures here given represent the Corporation's estimate of the entire value of the different classes of property without respect to the securities issued against them; that is to say, they do not represent merely the equity value in these properties for the stockholders of the Corporation over and above bonded indebtedness. The valuations arrived at by the Bureau in this chapter likewise are for the total tangible property, without respect to the securities outstanding against it. In comparing its figures with those of the Corporation, the Bureau has restored the indebtedness of railroad companies which was deducted by the Corporation's officials.

The main purpose of this chapter is to arrive at as accurate a valuation of the properties of the Steel Corporation as is possible, rather than to discuss at length the above estimate of the Steel Corporation. It is, however, desirable to consider this estimate of the Corporation in connection with the following analysis by the Bureau; an especial advantage in this method of treatment is that the figures in the Corporation's estimate can be regarded as invariably fixing maximum limits of valuation. The estimate of the Corporation in connection with the Hodge suit was submitted at a time when there was a powerful motive before its officers to overvalue its assets. It is apparent that after placing liberal valuations upon all the property other than ore the officers making this estimate credited the ore with an amount sufficient to bring the Corporation's total assets up to more than the total of its outstanding securities. As shown later, this valuation for the ore was very excessive.

It should be kept in mind that this estimate by the Corporation was made in July, 1902. By that time the property of the Corporation had been increased through surplus earnings and also, to a small

extent, by capital raised or property acquired through the issue of additional securities, so that the total investment was somewhat greater than it was in April, 1901. If a precise comparison of the Bureau's estimate with these estimates of the Corporation was desired, with a view to carefully reconciling differences between them, it would be necessary to determine how this additional investment was distributed among the different departments of the Corporation's business. For the present purpose this is not necessary. It should, however, be kept in mind that the valuations of the Bureau in this chapter are applicable as of the date of the company's organization on April 1, 1901, while those of the Corporation, above given, were made in July, 1902.

Mr. Schwab, in his affidavit in behalf of the Corporation, said:

> The foregoing items of valuation do not include any allowance for the value of the good will and established businesses of the various plants and properties, nor do they include anything for the very valuable patents, trade-marks, and processes owned or controlled, or anything for the large amount of orders for manufactured goods which have been actually received and are in process of filling.

In other words, Mr. Schwab claimed very emphatically that the Corporation's estimate did not include an allowance for intangible considerations, so that comparison may properly be made with the Bureau's figures later presented, which are for tangible property only.

## I. VALUE OF PROPERTIES OTHER THAN ORE.

### Section 3. Value of manufacturing plants, and connected real estate.

The manufacturing plants of the Steel Corporation (including real estate for plant sites, etc.) other than coke properties and blast furnaces, were entered in the Corporation's 1902 estimate at $300,000,000, and the blast furnaces at $48,000,000, making a total for what may be called the iron and steel works proper, and real estate for plant sites, of $348,000,000.

From the facts given in Chapter II, it is possible to present an independent estimate for these manufacturing properties as they were in April, 1901. Thus, in the case of the Federal Steel Company, the steel works, blast furnaces, and similar equipment were those of the Illinois Steel Company and of the Lorain Steel Company (and the Johnson Company), since the Minnesota Iron Company and other subsidiary concerns of the Federal company had no property of this character. The real estate and manufacturing plants of the Illinois Steel Company were entered in its balance sheet of June 30, 1898, at approximately $20,200,000. (See p. 121.) Since that balance sheet stated separately the investment of the company in railroad stocks,

coke properties, and current assets, this book figure may be taken as the investment in steel works, blast furnaces and similar plants, and real estate at that date. As shown in Chapter II, there is good reason for the opinion that all of the book valuations of the company were sufficiently liberal.[1]

The properties of the Lorain and Johnson companies at the time of their acquisition by the Federal Steel Company, it will be recalled, were valued at approximately $4,000,000. This entire amount may be credited to manufacturing plants.

The manufacturing properties and blast furnaces of the Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.) at the organization of the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, in March, 1900, may be taken, as previously shown (see p. 155), at the book value of $43,355,000.

In the case of the other constituent concerns, the values of the manufacturing plants can not thus be directly taken from balance sheets. However, as already shown in Chapter II, in the case of nearly all these other companies the value of the entire property did not exceed their respective issues of preferred stock, and, moreover, such property at the dates of their organization consisted of only two general classes, namely, manufacturing plants and working capital. The working capital is known in practically every instance, so that by deducting this from the amount of preferred stock issued in each respective case there is obtained an approximate valuation of the manufacturing plants. Thus, in the case of the American Steel and Wire Company the value of all the tangible assets was placed at $40,000,000 (see p. 131), the amount of preferred stock issued. The company had $16,600,000 net working assets, leaving $23,400,000 as substantially the value of the plants.

The total value of the tangible assets of the American Tin Plate Company (see p. 136) at its organization was approximately $18,000,000, the amount of preferred stock originally issued, to which should be added $325,000 subsequently issued at par to acquire the plant of the Canonsburg Iron and Steel Company. The company started with about $4,500,000 of working capital. The difference of $13,825,000, therefore, substantially represents the value of the manufacturing plants.

In the case of the National Steel Company, the value of the property at the time of its organization—over and above $2,561,000 of bonded indebtedness later allowed for—has been placed (see p. 137) at $27,000,000, the amount of preferred stock issued (this including $1,000,000 issued some time after the company's organization). The company had $9,000,000 of current assets, thus leaving $18,000,000

[1] The Illinois Steel Company had a small amount of ore lands, but apparently this was not included in the figure just given. At any rate, any allowance for ore property included in that figure would be so small that no deduction need be made for it here.

to cover the remaining property. This entire amount has been credited to the manufacturing properties of the company, since its other fixed properties were not of sufficient importance to necessitate an allotment of this balance.

A similar method of computation in the case of the American Steel Hoop Company indicates that the value of the manufacturing plants was the difference between $14,000,000, the total amount of preferred stock issued, and the original working capital, $3,000,000, or a total of $11,000,000. This valuation for the manufacturing plants is probably too liberal, for reasons already shown.

The valuation of the National Tube Company's manufacturing plants may likewise be arrived at by deducting from $40,000,000, the estimated total value of all its assets (as expressed by the par value of the preferred stock), the $16,000,000 of net current assets with which the company commenced business, the company having practically no other kind of property at its organization. This leaves $24,000,000 for the manufacturing properties.

The property of the American Bridge Company likewise consisted almost exclusively of manufacturing plants and current assets. The combined value of both has been taken at the par value of the preferred stock issued, $31,374,000 (this including some stock issued subsequent to the formation of the company). Since the company had $11,500,000 of working capital at the start, $19,874,000 is left for the manufacturing plants.

In the case of the American Sheet Steel Company, it will be recalled (see p. 140) that the tangible assets of every description were not equal to the amount of preferred stock issued, and that the manufacturing plants apparently had been valued for purposes of consolidation at $12,000,000. From the evidence already given, it is clear that such a valuation is sufficiently large. An addition of $1,000,000 has, however, been made to cover certain detached real estate.[1]

The plants of the Shelby Steel Tube Company at the time of the acquisition of that concern by the United States Steel Corporation had suffered heavy depreciation. As shown in Table 4, on page 113, the Steel Corporation issued, roughly, $1,800,000 of its preferred stock and $2,000,000 of its common stock in exchange for the preferred and common stock of the Shelby Steel Tube Company which it acquired (this being the great bulk of the entire issue in each case). The market value of United States Steel stock thus issued was about $2,800,000, which would indicate a market valuation for the entire Shelby Steel Tube property of, roughly, $3,000,000. An allowance of

[1] The company also had natural-gas property valued at about $2,000,000. This has been considered as offsetting the $2,000,000 bonded debt of the company, and this latter item, therefore, does not require consideration here. The natural-gas property is valued later. (See p. 200.)

$2,500,000 to cover the manufacturing properties alone might be considered reasonable, but since the entire amount is so small these manufacturing properties have been credited in the Bureau's estimate with a value of $3,000,000.[1]

The Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines had no manufacturing plants. Its railroad and ore properties, like those of the other subsidiary concerns, are discussed elsewhere in this chapter.

The one-sixth interest in the Pittsburg Steamship Company and in the Oliver Iron Mining Company likewise need not be considered here, since neither of these concerns had any manufacturing properties.

It should be observed that in the case of a few of these concerns the valuations arrived at by the Bureau represent the equity in the property over and above certain bonded indebtedness. Thus, the valuation of $18,000,000 for the manufacturing properties of the National Steel Company represents the stockholders' equity in this property, after allowing for $2,561,000 of outstanding bonds. A few of the other subsidiary manufacturing companies likewise had small amounts of underlying indebtedness. In an estimate of the value of the manufacturing properties as distinct from the stockholders' equity therein, an amount equivalent to such indebtedness should be added, since it may be assumed that such bonds represent a corresponding investment in the property. The total addition on this account is $3,000,000. In the case of the American Sheet Steel Company there were $2,000,000 of underlying bonds, but these, as already noted, have been considered as representing an equivalent investment in natural-gas property rather than in manufacturing plants; therefore no addition on this account need be made at this point.

The Illinois Steel Company also had a large issue of bonds, most of which presumably were issued against manufacturing properties, and a considerable part of the large issue of the Carnegie Company may be considered as having been issued against such properties. In the case of these companies, however, the bonded indebtedness need not be considered, since the valuations above given were the full valuations as shown in the balance sheets, and not merely an expression of the stockholders' equity therein.

The other subsidiary manufacturing companies of the Steel Corporation had no bonded indebtedness at their organization. In a few cases additional bonds were subsequently issued or assumed, particularly by the American Steel and Wire Company and the National Steel Company, but since practically all of the added investment

[1] The use of the market value of the securities issued by the Steel Corporation as a criterion for judging the value of the property acquired is as a rule incorrect, particularly at the time of merging various competing concerns (see p. 210), but in this instance, owing to the sharp reduction in capitalization and to the comparatively small amount involved, t is justifiable.

represented by such increase in indebtedness was incurred in the purchase of property other than manufacturing plants—principally steamships, ore, and coke—such additional issues may be disregarded in this discussion of the value of the manufacturing plants proper.

Except in the cases noted, none of these companies increased their stock issues up to the time they were absorbed by the United States Steel Corporation.

On the basis of the foregoing discussion, the values of the steel works, blast furnaces, and similar manufacturing properties (including real estate) of the companies acquired by the United States Steel Corporation *at the dates of their respective organizations* were substantially as follows:

TABLE 17.—BUREAU'S ESTIMATE OF INVESTMENT OF CONSTITUENT COMPANIES OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN MANUFACTURING PLANTS (INCLUDING BLAST FURNACES) AND REAL ESTATE AT THE DATES OF THEIR RESPECTIVE ORGANIZATIONS.

| Company. | Preferred stock issued. | Current assets at organization. | Balance to represent plants. |
|---|---|---|---|
| American Steel and Wire Company | $40,000,000 | $16,600,000 | $23,400,000 |
| National Steel Company[1] | 27,000,000 | 9,000,000 | 18,000,000 |
| American Tin Plate Company[1] | 18,325,000 | 4,500,000 | 13,825,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 14,000,000 | 3,000,000 | 11,000,000 |
| National Tube Company | 40,000,000 | 16,000,000 | 24,000,000 |
| American Bridge Company[1] | 31,374,000 | 11,500,000 | 19,874,000 |
| Other companies: | | | |
| Carnegie Company (book value) | | | 43,355,000 |
| Federal Steel Company— | | | |
| Illinois Steel Company (book value) | | | 20,200,000 |
| Lorain and Johnson companies (approximate cash price) | | | 4,000,000 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company (approximate cash price) | | | 3,000,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Company (estimated) | | | 13,000,000 |
| Add to cover investment in manufacturing plants represented by miscellaneous bonds | | | 3,000,000 |
| Total | | | 196,654,000 |

[1] In the case of this company the preferred stock here given includes a small amount issued soon after the organization of the company.

This grand total of $196,654,000 may, in view of the preceding discussion, fairly be considered as an approximate measure of the value of the steel works, blast furnaces, real estate, etc., of the various constituent companies of the Steel Corporation, these—except in the case of the Shelby Steel Tube Company—being the values at the time of organization. As pointed out in Chapter II, during the period from such dates to April 1, 1901 (when the Steel Corporation was organized), the investments of these constituent concerns in their manufacturing plants had been increased from surplus

earnings. The accumulated surplus earnings of all the constituent companies on April 1, 1901, were approximately $117,700,000, the great bulk of this being contributed by the companies immediately under discussion. A considerable part of this aggregate surplus had been invested in ore, coal and coke, and transportation properties, and there presumably had been some addition to working capital. A part of the original working capital also had been invested in fixed properties, but the net additions from this source and from capital raised through new securities apparently were small.

The total amount which had been thus invested in manufacturing plants can not be precisely stated. However, it may be noted that the Steel Corporation itself made an appraisal of its assets as of January 1, 1908 (see pp. 313–318), in which the iron and steel manufacturing properties were valued at approximately $367,600,000, exclusive of the cost of the new Gary, Ind., plant, and of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, which had been acquired as of November 1, 1907. The records of the Steel Corporation show that there was added to manufacturing plants by new construction and by purchases of competing companies (again excluding the Gary and Tennessee properties) during the period from April 1, 1901, to January 1, 1908, a net total of approximately $114,500,000 (see Table 41, p. 314), this figure allowing for any depreciation of these properties which had not been restored by expenditures thereon. (This question of depreciation is fully taken up in Chapter VI.) Deducting this sum from the Corporation's estimate of $367,600,000, above given, leaves $253,100,000 as the indicated investment in the manufacturing properties on April 1, 1901.

The Corporation's valuation of $367,600,000 at the end of 1907, however (and consequently the resulting figure of $253,100,000 for 1901), includes real estate at values very much higher than those prevailing in 1901. Allowing for this fact, this 1907 appraisal of the Corporation does not indicate a valuation for the Corporation's manufacturing plants in April, 1901, in excess of $250,000,000. The Bureau has determined upon this figure as a liberal expression of the value of these manufacturing properties at that time.[1] This total is more than $50,000,000 greater than the total indicated value

[1]Aside from additions to the value of manufacturing plants through surplus earnings, it might be argued that the values of these plants had increased by April, 1901, on account of appreciation. It is possible that in some cases there was some increase of this sort. On the other hand, there had been heavy depreciation of some of the manufacturing property of the various constituent concerns through dismantling operations and otherwise. Still again, the original cash option prices of many of these plants, as described in Chapter II, and on which these estimates of the Bureau are in large measure based, undoubtedly were in many cases high. Altogether, therefore, it would be unwarranted to assume any significant net increase in the value of these manufacturing properties prior to April 1, 1901, due to appreciation as distinct from increase due to the investment of surplus earnings or of additional capital otherwise obtained.

of the manufacturing plants of the constituent concerns at their respective dates of organization, as given in Table 17. There can be little doubt that this excess is more than sufficient to cover all net capital additions to the manufacturing properties of these subsidiaries during the periods that they were in operation prior to April 1, 1901.

**Section 4. Investment in transportation properties.**

It will be noted that the Corporation's estimate, given on page 182, does not distinguish the value of railroad properties from that of steamship and dock properties, but gives the value of the group of transportation companies as a whole at $80,000,000, after deducting bonded indebtedness of $40,340,000. In other words, the Corporation placed a total valuation on the tangible property of this entire group of approximately $120,000,000.[1]

RAILROAD PROPERTIES.—The Corporation's estimate of these railroad properties was undoubtedly based upon a more detailed estimate submitted in another affidavit in this same Hodge suit by James H. Reed, president of several of the railroad concerns of the Steel Corporation. Mr. Reed in his affidavit stated that the total construction costs of the six leading railroads of the Corporation were as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie | $30,000,000 |
| Duluth and Iron Range | 15,763,000 |
| Duluth, Missabe and Northern | 11,000,000 |
| Chicago, Lake Shore and Eastern | 6,400,000 |
| Elgin, Joliet and Eastern | 15,000,000 |
| Union Railroad | 8,000,000 |
| Total | 86,163,000 |

A deduction from this total should at once be made for the purposes of this discussion, because the Steel Corporation had only a 52 per cent interest, approximately, in the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie. The remaining 48 per cent would, on the basis of Mr. Reed's estimate, represent a total construction cost of $14,400,000. Deducting this sum from the grand total of $86,163,000, as above given, leaves a total of $71,763,000 as the revised statement of construction cost of the 6 railroads. It should be distinctly understood that this total of $71,763,000 is not the value of the Steel Corporation's equity in these railroads, since several of these had outstanding issues of bonds which ranked ahead of the securities owned by the Steel Corporation. This present discussion, however, has reference to the value of these railroad properties as a whole and not merely to the equity which the Steel Corporation held in them. The question of bonded indebtedness, therefore, need not be considered at the moment.

[1] See note to Table 16, p. 182.

A further deduction from the above total should be made for the reason that inasmuch as Mr. Reed's affidavit was submitted in July, 1902, his figures included additions to this railroad property made by the Steel Corporation since its organization in April, 1901. Such additional expenditures in the nine months of 1901 amounted to $2,375,175. For the entire calendar year 1902 they amounted to $2,988,926. The expenditures for the first half of 1902 (the portion of that year covered by Mr. Reed's affidavit) are not known, but assuming that one-half the total for that year was expended in the first six months, the total capital expenditures on the transportation properties from April 1, 1901, to July 1, 1902, would be approximately $3,870,000. Deducting this sum from the above total of $71,763,000, gives a net total of, roughly, $68,000,000.[1]

In addition to the 6 principal railroads above enumerated, the Steel Corporation owned a number of small roads, a list of which is given on page 191. The aggregate mileage of these miscellaneous roads was small, and the aggregate of their capital securities on June 30, 1901, was only about $2,800,000. Of this $2,000,000 represented the capital stock of the Lake Terminal, the investment back of which was not over one-half that figure. An allowance of $2,000,000 to cover the valuation of these small roads would probably be sufficiently high. Adding this to the total of $68,000,000, as above arrived at, would give a grand total of $70,000,000 as the investment in these roads in April, 1901.

There is good reason, however, to assume that the net figure of $68,000,000 for the six principal roads is too high. In the first place, as already pointed out, the officials of the Steel Corporation were not only naturally likely to overestimate its property, but in the instance under consideration were under very strong temptation to do so. (See p. 182.) Furthermore, as noted below, there is rather strong evidence that Mr. Reed's estimate was chiefly based upon the book values of these roads, which in certain cases were undoubtedly excessive. The following table shows the capital stock, bonded debt, and surplus of the various railroad concerns owned by the Steel Corporation on June 30, 1901, figures for April 1 not being available, except in the case of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie:

[1] It should be noted that a portion of the capital expenditures on transportation properties presumably were made on the steamship property of the Corporation. Since, however, no deduction will be made from the value of the steamship property on this account, the entire amount of $3,870,000 may properly be deducted from Mr. Reed's estimated investment in the railroad property.

TABLE 13.—OUTSTANDING CAPITALIZATION AND SURPLUS OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION'S RAILROAD CONCERNS, JUNE 30, 1901.

| Company. | Capital stock issued. | Bonded debt outstanding. | Surplus. | Total stock, bonds, and surplus. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Duluth and Iron Range | $3,000,000 | $11,232,000 | $1,543,255 | $15,775,255 |
| Duluth, Missabe and Northern | 2,512,000 | 8,322,000 | 3,595,511 | 14,430,511 |
| Elgin, Joliet and Eastern | 6,000,000 | 7,852,000 | 741,979 | 14,593,979 |
| Chicago, Lake Shore and Eastern | 650,000 | 3,230,000 | 897,642 | 4,777,642 |
| Union Railroad | 2,000,000 | 2,000,000 | 651,785 | 4,651,785 |
| Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie[1] | 12,000,000 | 14,134,160 | [2] 996,499 | 25,137,661 |
| Youghiogheny Northern | 400,000 | ..... | 10,134 | 410,134 |
| Waukegan and Mississippi Valley | 60,000 | ..... | 2,488 | 62,488 |
| Newburg and South Shore | 25,000 | ..... | 24,398 | 49,398 |
| Elwood, Anderson and Lapelle | 50,000 | ..... | 58,388 | 108,388 |
| Lake Terminal | 2,000,000 | ..... | ..... | 2,000,000 |
| Johnstown and Stony Creek | 91,500 | ..... | 4,756 | 96,256 |
| Etna and Montrose | 60,000 | ..... | 23,507 | 83,507 |
| McKeesport Connecting | 40,000 | ..... | 8,231 | 48,231 |
| Northern Liberties | 5,000 | ..... | 7,448 | 12,448 |
| Pittsburg and Ohio Valley | 60,000 | ..... | 14,030 | 74,030 |
| Total | 28,953,500 | 46,771,160 | 6,587,053 | 82,311,713 |
| Allow for outside interest in Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie stock 48 per cent | 5,760,000 | 6,784,397 | [2] 478,380 | 12,066,077 |
| Net total | 23,193,500 | 39,986,763 | 7,065,373 | 70,245,636 |

[1] March 31, 1901. [2] Deficit.

From this table it appears that the railroad companies of the Steel Corporation had outstanding on June 30, 1901, $28,953,500 capital stock and $46,771,160 of bonds, and that their aggregate surplus accounts amounted to $6,587,053, making a grand total book value of $82,311,713. A deduction, however, should be made to allow for the fact that the Steel Corporation had only a 52 per cent interest, approximately, in the stock of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad. Making an adjustment in all three items on this account, the total book valuation of the railroad property of the Steel Corporation on June 30, 1901, would be, roughly, $70,250,000. As previously pointed out, this figure does not represent the equity of the Steel Corporation in these roads, but is rather a rough approximation of the total investment in them (except in the case of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie).

Since the current assets of the Steel Corporation are considered as a whole later, in this valuation of the railroad property such current assets should not be included. However, the gross current assets of these railroads on June 30, 1901, were almost exactly offset by the current liabilities, so that the valuations here given are virtually for the fixed property alone.

Taking the six roads specifically mentioned in Mr. Reed's affidavit (see p. 189) and including the total investment in the Pittsburg,

Bessemer and Lake Erie to make the figures comparable, it will be seen that the total book valuation on June 30, 1901, was approximately $79,300,000, as compared with the total construction cost a year later, as given by Mr. Reed, $86,163,000. In view of the fact that by the time Mr. Reed's estimate was prepared, the surplus earnings of these roads had increased somewhat, it will be seen there is a very close correspondence between his figure of construction cost and these book valuations.

There can be little doubt that the valuations thus arrived at by the balance sheet express at least the full value of the tangible property of these railroads on June 30, 1901, and probably somewhat overstate that value. In the case of the two leading ore roads, the Duluth and Iron Range and the Duluth, Missabe and Northern, it is probable that the capitalization was not radically different from a fair valuation of the property. In this connection it may be noted that in 1907 the Minnesota State Railroad and Warehouse Commission engaged an engineer with a corps of assistants to make a valuation of the railroads in that State. The engineer submitted estimates both of the value of the physical property of the roads in the State on June 30, 1907, and also of the cost of reproducing them.[1]

Two sets of estimates were submitted, one allowing the average values of lands secured for rights of way, yards, and terminals, and the other allowing "multiples" of such values of lands used for these purposes, on the assumption that a railroad company ordinarily would have to pay considerably more than the normal value if sold to private purchasers. An additional allowance was made for the solidification and adaptation of roadbed, apparently on the theory that a railroad is ordinarily put in operation before the roadbed is really brought to a state of perfection.

These estimates for the Duluth and Iron Range and the Duluth, Missabe and Northern (including the "multiples" in question and the allowance for adaptation and solidification of roadbed) were, in round numbers, as follows:

| Company. | Value of physical property June 30, 1907. | Cost of reproduction. |
|---|---|---|
| Duluth and Iron Range | $17,772,000 | $20,565,000 |
| Duluth, Missabe and Northern | 20,909,000 | 23,088,000 |

It will be seen that both the estimated values as well as the estimated costs of reproduction here given are considerably in excess of the total indicated book valuations of these roads as given in Table 18, but when it is remembered that these book valuations were as of June 30, 1901, and that in the six-year interval up to June 30,

1907 (the date of the foregoing engineering estimates), there had been heavy expenditures, both on the roads and on the equipment, it would appear that these book valuations are a sufficiently liberal expression of the true value of these roads on the earlier date.[1]

In the case of the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway Company, however, the book value apparently considerably overstated a fair valuation of the tangible property. It has been shown (see p. 123) that when the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern was taken over by the Federal Steel Company in 1898 that concern offered to buy the stock on the basis of only 87½ per cent of its par value, payable, moreover, in Federal Steel preferred stock and not in cash. (On deposit of $17.50 in cash, it is true, this Elgin, Joliet and Eastern stock received $87.50 per share in Federal Steel preferred and $70 per share in Federal Steel common.) It is entirely possible that in 1898 the $6,000,000 stock of the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern had no tangible property whatever back of it, and that there is good reason for the opinion that the stock in April, 1901, was only partly covered by tangible assets. The surplus earnings above fixed charges during the period from June 30, 1898, up to April, 1901, were only about $1,000,000.

The investment in the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad also was almost certainly less than the par value of its securities. In fact, the balance sheet showed a substantial deficit on March 31, 1901. The highest price of the common stock in the Pittsburg market in 1900 was only about $30 per share, or 60 per cent of the par value ($50), and it sold in that year below $20 per share. While such market values, as repeatedly pointed out, can not be regarded as in themselves conclusive, still, considering also the fact that the balance sheet itself showed a deficit, there is good reason for assuming that the tangible assets of this road were less than the total outstanding securities.

On the other hand, the total book investment in the Union Railroad, given in Table 18, may somewhat understate a fair value of that property at that time. It will be recalled that Mr. Reed gave the total construction cost of this road at $8,000,000, his estimate, as already pointed out, being made in July, 1902. It seems reasonably certain, therefore, that if the book valuation in the case of the Union

[1] It should be noted in this connection that these estimates of the cost of reproduction by the engineer employed by the Minnesota State Railroad and Warehouse Commission were considerably under similar estimates made by the railroads themselves a year earlier (June 30, 1906). Including the "multiples" and special allowances above noted in the State estimates, these estimated costs of reproduction compare as follows:

| Company. | State estimate, 1907. | Railroad estimate, 1906. |
|---|---|---|
| Duluth and Iron Range | $20,565,000 | $27,267,000 |
| Duluth, Missabe and Northern | 23,088,000 | 24,032,000 |

Railroad understates a fair valuation, the amount of that understatement can not be very great.

The miscellaneous smaller roads mentioned in Table 18 may be allowed their full book value without detailed consideration, except in the case of the Lake Terminal, the value of which is conceded to be not over one-half the $2,000,000 capital stock.

It is reasonably certain, therefore, that a fair valuation of the physical property of the Corporation's railroads as a group on April 1, 1901, would be somewhat less than the sum of their capital securities outstanding plus their surplus accounts.

It must be borne in mind that the United States Steel Corporation acquired these railroad properties as going concerns and did not base its price on any appraisal of the tangible assets. Moreover, these railroad properties were owned by companies having large interests in ore or in the steel business, and it is unlikely that any portion of the purchase price of these concerns was specifically allotted to the railroad property. Instead, the prices paid by the Steel Corporation were lump prices for the entire properties as going concerns, and presumably these prices were usually determined by considerations of earning power; in some cases they were probably determined by fear on the part of the organizers of the Steel Corporation of the competition of some of these concerns had they been left outside of the combination.

The reported net profits of these roads for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1900, after deducting interest and other fixed charges, were approximately $4,200,000, or, after deducting 48 per cent of the net earnings of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie, the net total would be approximately $4,080,600. This would be equivalent to about 17.6 per cent upon the $23,193,500 capital stock (again making a deduction on account of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie).

The corresponding earnings of these roads for the year ended June 30, 1901, again after fixed charges and interest were deducted, were approximately $3,650,000, or at the rate of 15.7 per cent on the capital stock.

From the standpoint of earning capacity, therefore, the value of its railroads in 1901 might well have been reckoned by the Steel Corporation at more than the par value of their outstanding securities plus accumulated surplus. From what has been said, however, there can be little doubt that a total of $70,000,000 is a sufficiently liberal estimate of the value of the tangible property alone of these railroads on April 1, 1901. It may be repeated that this is the valuation of the entire tangible property, and not merely the excess of such tangible property over bonded indebtedness.

STEAMSHIP PROPERTIES.—The Steel Corporation at its organization acquired a fleet of 112 vessels with an aggregate of, roughly, 500,000

tons carrying capacity per trip; 69 of these were steamers and 43 were barges. The number of the vessels of the various constituent fleets, and their capacity for the season (based on 19 trips) as compiled from data published in the Iron and Steel Directory for 1901, were as follows:

| Company. | Season's capacity. | Capacity per trip. | Per cent. | Vessels. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | Steamers. | Barges. |
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | | | |
| Bessemer Steamship | 4,343,400 | 228,600 | 45.8 | 25 | 31 |
| Minnesota Steamship | 2,052,000 | 108,000 | 21.6 | 12 | 10 |
| Pittsburg Steamship | 1,276,800 | 67,200 | 13.5 | 11 | 2 |
| American Steamship | 1,252,100 | 65,900 | 13.2 | 12 | 0 |
| National Steel | 564,300 | 29,700 | 5.9 | 9 | 0 |
| Total | 9,488,600 | 499,400 | 100.0 | 69 | 43 |

It is possible to get at a fairly close valuation for this steamship property. Thus, the Bessemer Steamship Company's fleet, which embraced 56 vessels (25 steamers and 31 barges), with an aggregate capacity of 4,343,400 tons for the season, was purchased for $8,500,000 in cash (payable on or before May 1, 1902). This fleet, it will be seen, represented nearly 46 per cent of the total capacity of the entire fleet of the Steel Corporation. If the remaining vessels had been purchased on the same basis, therefore, the total cost of the entire fleet would have been approximately $18,500,000. However, more than half the vessels of this Bessemer Steamship fleet were barges, which, of course, were less valuable than steamers.

The National Steel Company's fleet of 9 vessels, all steamers, originally cost that company in 1899 $1,511,800. This was an average of approximately $168,000 per steamer, or of $51 per ton based on the carrying capacity per trip. This price per ton is distinctly high, considering the fact that some of the vessels were not new. The explanation of this may have been that the purchase was made in the height of the iron and steel boom of 1899.

The fleet of the American Steamship Company (American Steel and Wire Company) included rather larger and more modern vessels. It will be recalled that the 12 steamers of this company, of which 7 were new, were valued in 1900 by the Inland-Lloyds at $3,035,000. This was at the rate of $46 per ton of capacity (per single trip).

The value of these three fleets is, therefore, rather definitely fixed at not much over $13,000,000. In the case of the Minnesota Steamship Company and the Pittsburg Steamship Company, no specific amount appears to have been allotted for the purchase of their vessels,

which were acquired in conjunction with other properties. The book investment of the Minnesota company fleet in April, 1901, however, was $3,360,000 and that of the Pittsburg Steamship Company $3,783,000. Adding these amounts to the valuations of the other three fleets above stated gives a total of $20,189,000, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Bessemer Steamship Company | $8,500,000 |
| National Steel Company | 1,511,800 |
| American Steamship Company | 3,035,000 |
| Minnesota Steamship Company | 3,360,000 |
| Pittsburg Steamship Company | 3,783,000 |
| Total | 20,189,800 |

The valuation of the Minnesota Steamship Company's fleet appears to be rather high. It covered 12 steamers and 10 barges. Several of these, however, appear to have been built in the early nineties and were of comparatively small size and somewhat antiquated type and undoubtedly had suffered considerable depreciation. The book investment of the Pittsburg Steamship Company on the other hand appears to be fairly reasonable, as most of the vessels of this fleet were very large and of modern construction.

While it is probable that most of the valuations above given could with fairness be somewhat reduced, the total reduction would be comparatively small, and the Bureau has decided upon a valuation of $20,000,000 for the entire steamship property acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901. There can be no question that this valuation is sufficiently high.

The calculations above given are substantially confirmed by computations based upon approximate average per-ton costs. A great many Lake ore vessels were constructed in the years 1899 and 1900. Statements in reliable trade journals indicated that such steamers, when new, cost all the way from about $250,000 to $350,000, or even $450,000 each. While, of course, there were considerable differences in cost for vessels of the same size and even of the same general description, roughly speaking it may be considered that $250,000 would at that time pay for the construction of a modern steamer of anywhere from 5,000 to 6,000 tons cargo capacity per trip, or, say, an average per-ton cost of from $40 to $50. Several steamers of an average capacity of about 7,500 tons appear to have been contracted for at a cost of $350,000 each, or an average of about $45 per ton, and vessels of 10,000 tons each were constructed at this time at from $400,000 to $460,000 each, or from $40 to $46 per ton. Estimates based on a rather large number of individual transactions indicate that an average allowance of about $45 per ton would be sufficiently liberal to represent the construction cost of new ore steamers of what at that time were of the most modern type. The average per-ton cost of barges would be less.

As the combined capacity per single trip of the entire fleet of the Corporation was almost exactly 500,000 tons, the valuation of $20,000,000 above arrived at is equivalent to $40 per ton. In view of the fact that new steamers of the most approved type could be constructed at that time at an average cost of about $45 per ton, an average of $40 per ton for the Steel Corporation's entire fleet in the condition in which it was acquired in April, 1901, is undoubtedly sufficient.

DOCK PROPERTIES.—The principal dock property of the Steel Corporation exclusive of those of the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad and the Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway (which are included in the estimated valuations of those roads already discussed), and exclusive of receiving docks at Lake ports which have been included with manufacturing properties at those points, was that of the Pittsburg and Conneaut Dock Company, at Conneaut, Ohio. The book investment in this property in April, 1901, was $1,236,375. An allowance of $1,500,000 for this and for all the miscellaneous dock property of the Corporation on that date is undoubtedly sufficient.

SUMMARY.—From the preceding discussion, therefore, it appears that the tangible property of the railroads of the Steel Corporation (including, in the case of the Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie, only a 52 per cent interest) can not be considered as having been worth on April 1, 1901, more than $70,000,000. The steamship property may be estimated at $20,000,000 and the miscellaneous dock property other than that included with the railroads at not more than $1,500,000. On this basis, the total indicated value of the entire group of transportation properties would have been $91,500,000.

In this estimate no deduction is made for bonded indebtedness. The Corporation's estimate of $80,000,000, given on page 182, allowed for a deduction of $40,340,000 for such indebtedness. Including this the Corporation's estimate of the value of these transportation properties as a group was $120,340,000, or $28,840,000 more than the valuation arrived at by the Bureau. As already stated, it is not so much the purpose of this discussion to criticise the Corporation's estimate as to arrive at a fair approximate valuation of these properties in 1901. In view of the fact, repeatedly pointed out, that the officials of the Corporation had every reason to exaggerate in their estimates and clearly did exaggerate in some of them, this excess of $28,840,000 in the Corporation's estimate (made in July, 1902) of these transportation properties over the values computed by the Bureau (as of April, 1901) is not remarkable.[1]

[1] It is not quite clear whether the indebtedness of $40,340,000 referred to by Mr. Schwab in his estimate included about $10,000,000 of such bonds owned by the subsidiary companies themselves. If not, this further amount should be added to the Corporation's estimate of $80,000,000, for purposes of comparison.

**Section 5. Investment in coke property.**

In the estimate of the Corporation above referred to (see p. 182), the value of its coal and coke property was placed at $100,000,000. This estimate was evidently based upon a more detailed estimate submitted in an affidavit in the same suit in July, 1902, by Thomas Lynch, president of the H. C. Frick Coke Company. The essential features of this estimate by Mr. Lynch follow:

| | |
|---|---|
| The coke properties of the subsidiary companies of the United States Steel Corporation, situate in Westmoreland and Fayette counties, Pennsylvania (Connellsville region), and in McDowell County, West Virginia (Pocahontas region), consist of 42,000 acres (Connellsville coal), which are of the present value of $1,500 per acre, representing an aggregate value of | $63,000,000 |
| Separated from such Connellsville region is what is known as the "Lower Connellsville district," in which the companies own 15,000 acres, which is of the present value of $800 per acre, or in the aggregate | 12,000,000 |
| The companies own in Westmoreland and Fayette counties, Pennsylvania, 16,000 Beehive coke ovens, with the necessary equipment for operating the same, houses of employees, etc., of the aggregate value of | 12,500,000 |
| The companies own likewise transportation facilities, cars, water plants, etc., of the present value of | 2,500,000 |
| The companies also own a lease of 50,000 acres of Pocahontas coal lands in McDowell County, West Virginia, of the value of | 2,500,000 |
| The companies also own steam and gas coal in Allegheny, Washington, and Green counties, Pennsylvania, 22,550 acres, at $300 per acre | 6,765,000 |
| The companies also own scattered tracts of coal lands at or near mills and furnaces of the subsidiary companies in Ohio, Pennsylvania, Illinois, and West Virginia, 6,500 acres of the present value of $100 per acre | 650,000 |
| Total itemized valuations | 99,915,000 |

It will be noted that Mr. Lynch estimated the value of the 42,000 acres of Connellsville coal land at $1,500 per acre. In his affidavit he said:

> The above valuations are figured on the prices now asked for similar coal lands in the several localities. In fact, the Connellsville properties could not be duplicated at any price, for the reason that there is less than 15,000 acres of unmined coal in the entire Connellsville basin outside of the holdings of the subsidiary companies of the United States Steel Corporation.

Comparatively few well authenticated transfer prices of coking-coal property prior to the organization of the Steel Corporation were made public. Several sales were reported at prices in the neighborhood of $1,000 per acre. Coal and Coke (a leading trade journal) in its issue of June 1, 1901, in criticising extremely high valuations placed upon the Steel Corporation's coke property by President

Schwab in certain testimony before the Industrial Commission, referred to the sale of a tract of nearly 200 acres at approximately $1,000 per acre, the coal being described as "excellent and of the strictly Connellsville seam." So far as is known, no transfer of any considerable tract of coal land in the Connellsville region had been made up to the middle of 1902 at so high a figure as $1,500 per acre. A sale of 12 acres in the heart of the Connellsville region was reported in Coal and Coke in July, 1901, at $1,750 per acre, for coal rights alone. This tract, however, was too small to afford any criterion of values generally. The Iron Age, at the close of November, 1901, referred to the sale of 200 acres of "choice coal lands in the Connellsville region" at $1,100 per acre as "the highest price ever paid for coking-coal lands." It had been reported in 1899 that the National Steel Company paid "about" $1,100 an acre for a tract of 717 acres of coking-coal property in the Connellsville district. This price, however, apparently included some coke-oven property.

In view of the fact that the great bulk of these Connellsville coal lands proper were owned by the Steel Corporation and of the further fact that the Corporation was not offering these lands for sale, it obviously was easy for the Corporation to set a price on such lands that could not readily be challenged from the standpoint of open-market prices. However, in view of the foregoing evidence, it is not reasonable to assume that the entire 42,000 acres of Connellsville coal land owned by the Steel Corporation was worth $1,500 per acre in 1902. Admitting that this property may have been worth as much as $1,200 an acre, which in the light of the preceding evidence appears to be a liberal valuation, the aggregate value would be, roughly, $50,000,000 instead of $63,000,000, as estimated by Mr. Lynch.

Similarly, the valuation of $800 per acre for the coal lands in the lower Connellsville region was distinctly above the average of reported transfer prices for such lands in the two years immediately preceding the organization of the Steel Corporation. In fact, for some time after the Steel Corporation was organized, sales of desirable coking-coal property in this region were made around $500 per acre. (See p. 285.) An average of $500 an acre for the 15,000 acres owned by the Steel Corporation in the lower Connellsville district would give a total valuation of $7,500,000, or $4,500,000 less than Mr. Lynch's figure.

It will be noted that Mr. Lynch's estimate included an allowance of $2,500,000 for the equity in the lease of certain Pocahontas coal lands. As this lease was not executed until the close of 1901, it should not be considered in this discussion of the Corporation's assets in April of that year.

The estimate of the coke-oven property and equipment by Mr. Lynch, namely, $12,500,000, undoubtedly was high, and in view of the

fact, repeatedly pointed out, that there was an obvious inducement for all the officials of the Steel Corporation making such estimates to submit inflated valuations, there can be no doubt that all of his figures were liberal. With the exception of the coking-coal property, however, the valuations presented by Mr. Lynch may be accepted in this rough comparison.

Using the averages of $1,200 per acre for the Connellsville coal property and $500 per acre for the lower Connellsville coal property, respectively, in place of his valuation of $1,500 per acre and $800 per acre, respectively, and excluding the Pocahontas lease, the grand total of his estimate would be reduced to about $80,000,000. However, during the period from April, 1901, to the date of Mr. Lynch's estimate, the Steel Corporation had made capital additions of rather more than $2,000,000 to its coal and coke property. This further sum, therefore, should be deducted in arriving at an estimate of the investment in such property at the earlier date.

Taking all these facts into consideration, it would seem that there can be little question that a fair valuation for these coke properties on April 1, 1901, would be rather less than $80,000,000. Again, however, in order to give the Corporation the benefit of possible doubt, the Bureau has placed its valuation of these properties in April, 1901, at that figure. Even this value, however, it should be clearly kept in mind, must be attributed in considerable measure to the great concentration of ownership which had taken place in such coking-coal lands prior to their acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation.

**Section 6. Value of natural-gas and limestone properties.**

NATURAL-GAS PROPERTIES.—The value of property like a natural-gas field, the extent and life of which can not be determined, even approximately, by engineering science, must necessarily be largely a matter of conjecture. There is good reason to suppose that the valuation of $20,000,000 placed on this property by the Steel Corporation in its estimate (see p. 182) is, like the estimates of the values of the other natural resources, decidedly excessive. Moreover (see p. 316), the Steel Corporation, as late as January 1, 1908, claimed a valuation of only $10,360,940 for its natural-gas property. It had acquired considerable such property since April 1, 1901. On the other hand, of course, it had exhausted a considerable amount of its reserve supply of natural gas. While, therefore, it is highly improbable that the market value of this natural-gas property was equal to the $20,000,000 valuation placed upon it in the 1902 estimate, owing to the complete absence of a satisfactory basis for estimating its value, the Bureau has allowed that estimate to stand.

LIMESTONE PROPERTIES.—The valuation of $4,000,000 placed on the limestone properties of the Steel Corporation, whether excessive or not, is so small as compared with the capitalization of the Steel Corporation that it may be accepted without discussion as the value on April 1, 1901.

**Section 7. Current assets of the Corporation.**

By reference to Table 16, on page 182, it will be seen that the Corporation reported its current assets on June 1, 1902, at $148,291,000. This was the amount after deducting from the gross current assets all ordinary current liabilities, and likewise certain purchase-money obligations, as will be seen from the following excerpt from the affidavit submitted in behalf of the Corporation by President Schwab:

> The cash and cash assets of the Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies on June 1, 1902, amounted to the sum of $214,278,000, as against which there stood the usual current liabilities and accounts and bills payable and certain mortgages and purchase-money obligations, amounting to $65,987,000, leaving the aggregate net cash assets as of that date $148,291,000, and such aggregate net cash assets have increased more than $12,000,000 since June 1, 1902.

This total of $148,291,000, as stated, was the amount of such current assets on June 1, 1902. The net current assets on April 1, 1901, according to a condensed balance sheet submitted to the Bureau by the Steel Corporation (see Exhibit 6) were about $136,500,000. This figure includes the $25,003,000 cash capital provided the Corporation at its organization. It allows for sundry adjustments in the balance sheets of the subsidiary companies made just after the consolidation was effected, such adjustments, however, not being of especial interest in this connection.

The Bureau, in arriving at this figure of $136,500,000 as the net current assets in April, 1901, has treated the purchase-money obligations and sundry real-estate mortgages of the subsidiary companies, aggregating $21,872,000, as similar in character to bonded indebtedness and not like current liabilities, and therefore it did not deduct them from the gross current assets. The reason for this is that such purchase-money obligations ordinarily ran for a year or several years, and, what is more important, were usually issued against fixed property and not liquid assets. Thus, in the case of the Bessemer Steamship Company, the purchase price of $8,500,000 was first provided for by purchase-money obligations which were not entirely liquidated in cash for nearly two years after the company was acquired.[1] Prior to such liquidation, the fixed property account of the

[1] Notes representing $4,250,000, or one-half the purchase price, were liquidated in November, 1902. The remainder were paid off later.

fact, repeatedly pointed out, that there was an obvious inducement for all the officials of the Steel Corporation making such estimates to submit inflated valuations, there can be no doubt that all of his figures were liberal. With the exception of the coking-coal property, however, the valuations presented by Mr. Lynch may be accepted in this rough comparison.

Using the averages of $1,200 per acre for the Connellsville coal property and $500 per acre for the lower Connellsville coal property, respectively, in place of his valuation of $1,500 per acre and $800 per acre, respectively, and excluding the Pocahontas lease, the grand total of his estimate would be reduced to about $80,000,000. However, during the period from April, 1901, to the date of Mr. Lynch's estimate, the Steel Corporation had made capital additions of rather more than $2,000,000 to its coal and coke property. This further sum, therefore, should be deducted in arriving at an estimate of the investment in such property at the earlier date.

Taking all these facts into consideration, it would seem that there can be little question that a fair valuation for these coke properties on April 1, 1901, would be rather less than $80,000,000. Again, however, in order to give the Corporation the benefit of possible doubt, the Bureau has placed its valuation of these properties in April, 1901, at that figure. Even this value, however, it should be clearly kept in mind, must be attributed in considerable measure to the great concentration of ownership which had taken place in such coking-coal lands prior to their acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation.

**Section 6. Value of natural-gas and limestone properties.**

NATURAL-GAS PROPERTIES.—The value of property like a natural-gas field, the extent and life of which can not be determined, even approximately, by engineering science, must necessarily be largely a matter of conjecture. There is good reason to suppose that the valuation of $20,000,000 placed on this property by the Steel Corporation in its estimate (see p. 182) is, like the estimates of the values of the other natural resources, decidedly excessive. Moreover (see p. 316), the Steel Corporation, as late as January 1, 1908, claimed a valuation of only $10,360,940 for its natural-gas property. It had acquired considerable such property since April 1, 1901. On the other hand, of course, it had exhausted a considerable amount of its reserve supply of natural gas. While, therefore, it is highly improbable that the market value of this natural-gas property was equal to the $20,000,000 valuation placed upon it in the 1902 estimate, owing to the complete absence of a satisfactory basis for estimating its value, the Bureau has allowed that estimate to stand.

LIMESTONE PROPERTIES.—The valuation of $4,000,000 placed on the limestone properties of the Steel Corporation, whether excessive or not, is so small as compared with the capitalization of the Steel Corporation that it may be accepted without discussion as the value on April 1, 1901.

**Section 7. Current assets of the Corporation.**

By reference to Table 16, on page 182, it will be seen that the Corporation reported its current assets on June 1, 1902, at $148,291,000. This was the amount after deducting from the gross current assets all ordinary current liabilities, and likewise certain purchase-money obligations, as will be seen from the following excerpt from the affidavit submitted in behalf of the Corporation by President Schwab:

> The cash and cash assets of the Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies on June 1, 1902, amounted to the sum of $214,278,000, as against which there stood the usual current liabilities and accounts and bills payable and certain mortgages and purchase-money obligations, amounting to $65,987,000, leaving the aggregate net cash assets as of that date $148,291,000, and such aggregate net cash assets have increased more than $12,000,000 since June 1, 1902.

This total of $148,291,000, as stated, was the amount of such current assets on June 1, 1902. The net current assets on April 1, 1901, according to a condensed balance sheet submitted to the Bureau by the Steel Corporation (see Exhibit 6) were about $136,500,000. This figure includes the $25,003,000 cash capital provided the Corporation at its organization. It allows for sundry adjustments in the balance sheets of the subsidiary companies made just after the consolidation was effected, such adjustments, however, not being of especial interest in this connection.

The Bureau, in arriving at this figure of $136,500,000 as the net current assets in April, 1901, has treated the purchase-money obligations and sundry real-estate mortgages of the subsidiary companies, aggregating $21,872,000, as similar in character to bonded indebtedness and not like current liabilities, and therefore it did not deduct them from the gross current assets. The reason for this is that such purchase-money obligations ordinarily ran for a year or several years, and, what is more important, were usually issued against fixed property and not liquid assets. Thus, in the case of the Bessemer Steamship Company, the purchase price of $8,500,000 was first provided for by purchase-money obligations which were not entirely liquidated in cash for nearly two years after the company was acquired.[1] Prior to such liquidation, the fixed property account of the

[1] Notes representing $4,250,000, or one-half the purchase price, were liquidated in November, 1902. The remainder were paid off later.

Steel Corporation was, of course, increased by the value of this steamship property without a corresponding diminution of its working capital.

The amount of such purchase-money obligations and mortgages deducted from current assets by the Corporation in 1902 was $16,367,000.

**Section 8. Summary of value of tangible property acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901, other than ore.**

The preceding valuations of the Bureau for the different classes of property acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901, with the exception of ore, may now be summarized as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Manufacturing, including blast furnaces | $250,000,000 |
| Transportation | 91,500,000 |
| Coal and coke | 80,000,000 |
| Natural gas | 20,000,000 |
| Limestone | 4,000,000 |
| Working assets | 136,500,000 |
| Total | 582,000,000 |

The Bureau's estimate of the total value of the tangible property of the Steel Corporation at its organization in April, 1901, *exclusive of ore*, is therefore $582,000,000. The Corporation's valuation for these properties (see Table 16, p. 182), on the other hand, aggregates $700,291,000, or, after adding $40,340,000 indebtedness of transportation companies, and $16,369,000 purchase-money obligations, to make the two sets of figures fairly comparable, the Corporation's total for these classes of property would be $757,000,000. The Bureau's valuation for these properties is thus $175,000,000 less than the valuation as submitted by the Corporation in the Hodge suit in July, 1902. During the interval in question considerable additions had been made to these classes of property by the Corporation, and the discrepancies between the two estimates for these two items are somewhat less than would at first sight appear. The most important difference occurs in the case of the manufacturing properties, for which the Corporation's estimate is $348,000,000, while the Bureau computed the value at $250,000,000. The difference in the two estimates is chiefly due to the excessive valuation by the Corporation. The Corporation's estimate of $348,000,000 for these properties is completely discredited by the fact, already noted, that at the end of 1907, or about five and one-half years later, it valued its manufacturing properties at only $367,600,000, although during this period net capital additions of $114,500,000 had been made to these manufacturing plants, this after ample depreciation had been allowed.

By reference to Table 16, page 182, it will be seen that the Corporation's estimate of the value of its ore property in July, 1902, was no

less than $700,000,000, or practically one-half of the grand total valuation of all its tangible assets. In view of the much smaller disparities between the Bureau's valuations and the Corporation's valuations for most of the other classes of property, it is apparent that estimates of the value of the entire tangible assets of the Corporation in April, 1901, must largely depend upon the valuation assigned the ore. On account of the extraordinary value claimed for this ore property by the Steel Corporation, the Bureau has taken up a valuation of this ore by several different methods in the following pages of this chapter.

## II. VALUE OF THE STEEL CORPORATION'S ORE PROPERTY IN 1901.

### Section 9. Estimated tonnage of Corporation's ore holdings in 1901.

The Bureau has estimated the value of the ore property of the Corporation in 1901 by three different methods—first, on the basis of prices paid for ore in fee about the time the Corporation was organized; second, on the basis of the price paid by the Steel Corporation itself for a large portion of its ore property; and, third, by a calculation of the "present worth" of royalties on leased ore. These various methods are fully explained later.

The first step in calculating the value of the Corporation's ore in 1901 is to get an approximate idea of the quantity. Conclusions must be based largely upon estimates made about the time the Corporation was organized. It is true that estimates of the total quantity of ores embraced in the properties then acquired have since been largely increased, partly as a result of subsequent exploration and partly because of the inclusion of lower grades of ore than were then taken account of. Obviously, however, for the purpose of determining the value in 1901, it would be incorrect to include additional tonnages which have been developed in these ways, because these can not be regarded as having influenced estimates current at that time. It is true that both the purchaser and the seller of a great iron-ore deposit may be influenced by the possibility that the total tonnage will prove considerably greater than either of them are reckoning on at the time of the sale, but there is likewise the possibility that their estimates will prove excessive. These contingencies, however, would affect the price, and are thus taken account of in the present discussion of the value of this ore property.

It is necessary, therefore, to base ideas as to the quantity of the ore reserves of the Steel Corporation in 1901 upon estimates current at the time. One such estimate was that of C. M. Schwab, president of the Corporation, before the Industrial Commission, in May, 1901, when he stated that the company had "over" 500,000,000 tons of ore "in sight" in the Lake region.

In July, 1902, as shown on page 182, Mr. Schwab and other officials of the Steel Corporation estimated the value of the Corporation's ore property at $700,000,000. This estimate was admittedly at the rate of "$1 per ton" on a total estimated tonnage of 700,000,000 tons.[1]

In view of the fact that during the period from the organization of the company up to July, 1902, several large parcels of ore property had been acquired, adding substantially to the total tonnage, this estimate of 700,000,000 tons made by Mr. Schwab in 1902 agrees very well with his estimate of "over" 500,000,000 tons made to the Industrial Commission in the preceding year.

In May, 1901, in a statement submitted to the New York Stock Exchange by the United States Steel Corporation, the ore tonnage of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines (which owned the most important ore property acquired by the Steel Corporation at its organization) in known or practically explored properties was estimated at from 300,000,000 to 400,000,000 tons, this estimate not including some minor parcels and a considerable acreage of unexplored lands believed to contain ore. This estimate later proved to be a conservative one.

A careful schedule by the Minnesota Tax Commission, made in 1907, or six years after the Corporation was organized, placed the aggregate tonnage of all iron-mining companies in that State at slightly less than 1,200,000,000 tons, and credited the Oliver Iron Mining Company (under whose management all of the ore properties of the Steel Corporation in Minnesota had then been placed) with approximately 913,000,000 tons. These estimates, while apparently made on a conservative basis, included a large acreage of "tonnage prospects;" that is, mining lands which had not been actively operated or developed, but which were believed to contain ore. Of this total of, roughly, 1,200,000,000 tons, about 250,000,000 tons were credited to unexplored lands which had not even been "prospected," but which were near good mining properties. This total, as just stated, was compiled in the year 1907, and the figure given for the United States Steel Corporation (Oliver Iron Mining Company) of 913,000,000 tons included a large tonnage acquired since the Corporation had been organized. Thus, during this interval, the Corporation had acquired the Chemung properties, with an estimated reserve of many millions of tons; the Union-Sharon properties; and, much more important still, a large tonnage by lease from the Great Northern Railway Company.

This total compiled by the Minnesota Tax Commision did not, of course, include the holdings of the Corporation on the older ranges

[1] In this estimate no distinction appears to have been made between the value of fee and leasehold properties. (See p. 206.)

in Michigan and Wisconsin. However, according to the records of the Corporation, by far the greater part (over 85 per cent, not including the Great Northern ore) of its Lake ore reserves in 1907 were in Minnesota, and chiefly on the Mesabi Range.

In view of the foregoing evidence and of the fact that as late as the middle of 1902 officials of the Steel Corporation themselves reckoned on a tonnage of 700,000,000 tons, any estimate above this figure for the Corporation's ore holdings on April 1, 1901, must obviously be rejected. A somewhat lower estimate might, indeed, be justified, but it has been deemed better to use this figure.

PROPORTIONS OF FEE AND LEASED ORE.—Much of the ore property of the Steel Corporation was merely leased and not owned in fee. The value of the fee of an ore deposit (where the ore is not subject to lease or to other incumbrance) is, of course, the price at which such fee could be sold, and in such case that price would represent the total value of the ore in the ground. In the case of a mining lease, however, the lessee simply secures the right to mine the ore as it lies in the ground, on payment of a certain sum per ton for the ore as he mines and ships it, this charge being known as a "royalty;" the rates of royalty vary more or less with particular conditions, such as the location of the mine, and more especially with the quality of the ore. It should be clearly understood that the value of such a leasehold can not be measured by the royalty, but instead is the price at which this mere right to mine the ore can be sold or transferred to another party. In some cases such leaseholds do not have any transfer value whatever. This is shown by the fact that such leases are sometimes renewed at lower rates of royalty than those originally stipulated. On the other hand, many leases have been transferred at a premium, or, as it is termed, a "bonus," over and above the stipulated rate of royalty. Frequently such bonus payments are intended to cover improvements to mining property. In so far as they are paid on account of the ore alone as distinct from improvements, such bonus payments may be regarded as measuring the value of the mining privilege itself, at the stipulated rate of royalty.

In other cases, instead of a cash bonus, such leases are transferred on payment of an additional or increased royalty. (See p. 216.)

It will be seen, therefore, that the idea frequently encountered, that the royalty paid by the lessee indicates the value of his leasehold interest in the ore, is entirely erroneous; such royalties as are actually paid out are a part of the operating cost, like the payments made for labor, materials, etc. The royalty thus being an operating cost, it is obvious that so far as unmined ore in the ground is concerned such a cost can in no sense be regarded as involving an investment. This royalty charge, in fact, becomes a part of the investment only as other cost items do, namely, to the limited extent to which it may

enter into ore which has actually been extracted and carried in inventories at a given time.

This matter of ore leases is discussed in more detail in sections 12 and 13.

As will be shown in detail (see pp. 229–231), the value per ton in 1901 of ore held in fee was much greater than the value per ton of leasehold interests. The fact that a large proportion of the Steel Corporation's holdings of ore in 1901 was merely leased has, therefore, an important bearing upon the aggregate value of those holdings. The exact proportions of the tonnages of fee ore and of leased ore to the total estimated deposit of 700,000,000 tons in 1901 can not be stated, but apparently considerably less than one-half the entire quantity was owned in fee. A study of estimated tonnages of some of the more important mines of the Corporation in 1904 indicates that not over one-third of the total holdings at that time was owned in fee. Moreover, it is known that this was about the proportion at a somewhat later date. Since, however, exact data are not available for 1901, the Bureau, in order to avoid possible undervaluation in its calculations, has assumed that one-half the total holdings, or 350,000,000 tons, was owned in fee.

Having thus determined the total tonnage of the ore holdings of the Corporation in 1901, the discussion of the value of this ore property by the three methods outlined on page 203 will be taken up and in the order there shown.

### Section 10. Value of Steel Corporation's fee ore property as indicated by prices paid for ore mines in fee by constituent companies in 1899 and 1900.

Nearly all of the Steel Corporation's original ore property was purchased in connection with the other property of the constituent concerns through acquisition of their stocks, and apparently no specific portion of the purchase price was allotted to it. The prices paid for this ore property by the constituent concerns themselves are known in only a few cases. However, with respect to purchases of fee ore (which is the subject of the immediate discussion) made in the early or middle nineties, the figures of original cost, even if available, would be of very little service in preparing an estimate of the value of the same properties in April, 1901. It is obvious that the price originally paid for a mining property in fee does not necessarily or even probably have any close correspondence to the subsequent value after exploration and development. While as a rule the extent and therefore the value of iron-ore deposits can be more accurately determined than that of many other minerals, nevertheless there have been repeated instances where iron-mining properties in the Lake Superior region originally purchased for very small con-

siderations have later sold for great sums. On the other hand, mines for which considerable sums were paid have been abandoned after exploration. It is apparent, therefore, that the value of the fee ore of the Steel Corporation in 1901 can not be satisfactorily determined by a study of the original cost of such ore to its constituent concerns, especially where those concerns acquired the ore several years prior to that date.

The prices paid in 1899 and 1900 by the constituent companies of the Steel Corporation, however, are entitled to consideration. It is true that such prices may have been either very much in excess or very greatly below the value of these properties as determined by subsequent exploration and development, but at any rate the prices paid by these large interests in 1899 and 1900, when competition for ore property by steel concerns was exceedingly keen, must be regarded as a full expression of the valuation placed upon them at that time, and they thus afford some idea of the value of ore in the ground generally. For this reason it is desirable to examine the prices named in a few such fee transfers of important iron-mining properties in 1899 and 1900.

The American Steel and Wire Company purchased a number of mines in 1899 and 1900. The most important of these was the Saunty, which was secured in fee for $700,000 in cash. This mine contained a very large tonnage of ore, currently estimated at fully 25,000,000 tons. The Steel and Wire company, in fact, in an official statement to the New York Stock Exchange in August, 1899, stated that the mine "measured up between 45,000,000 and 50,000,000 tons of ore," and that the company had estimates running as high as 80,000,000 tons. Again, before the Industrial Commission in November, 1899, John W. Gates, chairman of the Steel and Wire concern, said of this purchase:

> We bought one tract this spring; we paid $700,000 for it; we had the ore measured up in that tract, and it measures, according to the figures of one of the best experts in this country, 83,000,000 tons of ore. I suppose that ore would sell to-day for two or three million dollars.

While only a small portion of this ore was Bessemer, the mine was a very desirable one. The iron content was fairly high at about 58 per cent for dried ore. It will be seen that on the basis of the original estimate of 25,000,000 tons the average cost per ton would be less than 3 cents. Furthermore, it is important to note that Mr. Gates, although testifying (evidently in optimistic vein) during one of the most extraordinary booms ever known in the iron and steel industry, placed the value of this ore body, after the tonnage had been estimated by an expert at 83,000,000 tons, at not over $3,000,000, or at less than 4 cents per ton.

In 1899 the Oliver Iron Mining Company purchased the Security Land and Exploration Company for $300,000. This company owned the Sparta, Genoa, and Towanda mines, as well as considerable other mining land. A portion of the property was leased, but it was currently estimated in trade journals that the Oliver Iron Mining Company in this purchase acquired not less than 6,000,000 tons of ore in fee, and possibly twice that amount, aside from the leasehold interests on additional tonnage. Leaving out of consideration the leased ore, on which, of course, a royalty would have to be paid, and accepting the lower estimate of the tonnage owned in fee, this purchase price would still amount to only 5 cents per ton, this, moreover. including some improvements.

In 1900 the Sharon Steel Company purchased in fee the Sharon mine, in Minnesota, for $150,000. This mine contained a large tonnage of high-grade ore.

This Sharon transaction undoubtedly was an exceptionally fortunate one for the buyers. However, prices paid for many mines transferred in fee at this time were equivalent on the tonnage as then estimated to only a few cents per ton.

In this connection the following excerpt from a brief filed against a tonnage-tax bill in the house of representatives of the Minnesota legislature in 1909 by the delegation from St. Louis County (a large number of the mines of the Mesabi Range being in this county) may be noted:

> The cheapest sales of fee ore we ever knew were for less than 1 cent per ton. The highest that we ever knew were for 15 cents per ton. There may have been sales at a higher price, *but we have never known of one, and upon inquiry can learn of none.*[1]

This positive and deliberate statement, coming from a delegation of men representing the richest iron-ore mining section of the country, is certainly entitled to much consideration, even though it may not be an exact indication of maximum ore values. Furthermore, this statement was made in 1909, or eight years after the organization of the Steel Corporation, during which interval there had been a considerable appreciation in values of ore property.

In view of this emphatic statement, and in view of the preceding evidence that large deposits of ore were purchased in fee as late as 1899 and 1900 for a few cents per ton, there can be little doubt that an estimate of 15 cents per ton as the average value of even the fee ore of the United States Steel Corporation at its organization would be excessive. At 15 cents per ton the estimated 700,000,000 tons of

[1] Italics by Bureau. It is possible that this statement had reference to Minnesota ore properties only and did not apply to the old range ores of Michigan, but since the great bulk of the Corporation's ore was in Minnesota this is not an important matter.

ore controlled by the Steel Corporation (including fee property and leaseholds) would have been worth $105,000,000 to the fee owners, and, of course, less than this for the interest of the Steel Corporation therein, because it owned only a part of this tonnage in fee. In the same way, at an average valuation of 10 cents per ton, the value of this ore body to the fee owners would have been $70,000,000, and at 5 cents a ton $35,000,000.

These estimates do not allow for improvements to mining properties; that is, for the investment in opening up the mines (such as stripping the overburden, the construction of shafts, galleries, etc.), and in mining structures and equipment. The total book investment of the Steel Corporation's subsidiary companies in such improvements in April, 1901, was about $9,000,000. Taking the value of the ore in the ground at an average of 5 cents per ton, the total value of the ore property to the fee owners in 1901, including this investment in improvements, would have been about $44,000,000. Allowing 10 cents per ton for the ore and again adding the improvements, the total value would have been about $79,000,000.

These calculations, as just stated, however, do not indicate the value of this ore property to the Steel Corporation for the reason that only a portion of its holdings were owned in fee, that portion having been estimated at only one-half the total. It is unnecessary to complete the present computation by making an adjustment on account of leasehold properties, because the second and third methods of valuation of the entire property presented in the following sections afford a much more satisfactory basis for arriving at definite conclusions. But it should be clearly understood that the value of the Corporation's interest in this ore would be considerably reduced if allowance were made for the fact that much of its ore was simply leased. (See note, p. 231.) It is, however, worth noting that even if the Steel Corporation had owned the entire 700,000,000 tons of its ore in fee the total value at the extreme figure reported by well-informed mining interests as late as 1909—15 cents per ton—and including improvements, would have been only $114,000,000.

### Section 11. Value of Steel Corporation's ore property as indicated by prices paid by the Corporation for certain parcels of its ore.

The second method of determining the value of the Steel Corporation's ore holdings is based upon the prices paid by the Corporation itself for some of its principal ore properties. As already pointed out, most of the ore property acquired by the Steel Corporation at or about the time of its organization was not bought separately, but was included with other property acquired by the purchase of capital stocks of the constituent concerns. In most such purchases there

apparently was no appraisal of the different classes of property, and no allotment of any specific part of the purchase price to cover the ore. In some cases, however, it is possible to determine approximately the portion of the purchase price which may fairly be considered as paid for the ore property by itself.

In making any such study of indicated prices for ore property which the Steel Corporation paid for in its own securities, it is imperative to bear in mind that the valuations thus arrived at are almost certain to be excessive. The analysis of property valuations given in Chapter II clearly indicates that the Steel Corporation issued its securities at a rate far in excess of the market value of the tangible property acquired, and that this was also almost invariably true of the constituent concerns themselves. In the case of most of the constituent concerns the evidence indicates that the par value of the preferred stock alone represented the full value of the property acquired. However, in most cases the market value of the preferred and common stock taken together (even though the common stock frequently sold at only a small fraction of the par value) was usually considerably in excess of the par value of the preferred alone. In other words, the mere combining of such properties imparted a value to them collectively which exceeded their aggregate value operating separately and in competition with one another. This increase in valuation merely as a result of consolidation, while partly due to economies effected thereby, must in a measure be regarded as the result of monopolistic or concentrated control. Similarly, the market value of the Steel Corporation's securities was from the start very greatly in excess of the combined market valuation of the securities of the constituent companies. (See p. 242.) This is chiefly because merger and monopolistic values were created by the formation of the Steel Corporation which were reflected in the market value of the securities issued for the properties acquired. Therefore, the price paid by the Steel Corporation in its own securities, even when reduced to the basis of market value, exaggerates the real value (apart from merger value) of the property acquired thereby. A study of values by this method is nevertheless of service, since the resulting valuation arrived at must be regarded as fixing a maximum figure for this portion of the ore property.

Purchase of Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.—A calculation of the value of the Corporation's ore property may be made in the case of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, which, as already shown, had enormous ore holdings in the Lake region, aside from an extremely valuable ore railroad. Its ore holdings were officially stated in 1901 (see p. 204) at from 300,000,000 to upward of 400,000,000 tons, and probably constituted two-fifths of the total of

the Steel Corporation at that time, and perhaps more.[1] Furthermore, many of the mines of the Lake Superior Consolidated concern were exceptionally well located and contained ore of very high grade. The quality of the ore properties of this company as a whole was certainly equal to the average quality of all the ore properties acquired by the Steel Corporation, while the proportion of the fee ore apparently was higher than for the other ore property of the Corporation. By determining a valuation for so large a fraction of the total, therefore, it is possible to arrive at an approximate valuation, or at least a maximum valuation, of the entire holdings of the Corporation.

As shown in Table 4, on page 113, the United States Steel Corporation issued, roughly, $39,700,000 of its preferred stock (par value) and a like amount of its common stock, or a total of $79,400,000 (par value) for $29,413,905 of the stock of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines. The average price of the preferred stock of the Steel Corporation during the first year of its existence was 94 and the average price of the common 44. On this basis the amounts of United States Steel stock issued for the Lake Superior Consolidated property would have been worth approximately $55,000,000. While this was substantially the amount obtainable by the vendors, it undoubtedly far exceeded any price which the purchasers would have been willing to pay in actual cash. Moreover, as just shown, such prices in securities, even when reduced to the basis of actual market value, undoubtedly include what was in effect a premium paid to get greater control of the ore situation, and thus exaggerate a fair market valuation of the property if sold under ordinary competitive conditions.

If the property of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines had consisted exclusively of ore, this figure of $55,000,000 would, of course, represent the cash equivalent amount received therefor. However, in addition to its ore the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines owned $2,512,500 capital stock and $2,305,000 bonds of the Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway, or a total, par value, of $4,817,500. As pointed out in the analysis of this railroad property (p. 192), there is reason to assume that these securities were substantially covered by tangible value alone, while the high earning power of the road undoubtedly gave the stock a value well in excess of the value of the tangible assets back of it. Its average earnings in 1900 and 1901 were at the rate of over 50 per cent on its capital stock. Furthermore, this railroad, on June 30, 1901, reported a surplus of $3,595,500. The surplus of the road on April 1, 1901, when the Steel Corporation was organized, has been assumed at

[1] It may be pointed out that a computation by the Corporation in 1908 placed the total amount of ore of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines on April 1, 1901, at about 487,000,000 tons. Since, however, this estimate was prepared by working backward from the estimated reserve in 1908, the Bureau has used the lower estimates previously made.

$3,000,000 as undoubtedly a conservative figure. The further fact should be noted that this railroad company had long-term contracts for the transportation of the ore taken from the Lake Superior Consolidated company's mines. The ore rate on this road was so high as to insure a liberal profit on its transportation. Furthermore, it was altogether probable that the volume of the ore business would increase in the future with the expansion of the iron and steel industry.

It can not reasonably be doubted that the Steel Corporation, in fixing a price on the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines as a whole, was influenced by the great earning power, present and prospective, of this railroad property and the great advantage of controlling it. In order, however, not to underestimate the value of the ore, the value of the railroad property will be assumed at only the par of the securities owned by the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines plus $3,000,000, for surplus, or a total of $7,817,500.

Since it is obviously impossible to say how much the purchasers of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines would have been willing to pay for the railroad alone and how much for the ore property, it has been assumed that that portion of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines stock which may be considered as representing its investment in the railroad property was this amount of $7,817,500 and that this railroad property and the ore property received the same terms, viz, $135 in United States Steel preferred and $135 in United States Steel common stock for each $100 par value of Lake Superior Consolidated stock. This assumption is reasonable in view of the enormous earning power of the road and the greatly increased control of the ore situation which would result to the Steel Corporation from its acquisition. Since the par value of the railroad securities owned by the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, namely, $4,817,500 plus $3,000,000 for surplus, amounted to $7,817,500, the total stock of the Steel Corporation which may be regarded as issued for this railroad property would have been 135 per cent of this amount in common and in preferred, or $10,553,625, par value, of each class. The Steel Corporation issued in all $39,708,771 of each class of its stock to acquire $29,413,905 stock of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines (this being the entire issue then outstanding except $10,689). It follows on the above assumption, therefore, that the amount issued for the ore property alone may be considered as the difference between this total amount and the amount issued for the railroad property, or $29,155,146 of each class.

At the average prices of the stocks of the Steel Corporation during the first year after its organization (94 for the preferred and 44 for the common), the preferred stock here assumed to have been issued for the ore property would have been worth $27,405,837, and the

common stock $12,828,264, a total of $40,234,101. This total may be considered as substantially the amount obtained (or obtainable if they sold their United States Steel stock) by holders of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines stock for their ore property. It should be repeated that this valuation must be considered as a maximum limit and probably distinctly excessive. As just shown, each $100 par value of the stock of the Lake Superior Consolidated concern received $135 in United States Steel preferred, and $135 in common stock, a total of $270 at par, the market value of which was $186 (based on the average prices for a year), whereas during the late nineties the stock of the Lake Superior Consolidated company had frequently sold at very much below par and apparently had not sold above $75 per share up to the close of 1900. It should be taken into account that the scattered transactions in the stock in 1900 (particularly in view of the fact that the company had neither paid dividends nor published annual reports) may not have fairly represented its real value. It is incredible, however, that the great increase in price represented by the terms on which the stock was purchased by the Steel Corporation can be explained on the ground that the value of the property had not previously been recognized. Instead, a large part of this great increase in market valuation must be attributed to the fact that the vendors were in a position to dictate their own terms and that the purchasers were willing to pay an excessive price because of the control of ore and transportation thereby secured.

The average prices per ton for ore indicated by this total price of $40,234,000 for the Lake Superior Consolidated ore property are as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Indicated amount received for ore property of Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines (leaseholds, fee mines, and improvements) | $40,234,000 |
| On basis of 300,000,000 tons this equals ..... cents per ton | 13.4 |
| On basis of 400,000,000 tons this equals ..... do | 10.0 |

These indicated prices per ton are not simply the prices of ore and leaseholds alone, since the total price on which these computations are based included improvements to mining property as well. It should be kept in mind that the proportion of fee holdings of the Lake Superor Consolidated concern to its total ore property appears to have been larger than that for the entire ore property of the Steel Corporation, so that for this reason also results obtained from the use of these figures for this particular purchase are rather too liberal to the value of the Corporation's investment in ore. Thus almost the entire ore holdings of the Carnegie interests were in the form of leases and not owned in fee.

Taking the average value per ton indicated above by using the minimum estimate of tonnage (300,000,000 tons)—that is, the average of 13.4 cents per ton—the indicated value of the entire ore property of

the Corporation (700,000,000 tons), if purchased on the same terms, would have been approximately $94,000,000, this including fee properties, leaseholds, and improvements. On the basis of 10 cents per ton (indicated by the use of an estimate of 400,000,000 tons for the Lake Superior Consolidated ore holdings), the indicated value of the entire property would have been only $70,000,000.

It should be repeated that the valuations of the entire ore property of the Corporation in 1901 arrived at by this method probably exaggerate a fair valuation at that time, since they are based upon a price paid for a portion of the total, which has been shown, for several reasons, to have been excessive.

PURCHASE OF UNION-SHARON ORE PROPERTIES.—Some further light upon the value of ore in the ground is furnished by the terms on which the United States Steel Corporation acquired the properties of the Union and Sharon steel companies. These concerns were purchased in the latter part of 1902, payment being made through the guarantee of bonds issued against these properties. The total ore tonnage acquired in this transaction was officially estimated in the annual report of the Steel Corporation for 1902 at "approximately 40,000,000 tons." This substantially agrees with estimates by trade authorities which placed the ore reserves of the Sharon Steel Company at about 21,000,000 tons and those of the Union Steel Company at about 20,000,000 tons.

For the Sharon mining property the Steel Corporation paid, according to its own figures, $4,400,000. This mine was acquired in fee, so that based upon an estimate of 20,000,000 tons, the average cost to the Steel Corporation was 22 cents per ton.

For the Union Steel Company's ore properties, which included the Penobscot mine, owned in fee, and the Donora and Sweeney mines, which were merely leased, the Steel Corporation paid $4,150,567. On the basis of say 20,000,000 tons, the average cost per ton—treating fee and leased ore as a unit—would be about 20½ cents. Had it all been acquired in fee, it is fair to assume that the total cost would have been somewhat greater than the figure above given, which represents the price paid for that portion of the ore bought in fee plus what was practically only a bonus for the right to mine ore from the other mines at a royalty.

The above prices included payment for some construction work and mining improvements.

These prices are considerably above the average prices indicated in the preceding discussion. However, the price paid for these ore properties admittedly represented a substantial profit to the vendors. President Schwab, of the Steel Corporation, in the annual report for 1902, said of this Union-Sharon purchase that the acquisition was effected "on the basis of actual cost of the properties to the

vendors, except as to certain ore and coal property and other lands, and as to them on a basis not exceeding actual present value."

In another official statement Chairman Gary stated that the profit of the vendors in the transaction arose solely from their profit in operating their plants to the date of purchase and in the increased value of their ore, coal, and real estate which had been purchased some time previously.

In the case of the Sharon Steel Company, this profit was an exceedingly liberal one. Its Sharon mine, as previously stated, originally cost (in 1900) only about $150,000. This sum covered the entire ore tonnage of the Sharon concern, so that after allowing for the moderate expenditure for improvements to the mine, the profit on this sale apparently was in the neighborhood of $4,000,000. Of course, the mine at the time it was purchased by the Steel Corporation was worth very much more than the Sharon Steel Company had originally paid for it, since the extent of the deposit proved to be far in excess of the original expectations.

A further point to emphasize in all this discussion, however, is that the liberal price for this Sharon property was paid more than eighteen months after the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, during which interval the value of iron ore lands had enhanced, partly, no doubt, because of the obvious policy of the Corporation and of other large steel concerns to extend their holdings of ore property. Despite these conditions, the price paid for the Sharon mine figures out only about 22 cents per ton.

A still more important matter is that the price paid for the Union-Sharon properties as a whole was influenced by the fact that the Steel Corporation by this purchase removed what threatened to be a troublesome and powerful competitor from the field. As shown later, the interests back of the Union-Sharon concern—among whom was H. C. Frick—were very strong and aggressive. Since the manufacturing properties of the Union and Sharon steel companies were admittedly paid for only on a cost basis, it follows that any payment thus made with a view to removing competition really went into the price paid for ore property and other natural resources; most of it went against the ore. (See p. 283.) Therefore, the price nominally paid for the ore was in reality paid both for the ore and the elimination of competition, and can not properly be calculated as for the ore alone. The fact that in the face of all these conditions the price paid for the fee of this Sharon mine at the close of 1902 was only about 22 cents per ton indicates that the valuation of 13.4 cents per ton indicated by the discussion of the Lake Superior Consolidated purchase, which covered a large amount of leased ore, is at least sufficiently high to represent an average for the entire ore property of the Corporation in April, 1901.

**Section 12. Value of fee ore as indicated by calculations of "present worth" of royalties on leased ore.**

A third method of estimating the value of the fee ore property of the Steel Corporation in 1901 is to compute the present worth at that time on the basis of royalties paid for leased ore.

As already explained on page 205, in the case of mining leases the operator (the lessee) does not acquire the ownership of the mining property, but simply acquires the right to mine the ore at his own expense in consideration of a certain stipulated royalty charge per ton, payable as the ore is mined and shipped. It may be repeated that the value of such a leasehold is not measured by such royalty charge, but instead by the premium or bonus at which the royalty contract could be transferred to another party. At the time when such a lease is originally made the royalty would ordinarily represent the full market value of the mining privilege; that is to say, the fee owner of ore would not ordinarily lease an ore deposit at a royalty of 25 cents per ton if the going rate of royalty on similar deposits in the same vicinity was any higher. Therefore, if the original lessee decided at once to sublease, ordinarily he would find that his leasehold had no transfer value. An exception to this might occur in cases where the rate of royalty was arbitrarily determined, as in the case of Minnesota State leases, which have been made at a uniform rate of 25 cents per ton, regardless of the probable quality and availability of the ore. Moreover, royalty contracts made under ordinary conditions and originally having no transfer value frequently possess such a value at a subsequent date. This may be due to developments either in the mine itself, or in general conditions of the mining business, which make it possible to dispose of the leasehold at an advance or premium over the royalty payable. Such a premium usually takes the form of a cash bonus; it may, however, be expressed in an additional or increased royalty paid by the sublessee to the prior lessee.

Where such a bonus is paid for an unimproved ore property, it represents the equity value in the ore itself. In the case of an improved mine, however, the bonus is often paid, either wholly or in part, on account of such improvements, as, for instance, shafts, or stripping of the overburden from the ore body. However, in this case, the bonus would represent the full transfer value of the leasehold at the time.

In cases where a lease is transferred or sublet in consideration of an increase in royalty the transfer value of the leasehold may be calculated from such additional royalty by the discount method in the manner explained below. (See pp. 217–219.) But such additional royalty, of course, does not indicate any value for the leasehold of the sublessee, because he must be assumed to have agreed to

pay a royalty equal to the full market rate, so that he could not immediately transfer his leasehold at any advance over what he had himself agreed to pay. In such a case the sublessee has no transferable interest or asset of appreciable value in the ore property. In other words, a royalty payable does not represent an asset or investment to the lessee paying it. The interest or equity of such lessee is simply the price or consideration at which he could transfer his leasehold to another party, either by obtaining a cash bonus or an advanced royalty over and above that which he himself has contracted to pay to the fee owner or to the prior lessee; that is, as already explained (see p. 205), a royalty payable represents an expense or operating cost to the lessee. Therefore, in computing the assets of a mining company operating a leasehold, it would be entirely wrong to multiply the estimated tonnage in the ground by the rate of royalty payable, although this has frequently been done in such calculations.[1]

While such equity of a lessee may be expressed either by a cash bonus or an advanced royalty, the cash bonus is by far the most common method, and for this reason, as well as for clearness and convenience, in the following discussion such transfer value of a leasehold will be referred to as a cash bonus value.

While, however, the royalty payable does not in any way measure the value of the interest of the lessee in the ore, nevertheless, as shown below, it may be used as a basis for calculating the current market value of the ore to the owner of the unencumbered fee. The principle is as follows: If all the ore in a mine were mined in a single year, the royalty per ton, multiplied by the total tonnage extracted (plus any bonus for ore as distinct from improvements), would represent the approximate total value of the ore in the ground to the fee owner, but since the ore is taken out gradually year by year the present value of the royalty is reduced according to the length of time that the ore remains in the ground, for royalty payments (except as to any stipulated minimum) are made only as the work of extraction and shipment proceeds. Obviously, the present worth of the royalty for the output of a distant year is less than the value of the royalty for the same amount of production in the current year, first, because the lessor (i. e., the owner of the ore) does not receive payment therefor until the ore is produced and shipped, such payment having a present value determined by the principles of discount, and, second, because he is meanwhile exposed to various risks attendant on the progress of mining the ore, which tends of course to enhance the rate of discount. Therefore the fee owner naturally would be willing to sell his mine at

[1] Such a method of calculating the investment in an ore property is not only absurd for the reasons just given, but also for the further reason that it takes no account of the necessity of determining the "present worth" or discounted value of the royalty.

The table shows that the average rate of royalty on the Mesabi Range in 1902 was exactly 25 cents per ton, that for 1903 being only slightly higher. Royalties on the old ranges were somewhat higher, the average for these ranges combined being 31.8 cents per ton in 1902 and 33 cents per ton in 1903.

Combining the figures for all ranges, for the year 1902 the average royalty was 28 cents and for 1903 it was 28.3 cents per ton.

It might be argued, however, that these averages would not be a fair indication of the royalties obtainable in 1901 had all the Corporation's leaseholds been on the market. Undoubtedly some of the best mines of the Steel Corporation already under lease in 1901 at royalties of about 25 cents per ton could have been leased at higher figures had they then been offered for transfer. On the other hand, some of the older mines were nearly worked out, and probably could not have been leased at even the original royalties. Again, many properties acquired by the constituent concerns of the Steel Corporation in 1899 and 1900 contained ore of rather low grade. It is probable that some of these lower-grade mines had not been fully developed, and thus are not fully reflected in the actual royalty averages for 1902 above given. It would therefore be a very serious error to assume that the royalties at which a few of the choicest ore properties of the Steel Corporation might have been re-leased in 1901 would represent a fair average value of all leases in effect at that date.

Very convincing evidence of this is found in the fact that desirable mines were leased at substantially the average royalties above shown for some time after the Steel Corporation was organized. A fair idea of the rates of royalty and bonus payments in new leases entered into during the period from 1900 to 1902 is given by the following table compiled from data furnished by Dwight E. Woodbridge, a mining engineer of Duluth, Minn., and an authority on Lake ore matters:

TABLE 20.—ROYALTY AND BONUS PAYMENTS IN TRANSFERS OF VARIOUS LEASES OF IRON ORE MINES IN THE LAKE REGION, 1900–1902.

[Original data furnished by Dwight E. Woodbridge, of Duluth, Minn. Computations by Bureau.]

| Mine. | Character of ore. | | Estimated tonnage in deposit. | Cash bonus. | Bonus per ton. | Additional royalty.[1] | Original royalty. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Per cent iron. | Per cent phosphorus. | | | | | |
| Albany | 58.67 | 0.071 | 4,945,000 | $150,000 | 0.03 | ..... | 0.25 |
| Troy | 57.10 | .039 | | | | | |
| Agnew No. 1 | 61.50 | .050 | 4,516,000 | 150,000 | .03 | ..... | .25 |
| Agnew No. 2 | 57.90 | .055 | 8,500,000 | 250,000 | .03 | ..... | .25 |
| Brunt | 57.78 | .047 | 2,500,000 | 60,000 | .02 | ..... | .25 |
| Crosby | 56.00 | ([2]) | 2,490,000 | ..... | ..... | 0.07 | .20 |
| Croxton | 60.00 | .050 | 4,250,000 | 60,000 | .01 | ..... | [3].20 |
| Cypress | 61.11 | .058 | 1,970,000 | ([4]) | ..... | ..... | .39 |
| Elizabeth | 56.63 | .070 | 11,800,000 | 350,000 | .03 | ..... | .25 |
| Flynn | 56.50 | .068 | 1,680,000 | 50,000 | .03 | ..... | .35 |
| Hawkins | 58.00 to 50.00 | .043 to .050 | 15,000,000 | 525,000 | .04 | ..... | .20 |
| Iroquois | 57.05 | .065 | 2,450,000 | ([5]) | ..... | ..... | .25 |
| Jordan | 62.01 | .063 | 1,570,000 | 120,000 | .08 | ..... | .20 |
| Laura | 60.15 | .060 | 180,000 | 60,000 | .06 | .05 | .25 |
| Winnifred | 62.09 | .055 | 800,000 | | | .10 | |
| Leetonia | 59.00 | .050 | 4,516,000 | 40,000 | .01 | ..... | .38 |
| Miller | 60.82 | .083 | 2,450,000 | 50,000 | .02 | .10 | .25 |
| Prindle | 59.48 | .068 | 3,027,000 | 200,000 | .07 | ..... | .25 |
| Snyder | 57.00 | .088 | 6,000,000 | 110,000 | .02 | ..... | .20 |
| Sweeney | 60.40 | .058 | 2,000,000 | 100,000 | .05 | ..... | .35 |
| Susquehanna | 60.50 | .055 | 5,000,000 | 250,000 | .05 | ..... | .25 |
| Utica | 60.00 | .055 | 2,550,000 | 150,000 | .06 | ..... | .25 |
| Webb | 58.08 | .082 | 8,450,000 | 280,000 | .03 | ..... | .25 |
| Total | ..... | ..... | 96,644,000 | 2,955,000 | .0306 | ..... | .2528 |

[1] As part of bonus.
[2] No limit stated.
[3] Royalty on production of 100,000 tons or more per annum. Royalty on a production of 25,000 tons per annum, 25 cents; on 50,000 tons and less than 100,000 tons per annum, 22½ cents.
[4] No purchase price.
[5] Royalties to the amount of $50,000 advanced in lieu of cash bonus.

The highest royalty given in the table is 39 cents per ton, and the next highest 38 cents (in which case there was a bonus of about 1 cent per ton). On the other hand, there were several leases at 20 cents per ton royalty, with only small bonus payments. The average royalty for the 23 mines, it will be seen, was almost exactly 25.3 cents; the average bonus was 3 cents. Nearly all these mines were on the Mesabi Range. The close agreement of this average royalty for new leases with the 1902 average computed by the Bureau for that range, as given on page 219, is striking.

It should be noted that many of the mines listed in Table 20 were desirable properties, the ore showing a very high iron content, while

the percentage of phosphorus—the presence of which in any large quantity is undesirable—was frequently low.

In addition to these leases reported by Mr. Woodbridge, mention should be made of the lease of the Chemung and Monroe properties in 1902, by the Shenango Furnace Company, both of which were taken at a royalty of only 25 cents per ton (although later transferred to the Steel Corporation on a substantially higher basis), and the Shenango mine at a royalty of 20 cents per ton and a bonus of $500,000. In 1902 the Clairton Steel Company leased the Little-Prindle mine at a royalty of 35 cents per ton. The average of these figures is in line with the average for the list given in the table.

On the old ranges the number of new mines opened after 1900 was comparatively small, but the rates of royalties on new leases in this district were substantially in harmony with the averages above given for those ranges. An exceptional instance occurred in the case of the Negaunee mine, which was leased at a bonus of $1,500,000 over and above a 30-cent royalty. This was a very valuable property on which a great deal of money had been spent in improvements, which undoubtedly explains in considerable measure the large bonus. It may be noted that the royalty itself, without the bonus, was somewhat less than the average royalties for old range mines, shown on page 219.

An exceptionally high bonus was also paid by the National Steel Company in 1899 for the Chapin mine, on the Menominee Range, in Michigan, this bonus amounting to no less than $5,000,000, of which $1,730,000 was paid in cash, the remaining $3,270,000 being paid by the assumption of outstanding indebtedness. The royalty, however, was only 22½ cents per ton. This was considerably less than the going rates of royalty on the Menominee Range for so desirable a property as the Chapin mine, and undoubtedly explains in part the unusually high bonus. Again, this mine had been brought to a high state of development, and there can be no doubt that a considerable part of the bonus represented the cost of improvements rather than the ore itself. The mine was an exceptionally large producer, with enormous quantities of ore in reserve. The large bonus is partly explained by these considerations, but was also probably due in part to the fact that the purchase was made at the very height of the steel trade boom of 1899.

The preceding evidence, therefore, indicates that the average rate of royalty in the Lake Superior region in 1901 was not in excess of 28 cents per ton, and that this figure may be considered as representing a fair average for all leases in effect at that time. Table 20. alone, indeed, would indicate that an average of 28 cents was large enough to cover bonus payments also so far as the Mesabi Range is concerned. However, an allowance for bonus payments is made later. (See p. 230.)

Of course, the value of ore has not remained constant, but has shown material appreciation. This appreciation, however, has unquestionably been due in considerable measure to the great concentration of ore properties which has taken place in the last ten years. This need not be considered in this discussion, however, since the fact that owners of ore property were ready in 1901 (and even in 1902) to lease mines freely for periods of from thirty to fifty years at an average royalty of not over 28 cents per ton warrants making calculations of the "present value" in 1901 on that basis.

RATE OF INTEREST FOR DISCOUNTING ROYALTY.—The rate of interest at which the "present worth" of an ore deposit should be computed can be determined within reasonably narrow limits. Obviously the present value of a given ore deposit increases as the rate of interest decreases; that is, if the ultimate value for a given ore deposit were discounted at the rate of 6 per cent, the indicated present worth of the deposit would be greater than if it were discounted at the rate of 8 or 10 per cent. As already pointed out, the leasehold system to a very large extent eliminates the element of risk for the lessee, since if it should prove that the amount of ore in the deposit was less than he had anticipated, he would be compelled to pay royalty only on the tonnage actually secured (not less, however, than the annual minimum fixed by the lease). Conversely, if he were to buy the mine outright for cash, he would have to assume the risk of a failure to secure as large a tonnage as expected. It is true, of course, that the amount of the deposit might prove larger than was expected, and this has frequently been the case in transfers of mining property in the Lake region. However, the risk as to the amount of deposit, and various other risks as well, exist and are, of course, borne by the lessor (except as to improvements and similar expenditures which may be made by the lessee).

Therefore, it is reasonable to assume that a steel concern having the alternative of purchasing a mining property in fee, as against leasing it at a fixed royalty for a long period of time, with a low "minimum," would be disposed to figure the present worth of the deposit in fee on a very conservative scale, or, in other words, in so far as the purchaser calculated this fee value on a discount basis, he would be inclined to use a much higher rate of interest than the going rate for conservative investments of a stable character. If the risks attaching to the purchase of iron-ore properties were negligible, a purchaser might discount the value by using the rate of interest obtainable on safe investments. But since there obviously is a considerable risk in the ore mining business, he would use a higher rate, and probably a considerably higher rate. The Bureau has computed the indicated present worth on the basis of several different rates of interest. (See p. 226.) As shown later, it has given chief weight to the results obtained with an interest rate of 6 per cent. In accepting such a rate

there can be no doubt that the Bureau arrives at results which do not underestimate the value of the ore.

It may, in fact, be objected that the Bureau has been too liberal in this respect, and that it should have used a higher rate of interest. Indeed, some experts on ore values are inclined to use as high a rate as 10 per cent. However, in dealing with a deposit of as much as 700,000,000 tons, a portion of the speculative risk which is incurred in the case of purchases of individual mines is undoubtedly eliminated, so that there is good reason for not using so high a rate. Moreover, as shown later, the difference between the total value of a deposit of 700,000,000 tons obtained by using, say, 8 per cent, as against 6 per cent, is not large enough to be of special importance in this discussion. (See Table 21, p. 226.)

Duration of the deposit.—The fourth factor, namely, the rate of exhaustion of a deposit, has a direct bearing upon the total value. A rapid rate of production tends to increase the "present worth." Conversely, the longer the ore remains in the ground, earning nothing and subject to taxation, the smaller the immediate value or present worth of the deposit will be at a given rate of royalty.

The rate of production must be estimated. On page 225 it is shown that the yearly output of the Steel Corporation in the Lake region has in the past ten years risen from about 13,000,000 tons to over 23,000,000 tons. If an extremely scientific estimate of the value of the Steel Corporation's ore property by this method were to be undertaken, it would be necessary to make an estimate of the probable rate of production from year to year during the estimated life of the deposit. Scientific estimates of the probable exhaustion of ore reserves based upon experience invariably follow the rule that the rate of production of a given deposit can not constantly increase throughout the entire period of production, but that after increasing for a period will tend to diminish; moreover, the decrease probably will be at a more rapid rate than the increase. This is partly because the development of a great mining property necessarily requires time, while the demand itself is a matter generally of gradual growth. At first the rate of production tends to increase only slowly. After development has reached an advanced stage, the rate of production increases very rapidly. As the maximum stage is reached the rate tends to remain fairly constant for a time. As the deposit becomes exhausted, however, the annual capacity of the mines to produce declines, while the cost of production ordinarily increases, so that a rapid reduction in the rate of output normally occurs.

In this estimate of the value of this ore property, however, it is not necessary to go into such refinements or to attempt to determine the "probable curve of production." With the tonnage under con-

sideration, the difference between the result obtained by assuming a constant rate of output and that obtained by assuming a varying rate apportioned according to scientific calculations would not be important. Thus, as shown in a note at the end of this chapter, the value indicated by assuming that a deposit of 700,000,000 tons of fee ore, to be exhausted during a period of thirty-five years, at a uniform annual rate of production, with a royalty of 28 cents and interest at 6 per cent, is about the same as the value indicated by assuming a varying rate of production (the other factors remaining the same) in substantial accordance with scientific methods.

The production of the United States Steel Corporation from its Lake Superior mines has been as follows, the figures being for calendar years.

| Year. | Tons. | Year. | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1901 [1] | 13,023,755 | 1906 | 20,645,148 |
| 1902 | 16,063,179 | 1907 | 22,403,801 |
| 1903 | 15,363,355 | 1908 | 15,129,313 |
| 1904 | 10,503,087 | 1909 | 21,606,184 |
| 1905 | 18,486,556 | 1910 | 23,264,515 |

[1] Includes production of constituent companies for period January 1 to March 31.

The average production for the first five years shown in the above table was approximately 14,700,000 tons. For the five-year period ended with 1910 it was at the rate of about 20,600,000 tons. (It may be noted that each period included a year of marked depression in the iron and steel industry.) It is reasonably safe to assume an increasing rate of production for many years.

Using as a basis the known production of the past ten years, aggregating approximately 176,000,000 tons, or just about one-fourth of the total deposit under consideration, it must be conceded that the remainder will not be exhausted during another ten-year period. It seems altogether unlikely that it will be exhausted within the next twenty years; that is, during a period of thirty years from the formation of the Steel Corporation. Indeed, it is entirely possible that the original deposit, even if no additions had been made thereto, would not be exhausted within a period of thirty-five years from the time the Steel Corporation was organized.

Of course, since 1901 the Steel Corporation has purchased a great deal of additional ore property, and it is a fair question whether the production of the Corporation would have been as large as it has been if some of these further acquisitions had not been made. This, however, would mean that the life of the deposit under discussion would be extended, which in turn would result in reducing the aggregate value of the deposit in 1901, since, as already shown, the less

rapidly the ore is exhausted, assuming a constant rate of royalty, the smaller the present value of the deposit as a whole. Therefore, in so far as the use of the known production of recent years may affect the calculation here made, this is in the direction of increasing valuations for the ore property rather than decreasing them.

INDICATED VALUATIONS.—In view of the obvious impossibility of fixing this time factor with certainty, computations have been made, assuming different exhaustion periods ranging from twenty-five to thirty-five years. The valuations indicated by these different factors of computation are given in the following table. The average present worth of a dollar for a given period at a given rate of interest is first ascertained, and then applied to the rate of royalty, 28 cents. The estimated tonnage of 700,000,000 tons is then multiplied by this resultant figure in order to get the total valuation. The aggregate present worth of one dollar due on the first of each year for a period of thirty years, discounted at the rate of 6 per cent, is $14.591; the average present worth of one dollar for this thirty-year period is, therefore, one-thirtieth of this amount, or, 48.637 cents. The present worth of 28 cents (the average rate of royalty), therefore, for the same period and at the same rate of interest, would be 28 per cent of 48.637 cents, or 13.6184 cents. This, in other words, would be the indicated present worth of each ton of ore in the ground *if owned in fee*, assuming the exhaustion period to be thirty years.[1] Multiplying this by 700,000,000 tons gives a total of $95,329,000 as the value of the entire deposit in 1901 if owned in fee.

This calculation, it may be noted, assumes that the royalty is paid at the beginning of each year; as a matter of fact royalty payments are usually made quarterly. This consideration, however, would not affect the computations here made to an appreciable extent.

TABLE 21.—INDICATED PRESENT WORTH OF AN IRON ORE BODY OF 700,000,000 TONS, AT A ROYALTY OF 28 CENTS PER TON, WITH VARYING RATES OF INTEREST AND PRODUCTION.

| Exhaustion period. | Estimated annual production. | Indicated valuations. | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Interest at 5 per cent. | | Interest at 6 per cent. | | Interest at 7 per cent. | | Interest at 8 per cent. | |
| | | Per ton. | Total. | Per ton. | Total. | Per ton. | Total. | Per ton. | Total. |
| | *Tons.* | *Cents.* | | *Cents.* | | *Cents.* | | *Cents.* | |
| 35 years.... | 20,000,000 | 13.7544 | $96,281,000 | 12.2948 | $86,064,000 | 11.0832 | $77,582,400 | 10.0696 | $70,487,200 |
| 30 years.... | 23,330,000 | 15.0649 | 105,454,000 | 13.6184 | 95,329,000 | 12.3928 | 86,749,600 | 11.3478 | 79,434,600 |
| 25 years.... | 28,000,000 | 16.5743 | 116,020,000 | 15.1766 | 106,236,000 | 13.9658 | 97,760,600 | 12.9125 | 90,387,500 |

[1] It is worth noting that this method of computation may be followed even though the Steel Corporation later added greatly to its ore reserves, so long as it is assumed that the original ore body would last thirty years, whether used separately or in conjunction with subsequent purchases. If it be assumed that the original ore body would last longer than this, the aggregate value would be lessened. On the other hand, if it be assumed that this ore body would be exhausted within a shorter period, the value would be increased.

It should be kept constantly in mind that these calculations do not indicate the value of the leases of the Steel Corporation, but instead they indicate the value of the ore in the ground if owned in fee.

These calculations show that a royalty of 28 cents, discounted at the rate of 6 per cent, on a deposit of 700,000,000 tons of ore, to be exhausted during a thirty-five year period at a uniform rate of production, indicates a present worth at the beginning of the period of $86,064,000. Basing the calculations on an exhaustion period of thirty years, the indicated value is $95,329,000, and on a period of twenty-five years $106,236,000.

If the present worth of this ore body be discounted at the rate of 5 per cent instead of at the rate of 6 per cent, the resulting valuations would be somewhat higher, ranging from roughly $96,300,000 in the case of a thirty-five year period to $116,000,000 for a twenty-five year period.

Discounting the value at the rate of 7 per cent, the total indicated valuation, assuming the exhaustion period to be thirty years, is $86,749,600; and using an 8 per cent rate the total is $79,434,600.

A noteworthy feature of these computations is that, broadly speaking, the results obtained by using rather widely varying factors are not strikingly far apart. Thus the extreme range in the valuations obtained by using the four different rates of interest given in Table 21 and the three different exhaustion periods shown was from $70,487,200 to $116,020,000. By using only an exhaustion period of thirty years the range in the final results obtained by using the four different rates of interest is from $79,434,600 to $105,454,000.

It will be seen, therefore, that in such calculations of present worth considerable differences in the original factors in the problem would exert only a comparatively small influence on the final result. This fairly close agreement of the results obtained by different computations therefore indicates that a result arrived at with any reasonable factors must be somewhere near the mark. It will be noted that the highest figure reached in the computations given in Table 21 is only a modest fraction of the $700,000,000 valuation claimed by the Steel Corporation in 1902.

The Bureau is of the opinion that the result obtained by using an exhaustion period of thirty years and a discount rate of 6 per cent, while liberal to the ore property, is on the whole reasonable.[1] This gives a total value of $95,329,000 or 13.6 cents per ton. This is just about halfway between the extreme figures given in Table 21. The

[1] It should be understood, of course, that this statement does not mean that the total reserves of the Steel Corporation in the Lake Superior region will be exhausted during such period, since, as above pointed out, the total tonnage has been greatly increased since 1901 by important acquisitions.

Bureau has not selected this result for this reason, however, but because the factors used in arriving at it seemed on the whole the most probable.

Even if it were assumed that the total tonnage of the Steel Corporation in 1901 was as much as 1,000,000,000 tons, comparatively little would be added to the total value of the deposit if the same annual rate of production were used, since this would mean that the additional tonnage would be extracted only at a distant date. For instance, the estimate of $86,064,000 based on a thirty-five year exhaustion period for a deposit of 700,000,000 tons (with interest at 6 per cent) is at the rate of 20,000,000 tons per year. At this rate a deposit of 1,000,000,000 tons would last fifty years. The present value of such a deposit, exhausted at an annual rate of 20,000,000 tons over a period of fifty years, at the rates of royalty and interest above used. would, however, be $93,564,000, or an increase of only $7,500,000. In other words, in this case an addition of over 40 per cent to the assumed tonnage results is an addition of less than 9 per cent to the indicated total value. Of course, if a higher rate of production were used, the aggregate value would show a greater increase.

The obvious reason, from a financial standpoint, for the lower present value of ore reserves not to be used until a remote period in the future, as compared with those to be used at an early date, is that during the entire period of nonuse the owner is realizing nothing from his investment in the property, while, on the other hand, he is bearing certain carrying charges, such as taxes.

Since, as repeatedly pointed out, only a portion of the ore property of the Steel Corporation was owned in fee in 1901, this average value of 13.6 cents per ton should not be applied to the total ore body of 700,000,000 tons. As shown on page 206, it has been assumed that in 1901 one-half of the estimated tonnage, or 350,000,000 tons, was owned in fee. At an average valuation of 13.6 cents per ton, the total value of this portion of the Corporation's ore reserve would be approximately $47,600,000.[1] While it is probable that this valuation is quite sufficient to cover the fee ore, the Bureau has made a substantial addition to it for possible bonus values, as explained in the next section.

[1] The question might be raised as to the possibility of estimating the value of the fee property of the Steel Corporation in this manner separately from the leaseholds, namely, the assumed 350,000,000 tons of fee ore. This would introduce a number of complications and difficulties without corresponding advantages. In any case such an estimate would tend to reduce the value of the fee ore for the following reasons: The Steel Corporation at present naturally produces the great bulk of its ore from its leaseholds, as there is generally a time limit in the leasehold contract. Hence, a greater part of the fee ore would be left to be extracted at a distant date than of the leasehold ore. This would tend to reduce the indicated value of the fee ore, without resulting in any increase in the value of leasehold ore which is determined on a different basis.

**Section 13. Estimated value of ore leases of the Steel Corporation in 1901.**

It is now necessary to estimate the value of the leaseholds of the Steel Corporation in 1901 as distinct from the value of the ore held in fee.

The value of the leases—that is, of the privilege of mining ore at stipulated royalties—may be considered as measured approximately by the bonus payments which such leases would command if transferred. Generally speaking, the bonus is the amount paid for the purchase of a leasehold, with its improvements, if any. As already shown, the actual average bonus payments on 23 mines leased during the period 1900–1902, as reported to the Bureau by Dwight E. Woodbridge, a mining engineer of Duluth, were almost exactly 3 cents per ton. This may seem small. One reason why such bonuses have not been larger may be that it has been the policy of the State of Minnesota to lease State ore lands at a uniform royalty of 25 cents per ton. While this has not prevented the exceptionally valuable ore properties from commanding decidedly higher royalties, obviously the fact that desirable unimproved properties could be obtained from the State at royalties of 25 cents per ton had a very important bearing upon the transfer values of leaseholds generally.

While, as already shown, many leases were taken out in 1899 and 1900, and even later, at royalties of about 25 cents per ton, it is probably true that in some of these instances the ore was of lower grade than that covered by leases made earlier at the same rate of royalty; however, much of the ore covered by the new leases was of superior grade. In other words, while leases were still being made in 1901 at about 25 cents per ton, it is probable that earlier leases taken out on especially desirable mines at the same rate of royalty could have been transferred in 1901 at a considerable advance in the royalty or at a rather high bonus. Comparatively few such leases, however, were on the market. On the other hand, as previously pointed out, many leases previously acquired by the Steel Corporation were undoubtedly worth much less in 1901 than they were when originally made. Thus, some of the mines covered by such leases had been worked for years at high rates of production, and were rapidly becoming exhausted, so that the cost of operation was increasing while the annual output was decreasing. Both of these considerations tended, of course, to reduce the value of such leases.

It must be clear that the value of the leaseholds acquired by the Steel Corporation in 1901, when reduced to a per ton basis, was certainly less than the average per ton value of the ore owned in fee, because ore in the ground subject to a royalty clearly is worth less than the same ore free of any such charge. Both the fee and the leasehold properties of the Steel Corporation included very valuable

mines, and there is no good reason to assume that the average quality of the ore held in fee was substantially different from that acquired under lease.

While it is entirely possible that the average bonus of 3 cents per ton, shown in Table 20, would be representative of the average transfer value of the Steel Corporation's leaseholds per ton of ore, the Bureau, in order to fix upon a figure which can not be challenged on the ground of undervaluation, has allowed double this figure, or 6 cents per ton. This average of 6 cents, applied to the assumed leasehold tonnage of 350,000,000 tons, gives a total of $21,000,000 for the transfer value of such leaseholds.

In computing the value of the fee ore in the preceding section, the royalty was taken at 28 cents, without any allowance for bonus. While, as stated, the resulting valuation of 13.6 cents per ton seems high in view of all other evidence, nevertheless, since it might be argued that had the fee ore of the Corporation been on the market in 1901 it would have commanded a bonus over the 28-cent royalty, the Bureau has also made here an addition of 6 cents per ton, or $21,000,000, to the value of the fee ore as above computed, this increase being equivalent to the average value of bonuses applied to leased ore. It is almost certain that this valuation for the fee ore is excessive. It gives the fee ore a value of 19.6 cents per ton, whereas the maximum price paid for such ore as late as 1909, according to competent authorities (see p. 208), was reported at 15 cents per ton.

INDICATED TOTAL VALUATION BY DISCOUNT METHOD.—The total indicated valuation of the Steel Corporation's interest in the entire deposit of 700,000,000 tons by this discount or "present-worth" method, therefore, amounts to $89,600,000, as follows:

1. $47,600,000, for the value of the fee ore based upon the average going royalty in 1901, without any allowance for bonus.

2. $21,000,000, to cover the possible bonus value of such fee ore over and above the preceding valuation, had it been available for lease in that year.

3. $21,000,000, for the transfer or bonus value of the leaseholds themselves.

While no specific amount has been allotted in this estimate of $89,600,000 for improvements to mining property, the bonus additions, aggregating for the fee and leased ore together no less than $42,000,000, undoubtedly include a very substantial and possibly an excessive allowance for such improvements. The actual book value of the improvements to the Steel Corporation's mining property in 1901, it will be recalled, was about $9,000,000. To add this sum to the preceding total of $89,600,000 would undoubtedly result in duplication.

It should be repeated that these estimates based on present-worth calculations are probably liberal for several reasons. In the first place, as shown on page 223, the purchaser of an ore body in fee probably would be disposed to discount its present worth at a high rate of interest, thus correspondingly reducing the price which he would pay. The Bureau probably would have been justified in using a higher rate than 6 per cent in its calculation.

Again, these computations are liberal, because it is almost certain that less than one-half the total tonnage of the Steel Corporation was owned in fee. Since the per-ton value of the fee ore is greater than the per-ton value of ore covered by leaseholds, a reduction in the Bureau's estimate of the tonnage owned in fee would involve also a reduction in the total estimated value of the deposit.

Still again, it may be repeated that a delegation of mining interests from the Mesabi region of Minnesota declared as late as 1909 that the highest price that they had been able to ascertain after inquiry to have been paid for fee ore was 15 cents per ton, whereas this calculation based on the discounting of royalties and allowing a bonus in addition resulted in a considerably higher figure.

**Section 14. Summary of valuations of Steel Corporation's ore property in 1901.**

While the indicated values of the Steel Corporation's ore property in 1901, arrived at by these different methods, show some variation, broadly speaking they work out in substantial harmony, especially when all circumstances are taken into consideration.

In section 10 it was shown that the known prices paid for ore in fee in 1899 and 1900 indicated that an average estimate of 15 cents per ton would undoubtedly be excessive and that an average of, say, 10 cents per ton would be sufficiently liberal. On this basis, the indicated total value of the entire deposit of 700,000,000 tons, *had it all been owned in fee*, would have been $70,000,000, or, allowing $9,000,000 for improvements, a total of $79,000,000. However, the estimate on this basis is ruled out of consideration because fully one-half the total was simply leased.[1]

[1] It will be recalled that in discussing the value of fee ore in section 10 no deduction was made at the time to allow for the fact that a large part of the ore was simply leased instead of being owned in fee, as the question of leasehold values had not been discussed at that point. Applying the average value of 10 cents per ton to the one-half of the ore property which is here assumed to have been held in fee, would give a value of $35,000,000 for that portion. Adding 6 cents per ton for the remaining half of the property assumed to have been held under lease would give, as above, a value of $21,000,000 for these leaseholds. To this may be added $9,000,000 to cover improvements (although this results in some duplication in the case of the leasehold property, at least). On this basis, the total value of the property as calculated by the first method would be only $65,000,000; in this calculation no addition need be made for the fee ore on account of bonus payments, since the value of the fee ore is calculated on the basis of a fee price.

Moreover, it may be noted that even had the 350,000,000 tons of ore assumed to have been owned in fee been valued at 15 cents per ton the total value of the entire deposit, on the above basis, would have been only $82,500,000.

The estimate based upon the purchase of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines indicates an aggregate cost of anywhere from $70,000,000 to $94,000,000, had all of the ore property of the Steel Corporation been acquired on the same basis as the reserves of this concern; these figures include improvements as well as the ore itself.

The indicated valuation arrived at by calculations of present worth of royalties is somewhat higher. Using factors in the computation which are distinctly liberal, the indicated total value, including improvements, ranges around $90,000,000.

Altogether, therefore, there is good reason to consider an estimate of $90,000,000 for the value of the ore property of the Steel Corporation in 1901, including improvements, as not only reasonable, but liberal. However, in view of the obvious impossibility of arriving at absolutely correct results, the Bureau has arbitrarily increased its valuation of this ore property to the round sum of $100,000,000.

It might, indeed, be objected by some that the Bureau has been unduly liberal to the Corporation in this valuation of the ore property. In view of the various uncertainties in the problem, the Bureau has deemed it better to err on the side of liberality rather than otherwise.

This total of $100,000,000, it should be repeated, is the indicated market value of the ore property of the Steel Corporation—including fee ore, leases, and improvements—in April, 1901. The Corporation presumably would take the position that the market valuation then current was not the proper basis for capitalization. This question is not at issue at the moment. All that it is desired to show here is the approximate value of the tangible assets of the Corporation at the time of its organization and to compare this valuation with the capitalization of the company, without taking up in this connection the question whether the capitalization should have been restricted to the total of such tangible values.

**Section 15. Comparison of Corporation's valuation of its ore with assessed valuations for all companies for taxation purposes.**

It is interesting at this point to contrast the Steel Corporation's 1902 estimate of the value of its ore properties ($700,000,000) with the assessed valuation of iron-mining properties for taxation purposes. The Bureau does not, of course, contend that such tax valuations are a fair indication of true valuations, since such property at that period was seldom meant to be taxed at anything like the full value. But at least it is interesting to contrast the valuation claimed by the Corporation in defense of its immense capitalization with the valuations upon which taxes were paid.

Exact figures of tax assessments for the Steel Corporation alone are not available. It is sufficient to show that the valuation claimed

by the Steel Corporation's officials in 1902 for the ore of that company was nearly 13 times the total assessed valuation of all iron-mining properties in Minnesota and Michigan (the only States in which the United States Steel Corporation then had ore holdings of any consequence). The assessed valuations of iron-mining properties in these two States for a series of years were as follows:

TABLE 22.—ASSESSED VALUATIONS OF ALL IRON-MINING COMPANIES IN MICHIGAN AND MINNESOTA, 1901-1906.[1]

| Year. | Michigan. | Minnesota. | Total. | Year. | Michigan. | Minnesota. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1901 | $22,791,978 | $10,409,947 | $33,201,925 | 1904 | $22,412,904 | $41,903,778 | $64,316,682 |
| 1902 | 24,167,593 | 29,974,470 | 54,142,063 | 1905 | 22,072,513 | 42,294,003 | 64,366,516 |
| 1903 | 23,740,466 | 29,867,084 | 53,607,550 | 1906 | 22,607,154 | 69,851,845 | 92,458,999 |

[1] Includes personal property, which presumably was not included in the Corporation's 1902 estimate of $700,000,000.

It will be seen, therefore, that the assessed valuation of all iron-mining companies in Minnesota and Michigan in 1901 was about $33,000,000, and in 1902 about $54,000,000. Since the holdings of the United States Steel Corporation in 1902 probably did not greatly exceed one-half the total for these States, the enormous difference between the value placed by the Corporation on its ore property in defending its huge capitalization and the figure at which that property was assessed is at once apparent.

These assessed valuations, as just stated, are not presented here as indicating, even approximately, the true values of this ore property. Aside from the fact that mining property in Michigan appears at that time to have been assessed at only about 60 per cent of the true value and that in Minnesota at only about 40 per cent, the methods of valuation in the latter State prior to 1906 were extremely arbitrary, and there can be little doubt that the assessments arrived at were much too low. But at least the fact that the Steel Corporation in 1902, in defending its huge capitalization, placed a valuation of $700,000,000 on its ore property, whereas the total assessed valuation of all ore mines in the two States mentioned was only $54,000,000, may fairly be cited in this connection as further evidence of the unreliability of the estimate made by the Corporation.

In 1907 the Minnesota Tax Commission undertook an elaborate classification of the ore properties of the State, with the result that in recent years the assessed valuation of iron-mining property in Minnesota has been greatly increased. Thus, the assessed valuation in 1910 was in excess of $220,000,000.

## III. SUMMARY.

### Section 16. Total indicated value of tangible property of Steel Corporation in April, 1901.

Having thus determined upon an approximate valuation of the ore property of the Steel Corporation at its organization in 1901, a grand total of all the tangible property of the Corporation may be arrived at by combining this with the valuations for the other classes of property, as given on page 202. This grand total is presented in the following table. The valuations of the Steel Corporation in 1902, as submitted in the Hodge suit and already given in Table 16, are repeated for purposes of comparison.

TABLE 23.—VALUE OF TANGIBLE ASSETS ACQUIRED BY STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901, AS COMPUTED BY BUREAU, COMPARED WITH ESTIMATE OF CORPORATION SUBMITTED IN THE HODGE SUIT IN JULY, 1902.

| Class of property. | Bureau's estimate of tangible values in 1901. | Corporation's estimate of tangible values in 1902. | Difference.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Ore property | $100,000,000 | $700,000,000 | $600,000,000 |
| Manufacturing plants, including blast furnaces | 250,000,000 | 348,000,000 | 98,000,000 |
| Railroad, steamship, and dock property | 91,500,000 | [2] 120,340,000 | 28,840,000 |
| Coal and coke property | 80,000,000 | 100,000,000 | 20,000,000 |
| Natural-gas property | 20,000,000 | 20,000,000 | ..... |
| Limestone properties | 4,000,000 | 4,000,000 | ..... |
| Cash and cash assets | 136,500,000 | [3] 164,660,000 | 28,160,000 |
| Total | 682,000,000 | 1,457,000,000 | 775,000,000 |

[1] A part of the differences between the two estimates is accounted for by additions made to property during the interval from April 1, 1901, to July 1, 1902, such additions, of course, being included in the Corporation's figures.

[2] This figure includes $40,340,000 of indebtedness which was not included in the estimate of the Corporation, this addition being made in order to render the estimates comparable.

[3] In arriving at this figure purchase-money obligations and real-estate mortgages of $16,369,000, which were deducted by the Corporation, were restored by the Bureau to make the amounts comparable.

The Bureau, therefore, as a result of its analysis of investment by departments of the business, finds the value of the tangible assets of the Steel Corporation in April, 1901—calculated on a liberal basis throughout—to be approximately $682,000,000. Of this, $100,000,000 represented the ore property, $250,000,000 the manufacturing plants and real estate, $91,500,000 the transportation property, $80,000,000 the coal and coke property, $20,000,000 the natural-gas property, $4,000,000 the limestone property, and the remainder, $136,500,000, the net current assets.

This total, it will be seen, is less than one-half the total as estimated by the Corporation in July, 1902. The excess of the Corporation's figures (after including bonded indebtedness of transportation com-

panies and sundry mortgages and purchase-money obligations to make the two estimates comparable) is $775,000,000. A small part of the difference is due to additions to the investment up to July, 1902. However, the great bulk of the difference between the two valuations is found in the item of iron ore, on which the Corporation in 1902 placed a value seven times the value in 1901 as determined by the Bureau.

As repeatedly pointed out, the Corporation's estimate was prepared when it was on the defensive in an important lawsuit, and furthermore was prepared for the obvious purpose of justifying its huge capitalization. In view of all the evidence presented in this chapter, it is apparent that the Corporation's estimate of its ore property is entitled to practically no consideration. The valuation of the Bureau, on the other hand, has been reached after careful analysis by several different methods, and is entitled to great weight. Moreover, it must be regarded as a rather liberal expression of the value of the ore property in 1901.

It will be noted that the above total of $682,000,000 for all of the tangible assets does not include any specific allowance for good will or other intangible considerations. It may be that some of the valuations above given are sufficiently liberal to include a small allowance for intangible considerations. It is probable, however, that the aggregate of any such amounts is comparatively unimportant.

As a matter of fact, as previously pointed out, the element of good will in the steel industry appears to be much less important than in industries where brand values and trade-marks are important factors. Thus, pig iron of a certain manufacturer does not ordinarily command any special premium over pig iron of the same general description produced by another maker. The same would be substantially true of crude steel and of most of the steel products made by the Steel Corporation. In the case of the Carnegie Company, the splendid organization and high efficiency of the working force undoubtedly gave the business a value in excess of the $160,000,000 of tangible assets credited to it by the Bureau at its organization in March, 1900. However, much of this, instead of being good will which could be permanently transferred, was nothing more than the efficiency of the personnel of the staff, which, in the absence of long-term contracts with the United States Steel Corporation, could not be regarded as at all a permanent or certain addition to its intangible assets. Indeed, subsequent history shows rather frequent withdrawals of the old Carnegie Steel interests from the United States Steel Corporation. Therefore, while the services of these individuals imparted to the business of the Carnegie concern a high degree of earning power as distinct from the value of its tangible assets, this was a consideration which

could not properly have been capitalized, at least at any considerable figure, by the Steel Corporation.

It may be repeated that the Bureau's figures do not allow for any additional value which may have been imparted to these properties by the mere act of consolidation. A large part of any such addition is properly excluded from consideration, as it must have been due in a measure to concentration of ownership and control or the restriction of competition. While the merger of such properties, particularly on account of greater integration, might have imparted a considerable value to them as going concerns over and above the aggregate of the valuations prior to consolidation, it is impossible to separate any such increase in value, due to coordination and integration, from the increase due to the elimination of competition, and therefore no quantitative statement of such additional value has been attempted by the Bureau. This matter of merger value is discussed at more length elsewhere. (See pp. 325–327.)

NOTE EXPLAINING PRINCIPLE OF PLOTTING CURVE OF PRODUCTION IN DISCOUNTING ROYALTIES OF LEASED ORE.

It will be recalled that in discounting the value of royalties on leased ore, on pages 224–225, it was pointed out that if a strictly scientific method were to be followed, it would be necessary to plot the probable "curve of production" yearly, instead of assuming a uniform annual rate of production, as was done in the computations summarized in Table 21, on page 226. As there pointed out, in the early stages of the development of a large ore deposit the production tends to increase very slowly until the mine is fairly opened so that large-scale operations are possible. When this occurs there should be a very rapid increase in the production for a time. As the maximum production is reached, the rate tends to remain constant for a time. As the difficulties of mining increase, however, owing to the necessity of going to greater depths and owing to increased costs, this rapid rate of production is checked and in the final stages of the development of the mine—that is, when the remainder of the deposit is rapidly becoming exhausted—the annual production ordinarily should show an abrupt decrease.

While, as already stated, a strictly scientific calculation of the probable curve of production would involve great pains, the allotment given in Table 24 is sufficiently in accord with scientific methods to serve the purposes of this discussion.

TABLE 24.—INDICATED "PRESENT WORTH" OF THE FEE OF AN IRON-ORE DEPOSIT OF 700,000,000 TONS, OBTAINED BY DISCOUNTING A ROYALTY OF 28 CENTS PER TON AT 6 PER CENT OVER A PERIOD OF THIRTY-FIVE YEARS, BASED ON A VARIABLE RATE OF PRODUCTION.

| Year. | Estimated annual output. | Royalty. | Present worth for year given at 6 per cent discount of— | | Present worth of each year's output. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | $1.00. | $0.28. | |
| | *Tons.* | | | | |
| 1 | 13,020,000 | $0.28 | $1.000 | $0.2800 | $3,645,600 |
| 2 | 13,885,000 | .28 | .9434 | .2642 | 3,667,751 |
| 3 | 14,750,000 | .28 | .8900 | .2492 | 3,675,700 |
| 4 | 15,615,000 | .28 | .8396 | .2351 | 3,670,899 |
| 5 | 16,480,000 | .28 | .7921 | .2218 | 3,655,066 |
| 6 | 17,530,000 | .28 | .7473 | .2092 | 3,668,047 |
| 7 | 18,765,000 | .28 | .7050 | .1974 | 3,704,211 |
| 8 | 20,000,000 | .28 | .6651 | .1862 | 3,724,560 |
| 9 | 21,235,000 | .28 | .6274 | .1757 | 3,730,395 |
| 10 | 22,470,000 | .28 | .5919 | .1657 | 3,723,998 |
| 11 | 23,470,000 | .28 | .5584 | .1564 | 3,669,581 |
| 12 | 24,235,000 | .28 | .5268 | .1475 | 3,574,759 |
| 13 | 25,000,000 | .28 | .4970 | .1392 | 3,479,000 |
| 14 | 25,765,000 | .28 | .4688 | .1313 | 3,382,017 |
| 15 | 26,530,000 | .28 | .4423 | .1238 | 3,285,581 |
| 16 | 27,030,000 | .28 | .4173 | .1168 | 3,158,293 |
| 17 | 27,265,000 | .28 | .3937 | .1102 | 3,005,585 |
| 18 | 27,500,000 | .28 | .3714 | .1040 | 2,859,780 |
| 19 | 27,735,000 | .28 | .3503 | .0981 | 2,720,360 |
| 20 | 27,970,000 | .28 | .3305 | .0925 | 2,588,344 |
| 21 | 27,970,000 | .28 | .3118 | .0873 | 2,441,893 |
| 22 | 27,735,000 | .28 | .2942 | .0824 | 2,284,698 |
| 23 | 27,500,000 | .28 | .2775 | .0777 | 2,136,750 |
| 24 | 27,265,000 | .28 | .2618 | .0733 | 1,998,634 |
| 25 | 27,030,000 | .28 | .2470 | .0692 | 1,869,395 |
| 26 | 25,330,000 | .28 | .2330 | .0652 | 1,652,529 |
| 27 | 22,165,000 | .28 | .2198 | .0615 | 1,364,123 |
| 28 | 19,000,000 | .28 | .2074 | .0581 | 1,103,368 |
| 29 | 15,835,000 | .28 | .1956 | .0548 | 867,251 |
| 30 | 12,670,000 | .28 | .1846 | .0517 | 654,887 |
| 31 | 10,120,000 | .28 | .1741 | .0487 | 493,330 |
| 32 | 8,185,000 | .28 | .1643 | .0460 | 376,543 |
| 33 | 6,250,000 | .28 | .1550 | .0434 | 271,250 |
| 34 | 4,315,000 | .28 | .1462 | .0409 | 176,639 |
| 35 | 2,380,000 | .28 | .1379 | .0386 | 91,897 |
| Total | 700,000,000 | | | | 86,372,714 |

In this table the early stages of production are not shown, since in the first year given the production of the Steel Corporation (based partly on acquisitions of ore property subsequent to its organization) had already reached 13,000,000 tons. The total production for each of the first two five-year periods as here given is very close to the actual production of the Steel Corporation for those periods. The actual yearly figures of production from 1901 to 1910, however, show very marked fluctuations, particularly on account of a heavy falling off in output in 1904 and 1908. Such exceptional movements are not taken account

of in this table, since it would obviously be impossible to attempt to so forecast years of depression throughout the entire period.

In assuming the production for the first ten-year period at a total almost as large as that actually recorded by the Steel Corporation, the Bureau has been very liberal to this assumed original ore deposit of 700,000,000 tons, because, as already pointed out, the aggregate value of such a deposit increases with a high rate of exhaustion; that is to say, as the table clearly shows, a million tons of ore production in the first year is worth very much more than a million tons' production in the last year of the period.

While, therefore, it should be clearly understood that the Bureau is not assuming to predict what the actual yearly production would be from the assumed deposit of 700,000,000 tons, this table gives an idea of the principles involved in a scientific calculation of the probable duration of a given ore deposit.

## CHAPTER IV.

### SUMMARY OF EVIDENCE OF EXCESSIVE ISSUE OF SECURITIES BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN 1901.

#### Section 1. Comparison of Bureau's valuations with total outstanding capitalization.

The Bureau's estimates of the value of the investment of the United States Steel Corporation at its organization in April, 1901, arrived at by the three different methods employed—that is, by analysis of the assets of the constituent concerns, by the use of market quotations of securities of those concerns, and by departments of the business of the Corporation itself—may now be summarized and compared with the capitalization of the Corporation at that time. Such a comparison is given in the following table:

TABLE 25.—COMPARISON OF ESTIMATES OF VALUE OF PROPERTY OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AT ITS ORGANIZATION IN 1901, WITH PAR VALUE OF ITS SECURITIES.

| | | Excess of securities over estimates. |
|---|---|---|
| Total capitalization in Apr., 1901, including underlying bonds and purchase-money obligations | [1] $1,402,846,817 | |
| Investment in tangible property alone, indicated by historical analysis | 676,000,000 | $726,846,817 |
| Value of all property, tangible and intangible, as indicated by market prices of securities of constituent concerns | 793,000,000 | 609,846,817 |
| Value of tangible property as estimated by departments of the business | 682,000,000 | 720,846,817 |

[1] Excluding $535,407 unacquired stock in constituent concerns for which no corresponding deduction was made in the first and third estimates.

The Bureau's two valuations of the tangible property alone agree very closely, although to a very considerable extent they were arrived at independently of one another. The valuation based on market prices of the securities of the constituent concerns naturally is higher than the other two, since it includes intangible considerations as well.

It will be seen at once that the capitalization of the Steel Corporation in 1901 greatly exceeded the value of the property acquired as indicated by any one of the three methods employed. By the first method, that of historical analysis of the organization of the constituent concerns, the excess of capitalization over tangible assets was,

roughly, $727,000,000. By the third method, which also considers tangible assets only, the excess is $721,000,000. Even on the basis of the second method, which, as repeatedly pointed out, is the public's estimate, through the stock market, of the value of the companies as going concerns and which therefore includes intangible as well as tangible assets, the excess is nearly $610,000,000.

Owing to the difficulty, and, indeed, to the practical impossibility, of arriving at a valuation of the intangible assets of the Corporation which would not be influenced by the element of combination (see p. 326), the Bureau has confined its study of the investment to tangible property. For this purpose it has accepted the valuation of $682,000,000 arrived at by the third method, in the manner already described in the preceding chapter. While, of course, absolute precision can not be claimed for this figure, it was reached only after very exhaustive analysis; moreover, in every case the Corporation was given the benefit of reasonable doubt, so that this result must be regarded as distinctly a liberal valuation of the tangible property of the Corporation in 1901. On this basis, no less than $720,846,000 of the total capitalization of the Corporation was unprotected by tangible property values; that is to say, the entire issue of, roughly, $508,000,000 of common stock and over $212,000,000 of the preferred stock had no tangible property back of it at the organization of the Corporation in 1901.

In this connection it may be noted that in testimony before the Ways and Means Committee, in 1908, E. H. Gary, chairman of the Steel Corporation, was questioned with respect to a valuation of $1,782,187,383 for the properties of the Steel Corporation at the close of 1907. An excerpt from his testimony before that committee follows:

> Mr. COCKRAN. Of this whole sum of $1,782,000,000, was not $1,000,000,000, at least, capitalized profits as distinguished from original investment?
>
> Mr. GARY. I should have to guess at that; but I should guess yes, including increases in value.

While an offhand answer to such an important question should not be given too much weight, the resulting valuation of, say, $782,000,000 for the properties at the time the Steel Corporation was formed is surprisingly in line with the valuation of the Bureau already given.

The Bureau does not for the purposes of the present discussion take up the question whether the Steel Corporation should have issued securities up to only the value of the tangible property, as here estimated. As previously pointed out, opinions concerning the proper basis of capitalization are very diverse. The Bureau is not concerned at the moment with the question of what would be the best

method of capitalization, but with the relation between the capitalization actually determined upon and the value of the investment represented thereby. The question of the principles of capitalization is one of great general interest, but in this present discussion the Bureau is dealing only with the question of fact. On this point, as already stated, it is clear that there was an excess of more than $700,000,000 of capitalization over the actual investment in tangible property in 1901. Even granting that there may have been a considerable value in the intangible considerations, it is reasonably clear that at least the entire issue of common stock, setting aside all "merger value" (see p. 326), represented nothing but "water."

While, therefore, it is not the purpose of this report to say what should have been the capitalization of the Steel Corporation, it is obvious that the company was heavily overcapitalized, judged by any method of valuing its assets.

**Section 2. Comparison of par value of securities of Steel Corporation itself with their market value.**

Incidentally it is well to consider briefly the aggregate market value of the securities of the Steel Corporation itself. But it must be clearly recognized that this is in no sense a part of the previous discussion of the value of its assets, because such a computation introduces a wholly new factor, namely, the merger value given to the properties by the very act of combining them under a single great concern, and other intangible considerations.

The average price at which United States Steel preferred stock sold during the first year of the existence of the Corporation—this average being based on an average of the means of the highest and lowest quotations daily—was 94, and the corresponding average for the common stock was 44. The average price of the 5 per cent fifty-year bonds was approximately 115. The average price of the underlying bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations can not be satisfactorily determined. Since transactions in some of these were very infrequent, and in some cases there were no recorded transactions, and since the total amount of these was comparatively small, they may be reckoned at par, as they have been in preceding tables of this sort.

Applying these average prices to the total outstanding capitalization of the Steel Corporation (including underlying bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations) at the time of its organization, the indicated market valuation of these securities was approximately $1,133,144,631, as shown by Table 26 on the following page.

TABLE 26.—COMPARISON OF PAR VALUE OF STEEL CORPORATION'S SECURITIES WITH MARKET VALUE, BASED ON AVERAGE PRICES FOR THE FIRST YEAR AFTER ITS ORGANIZATION.

| Security. | Par value. | Average price first year. | Market value based on average price, first year. | Excess of par value over market value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Preferred stock | $510,205,743 | 94 | $479,593,398 | $30,612,345 |
| Common stock | 508,227,394 | 44 | 223,620,053 | 284,607,341 |
| 5 per cent bonds | 303,450,000 | [1] 115 | 348,967,500 | [2] *45,517,500* |
| Underlying bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations | 80,963,680 | [3] 100 | 80,963,680 | ..... |
| Total | 1,402,846,817 | ..... | 1,133,144,631 | 269,702,186 |

[1] Approximately.
[2] Excess of market value over par.
[3] Estimated. Many of these underlying securities were not on the market.

The par value of the Steel Corporation's securities, therefore, shows an excess over the market valuation of $269,700,000. Had the fifty-year bonds been taken at par instead of at the market value (which method might be justified on the ground that the premium was largely influenced by the term of these bonds, and the condition of the money market rather than by property values), the excess would have been about $315,000,000.

It should be unnecessary, however, to argue that a market valuation based upon the prices of the securities of the Steel Corporation itself is not a proper criterion by which to judge the real value of the assets of the Corporation at its organization. It will be remembered that in Table 13, on page 170, it was shown that the market valuation of the securities of the constituent concerns acquired by the Steel Corporation based upon the average prices of 1899 and 1900 (and including $25,003,000 new cash capital as well as underlying indebtedness at par) was $792,961,970. The market value of the securities of the Steel Corporation itself based upon the average prices recorded during the first year of its operation (except for the underlying indebtedness, which is taken at par) is $1,133,144,631, or $340,182,661 more than the market valuation of the securities acquired in the component concerns in 1899 and 1900.

It is apparent, therefore, that the aggregate market valuation was greatly increased as a direct result of the merger of these various constituent concerns under a single control. Undoubtedly much of this increase in market valuation was in the nature of an increase due to concentrated control over the industry. It is incredible that there had been any such enormous increase in the real value of the property in this short interval. A part of the increase was undoubtedly a temporary reflection of current conditions in the stock market. The year 1901 was one of marked prosperity in the steel industry,

and despite the acute stock-market panic which occurred in May it was a year of firm and even of rising values for securities in general. The stocks of the Steel Corporation, moreover, undoubtedly were given support by large banking interests during the greater part of the organization period. In view of these facts, and more especially the fact that the Steel Corporation was a consolidation controlling a very substantial proportion of the steel business of the country, this market valuation of its securities of approximately $1,133,000,000 obviously exaggerates a fair valuation of the properties acquired as they existed under separate ownership. Nevertheless, even judged by this unduly favorable standard, the capitalization of the Corporation was very excessive.

It may be noted in this connection that in the latter part of 1903 and the early part of 1904, during a sharp reaction in the steel industry, the market value of its securities was very greatly reduced. Thus the preferred stock in 1903 sold as low as 49¾, and the common stock as low as 10 (the latter sold somewhat lower in 1904). The fifty-year bonds sold as low as 102, while the new 10–60 year bonds, which were issued in that year chiefly to retire preferred stock, sold as low as 65.[1] At these low prices (including underlying indebtedness at par in the absence of quotations), the total market value of the securities of the Corporation was only about $751,000,000,[2] or $382,000,000 less than the aggregate value shown by the 1901 prices.

The Bureau does not contend that this valuation at these low prices is a fair indication of the real value of the property at that time, but this figure illustrates the danger of using stock-market quotations as a conclusive test of values unless averaged over a long period under varying conditions. On the other hand, such stock-market prices, when averaged over long periods, frequently are an exceedingly valuable criterion.

### Section 3. Evidence of overcapitalization in excessive issue of stock to underwriting syndicate.

Very convincing evidence of an excessive issue of securities by the Steel Corporation is afforded by the enormous payment which it allowed the underwriting syndicate, so called. The syndicate agreement (a copy of which is given on p. 383) provided that in addition to undertaking to secure at least 51 per cent of the stocks of the various companies originally to be acquired, the syndicate should

[1] Transactions in the fifty-year bonds were limited. The other securities named, however, were heavily traded in in 1903. It may be noted that if the low-record prices of the common stock in 1904 were combined with the low-record prices of the other securities reached in 1903, the total valuation here reached would be somewhat reduced. It seems fairer, however, to take quotations for all securities at about the same date.

[2] In this calculation allowance has, of course, been made for the fact that $150,000,000 of preferred stock had been exchanged for a like amount of the 10–60 year bonds, while $20,000,000 of such bonds, moreover, had been sold for cash.

furnish the Steel Corporation with $25,000,000 cash capital. In addition to this sum, the syndicate incurred expenses of about $3,000,000 attendant upon the organization of the Corporation, through fees, purchase of miscellaneous securities, etc., which sum should be added to the $25,000,000 cash capital provided, in stating the total cash consideration provided by the syndicate. For this total cash consideration of $28,000,000 and its services the underwriting syndicate received from the Steel Corporation the enormous total of practically 1,300,000 shares of its stock (half preferred and half common), of an aggregate par value of $130,000,000. That this huge block of stock was actually received by the syndicate was explicitly stated in the preliminary report of the Steel Corporation, which, after giving the amounts of stock issued to acquire the securities of the constituent concerns, further stated:

> The residue of the common and preferred stock of this Corporation delivered to the syndicate under the contract of March 1, 1901, and not used for the acquisition by it of the stocks of the specified companies, being the shares which, as stated in the syndicate circular of March 2, 1901, were to be retained by and to belong to the syndicate, amounted to 649,987 shares of preferred stock, and 649,988 shares of common stock. This residue of stock or the proceeds thereof, after reimbursing the syndicate the $25,000,000 in cash which it paid to the Corporation, and approximately $3,000,000 for other syndicate obligations and expenses, constituted surplus or profit of the syndicate.

PROFIT REALIZED FROM THIS STOCK BY THE SYNDICATE.—This enormous "residue," as it was termed, yielded a very large profit to the syndicate. At valuations of 44 for the common stock and 94 for the preferred stock (the average prices, respectively, at which these shares sold during the first year after the organization of the Steel Corporation), the total value of these stocks thus delivered to the syndicate would have been approximately $89,700,000. As a matter of fact, it appears that the amount actually realized by the syndicate was about $90,500,000. After reimbursing the syndicate for the $25,000,000 cash capital raised by it, and also for the $3,000,000 incurred in expenses, the syndicate managers paid out in profits to syndicate members substantially $50,000,000. Before distributing these huge profits, however, J. P. Morgan & Co., as syndicate managers, reserved as their compensation 20 per cent of the total profits. The total profits consequently were one-fourth greater than the amount thus distributed to syndicate members, or, in other words, they were, roughly speaking, $62,500,000.

It may be noted that about $4,000,000 of this total was not in the form of cash. After reimbursing the syndicate for its cash obligations of $28,000,000, the syndicate managers paid four cash dividends of $10,000,000 each (after reserving in each case their 20 per cent commission), and a final dividend of $6,000,000 in cash plus $4,000,000 paid-

up participation in a syndicate then being organized by J. P. Morgan & Co. to underwrite the so-called "bond conversion" scheme of the Corporation, discussed elsewhere (Chap. VIII). There is some question whether this $4,000,000 participation in the second syndicate realized its par value on the liquidation of that syndicate, but any difference between the amount finally realized and the par value ($4,000,000) was undoubtedly so small that it can be disregarded. The profit on this operation over and above all expenses may therefore be fairly stated at $62,500,000.

There can be no question that this huge compensation to the syndicate, or, in other words, the enormous block of stock upon which this profit was realized, was greatly in excess of a reasonable compensation. The syndicate was, of course, properly to be reimbursed not only for the $25,000,000 new cash capital which it provided the Corporation, and for the $3,000,000 of expenses incurred, but was also entitled to some compensation for the labor and risk of raising these sums. Moreover, the syndicate presumably rendered some other services of value in facilitating the organization of the Corporation and the flotation of its securities, for which it would reasonably expect some compensation. However, these services certainly were not worth anything like the enormous price which the Corporation paid. Nor can this payment be justified on the ground of extraordinary risk. The Corporation was organized at a time of pronounced buoyancy in the stock market and decided prosperity in the steel industry. It is true that only a short time after its organization the famous Northern Pacific corner and the resulting stock-market panic occurred. Such a contingency, however, is one of the possibilities that all underwriting syndicates have to take account of, and was entitled to no more weight in this case than in the case of numerous other underwriting arrangements which were made by other large corporations at the same period.

It is, moreover, true that the nominal liability of the syndicate, or what may be called its nominal capital, was $200,000,000. This, however, was the liability of the syndicate subscribers to the syndicate managers and not to the Steel Corporation, to which its cash liability, as just shown, was only $25,000,000 (not including $3,000,000 of expenses). It was the understanding, tacit or expressed, that the syndicate managers did not expect to call upon the syndicate subscribers for more than a single payment of 12½ per cent of the total nominal liability ($200,000,000), or $25,000,000. As a matter of fact, that was the only call actually made. Had a further call been made upon the syndicate subscribers, this would have been to meet temporary exigencies accompanying the flotation of the Steel Corporation's stock, and not to make any further payment to the Corporation itself. The large nominal obligation of the syndicate subscribers to the syndicate managers apparently was determined upon in part with

a view to disarming subsequent criticism of the enormous compensation which it received.

A very important consideration to point out is that while the syndicate was, from the standpoint of the prestige and reputation of the bankers identified with it, nominally compelled to see the organization of the Steel Corporation successfully through, there was no legal obligation of this sort whatever. Instead, a circular of the syndicate managers to the stockholders of the various constituent concerns which were to be acquired stated very positively that the syndicate managers might at any time wholly abandon the transaction, in which event the stockholders in the acquired companies would have no claim whatever against the syndicate managers. This is shown by the fourth paragraph in the official circular of J. P. Morgan & Co., the syndicate managers, as follows:

> The undersigned are authorized to proceed with the proposed transaction whenever in their sole judgment a sufficient amount of the stocks of said companies, or of any of them, shall have been deposited. *They reserve the right, at any time, in their discretion, to wholly abandon the transaction* and to withdraw their offer herein contained, as to all the depositors, by publication of notice of such withdrawal in two daily newspapers in the city of New York; and in that event all the deposited shares shall be returned without charge upon surrender of the respective receipts therefor. *In case of any such withdrawal* of the offer hereunder as to all or to any depositors, *such depositors shall have no claim against the undersigned*, and shall only be entitled to receive their deposited securities upon surrender of the respective receipts therefor.[1]

It may be objected, as just suggested, that it is almost incredible that the syndicate managers would abandon the transaction. Nevertheless, this distinct provision that they might do so if they saw fit, without giving any explanation and without rendering themselves in the slightest way liable, clearly is entitled to great weight in judging the risks assumed by the syndicate. As a matter of fact, as the sequel showed, the syndicate was compelled to bear only a very moderate risk, while it was one of the most profitable ever organized in the United States.

It is worth passing notice that J. P. Morgan & Co., the syndicate managers, in the closing paragraph of their circular to the shareholders, said:

> It is proper to state that J. P. Morgan & Co. are to receive no compensation for their services as syndicate managers beyond a share in any sum which ultimately may be realized by the syndicate.

As just shown, however, the share of J. P. Morgan & Co. in the profits of the syndicate, as syndicate managers only, was about

[1] Italics by Bureau. (See Exhibit 4, p. 396.)

$12,500,000, in addition to whatever profits they may have made because of their participation in the syndicate as subscribers. In view of this profit, it is hardly remarkable that that firm received no further payment from the Steel Corporation itself.

In this connection it is also proper to point out that the syndicate managers were prominently identified with the management of several of the companies acquired by the Steel Corporation, and also with the management of that Corporation itself. Three partners of the firm were on the directorate of the Corporation, one of whom was also chairman of the finance committee. Moreover, several other leading interests in the underwriting syndicate were the heads of some of the companies acquired and members of the first board of directors of the Corporation. In other words, as managers of the Steel Corporation, these various interests virtually determined the compensation for their services as underwriters.

It may also be stated that in January, 1902, the syndicate managers proposed that a formal agreement of release be executed between themselves and the Steel Corporation concerning this syndicate operation. The following proposition was submitted to the finance committee of the Steel Corporation by the syndicate managers:

> The magnitude of the transactions, and the immense amount involved under the contracts of March 1, 1901, and April 1, 1901, render it important, and it is our desire, that all matters between the Corporation and ourselves, as syndicate managers or otherwise, relating in any way to the issue of the capital stock of your Corporation and to the acquisition of the stocks of other companies, should be definitely closed and settled in such manner that no possible question concerning the same or the amounts or profits involved can be raised in the future. We desire, if practicable, that such a final settlement, which it seems to us should be by way of mutual releases, be had before we distribute the profits of the syndicate among its members.

Such an arrangement was entered into and formally approved by the directors of the Steel Corporation on February 14, 1902. At that time, it may be noted, the profits of the syndicate were estimated by the syndicate managers at about $56,000,000. This proved to be an underestimate, and, as above shown, the total profits actually realized were about $62,500,000.

In addition to the importance of this payment to the underwriting syndicate itself as indicating overcapitalization, this transaction may also fairly be given weight in discussing evidence of excessive issue of securities with respect to the purchase of properties. A corporation which issued roughly $130,000,000 of its securities for a cash consideration of $25,000,000 plus such underwriting and promotion services and expenses as were involved in this case may fairly be regarded as disposed to issue its capital stock on an exceedingly liberal

basis for the acquisition of properties. This syndicate arrangement, therefore, may properly be construed as confirming other evidence that the capitalization of the Corporation far exceeded the true value of its assets.

At the invitation of the Bureau, the syndicate managers in 1911 submitted a statement concerning this compensation of the syndicate. Their statement on this point follows:

> As stated in the first preliminary report of this company, submitted to its stockholders at the first annual meeting upon February 17, 1902, and then and there unanimously approved, there was allowed to the underwriting syndicate as its compensation 649,987 shares of the preferred stock and 649,988 shares of the common stock of the new corporation, out of which the syndicate provided the corporation with $25,000,000 cash and distributed approximately $3,000,000 for other syndicate obligations and expenses.
>
> We inclose a copy of the printed syndicate agreement of February 26, 1901, under which the net profits of the syndicate were distributable, and they were distributed one-fifth to the syndicate managers and the remaining four-fifths to the syndicate subscribers, including our firm.
>
> Inasmuch as these commissions and their payment were unanimously approved by the stockholders of the corporation, we should assume that your view (which we regret) that they were excessive in amount has regard, not to the parties immediately concerned, but to what you may consider to be a public interest. In this aspect it would seem to us that, if, as we believe, and as we have above stated, the properties acquired by the Steel Corporation were and are fully worth the par of the entire block of securities by it issued to the syndicate managers in payment therefor, no public injury could or would result from any subdivision between the syndicate managers and their associates of the securities so issued.
>
> We would suggest further that, as the transaction was unique, not only in character, but in immensity, it is possible that any standard short of that furnished by practical experience of necessity must be imaginary and perhaps illusory. Contingencies and reasons involved in this so large a transaction require and justify compensation at a rate which in lesser matters might seem excessive. No ordinary experience can supply a measuring stick for either the purchase price of the properties of the new corporation or the payment of the compensation for such acquisition.
>
> We would call attention also to the fact that the purchase price of the properties transferred under the first contract of March 1, 1901, covered the entire compensation received by the syndicate. The subsequent acquisition under the contract of April 1, 1901, of the so-called Rockefeller properties, the Pittsburg Steamship Company, and the Oliver Iron Mining Company were made by the syndicate managers not on their own account but for and in behalf of the new company, the United States Steel Corporation, and no commissions or compensation for this acquisition was asked or received by the syndicate managers.

The Bureau does not regard the above statement as an adequate defense of the enormous commission obtained by this underwriting syndicate. Undoubtedly the transaction was exceptional with respect to magnitude. This would undoubtedly justify a larger commission in the aggregate than would be justified in the case of a very small underwriting operation. Moreover, the magnitude of the operation might justify a somewhat greater allowance for contingencies, although, as already pointed out, every underwriting syndicate must run the risk of certain contingencies, such, for instance, as a violent disturbance in the stock market, or, on the other hand, a period of continued depression. So far as the above explanation of the syndicate payment rests on the assumption that the properties were worth the par value of the entire amount of stock issued therefor, it is obvious that this view can not be accepted. As a matter of fact, if the properties themselves were regarded by the vendors as worth par, it can not be conceded that those vendors would have been willing to surrender $130,000,000 of the entire capital stock to an underwriting syndicate, except on the ground that they expected to make such extraordinary profits out of the merger that they would thereby be reimbursed. In any event, it is obvious that any such large commission to an underwriting syndicate is a matter of vital importance from a public standpoint.

It may be noted that this statement of the syndicate managers calls attention to the fact that the entire commission was allowed under the first contract, which did not include the acquisition of the Rockefeller properties (the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines and the Bessemer Steamship Company), the American Bridge Company, and the one-sixth interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Company and in the Pittsburg Steamship Company, but that no compensation was received by the syndicate managers for these later acquisitions. This simply means, however, that this syndicate commission covered the acquisition of only a part of the properties of the Steel Corporation. It may be noted in this connection that the second syndicate agreement—that of April 1, 1901 (a copy of this agreement appears on pp. 386–390)—contained a provision that the Steel Corporation, in addition to reimbursing J. P. Morgan & Co. for actual expenditures incurred in the acquisition of these properties thus subsequently brought in, should pay that firm "fair compensation for their services." While, according to the above statement, no such compensation was received under this second contract, this can hardly be regarded as remarkable, in view of the fact that the compensation under the first contract netted the syndicate the enormous sum of roughly $62,500,000, of which the syndicate managers received one-fifth, this not including any amount which they may have received as members of the syndicate.

**Section 4. Summary of underwriting commissions in the organization of the Steel Corporation and its constituent concerns.**

Another way of looking at this large compensation to the underwriting syndicate is that $28,000,000 of the preferred and $28,000,000 of the common stock were issued to cover the $28,000,000 cash liability and expenses of the syndicate, the common stock being regarded as a 100 per cent bonus with the preferred, as was so often done in organizing the constituent concerns. On this basis there would be left $36,998,700 of preferred stock and $36,998,800 of common stock as a "commission" in the strict sense, merely for the services of the underwriting syndicate as distinct from any cash consideration or expense.

This enormous commission to the underwriting syndicate of the Steel Corporation, it will be recalled, followed other heavy commissions of the same sort paid by most of the constituent concerns of the Corporation. The facts concerning the payments of such commissions by the subsidiary companies have already been summarized in Chapter II. (See p. 179.) It was there shown that the total amount of stock issued by seven of the constituent concerns (this not including the American Sheet Steel Company or the Shelby Steel Tube Company) as commissions to promoters of underwriting syndicates, exclusive of bonus stock issued for property or cash, aggregated no less than $63,306,811, of which $62,449,612 was common stock and $857,199 was preferred.

The amounts of stock thus issued as commissions by the subsidiary companies received, of course, the same terms of exchange in the acquisition of these concerns by the Steel Corporation as the other stocks of the same class. As already shown (see Table 4, p. 113), the rates of exchange in most instances were at more than par. By adding the amounts of United States Steel Corporation stock thus issued in exchange for these amounts of the stock of the constituent companies which were originally issued for commissions to the amount of the Steel Corporation's stock above, which may be regarded as such a commission in the strict sense (after deducting $28,000,000 of each class to cover the cash raised or expended by the syndicate), a total is reached which may be regarded as the amount of the Steel Corporation's stock issued directly or indirectly for promotion and organization profits. A summary of such total commissions is given in the following table:

TABLE 27.—AMOUNT OF STEEL CORPORATION'S STOCK ISSUED AS A COMMISSION TO THE UNDERWRITING SYNDICATE, AND AMOUNTS SO ISSUED IN EXCHANGE FOR STOCKS OF CONSTITUENT CONCERNS ISSUED FOR THE SAME PURPOSES, EXCLUDING IN ALL CASES STOCK ISSUED AS A BONUS FOR PROPERTY OR FOR CASH.

| Company.[1] | Amount of stock issued to cover promotion charges. | Rates of exchange into U. S. Steel stock. | | Total amount of U. S. Steel stocks issued in this exchange. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Preferred. | Common. | Preferred. | Common. |
| Federal Steel Company: | | | | | |
| Preferred | $857,192 | 110.00 | ..... | $942,911 | ..... |
| Common | 3,599,619 | 4.00 | 107.50 | 143,985 | $3,869,590 |
| American Steel and Wire Company, common | 11,600,000 | ..... | 102.50 | ..... | 11,890,000 |
| American Tin Plate Company, common | 10,000,000 | 20.00 | 125.00 | 2,000,000 | 12,500,000 |
| National Steel Company, common | 5,000,000 | ..... | 125.00 | ..... | 6,250,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company, common | 5,000,000 | ..... | 100.00 | ..... | 5,000,000 |
| National Tube Company, common | 20,000,000 | 8.80 | 125.00 | 1,760,008 | 25,000,000 |
| American Bridge Company, common | 7,250,000 | ..... | 105.00 | ..... | 7,612,500 |
| Total, subsidiary companies | 63,306,811 | ..... | ..... | 4,846,904 | 72,122,090 |
| Add for U. S. Steel Corporation, after deducting $28,000,000 of each class to cover cash provisions[2] | ..... | ..... | ..... | 36,998,700 | 36,998,800 |
| Grand total securities of U. S. Steel Corporation representing commissions to promoters and bankers for the Corporation and its constituent concerns combined | ..... | ..... | ..... | 41,845,604 | 109,120,890 |

[1] In this table nothing is included for the American Sheet Steel Company, owing to the absence of accurate information, although apparently there was a large issue of stock to the promoters of this concern. Again, nothing has been included for the Shelby Steel Tube Company, because of the drastic reduction in capitalization effected in the acquisition of this concern.

[2] The deduction of cash expenditures in arriving at the commission proper of the Steel Corporation is somewhat inconsistent with the method followed in the case of the other companies, where the commissions in stock, as stated, are the gross amounts, out of which the respective syndicates had to meet some expenses. In most cases, however, these expenses are believed to have been small, both actually and relatively, and, moreover, the amounts are not known. The expenditures in the case of the Steel syndicate, however, were definitely stated in the preliminary report of the Corporation, and, moreover, were large ($1,200,000 of the expenditures of $3,000,000 appears to have been used to acquire securities of the Carnegie Company). For these reasons it seemed fairer to make an allowance for these cash expenditures in the case of the Steel Corporation syndicate.

From this table it appears, therefore, that more than $150,000,000 of the stock of the Steel Corporation (this including over $41,000,000 of preferred stock and $109,000,000 of common stock) was issued, either directly or indirectly (through exchange), for mere promotion or underwriting services. This total, moreover, as noted, does not include anything for the American Sheet Steel Company, although presumably a large commission, possibly including some preferred stock, was obtained by the promoters of this concern, nor is anything added in the case of the Shelby Steel Tube Company.

It should be repeated that this enormous total of over $150,000,000 does not include common stock issued as a bonus with preferred for property or for cash, but simply what may be termed the promotion and organization commissions in the strict sense. In other words, nearly one-seventh of the total capital stock of the Steel Corporation appears to have been issued, either directly or indirectly, to promoters for their services.

# CHAPTER V.

## PRINCIPAL ACQUISITIONS OF PROPERTY BY THE STEEL CORPORATION SINCE 1901.

### I. ACQUISITION OF COMPETING MANUFACTURING CONCERNS.

**Section 1. Principal instances of this sort.**

For some time after its organization, the United States Steel Corporation apparently made no effort to secure control of any of the large iron and steel concerns which competed with it. At the close of 1902, however, it made a very important acquisition through the purchase of the Union Steel Company, a merger of a former concern of the same name and the Sharon Steel Company. In 1904 it secured the Clairton Steel Company, a fairly important concern, while in 1907 the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company was acquired. An idea of the significance of these various acquisitions is given briefly in the following sections.

**Section 2. Purchase of Union Steel Company in 1902.**

The acquisition of this company, which, as stated above, had just absorbed the Sharon Steel Company and the old Union Steel Company, is important, not only on account of its large production, but also because both the constituent companies had been organized by individuals who had previously been in the steel business, but who had sold out their properties to one or the other of the various consolidations which later constituted the United States Steel Corporation. This purchase, moreover, was of particular interest because the Union and Sharon steel companies were exceptionally aggressive competitors, with strong financial backing.

Sharon Steel Company.—The Sharon Steel Company was organized in October, 1899, to erect a steel plant at Sharon, Pa. Apparently its original intention was to confine operations chiefly to the manufacture of pig iron and heavy semifinished steel products. The plans were soon changed, however, so as to include a rod mill, a wire plant, wire-nail works, and auxiliary departments. Somewhat later the company also commenced the construction of a tin-plate plant of 10 mills, the number of which was subsequently to be increased to 20; this department was handled through a separate organization, the Sharon Tin Plate Company. Other enlargements were made from time to time.

The original capitalization of the Sharon Steel Company was $3,000,000. This was later gradually increased to $6,000,000, and in addition the company had a small bond issue. However, a large part of the enterprise was financed through subsidiary concerns, so that the capitalization of the parent company does not fairly represent the investment.

An account of the plant published in July, 1901, gave the capacity of the completed blast furnaces at 200,000 tons, not including another blast furnace then under construction. The company also had several open-hearth furnaces under way. There were two continuous wire-rod mills, with a capacity of 120,000 tons. The wire-nail plant was credited with a capacity of 1,000,000 kegs per year, and the wire-drawing plant with about 75,000 tons per year. The construction of a wrought-steel pipe plant was also undertaken about this time, and the capacities of other departments were increased.

It will be seen, therefore, that the company's operations were of a character to bring it into sharp competition with the United States Steel Corporation. It should be noted, moreover, that the company had taken important steps toward securing a supply of raw materials. It had acquired a valuable ore property on the Mesabi Range in the Lake Superior region, while it had long-time contracts with the Minnesota Iron Company for a supply of ore. It had also secured a large tract of coking-coal land in the Connellsville region, while it had other coal lands elsewhere; it also owned a limestone property very close to its manufacturing plant at Sharon, Pa., as well as some terminal railroad property. The company was, therefore, a well-integrated concern.

Union Steel Company.—The Union Steel Company was organized in November, 1899, with $1,000,000 capital stock. The plant was located at Donora, Pa., on the Monongahela River. The company was originally started for the purpose of manufacturing wire rods, wire, and nails. It commenced operations in September, 1901, with a capacity at that time of about 200,000 gross tons of wire rods, 200,000 net tons of wire, and 1,000,000 kegs of nails.

In the meantime it had been decided to construct blast furnaces and an open-hearth steel plant. In connection with this integration of its manufacturing operations, the company acquired a considerable ore property through the Donora Mining Company, a subsidiary company with $500,000 capital stock. It also secured large tracts of coking and steam coal in the Connellsville region. In this connection it may be noted that, as in the case of the Sharon Steel Company, the Union Steel Company's extensions were largely financed through subsidiary concerns, so that the capitalization of the parent company itself in no way represented the investment in the property. (See pp. 282–286.)

Among other influential interests back of the concern was H. C. Frick. Mr. Frick at this time was also a director in the United States Steel Corporation.

MERGER OF UNION AND SHARON CONCERNS.—The strong backing of the Union Steel Company, together with its extensive operations, made it an important competitor of the United States Steel Corporation. Its operations assumed still greater significance when, toward the end of November, 1902, announcement was made of the merger of the company and the Sharon Steel Company, under the name of the Union Steel Company, to be capitalized at about $50,000,000, thus forming the largest consolidation in the steel industry proper which had been effected since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation itself. The two concerns, together, had at this time a pig-iron capacity of about 750,000 tons yearly, and an ingot capacity of about 850,000 tons—as against a capacity for the Steel Corporation at this time of about 10,000,000 tons—while they had greatly increased their outputs of finished products. (See Table 29, p. 269.) With this announcement were coupled intimations that plans were already projected for the construction of still further important works, as well as the acquisition of one or two other concerns then engaged in the manufacture of rods, wire products, sheets, and pipe. Moreover, there were rumors that the new concern might construct a railroad of its own from Lake Erie to the Connellsville coke region, with connections to the company's manufacturing plants. The impression was very general in steel circles that the consolidated company would assume a position of rapidly increasing importance in the industry.

These plans for the merger of the Sharon and Union companies had hardly been completed, however, before the further announcement was made (in the latter part of November, 1902) that the United States Steel Corporation had purchased the entire property, payment to be made through the issue of $45,000,000 bonds of the new Union Steel Company, to be guaranteed by the Steel Corporation.[1] The terms of purchase are discussed elsewhere. (See p. 282.) There can be no doubt that the principal motive of the Steel Corporation was to prevent the competition which the rapidly extending operations of the Union concern foreshadowed, and especially to eliminate the rivalry of Mr. Frick.

**Section 3. Purchase of Clairton Steel Company.**

On April 29, 1904, it was announced that the United States Steel Corporation had purchased the entire capital stock of the Clairton Steel Company; the property was turned over on the 18th of May.

[1] A portion of this issue was reserved to complete improvements to the properties and to retire prior liens.

The Clairton Steel Company had been organized in 1901, as successor to the St. Clair Steel Company, to construct a large plant for the production of pig iron and semifinished steel products. A controlling interest in the concern was owned by the Crucible Steel Company, a consolidation of the leading crucible steel manufacturers of the country. From a statement later issued by the Crucible Steel Company it appeared that the Clairton company had been losing money, and that it required several millions additional working capital which the Crucible Steel Company apparently did not at that time feel in a position to furnish; the Clairton concern was in the hands of receivers at the time of its transfer to the Steel Corporation.

The manufacturing plant of the Clairton concern included about 140 acres of mill property at Clairton, Pa., on the Monongahela River, with three blast furnaces, twelve 50-ton open-hearth furnaces, a rolling mill, with blooming mills and billet mills, and auxiliary departments. The reported capacity of the plant was about 475,000 tons of pig iron per annum, about 400,000 tons of ingots, and about 325,000 tons of billets and slabs.[1]

The Clairton concern also had important ore and coking-coal properties. One of its ore properties was the St. Clair mine, on the Mesabi Range, with an estimated deposit of about 4,000,000 tons. It had a lease of the Little & Prindle iron mine, on the Mesabi Range, with an estimated tonnage of 3,500,000 tons. In addition the company had extensive holdings on the Marquette Range, in Michigan, the total of these being given in the annual report of the United States Steel Corporation for 1904 at 20,000 acres, all owned in fee.

The coal lands of the Clairton concern comprised 2,644 acres of coking coal in Fayette County, Pa.

The relative importance of the additions to the manufacturing property of the Steel Corporation through the Union and Clairton purchases is indicated in Table 29, on page 269. The cost of these acquisitions is discussed in Chapter VI.

**Section 4. Minor acquisitions of manufacturing property.**

Other manufacturing properties acquired by the United States Steel Corporation during the first few years of its existence were the Troy Steel Products Company and the Trenton Iron Company. Both of these were small concerns.

Troy Steel Products Company.—This concern was successor to the Troy Steel and Iron Company, which owned steel works at Troy, N. Y., and several blast furnaces at Breaker Island, N. Y. The company was unsuccessful, and in August, 1895, was sold to a reorganiza-

[1] The Crucible Steel Company, it may be noted, in transferring the property, made a ten-year contract with the United States Steel Corporation for a large amount of pig iron and steel which it needed for its own business.

tion committee. In 1896 the steel works were removed to Breaker Island; the capacity of the plant at this time was about 200,000 tons of slabs and skelp per annum. After this transfer of the steel works, however, the plant was operated only a few months.

The purchase by the United States Steel Corporation was made in 1902; the terms are discussed elsewhere. (See p. 289.) The concern at this time could not have been considered a competitor, although there had been some negotiations for its sale to interests outside of the United States Steel Corporation. The plant was never operated by the Steel Corporation. The steel works were dismantled in 1907. The blooming mill was removed to the South Chicago works of the Illinois Steel Company, and the blast furnaces were left standing idle. As noted later, certain Standard Oil capitalists, who were also directors of the Steel Corporation, were among the principal owners of the Troy concern.

Trenton Iron Company.—This concern was acquired by the Steel Corporation in July, 1904. The plant, which was originally built in 1845, consisted of a wire-rod mill and a wire works for the manufacture of wire rope and similar products. The annual capacity of the rod mill was only 18,000 gross tons. The acquisition, therefore, was insignificant as compared with those of the Union and Clairton steel companies, previously discussed.

**Section 5. Acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company.**

In the latter part of 1907 the United States Steel Corporation acquired the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company. This was the leading concern in the southern iron and steel district, with an outstanding capital stock of about $30,000,000 and a bonded indebtedness of $14,226,000. The manufacturing properties included the Ensley Steel Works, at Ensley, Ala., with 100 acres of mill property, 6 blast furnaces, a Bessemer plant, 8 open-hearth steel furnaces, a blooming mill, a rail mill, and other auxiliary departments; also rolling mills at Bessemer, Ala., with plate and merchant mills. The company had 10 other blast furnaces at various other points. It owned the capital stock of the Birmingham Southern Railroad Company, with 31 miles of main and branch lines and about 70 miles of yarding and siding. The equipment of this road comprised 35 locomotives and 725 cars. The Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company also owned the entire security issues of various land companies adjoining its properties.

The most important assets of the Tennessee concern, however, were its enormous holdings of ore and coal, and there can be little doubt that the desire to secure these had much to do with its purchase by the Steel Corporation.

These ore and coal properties were very extensive. The 1904 report of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company placed

the total ore tonnage at over 400,000,000 tons, and the total tonnage of coal at over 1,600,000 tons. The 1906 report of the company, however, stated that the ore reserves were, as computed by competent authorities, estimated to be 700,000,000 tons, and the coal at 2,000,000,000 tons.

More careful estimates were made subsequently by agents of the Steel Corporation. The estimates of these agents grouped these resources in three classes, namely, "proven," "probable," and "possible." Their estimate of the coal property of the company follows:

| | Proven. | Probable. | Possible. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* |
| Coking coal | 217,000,000 | 90,000,000 | 150,500,000 | 457,500,000 |
| Steam and domestic coal | 68,000,000 | 351,800,000 | 520,000,000 | 939,800,000 |
| Total | 285,000,000 | 441,800,000 | 670,500,000 | 1,397,300,000 |

The iron-ore deposits of the company were estimated by the same agents as follows:

| | Reasonably assured (including tonnage already developed). | Additional probable tonnage. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Red ores | 175,600,000 | 279,600,000 | 455,200,000 |
| Brown ores | | 3,150,000 | 3,150,000 |
| Red ore of lower grade, but which may be of future value | 204,000,000 | 35,000,000 | 239,000,000 |
| Total | 379,600,000 | 317,750,000 | 697,350,000 |

While these figures, especially those for coal, are considerably under those given in the earlier estimates made by the representatives of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, nevertheless they show beyond a doubt that the company's deposits of these raw materials are enormous. The value per ton of southern ore, however, is much less than that of Lake Superior ore; and the coking coal produced in the South is on the average inferior to northern coking coal.

The following table gives an idea of the relative importance of the Tennessee company and of the Steel Corporation from a producing standpoint, as indicated by the production of each in the year 1907. The relative capacity of the Tennessee company for steel rails and other rolled steel products, however, was somewhat greater than these 1907 figures of production would indicate. (See Table 29, p. 269.)

TABLE 28.—COMPARATIVE PRODUCTION[1] OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY OF ORE, COKE, AND CERTAIN IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS, 1907.

| | By U. S. Steel Corporation.[2] | By Tenn. Coal, Iron & R. R. Co. | Total United States production.[2] | U. S. Steel Corporation's percentage of total of the United States. | Tenn. Coal, Iron & R. R. Co.'s percentage of total of the United States. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | | |
| Iron ore | 22,403,801 | 1,576,757 | 51,720,619 | 43.3 | 3.0 |
| Coke | [3]12,373,938 | [3]1,170,826 | [3]40,779,564 | 30.3 | 2.9 |
| Pig iron | 10,633,496 | 602,827 | 25,442,013 | 41.8 | 2.4 |
| Ingots and castings | 13,099,548 | 243,444 | 23,217,285 | 56.4 | 1.1 |
| Rails | 1,744,578 | 146,171 | 3,380,025 | 51.6 | 4.3 |

[1] For a statement of the capacity of the Tennessee concern, see Table 29, page 269.
[2] Annual Statistical Report of the American Iron and Steel Association, 1907, page 87.
[3] Net tons.

EVENTS LEADING TO THE ACQUISITION OF THE COMPANY.—This purchase of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company occurred in the midst of the panic of 1907. At that time conditions in the stock and money markets were exceedingly strained; there had been a very general suspension of cash payments throughout the country. It was stated at the time that several million dollars of the stock of the Tennessee concern had been used as collateral for loans by a large banking and brokerage house in New York City, which had also borrowed heavily on other securities. It has been asserted that this situation was taken advantage of by the financial interests back of the Steel Corporation to secure the property at what has been termed a "bargain-counter" price, or, in other words, at virtually a forced sale. The Corporation, on the other hand, has asserted that it really did not particularly desire the property, but that the transfer of its control to the Steel Corporation was sought by others chiefly with a view to relieving the brokerage house in question, and the financial situation generally at the same time, and that it paid a fair price for the stock. The terms on which the Corporation obtained control of this company are discussed below. (See p. 289.)

The situation at this time was so unusual, and the evidence concerning this transaction so extremely conflicting, while, furthermore, the entire situation has been so extensively reviewed in a public way, that a survey of the circumstances need not be undertaken at the present time.

The acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company made the Steel Corporation the most important single factor in the southern iron region. Moreover, of course, it prevented rival interests from using the Tennessee concern as a nucleus for a formida-

ble consolidation in the South which might oppose the Corporation. It is worth noting, in this connection, that the acquisition of the Tennessee company by the Steel Corporation followed efforts at such a merger of the former concern with the Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company (see p. 94), which had extensive furnace interests, in addition to large reserves of ore and coal, and the Republic Iron and Steel Company, which had important investments in the Alabama district, in addition to its extensive properties in the North. Plans for such a merger apparently were carried at one time far toward consummation, but were not completed.

## II. ACQUISITION OF ADDITIONAL ORE AND COAL PROPERTIES.

### Section 6. Acquisitions of ore property prior to the lease of the Great Northern holdings.

The United States Steel Corporation since its organization has repeatedly added to its holdings of ore property. As just shown, very extensive additions to its ore reserves were effected through the purchase of the Union-Sharon, Clairton, and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad companies. A very large amount of ore property acquired by the Corporation, however, has been picked up in small parcels, and, moreover, at relatively small initial expense, owing to the usual practice of securing it on a royalty basis instead of by outright purchase in fee. No detailed description of these miscellaneous additions is necessary at this time. Two ore properties acquired by the Corporation prior to 1906, however, are of sufficient importance to warrant brief mention. These are the Chemung and Canisteo holdings, both on the Mesabi Range.

Lease of Chemung iron ore properties.—The holdings of the Chemung Iron Company were secured by lease in August, 1903. The ore deposit was estimated to amount to as much as 70,000,000 tons, mostly of Bessemer grade.

Lease of Canisteo Mining Company.—The ore holdings of the Canisteo Mining Company, located in Itasca County, Minn., were leased by the Steel Corporation in 1905. In addition to the royalty the Steel Corporation paid a bonus of $500,000 in cash.

The lease covered nearly 500 acres, and the deposit was estimated at over 100,000,000 tons. On this basis the bonus was equivalent to only about one-half cent per ton. The estimates of this ore body have, moreover, since been considerably increased. The ore in this tract, however, requires concentration.

Other specific acquisitions of mining property which may be noted in passing were the fee of the Wick mine, acquired in 1902 for $165,000. In 1904 the Arcturus mine was acquired at a royalty of 25 cents per ton plus a bonus of $100,000. The ore from this mine

is sandy and has to be washed before shipment. The tract was a large one, with an estimated ore body of upward of 12,000,000 tons, so that the initial investment of the Steel Corporation (which is expressed by the bonus) was less than 1 cent per ton. In 1905 the Whiteside mining lease was acquired at a bonus of $100,000.

**Section 7. Lease of ore properties from the Great Northern system.**

The various acquisitions of ore properties in the Lake Superior region just described were, however, completely overshadowed in 1907, when the United States Steel Corporation leased a large part of the most valuable ore lands of the Great Northern Railway system. By this transaction the Steel Corporation acquired control of ore reserves generally estimated from 400,000,000 to 500,000,000 tons, while more liberal estimates were nearly double these figures. Owing to the great importance of this transaction and its many distinguishing features, a brief account of it is desirable.

The nucleus of the ore holdings of the Great Northern system was the so-called Wright & Davis ore property in St. Louis and Itasca counties, Minn. This included also a lumber railroad—the Duluth, Mississippi and Northern—which had extensions to the mining properties discovered on this tract.

This entire Wright & Davis property, including the railroad and certain timber and timber contracts, was sold early in 1899 to the Eastern Railway of Minnesota, a subsidiary of the Great Northern. The total consideration, as given in trade journals at the time, and apparently on reliable authority, was about $4,300,000. This was generally conceded to be a conservative valuation.

These Great Northern ore lands apparently were not taken into consideration at the formation of the United States Steel Corporation in April, 1901. Not long after this, however, rumors became current that the Steel Corporation desired to secure this ore property. As early as 1903 the trade journals were talking of the probable consummation of negotiations between J. J. Hill and the Steel Corporation for a lease of these ore lands. It was reported at the time that Mr. Hill was demanding a guaranty that the Great Northern should receive $1.80 per ton of ore delivered at Lake Superior, this covering 80 cents for freight and $1 for the royalty. The deal, however, was not consummated at this time.

Mr. Hill, acting for the Great Northern system, continued to pick up parcels of ore property in the Mesabi region until by 1906 he had acquired in all more than 65,000 acres, containing hundreds of millions of tons of ore.

On January 2, 1907, 39,296 acres of these Great Northern ore lands were leased to the Great Western Mining Company, a subsidiary of

the United States Steel Corporation, the performance of the stipulations of the lease being guaranteed by the Steel Corporation.[1]

The Great Northern interests had also leased to various parties prior to December 7, 1906, 1,597 acres, leaving, after taking into account this lease to the Great Western Mining Company, a balance of 24,200 acres, which were not leased by the Great Northern to anyone. It will be noted, therefore, that the United States Steel Corporation's leasehold interest covered only about 60 per cent of the total ore lands of the Great Northern interests.

TERMS OF THE LEASE.—The lease provides that the Great Western Mining Company (Steel Corporation) shall mine, and ship via the Great Northern, a certain minimum tonnage yearly, this minimum increasing from 750,000 tons in 1907 to 8,250,000 tons in 1917, after which it is to remain fixed at that figure until the expiration of the lease, as follows:

| | Tons. | | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1907 | 750,000 | 1913 | 5,250,000 |
| 1908 | 1,500,000 | 1914 | 6,000,000 |
| 1909 | 2,250,000 | 1915 | 6,750,000 |
| 1910 | 3,000,000 | 1916 | 7,500,000 |
| 1911 | 3,750,000 | 1917 [2] | 8,250,000 |
| 1912 | 4,500,000 | | |

In the event of the Great Western Mining Company failing to mine and ship the required minimum quantity in any year, it nevertheless is to make payment for the full amount of the stipulated minimum. On the other hand, the Mining company is to be allowed certain credits in case its shipments in other years exceed the minimum; also, should it be found impossible economically to produce 750,000 tons of ore during the year 1907, the Mining company was to be relieved of that portion of the minimum represented by this deficiency, a corresponding addition, however, to be made to the stipulated amounts to be mined during the years from 1908 to 1916.[3]

---

[1] The character of ownership or control by the Hill interest of this 39,296 acres was as follows:

| | Acres. |
|---|---|
| Owned in fee | 19,934 |
| Owned in fee, jointly with other parties (of which the Great Northern's interest was 7,915 acres) | 15,972 |
| Held by lease | 3,390 |
| Total | 39,296 |

[2] And each year thereafter.

[3] Of the stipulated minimum of 750,000 tons for 1907, only 137,000 tons were actually mined. This tonnage, moreover, was produced by the Hill interests, who turned the profits over to the Steel Corporation in return for the payment by them of the stipulated royalty. There was a provision in the lease for deferring payment of the royalties for the year 1907 to any date prior to January 1, 1917, which the Steel Corporation might find convenient, but in the case of such delay the Steel Corporation was to pay the royalty stipulated in the lease for the year in which payment was made; that is, if payment were made in 1908 there would be an increase of 3.4 cents per ton, and a corresponding increase if payment were made in a subsequent year. (See p. 262.)

The Great Western Mining Company mines the ore and delivers it to the Great Northern Railway at the nearest convenient point for transportation to Superior, Wis., where it is delivered to the lessees on board ships at the docks.

The lease as to the lands owned in fee by the Great Northern (see note, p. 261) is to continue until the Great Western Mining Company (Steel Corporation) has mined all ore containing 49 per cent or over of metallic iron, and upon the exhaustion of ore of such grade the lease is to be extended so long as the Steel Corporation desires to mine such ore as remains. As to the leasehold properties (subleased to the Great Western Mining Company by the Hill interests), the term of the sublease in each case was to be the same as that in the original leases, less a period of three months.

It should be noted that the Steel Corporation has the privilege of relinquishing the entire lease on January 1, 1915, on giving two years' written notice of such intention.

Dried ore containing 59 per cent of metallic iron is the standard on which royalties are computed. For ore of this grade delivered at the dock at Superior, Wis., the royalty and transportation charges combined were fixed for the year 1907 at $1.65 per ton. A differential of 4.82 cents per ton on or off this base price was established for each increase or decrease of 1 per cent in the amount of metallic iron in the ore (from ore of from 49 to 66 per cent, inclusive), as follows:

| Iron content. | Combined royalty and transportation (per ton, 1907). | Iron content. | Combined royalty and transportation (per ton, 1907). | Iron content. | Combined royalty and transportation (per ton, 1907). |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Per cent.* | | *Per cent.* | | *Per cent.* | |
| 49 | $1.1680 | 55 | $1.4572 | 61 | $1.7464 |
| 50 | 1.2162 | 56 | 1.5054 | 62 | 1.7946 |
| 51 | 1.2644 | 57 | 1.5536 | 63 | 1.8428 |
| 52 | 1.3126 | 58 | 1.6018 | 64 | 1.8910 |
| 53 | 1.3608 | [1] *59* | [1] *1.6500* | 65 | 1.9392 |
| 54 | 1.4090 | 60 | 1.6982 | 66 | 1.9874 |

[1] Base.

Should the Mining company desire to mine and ship ore running less than 49 per cent in iron content, the total consideration is to be $1.10 per ton, this covering the delivery at dock at Superior, Wis.

The lease further provides that the royalty on the different grades of ore from 49 per cent and upward shall increase by 3.4 cents per ton each year during the life of the lease.

The freight rate for ore on this railroad from the mines to Lake Superior has always been at a flat rate of 80 cents per gross ton. Therefore, of the total consideration—$1.65 per gross ton—for 59 per

cent ore in 1907 stipulated in this lease, 85 cents represents the mining royalty proper. The increase of 3.4 cents per ton in each succeeding year, it will be seen, is exactly 4 per cent of 85 cents. For ore of the other grades specified the annual increase in the royalty is the same, namely, 3.4 cents per ton; consequently, the percentage of increase for the lower grades is more than 4 per cent and that for the higher grades less.

Mr. Hill, of the Great Northern, has been quoted as saying of the quantity of ore covered by the lease, "experts have figured it from 400,000,000 to 600,000,000 tons, but it would not be surprising if operations would uncover 1,000,000,000 tons."

The unusual character of this lease and the apparent reasons why it was entered into are discussed elsewhere. (See Chap. VI, p. 318.)

**Section 8. Acquisitions of coal and coke property since 1901.**

LEASE OF POCAHONTAS COAL AND COKE PROPERTIES.—Since its organization the Steel Corporation has made very substantial additions to its holdings of coal and coke property. In December, 1901, it secured a lease of 50,000 acres of desirable coking-coal and fuel-coal property in the Pocahontas coal region. The preliminary report of the Steel Corporation for that year stated that with this acquisition it was estimated that there was controlled by the subsidiary companies "a sufficient quantity of the best and cheapest coking coal to provide, on the basis of present consumption, for the necessities of all the furnaces of these companies during the next sixty years." The royalty was at the rate of 10 cents per gross ton of coal, or 15 cents per gross ton of coke. These were the usual rates of royalty in leases of coal lands in the Pocahontas district. The charge of 15 cents per gross ton of coke is equivalent to 13.4 cents per net ton, the unit commonly used in stating coke tonnages. The lease provided for the erection by the lessee of 1,000 coke ovens in the year 1902 and an additional 1,000 ovens in the years 1903 and 1904. The property is operated by the United States Coal and Coke Company, a subsidiary concern of the Illinois Steel Company.

OTHER IMPORTANT ACQUISITIONS OF COAL AND COKE PROPERTY.—In 1902, as already shown, the Steel Corporation acquired a considerable amount of valuable coal and coke property through its purchase of the Union Steel Company (already described in sec. 2). The purchase of the Clairton Steel Company, in 1904, included approximately 2,650 acres of coal lands in Fayette County, Pa.

In April, 1905, an important addition to the Corporation's coal and coke property was made through the purchase by the H. C. Frick Coke Company of the Hecla Coke Company, which had 1,072 beehive ovens, and which held a lease on about 1,200 acres of desirable coking-coal land in the Connellsville region. In the same year the H. C.

Frick Coke Company also acquired a tract of 1,126 acres of coking-coal land in the same region at about $800 per acre.

A tract of about 640 acres of coking-coal land in the Connellsville region was acquired in 1906. In 1907 an enormous addition to the coal property of the Corporation and a very important addition to its coke property were made through the acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, already described in detail in section 5. In the same year an additional interest of 36.4 per cent of the Hostetter-Connellsville Coke Company, of which the Steel Corporation had previously owned one-half, was secured. The Hostetter-Connellsville coke property included 700 coke ovens and approximately 1,000 acres of coal lands in the Connellsville region.

In 1909 and 1910 the Corporation acquired very extensive coal properties in Illinois and Indiana.

An exceptionally important addition to the Corporation's coal property was made in June, 1911, through the purchase from the Pittsburgh Coal Company of about 7,000 acres of coking-coal property, known as the Colonial Coke Company tract, this being improved property; also about 9,000 acres of virgin or unimproved tracts of coal rights owned by the Monongahela River Consolidated Coal and Coke Company, the control of which is held by the Pittsburgh Coal Company. The total consideration was reported at approximately $17,800,000, in the form of 5 per cent thirty-five-year guaranteed bonds. According to a statement issued by the Pittsburgh Coal Company interests, the developed coking-coal lands, which included about 1,000 coke ovens, were transferred at an average consideration of $1,450 per acre, and the rights to the undeveloped coal property at $850 per acre.

## III. ADDITIONS TO STEEL CORPORATION'S PROPERTY THROUGH NEW CONSTRUCTION.

### Section 9. The Gary, Ind., plant.

Very important additions to the physical properties of the Steel Corporation have been made through new construction. The organization of the company had hardly been perfected when important plans were made for the extension and modernization of its manufacturing plants. A formal announcement in April, 1902, stated that the aggregate of such contemplated expenditures was in the neighborhood of $50,000,000, which it was proposed to secure through a bond issue in connection with the conversion of a portion of the preferred stock into funded debt. This plan, which is discussed elsewhere (see Chap. VIII), was delayed by litigation and was never carried out in its entirety. Nevertheless, the Corporation's earnings permitted the expenditure of large sums for construction.

The most important single piece of new construction was the erection of a new plant at Gary, Ind., through the Indiana Steel Company, a subsidiary concern of the Federal Steel Company.

The annual report of the Steel Corporation for 1905 contained the following reference to this plant:

> Although the capacity of the producing furnaces and mills located at Chicago and vicinity has been materially increased from time to time, it has not kept pace with the increased, and rapidly increasing, consumption tributary to this location; and therefore a large percentage of this tonnage is now supplied from eastern mills. In consequence of these conditions it has been decided to construct and put into operation a new plant to be located on the south shore of Lake Michigan, in Calumet Township, Lake County, Ind., and a large acreage of land has been purchased for that purpose.

The annual report for 1906 stated that about 7,500 acres of land had been acquired for the plant, for the city of Gary, and for railroad terminals. At that time the appropriations comprehended a plant of 8 blast furnaces, with the most modern equipment for unloading and handling ore, 56 open-hearth furnaces, blooming mill, rail mill, various finishing mills and auxiliary plants, as well as a harbor and docks. The expenditure contemplated for the work definitely decided upon up to that time was $40,000,000, not including nearly $5,000,000 which had already been expended in 1906. It was stated that the plant would ultimately have an annual capacity of 1,750,000 tons of finished steel.

The annual report of the Steel Corporation for 1910 showed that almost $70,000,000 had been expended on this Gary plant up to the close of that year, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| For real estate and for development and construction work in the city of Gary, less credits for lands, lots, and houses sold | $10, 509, 325. 07 |
| For construction of the manufacturing plants | 53, 785, 876. 83 |
| For terminal railroad work | 5, 683, 493. 25 |
| Total | 69, 978, 695. 15 |

The same report of the Corporation, in describing the progress of the work on the Gary plant, contained the following:

> The construction and development work at Gary, Ind., progressed continuously and satisfactorily during the year 1910. At the steel plant of the Indiana Steel Company 6 of the 8 blast furnaces constructed have been satisfactorily operated. Of the three units constructed, each comprising fourteen 65-ton open-hearth furnaces, two units have been in operation. The rail mill has been in operation since February 17, 1909; the billet mill since August 16, 1909; the 18-inch merchant bar mill since December 16, 1909, and the 14-inch merchant mill since April 1,

1910. The axle plant is completed; the 160-inch plate mill will be ready for operation by April 1, 1911, and the three remaining merchant bar mills by May 1, 1911. Since the publication of the last annual report the construction of a continuous sheet bar mill was started. This mill will supply sheet bars for the sheet plant being constructed at Gary by the American Sheet and Tin Plate Company, a subsidiary of this Corporation. The new bar mill will be ready for operation by July 1, 1911. The by-product coke plant, construction of which was begun in June, 1909, is rapidly nearing completion, and it is expected the first battery of ovens will be placed in operation on or before April 1, 1911. This plant will have a total of 560 ovens of the Koppers type, and an annual capacity of about 2,500,000 tons. A gas-distributing system is being installed, by which all of the excess gas from the coke-oven plant will be utilized in the mill operations.

The output of the Gary steel plant, of the Indiana Steel Company, in 1910, was as follows: 729,072 tons of pig iron, 1,006,252 tons open-hearth ingots, 435,142 tons open-hearth steel rails, and 340,993 tons of shapes, merchant bars, and miscellaneous steel products.

The construction of this great plant at Gary is of especial interest because it was entirely new and built as a model plant with the most modern equipment. A special feature of the plant is the large number of departments for the production of finished materials, such departments, as the foregoing excerpt indicates, being operated by the respective subsidiary concerns of the Steel Corporation. Two other noteworthy features of this Gary plant are the use of gas engines for the blast furnaces and the exclusive use of open-hearth furnaces for the production of steel.

**Section 10. Other important additions to plants through new construction.**

Other additions to the plants of the Steel Corporation through direct construction, as distinct from purchase, which are worthy of special mention, were the erection of two new blast furnaces and of mills for the manufacture of skelp and tubes by the Lorain Steel Company, at Lorain, Ohio; the construction of a new bridge plant by the American Bridge Company, at Ambridge, Pa.; the virtual reconstruction of the extensive McKeesport works of the National Tube Company; the construction of a steel plant at Duluth, Minn., and the addition of very important cement works under the control of a subsidiary concern, the Universal Portland Cement Company.

The Lorain tube plant involved a large expenditure. In 1904 more than $5,500,000 was expended on blast furnaces, with ore-handling machinery, skelp mills, and pipe and tube mills for this plant, while nearly $2,000,000 additional was later expended in completing it.

The reconstruction of the McKeesport works of the National Tube Company involved an expenditure of several millions of dollars.

This is of some interest in view of the fact that it had been supposed that the plant was in first-class shape. The National Tube Company, it will be recalled, was one of the most prosperous of the various steel consolidations operating in the period just preceding the organization of the Steel Corporation. (See p. 143.)

DULUTH STEEL PLANT.—The annual report of the Steel Corporation for 1910, in referring to this plant, said:

> Reference was made in the annual report for 1907 to the acquirement of a site for and the proposed construction of a moderate-sized steel plant at Duluth, Minn. During 1908 and 1909 the work done in connection with this proposition consisted only of preparing the site for the steel plant, the acquirement of right of way for and some construction work on the terminal railroad connecting the proposed steel plant with all trunk lines entering Duluth. In the early part of 1910 construction work was actively undertaken on both the steel plant and railroad. During the year 1910 a total of $1,715,517.70 was expended on these properties. It is expected that further construction will be prosecuted during 1911. The plant as proposed will include the following producing departments: Two blast furnaces, 7 open-hearth steel furnaces, one 40-inch blooming mill, one 28-inch and 18-inch rail and bar mill, 16-inch, 12-inch, and 8-inch merchant mill, and by-product coke plant of 90 ovens, together with the necessary complement of auxiliary departments, such as power plants, pumping stations, machine and other shops, etc.

This Duluth steel plant is owned by a subsidiary corporation formed for the purpose, the Minnesota Steel Company, with an authorized capital stock of $1,000,000 owned by the Federal Steel Company.

PORTLAND CEMENT BUSINESS.—The Portland cement business of the Steel Corporation has been very greatly extended. The manufacture of Portland cement as a by-product from blast-furnace slag had been prosecuted in a modest way by the Illinois Steel Company by the time the Steel Corporation was organized. The company's production rapidly increased, exceeding 1,700,000 barrels in 1905 as against 260,000 barrels in 1901.

This development of the cement business led to the organization on October 1, 1906, of a new subsidiary company, the Universal Portland Cement Company, which took over the plants previously owned by the Illinois Steel Company, including a new plant at Buffington, Ind., and which also commenced the construction of additional works at Universal, Pa., and elsewhere, with the result that in 1910 the Corporation's output had increased to over 7,000,000 barrels. The capacity at the close of 1910, including that of new works under way, was given in the annual report of the Corporation for that year at 12,000,000 barrels yearly.

Among other influential interests back of the concern was H. C. Frick. Mr. Frick at this time was also a director in the United States Steel Corporation.

MERGER OF UNION AND SHARON CONCERNS.—The strong backing of the Union Steel Company, together with its extensive operations, made it an important competitor of the United States Steel Corporation. Its operations assumed still greater significance when, toward the end of November, 1902, announcement was made of the merger of the company and the Sharon Steel Company, under the name of the Union Steel Company, to be capitalized at about $50,000,000, thus forming the largest consolidation in the steel industry proper which had been effected since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation itself. The two concerns, together, had at this time a pig-iron capacity of about 750,000 tons yearly, and an ingot capacity of about 850,000 tons—as against a capacity for the Steel Corporation at this time of about 10,000,000 tons—while they had greatly increased their outputs of finished products. (See Table 29, p. 269.) With this announcement were coupled intimations that plans were already projected for the construction of still further important works, as well as the acquisition of one or two other concerns then engaged in the manufacture of rods, wire products, sheets, and pipe. Moreover, there were rumors that the new concern might construct a railroad of its own from Lake Erie to the Connellsville coke region, with connections to the company's manufacturing plants. The impression was very general in steel circles that the consolidated company would assume a position of rapidly increasing importance in the industry.

These plans for the merger of the Sharon and Union companies had hardly been completed, however, before the further announcement was made (in the latter part of November, 1902) that the United States Steel Corporation had purchased the entire property, payment to be made through the issue of $45,000,000 bonds of the new Union Steel Company, to be guaranteed by the Steel Corporation.[1] The terms of purchase are discussed elsewhere. (See p. 282.) There can be no doubt that the principal motive of the Steel Corporation was to prevent the competition which the rapidly extending operations of the Union concern foreshadowed, and especially to eliminate the rivalry of Mr. Frick.

### Section 3. Purchase of Clairton Steel Company.

On April 29, 1904, it was announced that the United States Steel Corporation had purchased the entire capital stock of the Clairton Steel Company; the property was turned over on the 18th of May.

[1] A portion of this issue was reserved to complete improvements to the properties and to retire prior liens.

The Clairton Steel Company had been organized in 1901, as successor to the St. Clair Steel Company, to construct a large plant for the production of pig iron and semifinished steel products. A controlling interest in the concern was owned by the Crucible Steel Company, a consolidation of the leading crucible steel manufacturers of the country. From a statement later issued by the Crucible Steel Company it appeared that the Clairton company had been losing money, and that it required several millions additional working capital which the Crucible Steel Company apparently did not at that time feel in a position to furnish; the Clairton concern was in the hands of receivers at the time of its transfer to the Steel Corporation.

The manufacturing plant of the Clairton concern included about 140 acres of mill property at Clairton, Pa., on the Monongahela River, with three blast furnaces, twelve 50-ton open-hearth furnaces, a rolling mill, with blooming mills and billet mills, and auxiliary departments. The reported capacity of the plant was about 475,000 tons of pig iron per annum, about 400,000 tons of ingots, and about 325,000 tons of billets and slabs.[1]

The Clairton concern also had important ore and coking-coal properties. One of its ore properties was the St. Clair mine, on the Mesabi Range, with an estimated deposit of about 4,000,000 tons. It had a lease of the Little & Prindle iron mine, on the Mesabi Range, with an estimated tonnage of 3,500,000 tons. In addition the company had extensive holdings on the Marquette Range, in Michigan, the total of these being given in the annual report of the United States Steel Corporation for 1904 at 20,000 acres, all owned in fee.

The coal lands of the Clairton concern comprised 2,644 acres of coking coal in Fayette County, Pa.

The relative importance of the additions to the manufacturing property of the Steel Corporation through the Union and Clairton purchases is indicated in Table 29, on page 269. The cost of these acquisitions is discussed in Chapter VI.

**Section 4. Minor acquisitions of manufacturing property.**

Other manufacturing properties acquired by the United States Steel Corporation during the first few years of its existence were the Troy Steel Products Company and the Trenton Iron Company. Both of these were small concerns.

Troy Steel Products Company.—This concern was successor to the Troy Steel and Iron Company, which owned steel works at Troy, N. Y., and several blast furnaces at Breaker Island, N. Y. The company was unsuccessful, and in August, 1895, was sold to a reorganiza-

[1] The Crucible Steel Company, it may be noted, in transferring the property, made a ten-year contract with the United States Steel Corporation for a large amount of pig iron and steel which it needed for its own business.

It may be noted that this development of the cement business was a logical accompaniment of the steel business, since, on account of the increasing use of concrete construction, there was a very great demand for cement in the erection of buildings and for various other construction operations which also required large quantities of structural steel and merchant bars.

In addition to these conspicuous instances of new construction, the Steel Corporation, of course, made a very great number of extensions and enlargements at different points. Indeed, these scattered instances of enlargement were in the aggregate probably much more important than the few exceptional instances specifically mentioned here.

ADDITIONS TO OTHER PROPERTY.—The company made large additional investments in its transportation properties. As a rule these comprised normal extensions and improvements rather than new undertakings of exceptional interest. Mention may, however, be made of the construction of a branch line by the Duluth, Missabe and Northern from Alborn to Coleraine, Minn., a distance of 53 miles, connecting with the Canisteo and other mines developed on the western end of the Mesabi Range; the construction of the Connellsville Central line in the coal regions, the name of which was afterwards changed to Connellsville and Monongahela Railway; and the construction of the Newburg and South Shore Railway, a comparatively short line, at Cleveland. Considerable additions were made to the equipment of the Steel Corporation's various railroads, and also to its dock facilities at various points on the Lakes. The steamship property of the Corporation also has been greatly added to, not so much in the number of vessels as in the substitution of new vessels of large capacity and most modern equipment for older and smaller vessels acquired in 1901.

**Section 11. Plant capacity of United States Steel Corporation.**

INCREASES BY ACQUISITIONS AND BY NEW CONSTRUCTION DOWN TO THE CLOSE OF 1910.—An idea of the relative importance of the additions to the manufacturing capacity of the iron and steel plants of the Steel Corporation by the various acquisitions described in this chapter, and new construction, down to the close of 1910 is afforded by the following table, compiled from official figures:

TABLE 29.—ADDITIONS TO MANUFACTURING CAPACITY OF STEEL CORPORATION BY PURCHASE OF COMPETING CONCERNS AND BY NEW CONSTRUCTION, APRIL 1, 1901, TO JANUARY 1, 1911.

[NOTE.—The capacity figures below are based on the assumption that every department will be operated to its maximum capacity during the entire year, subject only to normal shutdowns for ordinary repairs and overhauling. All tonnage figures shown are gross tons. Percentages which are based on original capacity in 1901, were computed by Bureau.]

| Product. | Capacity, Apr. 1, 1901. | Additions. | | | | | | | | Capacity Jan. 1, 1911. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | By purchase of Union, Clairton, and Shelby Steel Tube companies.[1] | | By purchase of T. C., I. and R. R. Co. | | By new construction and improvements. | | Total additions. | | |
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *P. ct.* | *Tons.* | *P. ct.* | *Tons.* | *P. ct.* | *Tons.* | *P. ct.* | *Tons.* |
| Blast-furnace products | 7,440,232 | 1,228,000 | 16.5 | 1,000,000 | 13.4 | 6,572,468 | 88.3 | 8,800,468 | 118.3 | 16,240,700 |
| Steel ingots | 9,425,408 | 1,258,400 | 13.3 | 500,000 | 5.3 | 6,855,192 | 72.7 | 8,613,592 | 91.3 | 18,039,000 |
| Rolled and other steel and iron products for sale | 7,719,022 | 1,105,429 | 14.3 | 400,000 | 5.2 | 5,322,885 | 69.0 | 6,828,314 | 88.5 | 14,547,336 |
| Universal Portland cement | *Barrels.* 450,000 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | *Barrels.* 7,600,000 | 1,688.9 | *Barrels.* 7,600,000 | 1,688.9 | *Barrels.* 8,050,000 |

[1] Also includes the small capacity added through purchase of Troy Steel Products and Trenton Iron companies. It may be noted that while the Shelby Steel Tube Company has elsewhere been considered as one of the constituent concerns, it is here treated for convenience as a subsequent acquisition.

This table shows at a glance that the additions to plant capacity through the purchase of competing concerns have been greatly overshadowed by those effected through new construction. Thus, the total addition to blast-furnace capacity by the Union, Clairton, Shelby, and Tennessee concerns combined was a little less than 30 per cent of the Corporation's original capacity in April, 1901, whereas the additions through new construction during this period exceeded 88 per cent. Similarly, the additions to steel-ingot capacity (this covering three concerns, the Shelby concern having no steel works) aggregated less than 19 per cent as against an addition of nearly 73 per cent through new construction. The increase in capacity of the rolling mills by these three acquisitions was nearly 20 per cent, whereas the increase due to new construction was 69 per cent.

In addition to these increases in the capacities of iron and steel works proper down to the close of 1910, the Corporation had increased its capacity for the production of cement from 450,000 barrels to over 8,000,000 barrels (not including the capacity of new works under construction).

## Section 12. Production and volume of business of the Steel Corporation, 1901–1910.

The actual production of the Steel Corporation, as distinct from its capacity, for the entire period 1901–1910, is given in Table 30.[1]

[1] The relation of the Corporation's production to the country's total is discussed in Chapter IX.

TABLE 30.—COMPARATIVE STATEMENT OF PRODUCTION OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, 1901-1910.

[Figures are for gross tons except for coke, which are net tons.]

| Products | [1] 1901. | 1902. | 1903. | 1904. | 1905. | 1906. | 1907. | 1908. | 1909. | 1910. | Increase, 1901-1910. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Per cent.* |
| **Iron ore mined:** | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| In Lake Superior region— | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Marquette Range | 1,340,035 | 1,487,370 | 1,412,402 | 934,512 | 1,359,722 | 1,442,290 | 1,170,496 | 830,087 | 899,002 | 830,094 | [2] 509,941 | [2] 38.05 |
| Menominee Range | 2,090,976 | 2,675,754 | 2,106,443 | 1,186,104 | 1,871,979 | 1,874,680 | 1,625,358 | 1,021,598 | 1,359,415 | 1,384,465 | [2] 706,511 | [2] 33.79 |
| Gogebic Range | 1,665,140 | 2,064,492 | 1,867,856 | 1,271,831 | 1,671,747 | 1,465,375 | 1,425,457 | 1,078,025 | 1,312,701 | 1,801,480 | 136,340 | 8.19 |
| Vermilion Range | 1,805,997 | 2,057,537 | 1,918,584 | 1,056,430 | 1,578,626 | 1,794,186 | 1,724,217 | 927,206 | 1,066,474 | 1,338,110 | [2] 467,887 | [2] 25.91 |
| Mesabi Range | 6,121,607 | 7,778,026 | 8,058,070 | 6,054,210 | 12,004,482 | 14,068,617 | 16,458,273 | 11,272,397 | 16,968,592 | 17,910,366 | 11,788,759 | 192.58 |
| In Southern ore region— Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company's mines | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 1,533,402 | 1,824,863 | 1,981,301 | 1,981,301 | ..... |
| Total | 13,023,755 | 16,063,179 | 15,363,355 | 10,503,087 | 18,486,556 | 20,645,148 | 22,403,801 | 16,662,715 | 23,431,047 | 25,245,816 | 12,222,061 | 93.84 |
| **Coke manufactured:** | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Beehive ovens | 8,967,969 | 9,521,567 | 8,639,471 | 8,539,171 | 11,930,157 | 12,899,753 | 12,716,013 | 7,591,062 | 11,896,211 | 11,641,105 | 2,673,136 | 29.81 |
| By-product ovens | ..... | ..... | 18,920 | 113,122 | 312,752 | 395,322 | 828,751 | 578,869 | 1,693,901 | 2,008,473 | 2,008,473 | ..... |
| Total | 8,967,969 | 9,521,567 | 8,658,391 | 8,652,293 | 12,242,909 | 13,295,075 | 13,544,764 | 8,169,931 | 13,590,112 | 13,649,578 | 4,681,609 | 52.20 |
| **Coal mined, not including that used in making coke** | 963,326 | 709,367 | 1,120,733 | 1,998,000 | 2,204,950 | 1,912,444 | 1,841,259 | 3,008,810 | 3,089,021 | 4,850,111 | 3,886,785 | 403.48 |
| **Limestone quarried** | 1,388,941 | 1,476,289 | 1,435,439 | 1,549,129 | 2,348,912 | 2,737,375 | 3,926,879 | 3,041,579 | 4,715,708 | 5,005,087 | 3,616,146 | 260.35 |
| **Blast-furnace products:** | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Pig iron | 6,662,862 | 7,802,812 | 7,123,053 | 7,210,248 | 9,940,799 | 11,058,526 | 10,631,620 | 6,810,831 | 11,436,570 | 11,645,510 | 4,982,648 | 74.78 |
| Spiegel | 132,940 | 128,265 | 121,779 | 100,025 | 158,071 | 150,044 | 130,554 | 74,716 | 80,942 | 102,260 | [2] 30,680 | [2] 23.08 |
| Ferromanganese and silicon | 59,929 | 44,453 | 34,409 | 59,148 | 73,278 | 58,807 | 57,794 | 48,861 | 100,838 | 83,628 | 23,699 | 39.54 |
| Total | 6,855,731 | 7,975,530 | 7,279,241 | 7,369,421 | 10,172,148 | 11,267,377 | 10,819,968 | 6,934,408 | 11,618,350 | 11,831,398 | 4,975,667 | 72.58 |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Steel-ingot production: | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer ingots | 6,109,306 | 6,759,210 | 6,191,660 | 5,427,979 | 7,379,188 | 8,072,655 | 7,556,460 | 4,055,275 | 5,846,300 | 5,796,223 | [2] 313,083 | [2] 5.12 |
| Open-hearth ingots | 2,745,514 | 2,984,708 | 2,976,300 | 2,978,399 | 4,616,051 | 5,438,494 | 5,543,088 | 3,783,438 | 7,508,889 | 8,383,146 | 5,637,632 | 205.34 |
| Total | 8,854,820 | 9,743,918 | 9,167,960 | 8,406,378 | 11,995,239 | 13,511,149 | 13,099,548 | 7,838,713 | 13,355,189 | 14,179,369 | 5,324,549 | 60.13 |
| Rolled and other finished steel products for sale: | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Steel rails | 1,652,517 | 1,920,786 | 1,934,315 | 1,242,646 | 1,727,055 | 1,982,042 | 1,733,814 | 1,050,389 | 1,719,486 | 2,118,473 | 465,956 | 28.20 |
| Blooms, billets, slabs, sheet and tin plate bars | 1,068,522 | 782,637 | 493,292 | 932,029 | 1,253,682 | 1,096,727 | 758,699 | 551,106 | 675,614 | 682,364 | [2] 386,158 | [2] 36.14 |
| Plates | 567,357 | 649,541 | 519,713 | 404,422 | 780,717 | 836,399 | 877,682 | 312,470 | 729,790 | 929,020 | 361,663 | 63.74 |
| Heavy structural shapes | ..... | ..... | 362,765 | 313,779 | 484,048 | 620,823 | 587,954 | 313,733 | 614,971 | 656,797 | | |
| Merchant steel, skelp, hoops, bands, and cotton ties | 1,025,037 | 1,254,560 | 634,830 | 577,384 | 982,782 | 1,240,548 | 1,316,387 | 577,591 | 1,290,467 | 1,527,506 | 1,159,266 | 113.10 |
| Tubing and pipe | 583,504 | 664,341 | 710,555 | 710,765 | 911,346 | 1,025,913 | 1,174,629 | 654,428 | 1,013,071 | 868,550 | 285,046 | 48.85 |
| Rods | 94,145 | 109,330 | 101,699 | 84,934 | 84,049 | 111,488 | 126,095 | 93,406 | 139,149 | 133,722 | 39,577 | 42.04 |
| Wire and products of wire | 1,048,661 | 1,122,809 | 1,126,605 | 1,226,610 | 1,283,943 | 1,399,717 | 1,481,226 | 1,275,785 | 1,607,689 | 1,490,318 | 441,657 | 42.12 |
| Sheets—black, galvanized, and tin plate | 696,784 | 699,621 | 763,670 | 735,482 | 924,439 | 1,112,542 | 1,070,752 | 770,321 | 1,024,985 | 1,082,787 | 386,003 | 55.40 |
| Finished structural work | 411,948 | 481,029 | 469,692 | 357,488 | 404,732 | 643,622 | 719,887 | 403,832 | 530,766 | 589,228 | 177,280 | 43.03 |
| Angle and splice bars and other rail joints | 154,165 | 139,954 | 138,709 | 72,470 | 150,265 | 176,730 | 195,157 | 84,669 | 190,226 | 235,998 | | |
| Spikes, bolts, nuts, and rivets | ..... | 42,984 | 53,259 | 46,003 | 61,496 | 70,233 | 67,991 | 40,252 | 71,881 | 71,326 | 153,159 | 99.34 |
| Axles | 99,800 | 136,787 | 119,716 | 62,981 | 149,596 | 181,913 | 189,006 | 24,057 | 68,366 | 101,066 | 1,266 | 1.27 |
| Steel car wheels | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 7,223 | 67,985 | 98,105 | 98,105 | ..... |
| Sundry steel and iron products | 24,040 | 29,177 | 30,059 | 25,787 | 28,236 | 79,736 | 77,463 | 47,670 | 115,214 | 148,735 | 124,695 | 518.70 |
| Total | 7,426,480 | 8,033,556 | 7,458,879 | 6,792,780 | 9,226,386 | 10,578,433 | 10,376,742 | 6,206,932 | 9,859,660 | 10,733,995 | 3,307,515 | 44.54 |
| Spelter | 22,989 | 23,982 | 23,841 | 29,983 | 29,781 | 28,884 | 31,454 | 28,057 | 27,853 | 26,777 | 3,788 | 16.48 |
| Sulphate of iron | 11,936 | 14,224 | 15,407 | 15,805 | 20,040 | 21,933 | 24,540 | 26,411 | 33,582 | 33,684 | 21,748 | 182.21 |
| | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | *Barrels.* | |
| Universal Portland cement | 261,712 | 486,357 | 644,286 | 539,951 | 1,735,343 | 2,076,000 | 2,129,700 | 4,535,300 | 5,786,000 | 7,001,500 | 6,739,788 | 2,575.27 |

[1] The 1901 figures, which were furnished directly by the Corporation, cover the production of the subsidiary companies for the full year and not merely for the nine months April to December. Most of the figures were taken from the annual reports, subject to some revisions made by the Corporation.

[2] Decrease.

It is apparent, therefore, that there has been a very great expansion of the production of the Steel Corporation in practically every important department. Thus, in the case of ore the total production increased from 13,023,755 tons in 1901 to 25,245,816 tons in 1910, the highest for any year.

The increase in coke production was from 8,967,969 tons in 1901 to 13,649,578 tons in 1910, the production of the latter year, as in the case of ore, being the high-record figure.

The production of pig iron (not including spiegel, ferromanganese, etc.) increased from 6,662,862 tons to 11,645,510 tons, the 1910 figures again being the highest yet recorded, although in 1906 and 1909 the production exceeded 11,000,000 tons.

The production of steel ingots increased from 8,854,820 tons in 1901 to 14,179,369 tons in 1910, the production of the latter year being well in excess of the previous high-record figure (reached in 1906). It is important to call attention in this connection to the very great increase in the production of open-hearth steel, which rose from slightly less than 2,750,000 tons in 1901 to over 8,380,000 tons in 1910. The production of Bessemer steel, on the other hand, shows an absolute decrease during this period, from 6,109,306, in 1901, to 5,796,223 tons in 1910. These figures well illustrate the transition that took place in the steel industry in this respect.

The percentage increases in the Corporation's production of the raw materials and in the primary products for the period 1901–1910, given in Table 30, compare as follows:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Iron ore | 93.8 | Pig iron | 74.8 |
| Coke | 52.2 | Ingots | 60.1 |

With respect to finished rolled products for sale the increase in production has been much less marked, the actual increase being from 7,426,480 tons in 1901 to 10,733,995 tons in 1910, a gain of 3,307,515 tons, or 44.5 per cent.

Taking up these finished products in detail it will be seen that the output of steel rails in 1910 exceeded 2,100,000 tons as against a previous high-record figure (in 1906) of 1,982,000 tons. The 1910 figures include the production of both the new Gary plant and of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company.

It will be noted that the Corporation's output of tubing and pipe in 1910 was considerably smaller than the output of several preceding years. There was also some reduction in wire and wire products in 1910 as compared with the output in 1909. These decreases are apparently in part attributable to the increase in competition in these departments.

The great increase in the production of Portland cement has already been commented upon. It may be noted again that the production of 1910 of 7,000,000 barrels was very much less than the

capacity of the Corporation's plants for this product, including new construction in progress at the close of 1910.

The ten-year period 1901–1910, while on the whole a distinctly prosperous one, included two years of marked depression, namely, 1904 and 1908. In these years there were pronounced declines in the Steel Corporation's output. The reaction of 1904 was especially reflected in the production of ore and finished steel; the production of pig iron in that year, on the other hand, showed a slight increase. The depression of 1908 was reflected in the figures of output in practically every important product except cement. Thus, the output of ore decreased over 5,700,000 tons; that of coke over 5,300,000 tons, while the pig-iron output fell off 3,800,000 tons; that of steel ingots by more than 5,200,000 tons, and finished steel production by more than 4,100,000 tons; moreover, these large decreases were shown in spite of the fact that the considerable production of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company was included in 1908 for the first time. The year 1909, it may be noted, however, brought a recovery in all the raw and crude products above the large production of 1907. The output of finished rolled products in 1909, however, was somewhat under the 1907 figures.

These comparisons illustrate the abrupt changes which characterize the iron and steel industry.

## IV. PRESENT ORGANIZATION OF STEEL CORPORATION.

### Section 13. Reorganization and coordination of the various constituent properties.

In connection with the various acquisitions and extensions described in this chapter, the Steel Corporation undertook a rather comprehensive rearrangement of its principal subsidiary concerns so as to place those plants manufacturing similar products, or those companies owning the same kind of property, under the control of certain principal constituent concerns. This rearrangement obviously tended to facilitate a more efficient and economical operation of these properties. A particular advantage was the reduction in the number of high-salaried officials. As this rearrangement was generally accompanied by a considerable reduction in the capitalization of the subsidiary concerns, there was also some saving in taxes on capital stock.

Merger of old Carnegie, National Steel, and American Steel Hoop companies.—One of the most important of these rearrangements was the merger, on April 1, 1903, of the Carnegie Company of New Jersey, the National Steel Company, and the American Steel Hoop Company under the New Jersey charter of the National Steel Company, the name being changed, however, to Carnegie Steel

Company. The capital stocks of the three older concerns aggregated $252,000,000, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Carnegie Company | $160,000,000 |
| National Steel Company | 59,000,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 33,000,000 |
| Total | 252,000,000 |

The capital stock of the new Carnegie Steel Company, however, was fixed at $63,000,000, or exactly one-quarter the total for the three older concerns combined. Apparently this capitalization was determined upon without reference to the value of the properties, but with a view to having a convenient basis for the exchange of the stocks of the three constituent companies. The reduction in capitalization permitted a considerable saving in annual taxes and in fees. The principal object of the consolidation, however, was to secure economies of management by reducing the number of high-salaried officials and by the simplification of accounts. Moreover, as above suggested, there was a practical advantage in having all of these concerns directed from a single source. The Carnegie Company and the National Steel Company, as already shown in this report, were large producers of pig iron and steel billets and other heavy steel products. The Carnegie Company, moreover, produced merchant bars and other products similar to those made by the American Steel Hoop Company. Most of the plants of the Steel Hoop company, it may be noted, were conveniently located in relation to the plants of the National Steel Company and the Carnegie concern, so that the consolidation resulted in very substantial advantages from an operating standpoint.

The plants of the old National Steel and American Steel Hoop companies are owned in fee by the Carnegie Steel Company of New Jersey. The old Carnegie plants are owned by the Carnegie Steel Company of Pennsylvania. (See Exhibit 7, p. 407.)

MERGER OF COKE PROPERTIES.—On the same date (April 1, 1903) the coke properties of the various subsidiary concerns of the Corporation were transferred to the H. C. Frick Coke Company, the capital stock of which was increased from $10,000,000 to $20,000,000. There had previously been some unification of the coke properties, but prior to this date the Steel Corporation had maintained several other subsidiary coke concerns, namely, the Southwest Connellsville Coke Company, which held the coke property of the Federal Steel Company; the American Coke Company, the coke concern of the American Steel and Wire Company; the Continental Coke Company, owning the similar properties of the National Steel Company; and the United Coal and Coke Company and the McClure Coke Company. These subsidiaries had virtually been managed through the H. C. Frick

Coke Company, but their formal transfer to that concern resulted in distinct advantages from an operating standpoint.

MERGER OF SHEET STEEL AND TIN PLATE COMPANIES.—On December 31, 1903, a further intercompany consolidation was effected through the purchase by the American Sheet Steel Company of all the property of the American Tin Plate Company. The name of the Sheet Steel company was changed to the American Sheet and Tin Plate Company. The capitalization of the Sheet Steel company was retained unchanged, but that of the American Tin Plate Company was reduced from $46,325,000 to the nominal figure of $25,000. The consolidation of these companies permitted much better coordination of sheet and tin-plate mills than was possible under their separate operation.

CONSOLIDATION OF TUBE WORKS.—Another similar instance of intercompany rearrangements was the placing of the plants of the Lorain Steel Company (at Lorain, Ohio, where a large tube plant was added) under the control of the National Tube Company.

MERGER OF ORE PROPERTIES.—In 1904 all the various ore properties of the Steel Corporation were placed under the active control of the Oliver Iron Mining Company.

LEASE OF UNION STEEL PROPERTIES.—Another intercompany rearrangement was the lease of the various properties of the Union Steel Company to other subsidiary concerns of the Corporation. Thus, the blast furnaces and the steel works were leased to the Carnegie Steel Company; the wire plants to the American Steel and Wire Company. The organization of the Union Steel Company was preserved, however, and the revenue from these leases went into its treasury. The arrangement, however, relieved the Union Steel Company from the direct operation of these plants, and thus effected a substantial saving in salaries and other expenses, while further contributing to the systematization of the operation of the various properties.

ORGANIZATION OF EXPORT DEPARTMENT BY THE STEEL CORPORATION.—For some time after the organization of the Steel Corporation, each subsidiary company which had occasion to engage in export trade conducted its sales independently of the others. In the latter part of September, 1903, however, the United States Steel Products Export Company[1] was formed to look after the foreign trade of all the various subsidiary companies of the Steel Corporation. The new company acts as selling agent in the foreign trade for all the subsidiary concerns of the Steel Corporation. This organization of a special company was the result of an intention on the part of the Steel Corporation to develop the export trade more thoroughly. As a matter of fact, there was a marked increase in export business in 1904; this, however, was partly attributable to the depressed

[1] The name was in 1910 changed to United States Steel Products Company. The company has a capital stock of $1,000,000 and is a subsidiary of the Federal Steel Company.

condition of the domestic market in that year, which naturally led to a more serious consideration of the possibilities of foreign markets. With the return of greater prosperity in the home market, the export business fell off somewhat.

CREATION OF NEW SUBSIDIARIES.—As already pointed out, in the construction of its great plant at Gary the Steel Corporation organized a new subsidiary concern, the Indiana Steel Company, and similarly, in the case of its works at Duluth, it formed a local corporation, the Minnesota Steel Company. It also organized in 1907 the Great Western Mining Company to manage the ore properties controlled under the Hill lease. (See p. 260.) The incorporation of the Universal Portland Cement Company may also be mentioned in this connection. This creation of new subsidiary concerns is in line with the character of the Steel Corporation as a holding company.[1]

**Section 14. Constituent concerns of Steel Corporation on July 1, 1911.**

As a result of these various rearrangements and new acquisitions, the list of principal constituent concerns of the Corporation, the stocks of which were directly held by it on July 1, 1911, was as follows:

TABLE 31.—CONSTITUENT CONCERNS OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION WHOSE STOCKS WERE DIRECTLY HELD BY IT JULY 1, 1911.

| Company. | Class of stock. | Total outstanding capital stock. | Amount owned by United States Steel Corporation. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Carnegie Steel Company of New Jersey | | $65,250,000.00 | $65,250,000.00 |
| Federal Steel Company | Common | 46,484,300.00 | 46,484,300.00 |
| | Preferred | 53,260,900.00 | 53,260,900.00 |
| American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey | Common | 50,000,000.00 | 49,989,400.00 |
| | Preferred | 40,000,000.00 | 39,999,000.00 |
| National Tube Company | Common | 40,000,000.00 | 40,000,000.00 |
| | Preferred | 40,000,000.00 | 40,000,000.00 |
| American Sheet and Tin Plate Company | Common | 24,500,000.00 | 24,499,600.00 |
| | Preferred | 24,500,000.00 | 24,499,600.00 |
| American Bridge Company, New Jersey | | 10,000,000.00 | 10,000,000.00 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Company | Common | 8,151,500.00 | 8,151,500.00 |
| | Preferred | 5,000,000.00 | 5,000,000.00 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | | 29,887,448.97 | 29,887,448.97 |
| Pittsburg Steamship Company | | 7,880,000.00 | [1] 221,700.00 |
| Union Steel Company | | 20,000,000.00 | 20,000,000.00 |
| Clairton Steel Company | | 3,500,000.00 | 3,500,000.00 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | Common | 32,529,997.50 | 32,442,795.00 |
| | Preferred | 124,500.00 | |
| | Guaranteed preferred. | 178,600.00 | |

[1] The balance of the capital stock of Pittsburg Steamship Company ($7,658,300) is owned by Carnegie Steel Company.

It should be understood that the companies given in this list are simply the constituent concerns whose stocks are directly held by the

[1] The stocks of all these new subsidiaries are owned by some of the constituent companies of the Corporation and not by the Corporation itself.

Steel Corporation, and that these constituent concerns, in turn, have a large number of subsidiary corporations, in addition to fee properties. A statement of the subsidiary companies of these constituent concerns is given in Exhibit 7, on page 407.

Several of these constituent companies, as well as many of their subsidiaries, had a large amount of indebtedness which is not here shown. A considerable part of this indebtedness was owned within the organization.

The Carnegie Steel Company, as already shown, was a merger of the old Carnegie Company of New Jersey, the National Steel Company, and the American Steel Hoop Company. The aggregate capital stock of these companies at that time was $252,000,000, whereas in the merger the capital stock was first fixed at $63,000,000. As a result of this reduction, the consolidated company entered surplus on its books to the amount of the capital stock thus extinguished, or $189,000,000.

The Carnegie Steel Company (the present company) subsequently increased its capital stock by $2,250,000, or, as the above table shows, to $65,250,000.

In the merger of the American Sheet Steel Company and American Tin Plate Company, as above shown, the capitalization of the old American Sheet Steel Company was continued unchanged, and that company entered on its books a surplus of $46,325,000, this being equal to the entire outstanding stock of the American Tin Plate Company.

The table shows that the present capitalization of the American Bridge Company of New Jersey is $10,000,000. This is a reduction of $52,324,600 from the previous capitalization. This amount, therefore, as in the case of the American Tin Plate and Carnegie companies, was written into the surplus account of the company.

These are the only instances of reductions in capital stock. It may be noted that the Union Steel Company's stock is $20,000,000. Most of the properties of this concern, as already stated, are operated by constituent or subsidiary companies of the Corporation. The stock of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines has been increased by $462,508 since the Steel Corporation was organized, this amount representing the treasury stock issued since the acquisition of the company by the Steel Corporation. The issued stock of the Pittsburg Steamship Company, which in 1901 was $1,330,000, has been increased to $7,880,000.

The one-sixth interest in the stock of the Oliver Iron Mining Company, which was subsequently acquired in 1901 (see p. 106), does not appear in this list for the reason that this fraction was transferred to the Carnegie Steel Company, which, therefore, now owns the entire stock of the Oliver concern.

# CHAPTER VI.

## ADDITIONS TO INVESTMENT OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION SINCE 1901.

### Section 1. Introductory.

The valuation of $682,000,000 for the tangible property of the Steel Corporation at its organization in 1901, as computed in Chapter III, may fairly be regarded as substantially the *investment* in such tangible property of the Corporation at that time, reduced to a cash basis. In order to obtain an estimate of the investment in such tangible property of the Corporation at the present time, it is necessary to ascertain the actual cost of the net additions since the company's organization. These additions, as shown in the preceding chapter, have been made in two ways—first, through new construction and through other additions directly from earnings or from capital otherwise provided; and, second, through the acquisition of competing concerns. By combining the cost of these various additions to the property (after certain allowances for depreciation; see pp. 292–309) with the original investment in the property in 1901, as already computed, an approximate total of the actual *investment* in the physical property of the Corporation at the present time is obtained. The *value* of such property, and especially of the natural resources, is referred to later. For the purposes of the present discussion, however, and of judging the reasonableness of the profits of the Corporation, which are discussed in Chapter VII, a statement of the actual investment in, rather than the value of, its property is essential.

It should be pointed out that in addition to the tangible properties of the Steel Corporation, its intangible assets have a value. Indeed, the very merging and coordinating of the various tangible properties of the Corporation imparts to them collectively a value somewhat in excess of the sum of the values of their tangible assets alone. The Corporation, in fact, contends that this "merger value," as it may be termed, is a very important factor in its total assets. Since, however, this merger value must be partly due to the restriction or elimination of competition, and since the portion thus created can not be segregated from that due to the introduction of economies, it is imprac-

ticable in this discussion to make any quantitative allowance for merger value of any sort whatever. A brief consideration of this and similar factors is, however, taken up later. (See p. 326.)

There will first be considered here the additions directly made from earnings, or from new capital, and then the cost of additions made through acquisitions of other concerns.

**Section 2. Cost of additions to Steel Corporation's property other than by purchase of competing concerns, 1901 to 1910, by classes.**

The Steel Corporation in its annual reports gives a summary of those direct additions to fixed property for each year which are charged to capital account. This summary classifies such expenditures by the following kinds of property: Manufacturing, ore, coal and coke, transportation, miscellaneous.

In order to arrive at a statement of the total additions to the assets of the Corporation, account must, of course, be taken of the increase in other assets as well. These remaining assets are grouped in the balance sheets of the Corporation under the following heads: (1) Deferred charges to operations, representing chiefly advanced mining royalties; (2) investments; (3) sinking and reserve fund assets; (4) current assets, this including, in addition to the ordinary quick assets and inventories, sundry securities.

In the following table are given the yearly additions to the fixed property of the Corporation[1] (other than the original cost of the Union Steel Company, the Clairton Steel Company, and the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company), together with the annual increases in its other assets, for the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910. For convenience in later discussion (see pp. 313–323) the total additions for the period 1901–1907 are also given.

It should be kept in mind that the additions to fixed property given in this table are gross amounts. Account must also be taken of the depreciation and exhaustion of the Corporation's properties during this interval. This matter is one of considerable intricacy. It is taken up in sections 5 and 6 of this chapter.

[1] The additions to fixed property given in Table 32 are substantially identical with the figures given in the published reports of the Corporation. In a few cases, however, they differ, either as to the distribution of certain items which in the annual reports are given in a lump sum, or because of certain revisions made subsequent to their original publication.

TABLE 32.—ADDITIONS TO FIXED PROPERTY OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION THROUGH CAPITAL EXPENDITURES (EXCLUSIVE OF ORIGINAL COST OF UNION STEEL, CLAIRTON STEEL, AND TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANIES), AND INCREASES IN OTHER ASSETS, 1901-1910.

[For certain adjustments on account of depreciation, see Tables 37 and 38. Italics indicate decreases.]

| Class of property. | 1901 (9 months). | 1902. | 1903. | 1904. | 1905. | 1906. | 1907. | 1908. | 1909. | 1910. | Total, 1901-1907. | Total, 1901-1910. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property assets: | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Manufacturing properties[1] | $9,337,599 | $9,972,514 | $20,808,575 | $12,191,596 | $8,564,139 | $12,895,066 | $23,249,437 | $14,480,566 | $7,413,543 | $11,316,379 | $97,018,926 | $130,229,414 |
| Gary plant | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 4,720,159 | 19,343,229 | 18,733,841 | 11,108,615 | 16,072,851 | 24,063,388 | 69,978,695 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 984,887 | 3,460,993 | 3,174,350 | 3,887,079 | 984,887 | 11,507,309 |
| Iron ore properties[2] | 3,361,116 | 2,147,308 | 2,067,959 | 2,056,275 | 3,249,825 | 5,583,650 | 10,429,838 | 8,743,513 | 7,774,229 | 7,035,644 | 28,895,971 | 52,449,357 |
| Coal and coke properties | 1,175,164 | 2,043,169 | 4,047,879 | 1,490,502 | 4,178,986 | 1,089,379 | 4,093,284 | 1,938,402 | 4,085,886 | 2,499,887 | 18,118,363 | 26,642,538 |
| Transportation properties | 2,375,175 | 2,988,926 | 5,046,484 | 2,692,326 | 8,184,127 | 10,436,125 | 15,105,336 | 8,163,127 | 4,901,849 | 12,549,929 | 46,828,499 | 72,443,404 |
| Miscellaneous fixed properties | 659,433 | *142,346* | 746,960 | 265,034 | 1,949,477 | 344,782 | 181,308 | 315,898 | 153,772 | 497,045 | 4,004,648 | 4,971,363 |
| Sundry adjustments[3] | *228,103* | 691,496 | 237,502 | *28,921* | 646,213 | 84,823 | 614,723 | *114,843* | *48,066* | 1,208,770 | 2,017,733 | 3,063,594 |
| Total fixed properties | 16,680,384 | 17,701,067 | [4]32,955,359 | 18,666,812 | 26,772,767 | 35,153,964 | 74,002,042 | 55,721,497 | 38,564,178 | 55,067,584 | 221,932,415 | 371,285,674 |
| Assets other than fixed property: | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Deferred charges to operations[5] | *550,571* | *104,065* | 543,655 | 263,693 | 756,984 | 1,074,899 | 1,932,112 | 2,901,932 | 3,656,525 | 2,568,514 | 4,116,707 | 13,243,678 |
| Investments[6] | 3,630,924 | *1,997,082* | 537,277 | *491,973* | *739,833* | 437,008 | 99,769 | 1,365,880 | *729,890* | 16,284 | 1,476,090 | 2,128,364 |
| Sinking and reserve fund assets | 245,080 | 1,143,543 | 2,218,586 | 3,351,001 | 9,778,104 | 10,707,392 | 4,998,457 | *9,179,367* | *1,524,082* | *5,671,048* | 32,442,163 | 16,067,666 |
| Net current assets[7] | 3,886,455 | 26,897,361 | 11,062,345 | *13,299,764* | 29,110,576 | 31,014,835 | 6,451,586 | *33,157,160* | 33,683,118 | 6,034,192 | 95,123,394 | 101,683,544 |
| Total assets, other than fixed property | 7,411,888 | 25,939,757 | 14,361,863 | *10,177,043* | 38,905,831 | 43,234,134 | 13,481,924 | *38,068,715* | 35,085,671 | 2,947,942 | 133,158,354 | 133,123,252 |

[1] Exclusive of Gary plant and the building of the city of Gary and terminal railroad work connected therewith, and expenditures on Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company's properties.

[2] Includes unabsorbed expenditures for stripping and development at mines which, while capitalized temporarily, are gradually absorbed in operating cost.

[3] Adjustments in sundry accounts not distributed by classes of property.

[4] In this year expenditures of $8,421,189 upon the Union Steel Company properties, not classified in the annual report for that year, have been properly distributed by classes.

[5] The Bureau excluded expenditures for stripping and development at mines which in the company's accounts were included under this head down to December 31, 1906. Such expenditures for stripping and development at mines are in this table included in all years under iron-ore properties. The "Deferred charges to operations," therefore, include chiefly advanced mining royalties.

[6] Outside real estate and investments in sundry securities, including real-estate mortgages and land-sale contracts. In the annual reports of December 31, 1902, and December 31, 1903, insurance fund and depreciation fund assets are included under this caption, whereas in the above table these amounts appear under "Sinking and reserve fund assets."

[7] Sundry real-estate mortgages and purchase-money obligations have not been deducted from the gross current assets in establishing these net figures. (See p. 201.)

**Section 3. Cost of properties acquired through purchase of competing concerns.**

The additions to fixed property, as above stated, do not include the original cost of the fixed properties of the Union, Clairton, and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad companies, although they do include the subsequent capital expenditures upon these properties. In order to obtain a grand total of the additions to the property account of the Steel Corporation since its organization, therefore, it is necessary to add to these classified totals shown in the preceding table the original investment of the Corporation in the fixed properties of the three concerns named. The current assets of these concerns are included in the totals already given, since the Bureau's statement of such assets is made up directly from balance sheets of the Steel Corporation.

The Steel Corporation acquired a few other small concerns, such as the Troy Steel Products Company and the Trenton Iron Company. The cost of these acquisitions, however, is included in the yearly totals of capital expenditures given in Table 32, so that these minor purchases need not be considered separately.

In the case of the Union and Clairton steel companies, a distribution of the original cost by the principal classes of property was made by the Steel Corporation itself, as noted below. No such distribution, however, was made in the case of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, and no classification need be made at the moment, since in the official estimate by the Steel Corporation of the value of its property at the close of 1907, already referred to, the property of the Tennessee concern is not so classified.

The cost of these three concerns may now be briefly analyzed.

Cost of Union-Sharon steel properties.—In payment for the Union Steel Company (which, it will be recalled, had just absorbed the Sharon Steel Company; see p. 252), the United States Steel Corporation guaranteed an issue of $45,000,000 of Union Steel Company bonds. Of this total, $29,113,500 were issued at the time for the property, $8,512,500 were sold to the vendors to be paid for in cash at par under the agreement, while $3,500,000 were reserved to retire bonds outstanding against the Sharon properties, and $3,874,000 were reserved for future construction and improvements.

The aggregate cost of the fixed properties was stated by the Corporation at $30,860,501. Payment was made in the following manner.

| | |
|---|---|
| Bonds of the Union Steel Company (guaranteed by the United States Steel Corporation) | $29,113,500 |
| Underlying bonds assumed | 3,591,000 |
| Cash | 497,990 |
| Total | 33,202,490 |
| Less liquid assets acquired | 2,341,989 |
| Total cost fixed properties | [1] 30,860,501 |

This total was allotted by the Corporation among the different classes of property acquired, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Manufacturing properties | $14,832,875 |
| Coal and coke | 6,104,207 |
| Ore | 8,550,607 |
| Transportation | 1,004,463 |
| Miscellaneous | 368,349 |
| Total | 30,860,501 |

The following is an excerpt from an official statement of the Corporation regarding the transaction:

> The Steel Corporation pay the exact cost of the manufacturing plants, to be determined by auditors appointed for that purpose. For the real estate, ore properties, and the coal lands they will pay something more than the cost value, but not to exceed the present market value. The stockholders of the Union and Sharon plants agree to furnish about $10,000,000 new cash, to be expended in the completion of improvements and further development of the properties in such manner as the Steel Corporation may determine.
>
> The manner of paying for the property will be by a bond issue of $45,000,000, secured on the property and the principal and interest guaranteed by the Steel Corporation. For the actual money put into the manufacturing property the stockholders will receive these bonds at par. For the value of real estate, ore, and coal they will receive bonds at par, and for the $10,000,000 of new cash they will receive bonds at par. The remainder of the bonds will be kept in the treasury for use at some future time in such further development of the property as may be decided on by the Steel Corporation.
>
> The sellers' profit in the transaction arises solely from their profit in operating their plants to date, and in the increased value of their ore, coal, and real estate, which were purchased some time ago.

There appears to be no reason to doubt the accuracy of the statement with respect to the manufacturing properties. It seems probable that the investment in these manufacturing plants reached the

[1] This total includes the cost of a minority interest in a subsidiary concern of the Sharon Steel Company. This parcel was purchased in 1903 and the cost is included in the additions for that year in Table 32. It is included here for convenience in discussion, but is not duplicated in the final computation. (See Table 33.)

for these would have been almost exactly the same per ton as in the case of the Sharon mine. Two important mines of the Donora Mining Company, however, were leaseholds, and the equity of the lessee in such ore holdings was worth much less than the interest of the owner of the fee. This gives added force to the other indications of overvaluation.

It will be recalled that the official announcement issued by the Steel Corporation stated that while the manufacturing properties had been taken over at their actual cost, the ore properties, coal lands, and real estate had been taken over at above the cost, but, it was claimed, at not more than the current market value. The price paid for these properties was very greatly in excess of the original cost to the Union Steel interests. Thus, the Sharon mine, for which the Steel Corporation paid approximately $4,000,000, exclusive of improvements, originally cost the Sharon Steel Company, according to reliable trade reports, only $150,000. Undoubtedly, at the time of its transfer to the Steel Corporation it was worth a very much greater sum, since the amount of ore in the mine proved to be very much larger than that originally estimated. The original cost of the properties of the Donora Mining Company is not definitely known, but it was undoubtedly but a small fraction of the price which was later paid by the Steel Corporation.

There can be no question that the prices paid by the Steel Corporation for both the coal and the iron-ore properties were considerably in excess of a fair valuation at the time of the transfer. The real significance of the transaction seems to be that the Steel Corporation desired to eliminate the competition of certain influential interests back of the Union concern, particularly that of Mr. Frick, and that the amount necessary to induce these owners to retire from such competition was, in effect, charged against the ore and coal. Nevertheless, the amount of this overvaluation, when compared with the enormous value of the assets of the Steel Corporation as a whole is not important, and the Bureau has entered these properties in its computation at the actual cost to the Corporation.

Clairton Steel purchase.—The properties acquired through the purchase of the Clairton Steel Company have already been described in Chapter V. (See pp. 254–255.) The terms of this purchase were given in the annual report of the Steel Corporation for 1904, where it was stated that the Corporation paid to the vendors $1,000,000, par value, in the Corporation's 10–60 year 5 per cent bonds, which had been acquired by it for this purpose in the open market at $813,850, and that in addition the Corporation guaranteed the outstanding bonded indebtedness of the Clairton concern to the extent of $10,230,000, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Clairton Steel Company 5 per cent mortgage bonds | $5,000,000 |
| St. Clair Furnace Company first-mortgage bonds | 2,980,000 |
| St. Clair Steel Company first-mortgage bonds | 2,250,000 |
| Total | 10,230,000 |

In addition to these there were outstanding against the properties of the Clairton Steel Company and its subsidiary companies the following bonds and mortgages:

| | |
|---|---|
| St. Clair Terminal Railroad Company first-mortgage bonds | $1,000,000 |
| Real-estate mortgages | 1,666,715 |
| Total | 2,666,715 |

While these latter bonds and mortgages were not guaranteed by the Steel Corporation, they were a lien against important parts of the property acquired by it, and therefore they practically represented an addition to the cost of the acquisition.

In addition to the fixed property, the Corporation acquired with the plants working assets at par to the amount of $2,951,005, making the indicated cost of the fixed properties $10,759,560, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Steel Corporation 5 per cent bonds ($1,000,000) at cost | $813,850 |
| Bonds of the Clairton Steel Company, St. Clair Furnace Company, St. Clair Steel Company, guaranteed | 10,230,000 |
| St. Clair Terminal Railroad Company bonds and real-estate mortgages, not guaranteed | 2,666,715 |
| Total | 13,710,565 |
| Net working assets | 2,951,005 |
| Cost of fixed properties to Steel Corporation | 10,759,560 |

This total cost of the fixed property was distributed by the Corporation as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Manufacturing | $6,915,196.94 |
| Iron ore | 1,176,797.81 |
| Coal and coke | 1,365,557.95 |
| Transportation | 1,093,163.61 |
| Miscellaneous (limestone and town site) | 208,844.11 |
| Total cost of fixed property | 10,759,560.42 |

The Bureau has accepted this cost as representing an equivalent addition to the investment of the Steel Corporation. The plants of the Clairton concern had a capacity of about 475,000 tons of pig iron annually and about 400,000 tons of steel. The company had extensive ore properties, over 2,600 acres of desirable coking-coal land, and considerable terminal railroad property. These facts and the further fact that the company was in the hands of receivers at the time of its acquisition suggest that the price paid was not unreasonable. As

in the case of the Union properties, the price was in the form of bonds.[1]

TOTAL COST OF FIXED PROPERTY OF UNION AND CLAIRTON COMPANIES.—In the following table the cost of the fixed properties of the Union Steel Company and the Clairton Steel Company are combined. The current assets are not included in this table, for the reason that they have already been included in Table 32, since such total current assets were arrived at by comparing the balance sheets of the Steel Corporation from year to year.

TABLE 33.—COST OF FIXED PROPERTIES OF UNION AND CLAIRTON STEEL COMPANIES TO THE STEEL CORPORATION.

| Description. | Union Steel Co.[1] | Clairton Steel Co. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Manufacturing | $14,335,838 | $6,915,197 | $21,251,035 |
| Ore | 8,467,776 | 1,176,798 | 9,644,574 |
| Coal and coke | 6,104,207 | 1,365,558 | 7,469,765 |
| Transportation | 1,004,462 | 1,093,163 | 2,097,625 |
| Miscellaneous | 368,349 | 208,844 | 577,193 |
| Total | 30,280,632 | 10,759,560 | 41,040,192 |

[1] The cost of the Union Steel Company property here given excludes an item of $579,869 for a minority interest in a subsidiary concern, that interest not having been acquired until 1903 and being included in the capital expenditures of that year given in Table 32, page 280. This explains the difference between the amounts here given for the manufacturing properties and the ore and those stated on page 283.

PURCHASE OF TROY STEEL PRODUCTS COMPANY AND OTHER SMALL CONCERNS.—Reference has already been made in Chapter V to the acquisition by the Steel Corporation of the Troy Steel Products Company and the Trenton Iron Company. These acquisitions have been taken account of on the books of the Steel Corporation through the additions to fixed property given in Table 32. Since these purchases

[1] It may be noted that the actual investment made in these Clairton properties by the original owners at the time of the transfer, as computed by the Steel Corporation, was $17,663,287.09, distributed as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Manufacturing plant | $10, 294, 774. 06 |
| Railroad | 1, 093, 163. 61 |
| Coal | 1, 365, 557. 95 |
| Iron ore | 1, 749, 942. 47 |
| Limestone (credit) | *1, 891. 41* |
| Town site | 210, 735. 52 |
| Total | 14, 712, 282. 20 |
| Net working assets | 2, 951, 004. 89 |
| Grand total | 17, 663, 287. 09 |

While this apparently expresses the actual investment in the Clairton properties by the former owners (this amount including additions made only by incurring certain indebtedness, which, however, was assumed by those interests), the Bureau has deemed it proper to consider the value of the investment at the time of transfer as fully represented by the cost to the Steel Corporation.

were made on a cash basis and since they were relatively unimportant, they do not call for detailed analysis or criticism, and both the total cost and the distribution as made by the Steel Corporation have been accepted by the Bureau.

It is worth while, however, to make passing reference to certain circumstances connected with the acquisition of the Troy Steel Products Company, noted on page 256. The price paid for this concern was $1,100,000. The company had been unsuccessful, and, in fact, had been sold under reorganization in August, 1895. John D. Rockefeller and H. H. Rogers, both of whom were at that time directors in the United States Steel Corporation, were interested in the Troy Steel Products Company. It is impossible to say whether their connection with the two concerns had any influence upon the purchase or on the price paid, but it is proper to repeat that the plant had been idle for several years prior to this transfer, and that it was never operated by the Steel Corporation. It should be stated, however, that the stockholders of the Steel Corporation were specifically advised of the connection of these directors with the Troy concern in a notice of a meeting at which this transaction was submitted to them, and that they approved the purchase.

The acquisition of the Trenton Iron Company was such a small matter that it need not be discussed in detail.

Cost of Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company's plants.—As previously stated, the Steel Corporation in its reports has not distributed the cost of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company by the principal classes of property. Furthermore, in the official estimate of the value of the different kinds of property by the Steel Corporation as of January 1, 1908, given on page 314, the property of this concern is not distributed. No apportionment of this price, therefore, need be made in this discussion. At the moment it may simply be repeated, as shown in Chapter V, that the total cost of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company's fixed property at the date of acquisition on November 1, 1907, as entered in the Steel Corporation's balance sheet of December 31, 1907, was $48,961,208.83. There was expended during the months of November and December, 1907, on construction work on the Tennessee company's properties, $984,886.74, thus making the total cost of the fixed property up to the close of December, 1907, as carried on the Steel Corporation's balance sheet, $49,946,095.57.

The value of this Tennessee company's property has been the subject of much dispute. It has been argued, on the one hand, that the property was worth much less than it cost, and, on the other, that the Steel Corporation acquired this property at what was virtually a forced sale. The stated cost of the fixed property to the Steel

Corporation on November 1, 1907, of $48,961,208.83, was arrived at by the Corporation as follows:

TABLE 34.—ANALYSIS OF COST OF FIXED PROPERTY OF TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY TO UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AS OF NOVEMBER 1, 1907.

| | Par value of T. C., I. and R. R. Co. common stock acquired. | 10-60 bonds at par delivered in payment thereof. | Par value of bonds directly issued, and cost of bonds purchased, for delivery per preceding; also amount of cash payment made. |
|---|---|---|---|
| For full-paid common-stock certificates | $29,109,515.00 | $34,654,000.00 | $33,949,282.48 |
| For common stock subscription receipts, 20 per cent paid | 632,655.00 | 753,000.00 | 735,695.16 |
| Total paid for with bonds | 29,742,170.00 | 35,407,000.00 | 34,684,977.64 |
| For 20 per cent installment paid Dec. 15, 1907, on subscription receipts | 632,655.00 | ..... | [1] 632,655.00 |
| Total acquired and cost of the same | 30,374,825.00 | 35,407,000.00 | 35,317,632.64 |
| Less, par of stock acquired | ..... | ..... | 30,374,825.00 |
| Excess cost of stock over par as computed by Steel Corporation | ..... | ..... | 4,942,807.64 |
| Fixed property investment per books of Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad as of Oct. 31, 1907, after adjustments and write-offs of $1,181,084.84 by the Steel Corporation | ..... | ..... | 44,037,139.65 |
| Total | ..... | ..... | 48,979,947.29 |
| Less, balance of undivided surplus of Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad on Oct. 31, 1907, remaining after the adjustments made by the Steel Corporation | ..... | ..... | 18,738.46 |
| Total cost as per United States Steel Corporation's annual report, 1907 | ..... | ..... | 48,961,208.83 |

[1] Cash.

In explanation of this table it may be noted that the total cost of $48,961,208.83 is the book cost of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad fixed properties, after certain adjustments made by the Steel Corporation, plus the excess ($4,942,807.64) paid for the stock of that company by the Steel Corporation over its par value. This cost applies only to fixed properties. The excess of $4,942,807.64 is arrived at by counting $30,000,000 of United States Steel bonds directly issued from the Corporation's treasury at their par value, but counting the remaining $5,407,000 delivered in part payment at the actual cost to the Steel Corporation in the open market, namely, $4,684,977.64; a small amount of cash ($632,655) was also paid as part of the total consideration. It should be understood, therefore, that the total cost of $35,317,632.64 for the Tennessee company's stock, as given in this table, is not a cash equivalent price, since the market value of the total bonds delivered in payment for

the stock would have been considerably less than $35,317,632.64, the amount here entered, as these bonds at that time were selling at only about 86 per cent of their par value. In fact, at the market value of the bonds issued, the total consideration was almost exactly equal to the par value of the Tennessee company's stock purchased.

The valuation of the fixed property, as per the books of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, after the adjustments made by the Steel Corporation, was made up as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Plants and equipment | $15,382,233.71 |
| Real estate | 26,525,143.93 |
| Birmingham Southern Railroad | 1,442,698.11 |
| Land and town-site companies | 289,063.90 |
| Potter Ore Company | 398,000.00 |
| Total | [1] 44,037,139.65 |

This book valuation of $15,382,234 for the plants, which does not include the sites, seems rather liberal, and likewise that of $26,525,144 for the real estate, which also covers the extensive mineral lands of the company (except for the Potter Ore Company), seems high. It is true that the mineral resources of the company were enormous, both with respect to ore and coal. However, the vast amount of such resources in this region and the somewhat restricted market demand therefor resulted in a very low market value for them, and it is a very fair question whether these mineral properties and detached real estate of the Tennessee company could have been readily sold for cash for $26,500,000.

The price paid for the stock, as above given, namely, $35,317,633 (chiefly in bonds), indicates an average price of $116 per share. The book value of this stock, as indicated by the balance sheet of October 31, 1907, before the adjustments made by the Steel Corporation, was 104 per cent of its par value. The stock had sold on the New York Stock Exchange for some years at very considerably above these figures. For the two years prior to its sale to the Steel Corporation the average price was about $146 per share. The stock was, however, a very speculative security, so that the market quotations are not a very satisfactory guide. Moreover, the price of the stock would, of course, be influenced by intangible considerations which are not taken account of by the Bureau. Nevertheless, it is fair to consider these market quotations in connection with the discussion of the tangible assets. It appears also that certain of the chief holders of this stock who made the arrangements for exchanging it for Steel Corporation bonds stipulated that all the holders of this stock should have the privilege of exchanging on the same terms; and it also appears that practically all holders of this stock availed themselves of these terms,

[1] It should be observed that this is not the cost to the Steel Corporation.

although some, at least, were under no financial necessity of doing so. It should be kept in mind that the Steel Corporation, by this acquisition, eliminated a competitor of growing importance, and that the price paid may have been swelled on this account.

Taking all the evidence together, it seems probable that while the price paid may have somewhat exceeded a fair valuation of the property the discrepancy would not be of sufficient importance to call for a detailed analysis.

### Section 4. Total gross additions to the investment of the Steel Corporation, 1901–1910.

The original cost of the fixed properties of the three concerns above discussed and of the additions made directly, as per Table 32, page 280, are summarized below.

TABLE 35.—TOTAL GROSS ADDITIONS TO PROPERTY OF THE STEEL CORPORATION APRIL 1, 1901, TO DECEMBER 31, 1910.

| Class of property. | Additions directly made, as per Table 32 (p. 280). | Cost of Union and Clairton companies, as per Table 33 (p. 288). | Total before allowing for depreciation. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | |
| Manufacturing | $130,229,414 | $21,251,035 | $151,480,449 |
| Iron ore | 52,449,357 | 9,644,574 | 62,093,931 |
| Coal and coke | 26,642,538 | 7,469,765 | 34,112,303 |
| Transportation | 72,443,404 | 2,097,625 | 74,541,029 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 4,971,363 | 577,193 | 5,548,556 |
| Other assets: | | | |
| Deferred charges | 13,243,678 | ..... | 13,243,678 |
| Investments | 2,128,364 | ..... | 2,128,364 |
| Sinking funds | 16,067,666 | ..... | 16,067,666 |
| Net current assets | 101,683,544 | ..... | 101,683,544 |
| Total | 419,859,328 | 41,040,192 | 460,899,520 |
| Gary plant [1] | 69,978,695 | ..... | 69,978,695 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company [2] | 60,468,518 | ..... | 60,468,518 |
| Sundry adjustments [3] | 3,063,594 | ..... | 3,063,594 |
| Grand total | 553,370,135 | 41,040,192 | 594,410,327 |

[1] Includes city of Gary and railroad property. This is the book cost.
[2] Original cost to Steel Corporation of fixed property plus subsequent additions.
[3] Sundry adjustments not distributed by classes of property.

### Section 5. Depreciation allowances of the Steel Corporation.

As already made clear, the additions to the fixed property of the Steel Corporation above given are gross; that is, they do not allow for depreciation (including exhaustion and obsolescence). In order to arrive at the net investment at any given time, therefore, it is necessary to consider this question of depreciation. This is a matter of considerable importance and one which is not readily intelligible from the annual reports.

The Steel Corporation has written off very large amounts from the book value of its fixed property. Thus, whereas the total capital expenditures on its fixed property down to the close of 1910 (exclusive of the original cost of the Union, Clairton, and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad purchases) was $371,285,674, the company wrote off from such property no less than $329,892,199, or nearly 90 per cent of the additions.

These large amounts thus written off, however, do not represent exclusively true depreciation of the physical properties of the Steel Corporation. Instead, a large part of these amounts really represent arbitrary deductions intended to offset the inflated valuations at which the property is carried on the Steel Corporation's books. (See p. 295.)

In fact, the Corporation itself has stated that the amounts written off its property account on the balance sheet afford no real indication of the actual depreciation of its physical properties. The Bureau, therefore, made a careful study of this question of depreciation with officials of the Corporation.

GENERAL PRINCIPLE ON WHICH DEPRECIATION IS COMPUTED.—Before discussing the problem in detail it is desirable to make clear the general principle which governs the depreciation charges of the Steel Corporation and its subsidiary concerns.

In the first place, the depreciation and exhaustion charges proper are based upon the original investment in the physical properties by the constituent concerns, and not upon their replacement cost. This is a fundamentally correct method. In the second place, a distinction is made between true depreciation as computed by the subsidiary companies on their book investment in the various physical properties and the so-called depreciation written off by the Corporation itself from its own books because of the higher values assigned some of these properties on such books to offset its own inflated capitalization. For example, suppose a subsidiary company was capitalized at $25,000,000 but that the Steel Corporation had issued its stock for this subsidiary company to the amount of $50,000,000. Under these circumstances the property account of the subsidiary company would have to be increased on the books of the Steel Corporation in order to balance the larger amount of securities issued by the latter. The subsidiary company would arrive at its depreciation provisions on the basis of its investment figure at $25,000,000. However, these provisions would be an entirely inadequate allowance for the Steel Corporation in respect to this particular property because of the higher valuation at which it carried the same property. Therefore, the Steel Corporation must and does write off from its books further sums in addition to those provided by the subsidiaries; otherwise it would not be conserving its own capital (or what it considers to be its own capital).

These further sums, however, assuming that the provisions of the subsidiary companies were properly arrived at, do not represent true depreciation or exhaustion of physical property, but, instead, are simply bookkeeping provisions necessary to maintain the nominal investment of the Steel Corporation intact. In other words, they amount to writing down water in the Steel Corporation's capitalization. While this procedure is eminently proper, and in fact desirable from the Steel Corporation's standpoint, accepting its organization on the basis actually followed, these further sums should be disregarded in the Bureau's calculation, which is expressly aimed to establish an investment which would exclude the water as well as intangible considerations. A part of these further provisions is in the form of sinking funds of the Steel Corporation's own bonds, but a considerable part is written off the property account from surplus.

So far as the amounts written off for bond sinking funds are concerned, it is apparent that these have no necessary correspondence to depreciation requirements, since they are usually governed by the terms of the indentures and can be considered as representing depreciation only on the ground that the amounts otherwise provided are not sufficient. The Steel Corporation's sinking-fund provisions are admittedly not necessary to provide for depreciation in the value of the physical property. The sinking-fund provisions of some of the subsidiary companies, however, may for convenience be treated as the equivalent of depreciation, although not necessarily such in principle.

The book value of the various properties in the Steel Corporation's accounts is not itemized in such a way as to show the valuations assigned particular properties or classes of property; therefore, the property account of the Steel Corporation can not be compared in detail with the property accounts of the several constituent concerns. However, practically the entire excessive or increased valuation of the property as entered on the Steel Corporation's books to balance its capitalization may be regarded as applicable to natural resources, particularly ore and coal. This is, indeed, admitted by the Steel Corporation itself. Moreover, this is indicated by the valuations of the various properties as shown in the Hodge suit, and also in the Corporation's 1907 appraisal, discussed subsequently. That is to say, the properties other than natural resources are carried on the Steel Corporation's books at approximately correct valuations and, therefore, the depreciation provisions of the subsidiary companies for these classes of property do not have to be increased by the Steel Corporation itself, but, in the case of the natural resources, the Steel Corporation must, because of the inflated valuations at which it carries these properties, write off further so-called depreciation allowances in addition to those made by the subsidiary concerns. Fol-

lowing is a statement by an official of the Steel Corporation on this point:

> The several subsidiary companies have, except as to iron ore and fuel, been charging out depreciation in their own accounts on basis of the values placed upon all of the various classes of property as listed in the Corporation's appraisal of January 1, 1908. These valuations are in all cases the original construction cost (estimated if actual not known) of the improvements or other property subject to depreciation. In respect of iron ore and fuel, the subsidiaries have charged depreciation on basis only of their own respective investments in those properties.
>
> On the foregoing basis, therefore, the subsidiary companies have been charging sufficient depreciation to cover the exhaustion transpiring in the capital investment as represented in the Steel Corporation's appraisal of 1908, except as to the two classes of property named, viz, iron ore and fuel. Now, this difference, i. e., the difference between the depreciation charged out by the subsidiaries, and the pro rata depreciation which should be charged out on basis of the investment as represented by the par of Steel Corporation stock and bonds, is covered by the charge for bond sinking fund on United States Steel Corporation bonds made by the latter company in its own accounts. As the depreciation charges made by the subsidiaries are based upon investment valuations for all properties as represented in Steel Corporation's appraisal, except as to ore and fuel, it follows that the depreciation allowances made by United States Steel Corporation proper in its own accounts through bond sinking fund charges, must cover the depreciation taking place, through exhaustion, in the appreciated values for ore and fuel as represented by the difference between the investment in those classes of property per the books of the subsidiary companies and the value thereof as represented in United States Steel Corporation securities.

Since, however, as just stated, the Bureau is considering the actual investment and not the inflated investment shown on the books of the Steel Corporation, no further attention need be paid to these so-called additional depreciation provisions made by the Steel Corporation itself, which, as just stated, are practically equivalent to writing down the water in its capitalization. The provisions made by the subsidiary companies themselves may now be taken up. In doing this it will be convenient to discuss briefly the provisions for the maintenance and improvement of the Corporation's properties as a whole. These provisions fall under four general classes—(1) ordinary maintenance and repairs; (2) extraordinary replacements; (3) depreciation and exhaustion allowances; (4) new construction and capital expenditures.

ORDINARY MAINTENANCE AND REPAIRS.—The expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs were defined by the Corporation as follows:

> Charges to "repairs" comprehend expenditures incurred in keeping in repair all operating machinery and equipment; also

cost of replacing broken and worn-out parts. In the case of a billet mill, it would include repairs to heating furnaces, soaking pits, charging and drawing cranes and machinery; engines, roll trains and roll tables, ingot buggies, shears, shear tables, mill cranes, and hydraulic machinery; motors and electrical machinery; scales, scrap conveyers, etc.; in short, all cost of repairing and maintaining the so-called "active" portion of the manufacturing equipment.

Charges to "maintenance," on the other hand, are restricted to the parts of a mill which are less directly involved in the product of a mill, or at least are not influenced to the same extent by the output. Maintenance charges might be high in a month when but little product is made. The account includes cost of repairing and maintaining mill buildings and roofs, trestles, tracks, track scales, fences, sidewalks, cleaning and keeping yards and roadways; repairs and maintenance of sewers and gas mains, subways and viaducts. It also includes all cost of appliances for fire protection and the cost of operating these. There is also this difference between the "repair" and "maintenance" account, namely, that the latter includes charges in the nature of maintaining yards, fences, roadways, buildings, etc., which are general to the entire plant, while "repairs" are always specific; in fact, for short, we frequently distinguish the one as "product repairs" and the other as "general repairs."

From this statement it would appear that the ordinary maintenance and repair expenditures alone go far toward maintaining the property in a state of efficiency. This is, moreover, indicated by the size of these expenditures, which for the ten-year period aggregate, roughly, $259,000,000 (1901 figures being estimated, at $14,000,000, because exact data have never been compiled), as follows:

TABLE 36.—ANNUAL EXPENDITURES OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION FOR ORDINARY MAINTENANCE AND REPAIRS, BY CLASSES OF PROPERTY, 1901–1910.

| Year. | Manufacturing properties. | Iron-ore properties. | Coal and coke properties. | Railroads. | Steamships and docks. | Miscellaneous fixed properties. | Total all properties. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1901 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | [1]$14,000,000.00 |
| 1902 | $16,099,217.94 | $355,220.12 | $881,804.77 | $3,544,654.27 | $313,801.37 | $35,519.66 | 21,230,218.13 |
| 1903 | 16,046,275.00 | 299,204.79 | 967,705.49 | 3,989,669.49 | 389,368.61 | 153,190.00 | 21,845,413.38 |
| 1904 | 12,857,738.82 | 209,475.11 | 983,389.61 | 3,679,735.90 | 291,103.24 | 134,055.75 | 18,155,498.43 |
| 1905 | 16,661,943.49 | 274,443.75 | 1,472,450.57 | 4,898,956.24 | 532,412.13 | 136,423.20 | 23,976,629.38 |
| 1906 | 20,648,213.19 | 292,086.71 | 1,453,759.13 | 6,137,244.71 | 640,063.34 | 145,543.36 | 29,316,910.44 |
| 1907 | 23,256,791.26 | 438,110.56 | 1,527,545.74 | 7,863,446.76 | 740,458.53 | 195,340.39 | 34,021,693.24 |
| 1908 | 15,991,141.20 | 572,405.87 | 1,740,563.61 | 6,049,275.69 | 628,927.20 | 168,851.13 | 25,151,164.70 |
| 1909 | 21,504,281.07 | 716,816.92 | 2,238,858.40 | 7,591,806.24 | 533,221.36 | 216,490.87 | 32,801,474.86 |
| 1910 | 25,147,444.00 | 896,723.29 | 2,408,665.74 | 9,337,563.23 | 690,526.07 | 291,957.89 | 38,772,880.22 |
| 1901–1910 | 168,213,045.97 | 4,054,487.12 | 13,674,743.06 | 53,092,352.53 | 4,759,881.85 | 1,477,372.25 | 259,271,882.78 |
| 1901–1907 | 105,570,179.70 | 1,868,541.04 | 7,286,655.31 | 30,113,707.37 | 2,907,207.22 | 800,072.36 | 162,546,363.00 |

[1] Figures for 1901 have never been compiled, but have been estimated at $14,000,000 for all classes of property.

The expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs on the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad properties during the three years 1908–1910, which are included in the above, were as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Manufacturing | $3,560,984 |
| Iron ore | 825,367 |
| Coal and coke | 1,656,935 |
| Railroad | 745,881 |
| Miscellaneous | 74,638 |
| Total | 6,863,805 |

EXTRAORDINARY REPLACEMENTS.—The nature of the extraordinary replacement and renewal funds is indicated by the following statement taken from the Corporation's annual report for 1904, regarding the funds maintained for such expenditures:

> These funds are used to improve, modernize, and strengthen the properties. They are not used for ordinary maintenance, repairs, and renewals (such expenses are included in current operating costs), but for the rehabilitation of departments and plants through entire rebuilding or rearrangement, the installation of labor-saving devices, and the substitution of improved and modern machinery, equipment, facilities, etc., for obsolete types, etc. They are designed to provide for the current depreciation and obsolescence which is constantly taking place in the physical condition of a property, but can not be definitely cared for by replacement or substitution from year to year.

The expenditures for extraordinary replacements are essentially depreciation charges. They are not, however, exclusively so, because in some instances a portion of the amount so expended represented net capital additions to the property. The expenditures for blast-furnace relining, which are charged directly into the cost of operation through a stated allowance per ton for every ton of pig iron produced, may also be considered in the nature of depreciation.

DEPRECIATION AND EXTINGUISHMENT FUND.—A further part of the provisions for depreciation and exhaustion (more especially the latter) is made through what is known as the "depreciation and extinguishment fund." Certain amounts are set aside from the earnings to this fund each year. Such provisions are intended chiefly to represent the exhaustion of natural resources, like ore, coal, and natural gas. A very small part may represent depreciation of other property. The expenditures from this fund are not, however, necessarily applied to the replacement of such properties, but may be used for any purpose to which the Corporation sees fit to apply them.

OTHER DEPRECIATION PROVISIONS.—In addition to these provisions for extraordinary replacements, the Steel Corporation provides for a certain amount of depreciation through the bond sinking funds of subsidiary companies. While, as already stated, the retirement of

bonded debt through sinking funds does not necessarily have any relation to the depreciation of property, for convenience it may be assumed that, in the absence of sufficient depreciation charges through other means, amounts so set aside for the redemption of bonds are equivalent to allowances for depreciation. This is the view taken by the Steel Corporation with respect to the sinking-fund operations of several of its subsidiary companies, and it has been accepted by the Bureau, in the main, so far as these companies are concerned, for the practical reason of convenience. It should be emphasized, however, that the Bureau is not indorsing the principle that the redemption of bonds through sinking funds affords any real measure of the true depreciation of the property.

The expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs are charged directly into the cost of production. This, as just stated, is also true of the provisions for blast-furnace relining. The provisions for extraordinary replacements and renewals likewise are charged by the Corporation to earnings and are not capitalized.[1]

The capital expenditures by the Corporation, which are designated as "construction expenditures," are over and above these other charges.

**Section 6. Analysis of the depreciation allowances of the Corporation.**

The total provisions for depreciation, exhaustion, and obsolescence made by the Steel Corporation's subsidiary companies during the period 1901–1910—this not including, for reasons already explained, the arbitrary amounts written off by the Steel Corporation itself, nor the provisions for sinking funds for the Corporation's own bonds—were $241,295,477[2]; this includes blast-furnace relining provisions of $19,569,636. The great bulk of the total represents amounts set aside from earnings to the various funds above discussed, particularly the extraordinary replacement fund, the depreciation and extinguishment fund, and the bond sinking funds of subsidiary companies; in a few instances there were special provisions in addition to these.

The amounts thus provided by even the subsidiary companies themselves, however, exceeded in some cases the necessary allowance for depreciation and exhaustion of the physical properties. This is admitted by the Steel Corporation itself. In the aggregate, it was decided after discussion with the Corporation that substantially $38,285,000 of the amounts thus provisionally set aside was unnecessary. In order to arrive at a corrected or true total of the estimated

[1] In one or two instances, certain amounts expended from the extraordinary replacement funds have been devoted to new construction. Such instances have been duly taken account of by the Bureau.

[2] The total does not include an item of $385,181 representing interest on various depreciation funds.

physical depreciation, exhaustion, and obsolescence of the physical properties it is necessary therefore to deduct this excess from the total of $241,295,477 above given. This is done in the following table, which gives the total provisions from all sources for depreciation, exhaustion, and obsolescence by classes of property, and also the blast-furnace relining provisions and expenditures. In the second column are given those portions of the amounts thus provisionally set aside which have been designated as unnecessary and excessive. The third column (which represents the difference between the provisional amounts as stated in the first column and the excessive amounts given in the second column) shows, therefore, the approximate true depreciation and obsolescence of the various classes of property. The fourth column shows the amounts actually expended on these properties during this interval to make up such depreciation and exhaustion, and the fifth column shows the unrestored balance, which, therefore, represents what may be termed the "net accrued," or net outstanding, depreciation at the close of the ten-year period.

TABLE 37.—REVISION OF DEPRECIATION AND OBSOLESCENCE CHARGES OF SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, 1901–1910.

[These figures do not include certain provisions by the Steel Corporation itself for so-called depreciation, but which really are not depreciation. See text.]

| | Total amount provided from all sources for depreciation and obsolescence. | Amounts excluded as excessive. | Estimated true depreciation. | Amount made good by expenditures not capitalized. | Net outstanding depreciation. (See Table 38.[1]) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| A. PROPERTIES OTHER THAN THOSE OF THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY. | | | | | |
| Manufacturing properties: | | | | | |
| 1901 (9 months) | $4,025,950 | [2] *$1,500,000* | $5,525,950 | $3,354,107 | $2,171,843 |
| 1902 | 15,215,425 | 7,000,000 | 8,215,425 | 5,730,370 | 2,485,055 |
| 1903 | 7,320,581 | [2] *850,000* | 8,170,581 | 7,816,197 | 354,384 |
| 1904 | 5,871,255 | [2] *900,000* | 6,771,255 | 5,289,082 | 1,482,173 |
| 1905 | 8,725,657 | ..... | 8,725,657 | 7,372,244 | 1,353,413 |
| 1906 | 16,066,067 | 6,000,000 | 10,066,067 | 11,916,165 | [3] *1,850,098* |
| 1907 | 14,171,770 | 3,850,000 | 10,321,770 | 14,844,162 | [3] *4,522,392* |
| 1908 | 8,426,136 | 700,000 | 7,726,136 | 8,169,048 | [3] *442,912* |
| 1909 | 12,485,593 | 690,000 | 11,795,593 | 4,988,293 | 6,807,300 |
| 1910 | 12,697,193 | 590,000 | 12,107,193 | 4,819,576 | 7,287,617 |
| Total | 105,005,627 | 15,580,000 | 89,425,627 | 74,299,244 | 15,126,383 |

[1] These amounts do not necessarily represent an actual net loss in the values of the plants as indicated by their operating efficiency. They are presumed to cover both the loss in value which may have accrued from that source, plus an allowance for obsolescence.

[2] Amount added to cover estimated deficiency for each year in original provisions.

[3] Net additions not capitalized over and above true depreciation.

TABLE 37.—REVISION OF DEPRECIATION AND OBSOLESCENCE CHARGES OF SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, 1901-1910—Continued.

| | Total amount provided from all sources for depreciation and obsolescence. | Amounts excluded as excessive. | Estimated true depreciation. | Amount made good by expenditures not capitalized. | Net outstanding depreciation. (See Table 38.[1]) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| A. PROPERTIES OTHER THAN THOSE OF THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY—con. | | | | | |
| Manufacturing properties—Con. | | | | | |
| Blast-furnace relining— | | | | | |
| 1901 (9 months) | $800,000 | [2] *$120,000* | $920,000 | $743,000 | $177,00 |
| 1902 | 1,247,363 | [2] *180,000* | 1,427,363 | 1,245,583 | 181,78 |
| 1903 | 3,439,471 | 2,000,000 | 1,439,471 | 2,672,058 | [3] *1,232,58* |
| 1904 | 1,270,959 | [2] *200,000* | 1,470,959 | 1,413,022 | 57,93 |
| 1905 | 2,016,744 | ..... | 2,016,744 | 801,902 | 1,214,84 |
| 1906 | 2,345,586 | ..... | 2,345,586 | 1,177,017 | 1,168,56 |
| 1907 | 2,267,212 | ..... | 2,267,212 | 1,480,310 | 786,90 |
| 1908 | 1,347,525 | ..... | 1,347,525 | 2,127,910 | [3] 780,35 |
| 1909 | 2,314,331 | ..... | 2,314,331 | 1,028,108 | 1,286,22 |
| 1910 | 2,085,235 | ..... | 2,085,235 | 1,930,355 | 154,88 |
| Total relining | 19,134,426 | 1,500,000 | 17,634,426 | 14,619,265 | 3,015,16 |
| Total manufacturing | 124,140,053 | 17,080,000 | 107,060,053 | 88,918,509 | 18,141,54 |
| Iron-ore and timber properties: | | | | | |
| 1901 (9 months) | 1,524,236 | ..... | 1,524,236 | ..... | 1,524,23 |
| 1902 | 3,117,296 | 600,000 | 2,517,296 | ..... | 2,517,29 |
| 1903 | 2,669,994 | ..... | 2,669,994 | 212,020 | 2,457,97 |
| 1904 | 1,938,914 | ..... | 1,938,914 | 152,828 | 1,786,08 |
| 1905 | 3,271,256 | ..... | 3,271,256 | 316,402 | 2,954,85 |
| 1906 | 3,410,383 | ..... | 3,410,383 | 312,038 | 3,098,34 |
| 1907 | 4,750,147 | ..... | 4,750,147 | 428,142 | 4,322,00 |
| 1908 | 2,790,113 | ..... | 2,790,113 | 379,820 | 2,410,29 |
| 1909 | 3,729,714 | ..... | 3,729,714 | 216,820 | 3,512,89 |
| 1910 | 3,691,444 | ..... | 3,691,444 | 326,946 | 3,364,49 |
| Total | 30,893,497 | 600,000 | 30,293,497 | 2,345,016 | 27,948,48 |
| Coal and coke properties: | | | | | |
| 1901 (9 months) | 874,516 | ..... | 874,516 | ..... | 874,51 |
| 1902 | 1,865,592 | 200,000 | 1,665,592 | 96,941 | 1,568,65 |
| 1903 | 1,515,451 | [2] *50,000* | 1,565,451 | 194,132 | 1,371,31 |
| 1904 | 2,120,942 | 100,000 | 2,020,942 | 676,085 | 1,344,85 |
| 1905 | 3,418,181 | 800,000 | 2,618,181 | 1,304,679 | 1,313,50 |
| 1906 | 3,138,998 | 300,000 | 2,838,998 | 1,171,422 | 1,667,57 |
| 1907 | 2,914,052 | 250,000 | 2,664,052 | 773,550 | 1,890,50 |
| 1908 | 1,712,785 | ..... | 1,712,785 | 593,629 | 1,119,15 |
| 1909 | 2,682,180 | ..... | 2,682,180 | 385,115 | 2,297,06 |
| 1910 | 2,578,289 | ..... | 2,578,289 | 339,112 | 2,239,17 |
| Total | 22,820,986 | 1,600,000 | 21,220,986 | 5,534,665 | 15,686,32 |

[1] These amounts do not necessarily represent an actual net loss in the values of the plants as indicated by their operating efficiency. They are presumed to cover both the loss in value which may have accrued from that source, plus an allowance for obsolescence.

[2] Amount added to cover estimated deficiency for each year in original provisions.

[3] Net additions not capitalized over and above true depreciation.

TABLE 37.—REVISION OF DEPRECIATION AND OBSOLESCENCE CHARGES OF SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, 1901–1910—Continued.

| | Total amount provided from all sources for depreciation and obsolescence. | Amounts excluded as excessive. | Estimated true depreciation. | Amount made good by expenditures not capitalized. | Net outstanding depreciation. (See Table 38.[1]) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| A. PROPERTIES OTHER THAN THOSE OF THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY—Con. | | | | | |
| Railroads: | | | | | |
| 1901 (9 months) | $2,031,257 | $100,000 | $1,931,257 | $96,603 | $1,834,654 |
| 1902 | 2,206,246 | 347,272 | 1,858,974 | 360,695 | 1,498,279 |
| 1903 | 2,466,873 | 677,792 | 1,789,081 | 972,169 | 816,912 |
| 1904 | 2,402,210 | 453,835 | 1,948,375 | 76,119 | 1,872,256 |
| 1905 | 4,904,126 | 2,460,088 | 2,444,038 | 1,854,027 | 590,011 |
| 1906 | 4,655,510 | 1,791,388 | 2,864,122 | 707,321 | 2,156,801 |
| 1907 | 5,654,881 | 2,436,572 | 3,218,309 | 1,658,082 | 1,560,227 |
| 1908 | 3,894,288 | 1,088,543 | 2,805,745 | 81,951 | 2,723,794 |
| 1909 | 4,337,802 | 1,266,460 | 3,071,342 | 969,821 | 2,101,521 |
| 1910 | 5,421,371 | 716,348 | 4,705,023 | 886,789 | 3,818,234 |
| Total | 37,974,564 | [2] 11,338,298 | 26,636,266 | 7,663,577 | [3] 18,972,689 |
| Steamships: | | | | | |
| 1901 (9 months) | 451,161 | [4] *175,000* | 626,161 | 76,756 | 549,405 |
| 1902 | 919,976 | 175,000 | 744,976 | 192,318 | 552,658 |
| 1903 | 574,687 | ..... | 574,687 | 481,672 | 93,015 |
| 1904 | 749,901 | ..... | 749,901 | 197,982 | 551,919 |
| 1905 | 1,907,567 | ..... | 1,907,567 | 784,044 | 1,123,523 |
| 1906 | 1,069,720 | ..... | 1,069,720 | 1,631,510 | [5] *561,790* |
| 1907 | 830,562 | ..... | 830,562 | 190,565 | 639,997 |
| 1908 | 743,401 | ..... | 743,401 | 299,038 | 444,363 |
| 1909 | 1,364,584 | ..... | 1,364,584 | 554,619 | 809,965 |
| 1910 | 1,085,789 | ..... | 1,085,789 | 706,619 | 379,170 |
| Total | [6] 9,697,348 | ..... | 9,697,348 | 5,115,123 | 4,582,225 |
| Miscellaneous fixed properties:[7] | | | | | |
| 1901 (9 months) | 74,248 | [4] *70,000* | 144,248 | ..... | 144,248 |
| 1902 | 386,186 | [4] *80,000* | 466,186 | 53,612 | 412,574 |
| 1903 | 338,882 | [4] *90,000* | 428,882 | 13,738 | 415,144 |
| 1904 | 482,525 | [4] *85,000* | 567,525 | 35,587 | 531,938 |
| 1905 | 974,440 | 220,000 | 754,440 | 228,764 | 525,676 |
| 1906 | 1,168,799 | 125,000 | 1,043,799 | 892,048 | 151,751 |

[1] These amounts do not necessarily represent an actual net loss in the values of the plants as indicated by their operating efficiency. They are presumed to cover both the loss in value which may have accrued from that source, plus an allowance for obsolescence.

[2] Of this total of $11,338,298 the sum of $4,148,955 is the estimated excess allowance for amortization of investment account Duluth, Missabe & Northern, Duluth & Iron Range Railroad, and St. Clair Terminal Railroad Co.; the balance represents allowances made for additions and betterments.

[3] This balance of $18,972,689 includes $6,712,612 of allowances for amortization account investment in Duluth, Missabe & Northern and Duluth & Iron Range Railroad; the corporation contends that no actual diminution of property values to this extent has thus far taken place.

[4] Amount added to cover estimated deficiency for each year in original provisions.

[5] Net additions not capitalized over and above true depreciation.

[6] This total includes $1,844,414 of credits for receipts from sale of boats and allowances for values of boats lost.

[7] Includes miscellaneous docks; in Table 38 such docks are included under transportation.

TABLE 37.—REVISION OF DEPRECIATION AND OBSOLESCENCE CHARGES OF SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, 1901–1910—Continued.

| | Total amount provided from all sources for depreciation and obsolescence. | Amounts excluded as excessive. | Estimated true depreciation. | Amount made good by expenditures not capitalized. | Net outstanding depreciation. (See Table 38.[1]) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| A. PROPERTIES OTHER THAN THOSE OF THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY—con. | | | | | |
| Miscellaneous fixed properties—Continued. | | | | | |
| 1907 | $934,291 | $80,000 | $854,291 | $555,877 | $298,414 |
| 1908 | 180,892 | [2] *100,000* | 280,892 | 57,620 | 223,272 |
| 1909 | 344,821 | 25,000 | 319,821 | 88,072 | 231,749 |
| 1910 | 360,883 | [2] *25,000* | 385,883 | 193,395 | 192,488 |
| Total | 5,245,967 | ..... | 5,245,967 | 2,118,713 | 3,127,254 |
| *Summary, exclusive of Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad properties.* | | | | | |
| Manufacturing properties | 105,005,627 | 15,580,000 | 89,425,627 | 74,299,244 | 15,126,383 |
| Blast-furnace relining | 19,134,426 | 1,500,000 | 17,634,426 | 14,619,265 | 3,015,161 |
| Total manufacturing | 124,140,053 | 17,080,000 | 107,060,053 | 88,918,509 | 18,141,544 |
| Iron ore and timber properties | 30,893,497 | 600,000 | 30,293,497 | 2,345,016 | 27,948,481 |
| Coal and coke properties | 22,820,986 | 1,600,000 | 21,220,986 | 5,534,665 | 15,686,321 |
| Railroads | 37,974,564 | [3] 11,338,298 | 26,636,266 | 7,663,577 | [4] 18,972,689 |
| Steamships | [5] 9,697,348 | ..... | 9,697,348 | 5,115,123 | 4,582,225 |
| Miscellaneous fixed properties | 5,245,967 | ..... | 5,245,967 | 2,118,713 | 3,127,254 |
| Special allowance in 1903 used to cover construction | 7,667,059 | 7,667,059 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Grand total | 238,439,474 | 38,285,357 | 200,154,117 | 111,695,603 | 88,458,514 |
| B. TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY. | | | | | |
| Manufacturing properties: | | | | | |
| 1907 (2 months, November and December) | 47,995 | ..... | 47,995 | 32,174 | 15,821 |
| 1908 | 232,688 | ..... | 232,688 | 348,077 | [6] *115,389* |
| 1909 | 360,263 | ..... | 360,263 | 411,382 | [6] *51,119* |
| 1910 | 490,126 | ..... | 490,126 | 261,372 | 228,754 |
| Total | 1,131,072 | ..... | 1,131,072 | 1,053,005 | 78,067 |

[1] These amounts do not necessarily represent an actual net loss in the values of the plants as indicated by their operating efficiency. They are presumed to cover both the loss in value which may have accrued from that source, plus an allowance for obsolescence.

[2] Amount added to cover estimated deficiency for each year in original provisions.

[3] Of this total of $11,338,298 the sum of $4,148,955 is the estimated excess allowance for amortization of investment account Duluth, Missabe & Northern, Duluth & Iron Range Railroad, and St. Clair Terminal Railroad Co.; the balance represents allowances made for additions and betterments.

[4] This balance of $18,972,689 includes $6,712,612 of allowances for amortization account investment in Duluth, Missabe & Northern and Duluth & Iron Range Railroad; the corporation contends that no actual diminution of property values to this extent has thus far taken place.

[5] This total includes $1,844,414 of credits for receipts from sale of boats and allowances for values of boats lost.

[6] Net additions not capitalized over and above true depreciation.

TABLE 37.—REVISION OF DEPRECIATION AND OBSOLESCENCE CHARGES OF SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, 1901–1910—Continued.

| | Total amount provided from all sources for depreciation and obsolescence. | Amounts excluded as excessive. | Estimated true depreciation. | Amount made good by expenditures not capitalized. | Net outstanding depreciation. (See Table 38.[1]) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| B. TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY—CON. | | | | | |
| Manufacturing properties—Con. | | | | | |
| Blast-furnace relining— | | | | | |
| 1907 (2 months, November and December) | $15,929 | ..... | $15,929 | $1,665 | $14,264 |
| 1908 | 111,690 | ..... | 111,690 | 49,881 | 61,809 |
| 1909 | 139,289 | ..... | 139,289 | 172,807 | [2] 33,518 |
| 1910 | 168,302 | ..... | 168,302 | 115,664 | 52,638 |
| Total | 435,210 | ..... | 435,210 | 340,017 | 95,193 |
| Total manufacturing | 1,566,282 | ..... | 1,566,282 | 1,393,022 | 173,260 |
| Iron ore: | | | | | |
| 1907 (2 months, November and December) | 13,039 | ..... | 13,039 | 4,583 | 8,456 |
| 1908 | 93,700 | ..... | 93,700 | 5,084 | 88,616 |
| 1909 | 109,498 | ..... | 109,498 | 10,448 | 99,050 |
| 1910 | 79,252 | ..... | 79,252 | 26,241 | 53,011 |
| Total | 295,484 | ..... | 295,484 | 46,351 | 249,133 |
| Coal and coke: | | | | | |
| 1907 (2 months, November and December) | 44,030 | ..... | 44,030 | 6,051 | 37,979 |
| 1908 | 213,584 | ..... | 213,584 | 20,541 | 193,043 |
| 1909 | 236,192 | ..... | 236,192 | 123,027 | 113,165 |
| 1910 | 216,571 | ..... | 216,571 | 160,403 | 56,168 |
| Total | 710,377 | ..... | 710,377 | 310,022 | 400,355 |
| Railroad: | | | | | |
| 1907 (2 months, November and December) | 25,143 | ..... | 25,143 | 375 | 24,768 |
| 1908 | 53,416 | ..... | 53,416 | 701 | 52,715 |
| 1909 | 79,673 | ..... | 79,673 | 71,132 | 8,541 |
| 1910 | 60,628 | ..... | 60,628 | 11,240 | 49,388 |
| Total | 218,860 | ..... | 218,860 | 83,448 | 135,412 |
| Miscellaneous fixed properties: | | | | | |
| 1907 (2 months, November and December) | 2,512 | ..... | 2,512 | ..... | 2,512 |
| 1908 | 12,521 | ..... | 12,521 | ..... | 12,521 |
| 1909 | 16,508 | ..... | 16,508 | ..... | 16,508 |
| 1910 | 33,459 | ..... | 33,459 | ..... | 33,459 |
| Total | 65,000 | ..... | 65,000 | ..... | 65,000 |
| Total Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad properties | 2,856,003 | ..... | 2,856,003 | 1,832,843 | 1,023,160 |
| Grand total, all properties, 1902–1910 | [3] 241,295,477 | $39,285,357 | [3] 203,010,120 | 113,528,446 | [3] 89,481,674 |

[1] These amounts do not necessarily represent an actual net loss in the values of the plants as indicated by their operating efficiency. They are presumed to cover both the loss in value which may have accrued from that source, plus an allowance for obsolescence.

[2] Net additions not capitalized over and above true depreciation.

[3] Does not include an item of $385,181 (representing interest accumulations on sundry depreciation funds) which could not be distributed.

From this table, therefore, it will be seen that the estimated deterioration or exhaustion of the physical properties of the Steel Corporation during the entire period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, including an allowance for obsolescence, and also including blast-furnace relining, amounted to $203,000,000, this being the amount after excluding that portion of the provisional allowances which was regarded as unnecessary. Of this total a little over $113,500,000 had actually been made good by expenditures upon these various properties, leaving a balance of about $89,500,000, which may be termed the net accrued or net outstanding depreciation on December 31, 1910. This latter figure, it should be kept in mind, includes an allowance for obsolescence. This obsolescence is not always apparent in the physical condition of the property but must nevertheless be allowed for in order to avoid unduly large depreciation charges at some future period.

By deducting the amounts which represent the net accrued or net outstanding depreciation from the sum of the original investment plus subsequent capital expenditures, the total net investment in the fixed properties of the Steel Corporation at the end of 1910 may be established. It will be understood, of course, that in so far as the estimated depreciation or deterioration of the property is made good by actual expenditures thereon, to this extent the assumed reduction in the value of the property has been restored; therefore, to arrive at the actual condition of the property at the end of 1910, obviously there should not be deducted from the gross investment the full amount of the estimated depreciation, but simply the balance not made good, or, as it is here called, the net outstanding depreciation. (See p. 299.)

Before doing this, however, it is worth while to analyze the figures of adjusted or true depreciation given in the preceding table by classes of property, with a view to determining whether or not these amounts are reasonable and proper.

Manufacturing properties.—The total estimated true depreciation of the manufacturing properties, including blast-furnace relining (but excluding the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company), is $107,060,053, or an average of $10,980,518 per year for the entire period. The original investment in these manufacturing properties, as shown on page 188, has been placed at $250,000,000, and the subsequent additions, including the original cost of the Union and Clairton companies, as well as the cost of the Gary property, for the entire period were $221,459,144.[1] The average investment in these manufacturing properties (exclusive of the Tennessee concern) has

[1] There is included in this total the investment of the Gary plant in terminal railroad property, but the amount of this is not large enough to affect the calculations here made to a significant extent.

been approximately $359,000,000. Of this amount, however, probably not less than $50,000,000, on the average, represents the value of land on which, taken as a whole, there has been no depreciation, but instead a rather marked appreciation. Deducting this figure gives an average of $309,000,000 for the average investment in manufacturing plants (steel works, blast furnaces, etc.). The average annual true depreciation of $10,980,518, above given, is equivalent to 3.6 per cent on this estimated average investment (excluding land). This, at first sight, may seem rather low. However, during this period the expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs upon these manufacturing properties, again excluding the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad properties, aggregated approximately $176,500,000 (the expenditures in 1901, which have never been compiled, being estimated). Adding this figure to the total depreciation of $107,060,053, above given, gives a total for maintenance, repairs, depreciation, and obsolescence combined, of $283,560,053, and an average of about $29,000,000 per year, which is equivalent to 9.4 per cent on the average indicated investment of $309,000,000. The Bureau is of the opinion that this is sufficient to fully maintain the property and allow for all actual depreciation and obsolescence.

It will be recalled (see Table 29, p. 269) that the total pig-iron capacity of the Steel Corporation, other than that acquired through the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad purchase, was increased during the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, by about 105 per cent, and its steel-ingot capacity was increased by 86 per cent, while its capacity for finished steel products was increased by over 83 per cent. Besides this, as already shown, there was an enormous increase in the capacity of the Corporation's cement works. The total gross expenditures upon its manufacturing properties during this period (including the original cost of the manufacturing properties of the Union and Clairton concerns, as given in Table 35, p. 292) was about $221,450,000. This, it will be seen, is, roughly, 88½ per cent of the total estimated value of $250,000,000 for its manufacturing properties in 1901 as computed by the Bureau. In other words, an addition of 88½ per cent to its investment in these manufacturing properties resulted in an increase of, roughly, from 83 to 105 per cent in their capacity, this not including the great increase in its cement department. These figures do not fairly state the case, since, in addition to this great increase in capacity, there has been extensive modernization of plants, which greatly increased their efficiency.[1]

[1] It should be pointed out that the figures of increase in capacity here given include the Shelby Steel Tube Company, while the increase in investment does not, since that concern has been treated as one of the original constituent companies. The capacity of that concern was so small, however, that this method of treatment does not appreciably affect the comparison here made.

These figures show, therefore, that the increase in capacity has been rather more rapid than the increase in capital investment. In view of this fact and of the other evidence presented, it appears certain that the adjusted or so-called true depreciation allowances of $107,060,053 for these manufacturing properties, as shown in Table 37, are quite sufficient.

IRON-ORE PROPERTIES.—The estimated exhaustion and depreciation of the iron-ore and timber properties, after adjustments (again excluding the Tennessee property), as shown in Table 37, was $30,293,497. This is over and above ordinary maintenance and repair expenditures on the same properties of approximately $3,200,000.

A part of this item of $30,293,497 represents depreciation of mining improvements and mining equipment, and a small part the exhaustion of timber property. The great bulk of it, however, nominally represents the exhaustion of the ore itself. During the period from 1901–1910, inclusive, the Steel Corporation's production of Northern (Lake) ore was 176,500,000 tons. Had all of this item of $30,293,497 represented exhaustion, therefore, it would have been equivalent to about 17 cents per ton. Even allowing for the other considerations just noted, this allowance appears to be excessive on the basis of valuation arrived at by the Bureau. It will be recalled that in Chapter III the value of the ore property of the Corporation in 1901 was placed at $100,000,000. This included the improvements, the book investment in which at that time was approximately $9,000,000. Deducting this amount leaves a total of $91,000,000 for the ore itself (taking fee ore and leaseholds collectively), which, on the accepted basis of a deposit of 700,000,000 tons, would be equivalent to 13 cents per ton. This, however, takes the fee ore and the leaseholds collectively. So far as the fee ore is concerned, it has been shown that a fair valuation in 1901 would be somewhat less than 15 cents per ton, and it is not likely that the subsequent purchases of fee ore by the Corporation would bring the average of all its fee holdings above that figure. So far as the leaseholds are concerned, any such average would be greatly excessive, since, as pointed out in Chapter III, the value of the equity in these leaseholds held in 1901 can not be considered as worth more than 6 cents per ton. The average investment in the leaseholds subsequently secured was somewhat higher, but the average investment, in all the leased mines which the Corporation operated, during this period would undoubtedly be much less than 10 cents per ton.

It is important to point out that the great bulk of the production of the Steel Corporation's ore thus far has been from leased mines and not from fee properties. In the case of leaseholds secured without the payment of a bonus the Steel Corporation does not have to provide for the exhaustion of the ore itself (which is a matter that

concerns the owner of the mines, the lessor), but simply has to provide for the depreciation of its mining improvements and equipment. Where a bonus was paid, the Corporation properly should provide for its extinguishment as well as for the improvements subsequently made. Granting that bonus payments in later years were somewhat higher than those prevailing in 1901, the average investment in all leasehold properties of the Corporation operated during the entire period covered would be very small.

Therefore, since most of the production thus far has been from leased mines, it is certain that if exact data were readily available the allowance made by the Steel Corporation for exhaustion of its ore might be substantially cut down. However, the amount of the reduction, while considerable in itself, would be relatively unimportant as compared with the total investment in the ore property, and, moreover, such an analysis would require a vast amount of detailed information. For these reasons it was deemed better to allow the estimated depreciation and exhaustion of the ore property to stand instead of revising it.

Coal and coke properties.—The estimated true depreciation and exhaustion of the Corporation's coal and coke property, exclusive of Southern coal and coke property, during the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, as will be seen from Table 37, was $21,220,986. This was over and above expenditures of something in excess of $12,000,000 on the same properties for ordinary maintenance and repairs. The great bulk of this item of $21,220,986 represents the exhaustion of coal in the ground, although a portion of it represents depreciation of coke ovens and other equipment. The amount which may be regarded as the exhaustion proper, is equivalent to about 10 cents per ton for coking coal in the ground; the depreciation of coke ovens and other equipment, and the exhaustion of other coal make up the remainder. Taking good Connellsville coal land at an average cost of $1,200 per acre, and assuming an average yield per acre of 10,000 tons, the value in the ground would be about 12 cents per ton. This average, however, is undoubtedly somewhat in excess of the true cost of the Corporation's Connellsville coal; therefore an allowance equivalent to 10 cents per ton for exhaustion of such coal seems sufficient.

Railroad properties.—The estimated depreciation of the railroad property, as given in Table 37, after revision, was $26,636,266. This includes an allowance of $6,712,612 for obsolescence. The estimated depreciation seems too high in view of the very liberal expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs, which, for the ten-year period, were, roughly, $54,000,000 (estimating the 1901 expenditures at $2,000,000 and excluding the Tennessee property in both instances). It is a fair question, in view of the large expenditures for maintenance

and repairs, whether anything should be allowed for depreciation of this property. However, since there is a reasonable doubt on this point, the Bureau has allowed the adjusted amount in its calculations.

This estimated depreciation of $26,636,266 and, likewise, the net outstanding depreciation of $18,972,689 include the above-mentioned allowance of $6,712,612 for obsolescence, as distinct from depreciation proper. Ordinarily, it has not been possible to show what has been allowed for obsolescence specifically, but the records of certain railroads were kept in such a way as to permit this. It is probable that the Corporation is justified in the case of certain of its railroads in making some allowance for obsolescence. With respect to its Lake ore railroads in particular, it is the opinion of the Corporation's experts that when the ore is eventually exhausted there will be very little business for these railroads and that they will lose the great bulk of their value. This is a debatable question, and, moreover, the probable life of the ore deposits extends so far into the future as to call for only a very small amount of obsolescence per annum at best. While, however, the allowance actually made seems somewhat excessive, nevertheless the Bureau has not reduced it.

The Steel Corporation takes the position that while it is justified in deducting this estimated obsolescence from its earnings, no deduction should be made from the investment so long as these railroads are in active operation. In other words, the Corporation contends that the provisions for obsolescence, while deducted annually from the earnings, should not be deducted from the investment until a distant date when the so-called estimated, or expected, obsolescence becomes an accomplished fact.

The Bureau has not accepted this view of the Corporation, although admitting that the question is a debatable one, but instead has deducted this amount from the investment as well as from the earnings. (See p. 340.)

STEAMSHIP PROPERTIES.—The estimated true depreciation of the steamship properties, it will be seen, was $9,697,348, or at the rate of almost exactly $1,000,000 a year for the nine and three-fourths year period. During this interval, moreover, several millions of dollars were expended upon these properties in ordinary maintenance and repairs.

It will be recalled that the value of the steamship property of the Corporation at its organization in 1901 was placed at $20,000,000. On this basis, without allowing for subsequent additions, the depreciation allowance here given would amount to almost exactly 5 per cent per annum. This does not appear excessive. On the other hand, in view of the fact that the ordinary maintenance and repair expenditures cover a good many items which might possibly come under the

head of depreciation, it has been accepted as sufficient. Of this total estimated true depreciation of $9,697,348, only $5,115,123 had been made good, leaving a net outstanding depreciation of $4,582,225.

MISCELLANEOUS FIXED PROPERTIES.—The estimated depreciation of these miscellaneous properties (chiefly detached dock property, natural gas, and limestone), aggregating $5,245,967, appears reasonable and may be accepted without discussion.

TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY'S PROPERTIES.—In the case of these properties, the total provisions for depreciation were allowed to stand without deduction.

SUMMARY.—It would appear, therefore, that the revised allowances for true depreciation of the various properties, while liberal, are in the main reasonable, and they have been used by the Bureau. As already shown, a considerable part of this estimated depreciation, exhaustion, and obsolescence had been made good by actual expenditures on the property. Therefore, in order to ascertain the true investment in the properties at the close of 1910, there should be deducted, not the total amount of the true depreciation as thus estimated, but only that portion of such amount which had not actually been made good up to that date; in other words, the so-called unrestored balance, or net outstanding depreciation. The total of this amount for all properties, as already stated (including blast-furnace relining), was $89,481,674.

### Section 7. Net additions to the tangible property of the Steel Corporation, 1901–1910.

FIXED PROPERTIES.—The net outstanding depreciation above arrived at covered not only the original property of the Steel Corporation but also the additions thereto up to the close of 1910. For convenience, however, this outstanding depreciation may be set against the capital additions to the fixed properties of the Corporation, as given in Table 35, page 292, in order to arrive at what may be called the total net additions to such property during this period. This is done in Table 38, on page 310, below, which gives first the total gross capital additions, as stated in Table 35, then the deductions for net outstanding depreciation as given in Table 37, leaving a total which represents net capital additions to these fixed properties for this period.

NET ADDITIONS TO OTHER ASSETS.—In the case of the assets other than fixed properties, the figures of increases given in Table 32, on page 280, are net. It may be noted that the net current assets, as there stated, include in the inventories certain bookkeeping profits which have been nominally made by some subsidiary concerns on the sale of such materials or products to other subsidiary companies, but which have not been actually realized because such products

have not been sold to an outside interest. The Corporation in its annual reports since 1904 has deducted such "locked up" or "deferred" profits, as they may be called, from its operating profits before arriving at what it terms its net earnings. This matter is more fully discussed in the chapter on profits. (See p. 333.) Had the Bureau adopted the Corporation's present practice of deducting the deferred intercompany profits in inventories from the earnings, a corresponding deduction from the investment would also have been necessary. While the Corporation's practice in this respect is conservative, for the purposes of this discussion the Bureau determined not to deduct deferred intercompany profits from the earnings, nor to make the corresponding deduction from investment. The table showing the net additions to the investment from 1901 to 1910 follows:

TABLE 38.—NET ADDITIONS TO INVESTMENT OF STEEL CORPORATION, APRIL 1, 1901, TO DECEMBER 31, 1910.

| Description. | Total additions, as per Table 35. | Estimated true depreciation. | Amount made good by expenditures not capitalized. | Net outstanding depreciation to be deducted from investment. | Net additions to investment. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | | | |
| Manufacturing | $151,480,449 | $107,060,053 | $88,918,509 | $18,141,544 | $133,338,905 |
| Iron ore | 62,093,931 | 30,293,497 | 2,345,016 | 27,948,481 | 34,145,450 |
| Coal and coke | 34,112,303 | 21,220,986 | 5,534,665 | 15,686,321 | 18,425,982 |
| Transportation | 74,541,029 | 37,336,955 | 13,462,331 | 23,874,624 | 50,666,405 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 5,548,556 | 4,242,626 | 1,435,082 | 2,807,544 | 2,741,012 |
| Other assets: | | | | | |
| Deferred charges | 13,243,678 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 13,243,678 |
| Investments | 2,128,364 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 2,128,364 |
| Sinking funds | 16,067,666 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 16,067,666 |
| Net current assets | 101,688,544 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 101,688,544 |
| Total | 460,899,520 | 200,154,117 | 111,695,603 | 88,458,514 | 372,441,006 |
| Gary plant [1] | 69,978,695 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 69,978,695 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and R. R. Co. [2] | 60,468,518 | 2,856,003 | 1,832,843 | 1,023,160 | 59,445,358 |
| Sundry adjustments | 3,063,594 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 3,063,594 |
| Grand total | 594,410,327 | [3] 203,010,120 | 113,528,446 | [3] 89,481,674 | 504,928,653 |

[1] Includes city of Gary and railroad property. The figure is the construction cost. Depreciation of this plant is included in the figures given above. The total amount of accrued depreciation—not including certain amounts for terminal railroad property which could not be segregated—was $1,239,393.

[2] Original cost of fixed property plus subsequent additions.

[3] Excluding an item of $385,181 which could not be distributed.

## Section 8. Total investment in tangible property of Steel Corporation, December 31, 1910.

In the following table the total net additions to the property of the Steel Corporation from 1901 to 1910, as given in Table 38, are added to the investment of the Corporation on April 1, 1901 (see Table 23),

thus giving what may be regarded as the total investment in the properties of the Corporation at the close of 1910; as previously noted, the cost of the Gary plant and of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company are stated separately instead of being distributed. In this table the other assets are given by classes and in exact figures, instead of in a single round sum, as in Table 23.

TABLE 39.—INVESTMENT IN TANGIBLE PROPERTY OF STEEL CORPORATION ON DECEMBER 31, 1910, AS COMPUTED BY BUREAU.

| Description. | Investment 1901. | Net additions 1901-1910.[1] | Total investment Dec. 31, 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | |
| Manufacturing | $250,000,000 | $133,338,905 | $383,338,905 |
| Iron ore | 100,000,000 | 34,145,450 | 134,145,450 |
| Coal and coke | 80,000,000 | 18,425,982 | 98,425,982 |
| Transportation | 91,500,000 | 50,608,405 | 142,108,405 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 24,000,000 | 2,741,012 | 26,741,012 |
| Other assets: | | | |
| Deferred charges | 2,088,027 | 13,243,678 | 15,331,705 |
| Investments | 241,030 | 2,128,364 | 2,369,394 |
| Sinking funds | 239 | 16,067,666 | 16,067,905 |
| Net current assets | 134,224,089 | 101,683,544 | 235,907,633 |
| Total | 682,053,385 | 372,441,006 | 1,054,494,391 |
| Gary plant [2] | ..... | 69,978,695 | 69,978,695 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | ..... | [3] 59,445,358 | 59,445,358 |
| Sundry adjustments [4] | ..... | 3,063,594 | 3,063,594 |
| Grand total | 682,053,385 | 504,928,653 | 1,186,982,038 |

[1] As per Table 38.
[2] Includes city of Gary and railroad property. See note 1 to Table 38.
[3] Original cost of fixed property and additions thereto since its acquisition.
[4] Sundry adjustments made in the balance sheet without distribution by classes of property.

It should be repeated that the Bureau's figures of investment do not necessarily represent the *value* of such investment in 1910. So far as the properties other than natural resources—ore, coal, natural gas, and land—are concerned, it is reasonably safe to place the value at about the known cost, after allowing for depreciation in the manner above explained. With respect to the natural resources of the Corporation, however, the case is different. In some instances the value may have decreased or disappeared altogether. In general, however, the value of these classes of property, particularly of ore property and land, has increased. Undoubtedly, this increase in the value of the ore (and, to a less extent, of the coking-coal property) has been due in considerable measure to the great concentration of ownership of such property during the past ten years and, to no small extent, to the very substantial concentration of such ownership in the hands of the Steel Corporation alone. This matter is discussed elsewhere. (See p. 325.) At the moment it is

desired simply to empnasize that the mere addition of the cost of such natural resources, secured since April, 1901, to their estimated value on that date may not give a fair indication of their value at the present time. The following table gives the net investment in the property of the Steel Corporation at the close of each year from 1901 to 1910, arrived at by adding to the original investment in 1901 the gross additions as given in Tables 32 and 33 and deducting from the combined results the net accrued or outstanding depreciation as given in the last column of Table 37. The current assets as given are net. (See note 7 to Table 32.)

TABLE 40.—TOTAL INVESTMENT OF STEEL CORPORATION IN TANGIBLE PROPERTY, AS REVISED BY BUREAU, BY CLASSES, AFTER DEDUCTIONS FOR NET ACCRUED DEPRECIATION, AT CLOSE OF EACH YEAR, 1901-1910.

| Description. | 1901. | 1902. | 1903. | 1904. | 1905. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | | | |
| Manufacturing | $256,988,756 | $278,630,273 | $300,317,051 | $317,883,734 | $323,879,618 |
| Iron ore and timber | 101,836,880 | 109,934,668 | 109,544,653 | 110,991,640 | 111,286,611 |
| Coal and coke | 80,300,648 | 86,879,373 | 89,555,933 | 91,067,136 | 93,932,620 |
| Transportation | 91,421,116 | 93,281,569 | 97,330,868 | 98,607,182 | 105,024,040 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 24,585,185 | 24,480,613 | 24,899,687 | 24,926,627 | 26,404,163 |
| Other assets: | | | | | |
| Deferred charges | 1,737,456 | 1,633,391 | 2,177,046 | 2,440,739 | 3,197,723 |
| Investments | 3,871,954 | 1,874,872 | 2,412,149 | 1,920,176 | 1,180,343 |
| Sinking funds | 245,319 | 1,388,862 | 3,607,448 | 6,958,449 | 16,736,553 |
| Net current assets [1] | 138,110,545 | 165,007,905 | 176,070,249 | 162,770,486 | 191,881,062 |
| Sundry adjustments | *228,103* | 463,393 | 700,895 | 671,974 | 1,318,187 |
| Grand total | 698,869,756 | 763,574,919 | 806,615,979 | 818,238,143 | 874,840,920 |

| Description. | 1906. | 1907. | 1908. | 1909. | 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | | | |
| Manufacturing | $337,456,214 | $364,441,140 | $380,145,004 | $379,465,023 | $383,338,905 |
| Iron ore and timber | 113,771,916 | 119,879,749 | 126,212,969 | 130,474,304 | 134,145,450 |
| Coal and coke | 93,354,423 | 95,557,205 | 96,376,451 | 98,165,272 | 98,425,982 |
| Transportation | 114,052,751 | 127,013,556 | 131,947,097 | 133,867,228 | 142,166,405 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 26,409,597 | 26,236,798 | 26,390,851 | 26,383,107 | 26,741,012 |
| Other assets: | | | | | |
| Deferred charges | 4,272,622 | 6,204,734 | 9,106,666 | 12,763,191 | 15,331,706 |
| Investments | 1,617,351 | 1,717,120 | 3,083,000 | 2,353,110 | 2,369,394 |
| Sinking funds | 27,443,945 | 32,442,402 | 23,263,035 | 21,738,953 | 16,067,905 |
| Net current assets [1] | 222,895,896 | 229,347,482 | 196,190,322 | 229,873,440 | 235,907,631 |
| Gary plant [2] | 4,720,159 | 24,063,388 | 42,797,229 | 53,905,844 | 69,978,665 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | ..... | 49,842,295 | 53,009,973 | 56,031,697 | 59,445,358 |
| Sundry adjustments | 1,403,010 | 2,017,733 | 1,902,890 | 1,854,824 | 3,063,594 |
| Grand total | 947,397,884 | 1,078,763,602 | 1,090,425,487 | 1,146,875,993 | 1,186,962,038 |

[1] See note 7, Table 32. [2] See note 1, Table 38.

In Table 44, on page 328, this net investment is stated in the form of a constructive balance sheet. The property account is there given in total instead of by classes, while the current assets are given in gross as well as the current liabilities instead of simply stating the net current assets as in Table 40.

**Section 9. Comparison of Bureau's figures of investment in tangible properties of Steel Corporation at the close of 1907 with the Corporation's estimate of their value on that date.**

Before discussing further the indicated investment of the Corporation at the close of 1910, it is desirable to present the figures of investment up to the close of 1907, for the reason, already noted, that the Steel Corporation itself made an appraisal of its properties as of that date. This appraisal was apparently made with considerable care. The various properties of the Corporation were itemized in great detail. The figures for manufacturing properties were largely based on the known or estimated construction cost and not on an engineering appraisal. The real estate and natural resources, however, were entered at the estimated current value. The real estate was valued separately from the improvements thereon, while in the case of ore properties the holdings were carefully scheduled and the tonnages estimated, both by ranges and by qualities.

This valuation by the Corporation of its various properties at the close of 1907 is compared in Table 41 with the investment in these properties as computed by the Bureau, this being arrived at by adding to its figures of value on April 1, 1901, the net additions thereto up to the close of 1907, computed in the same manner as in Table 38. The Corporation's figures, like those of the Bureau, take account of depreciation.

TABLE 41.—BUREAU'S ESTIMATE OF INVESTMENT IN PROPERTY OF STEEL CORPORATION AT CLOSE OF 1907 COMPARED WITH CORPORATION'S ESTIMATE OF VALUE AT THAT TIME.

| Description. | Investment as computed by Bureau, Dec. 31, 1907. | Value as estimated by Corporation. | Difference. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | |
| Manufacturing | $394,441,149 | $[illegible], 632,[illegible] | $[illegible],191,090 |
| Iron ore and timber | 119,879,749 | [1] 641,242,880 | 521,363,131 |
| Coal and coke | 95,587,295 | 142,552,013 | 46,964,708 |
| Transportation | 127,013,555 | 145,048,041 | 18,034,486 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 26,236,799 | 19,619,052 | [2] 6,617,746 |
| Other assets: | | | |
| Deferred charges | 6,264,734 | ..... | [2] 6,264,734 |
| Investments | 1,712,120 | ..... | [2] 1,712,120 |
| Sinking funds | 32,442,402 | 32,442,402 | ..... |
| Net current assets | 229,347,483 | 229,347,483 | ..... |
| Total | 1,002,840,186 | 1,577,854,001 | 575,013,815 |
| Gary plant [4] | 24,063,388 | 24,063,388 | ..... |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | 49,842,295 | 49,742,753 | [5] 99,542 |
| Sundry adjustments | 2,017,733 | ..... | [3] 2,017,733 |
| Grand total | 1,078,763,662 | 1,651,658,142 | 572,901,349 |

[1] Includes about $5,700,000 of timber property.

[2] This excess of the Bureau's figure over that of the Corporation is chiefly due to the fact that in computing the investment in 1904 the Bureau allowed a very liberal valuation. The Corporation contends that its 1907 appraisal of these properties was very conservative.

[3] Excess over Corporation's estimate, which did not include these items specifically, but which, however, allows for most of them in other items.

[4] Includes city of Gary and railroad property.

[5] Excess over Corporation's estimate.

It will be seen at once from this table that the most marked differences between the investment as computed by the Bureau and the valuation as arrived at by the Corporation occur in the case of the iron-ore property (including timber) and the coal and coke property. In the former the excess of the Corporation's figure over that of the Bureau is more than $521,000,000, while the excess in the case of the coal and coke is nearly $47,000,000.

The Corporation's valuation of its manufacturing properties naturally agrees very closely with that of the Bureau because the Bureau's figure was partly based upon that of the Corporation. (See p. 188.) Moreover, the Corporation's figures for these manufacturing properties are stated to be substantially the construction cost. The real estate, however, was put in at the appraised current value.

It may be noted that blast-furnace valuations frequently ran in excess of $750,000 per furnace, and in some instances above $1,000,000; some of the larger furnaces, in fact, were valued at more than $1,500,000.

The land valuations often were very high. Thus, land in the Pittsburg district was frequently valued at $20,000 per acre, in several cases at as much as $50,000, while in one instance the valuation ran as high as $300,000 per acre, and there were several instances where the valuations were as much as $100,000 per acre. The extreme prices named were for exceptionally valuable parcels of real estate, sometimes in central locations in a city. However, the figures generally indicate a liberal basis of valuation.

The Corporation's appraisal value of its transportation properties, it will be noted, exceeds the Bureau's figure of investment by about $18,000,000. This, on the whole, is not an extraordinary difference, but the Bureau regards its own figure as sufficiently liberal.

The Bureau's figure for the Gary plant is the Corporation's figure of construction cost. It will be observed that this is given in a single total, and not classified. The Gary plant has no ore or coal property, and the great bulk of the investment is in manufacturing plants. It has, however, an extensive investment in transportation property, and some investment in miscellaneous property. Since, however, the Corporation in its appraisal did not classify this property, it was not necessary for the Bureau to make a distribution of the total cost. The depreciation of this plant is not shown separately, as complete data were not available; the total amount (see note 1, p. 310) was small. The Bureau, for reasons already stated, entered the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad property at its cost as computed by the Corporation, including expenditures made after the purchase in 1907. (See p. 289.)

The excess of approximately $47,000,000 in the Corporation's figure for its coal and coke property over that of the Bureau is principally due to the fact that the Corporation was dealing with an appraised valuation whereas the Bureau's figure largely represents the investment cost (in other words, the valuation in 1901 plus the actual cost of subsequent additions), and does not allow for any appreciation during this interval. As a matter of fact, there had been some appreciation in this property, although perhaps not to the extent claimed by the Corporation. A part of this appreciation, it should be noted, must be attributed to the concentration of the most desirable coking-coal lands in the hands of the Steel Corporation.

An idea of the liberal basis upon which coal and coke valuations were computed by the Corporation may be obtained from the mere statement that considerably more that one-half of its coking coal was entered at an average valuation of $1,750 per acre, while the lowest valuation for any coking coal, with the exception of a small tract of about 250 acres, was $1,200 per acre. The latter valuation applied to coking coal in the so-called Klondyke region. Its steam

TABLE 41.—BUREAU'S ESTIMATE OF INVESTMENT IN PROPERTY OF STEEL CORPORATION AT CLOSE OF 1907 COMPARED WITH CORPORATION'S ESTIMATE OF VALUE AT THAT TIME.

| Description. | Investment as computed by Bureau, Dec. 31, 1907. | Value as estimated by Corporation. | Difference. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Fixed property (exclusive of Gary and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company): | | | |
| Manufacturing | $304,441,140 | $337,632,230 | 33,191,090 |
| Iron ore and timber | 119,879,749 | [1] 641,242,880 | 521,363,131 |
| Coal and coke | 95,537,205 | 142,501,913 | 46,964,708 |
| Transportation | 127,013,565 | 145,048,041 | 18,034,476 |
| Miscellaneous fixed property | 26,236,798 | 19,619,052 | [2] 6,617,746 |
| Other assets: | | | |
| Deferred charges | 6,204,734 | ..... | [3] 6,204,734 |
| Investments | 1,717,120 | ..... | [3] 1,717,120 |
| Sinking funds | 32,442,402 | 32,442,402 | ..... |
| Net current assets | 229,347,483 | 229,347,483 | ..... |
| Total | 1,002,840,186 | 1,577,854,001 | 575,013,815 |
| Gary plant [4] | 24,063,388 | 24,063,388 | ..... |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company | 49,842,295 | 49,747,753 | [5] 94,542 |
| Sundry adjustments | 2,017,733 | ..... | [3] 2,017,733 |
| Grand total | 1,078,763,602 | 1,651,665,142 | 572,901,540 |

[1] Includes about $5,700,000 of timber property.

[2] This excess of the Bureau's figure over that of the Corporation is chiefly due to the fact that in computing the investment in 1901 the Bureau allowed a very liberal valuation. The Corporation contends that its 1907 appraisal of these properties was very conservative.

[3] Excess over Corporation's estimate, which did not include these items specifically, but which, however, allows for most of them in other items.

[4] Includes city of Gary and railroad property.

[5] Excess over Corporation's estimate.

It will be seen at once from this table that the most marked differences between the investment as computed by the Bureau and the valuation as arrived at by the Corporation occur in the case of the iron-ore property (including timber) and the coal and coke property. In the former the excess of the Corporation's figure over that of the Bureau is more than $521,000,000, while the excess in the case of the coal and coke is nearly $47,000,000.

The Corporation's valuation of its manufacturing properties naturally agrees very closely with that of the Bureau because the Bureau's figure was partly based upon that of the Corporation. (See p. 188.) Moreover, the Corporation's figures for these manufacturing properties are stated to be substantially the construction cost. The real estate, however, was put in at the appraised current value.

It may be noted that blast-furnace valuations frequently ran in excess of $750,000 per furnace, and in some instances above $1,000,000; some of the larger furnaces, in fact, were valued at more than $1,500,000.

The land valuations often were very high. Thus, land in the Pittsburg district was frequently valued at $20,000 per acre, in several cases at as much as $50,000, while in one instance the valuation ran as high as $300,000 per acre, and there were several instances where the valuations were as much as $100,000 per acre. The extreme prices named were for exceptionally valuable parcels of real estate, sometimes in central locations in a city. However, the figures generally indicate a liberal basis of valuation.

The Corporation's appraisal value of its transportation properties, it will be noted, exceeds the Bureau's figure of investment by about $18,000,000. This, on the whole, is not an extraordinary difference, but the Bureau regards its own figure as sufficiently liberal.

The Bureau's figure for the Gary plant is the Corporation's figure of construction cost. It will be observed that this is given in a single total, and not classified. The Gary plant has no ore or coal property, and the great bulk of the investment is in manufacturing plants. It has, however, an extensive investment in transportation property, and some investment in miscellaneous property. Since, however, the Corporation in its appraisal did not classify this property, it was not necessary for the Bureau to make a distribution of the total cost. The depreciation of this plant is not shown separately, as complete data were not available; the total amount (see note 1, p. 310) was small. The Bureau, for reasons already stated, entered the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad property at its cost as computed by the Corporation, including expenditures made after the purchase in 1907. (See p. 289.)

The excess of approximately $47,000,000 in the Corporation's figure for its coal and coke property over that of the Bureau is principally due to the fact that the Corporation was dealing with an appraised valuation whereas the Bureau's figure largely represents the investment cost (in other words, the valuation in 1901 plus the actual cost of subsequent additions), and does not allow for any appreciation during this interval. As a matter of fact, there had been some appreciation in this property, although perhaps not to the extent claimed by the Corporation. A part of this appreciation, it should be noted, must be attributed to the concentration of the most desirable coking-coal lands in the hands of the Steel Corporation.

An idea of the liberal basis upon which coal and coke valuations were computed by the Corporation may be obtained from the mere statement that considerably more that one-half of its coking coal was entered at an average valuation of $1,750 per acre, while the lowest valuation for any coking coal, with the exception of a small tract of about 250 acres, was $1,200 per acre. The latter valuation applied to coking coal in the so-called Klondyke region. Its steam

coal was put in at $350 per acre. These valuations are undoubtedly high.

The bulk of the coke-oven property of the Corporation was valued on the basis of $1,400 per oven. Although this covered improvements to mines, machinery, and equipment, this average nevertheless seems high.

In the case of the miscellaneous fixed property the Bureau's figure of investment is $26,236,798, as against an appraised valuation by the Corporation of $19,619,052. The excess of the Bureau's figure over that of the Corporation is partly due to the fact that the Bureau undoubtedly allowed a very liberal valuation for the natural-gas property in 1901, namely, $20,000,000, the full amount claimed by the Steel Corporation in the Hodge suit. (See p. 182.) In this 1907 appraised valuation, on the other hand, this natural-gas property was valued by the Corporation at only about $10,300,000. While the property had suffered considerable exhaustion during this period, nevertheless the Corporation's appraisal in 1907 was on a very much more conservative basis than that in 1902. The Corporation, in fact, claims that its 1907 valuation was altogether too conservative, and that these natural-gas properties were easily worth $20,000,000 to $25,000,000.

Therefore, as in the case of the Corporation's estimate submitted in the Hodge suit in 1902, the principal difference between its figures and those of the Bureau in this comparison for 1907 lies in the item of iron ore. As just shown, the excess of the Corporation's estimate of the value of its ore property over the Bureau's estimate of the investment in that property at the close of 1907 is approximately $521,000,000. It may be conceded that the Bureau's figure of investment somewhat understates the value of this ore property on that date, since it is known that there had been some appreciation in the value of iron-ore properties during the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1907. An accurate valuation of the ore property of the Corporation at the close of 1907 is an extremely difficult matter because of the effect of the great concentration of ownership or control of ore property upon such values. Where a very few holders own or control the great bulk of a given natural resource of this sort, and are indisposed to sell, the values may not only be artificially enhanced but also difficult to determine.

It is unnecessary and somewhat impracticable to attempt a quantitative valuation of the ore property of the Steel Corporation in 1907, because of the influence of concentration of control just noted. However, it is very easy to show that the valuation of approximately $640,000,000 claimed by the Corporation is grossly excessive. Of the total as stated, approximately $607,000,000 was for the ore itself (taking fee property and leaseholds together), as distinct from the

improvements. This valuation covered a total of approximately 1,182,000,000 tons, thus giving an average of 51 cents per ton (taking fee ore and leaseholds collectively). This total tonnage, it may be noted, does not include the extensive deposits acquired through the Hill lease, discussed below; on the other hand, nothing was entered in the Corporation's valuation for this Hill ore property except for certain expenditures for development work and for advanced royalties.

Any such average valuation of 51 cents per ton for the ore property of the Steel Corporation at the close of 1907 is inadmissible. This valuation could easily be discredited by discounting the average rate of royalty on new leases taken out during the period from 1901 to 1907, computed in the same way as has already been done in discussing the value of the original ore property of the Steel Corporation in Chapter III. (See pp. 216–228.) Such a detailed discussion, however, is unnecessary. Convincing evidence that this valuation of $607,000,000, claimed by the Steel Corporation for its ore in 1907 is excessive is afforded by the mere statement of the actual cost of this ore property. Thus, the total capital expenditures by the Corporation upon its ore property from April 1, 1901, to the close of 1907, before deducting depreciation, were $38,600,000. Of this total approximately $19,000,000 represents the expenditure for ore, including fee and leasehold properties collectively as distinct from improvements. By this expenditure of approximately $19,000,000 (of which nearly $9,000,000 was for the Union and Clairton ore) the Steel Corporation added to its ore reserves (again taking fee properties and leaseholds together) several hundred million tons of ore, this again excluding the "Hill" ore. The exact amount added can not be stated because large increases in the estimated total have been made by proving up ore lands held in 1901. Moreover, the amount assumed or estimated to have been added, at the time of purchase, rather than the amount actually proved by later development to have been added, is the really significant fact. It is entirely conservative to place the additions from this expenditure of $19,000,000, as currently estimated at the time, at several hundred million tons. This means that the average cost per ton of the ore acquired since 1901 (again treating fee and leaseholds collectively) was only a few cents, whereas the total value claimed by the Steel Corporation at the close of 1907 was equivalent to over 50 cents per ton. While, as already pointed out, the original cost of a mining property is not a reliable indication of its value after subsequent development, it is incredible that during this interval of less than seven years fee ore and leaseholds which cost, on the average, only a very few cents per ton could have increased to a value of as much as 50 cents per ton. In this connection it may be noted that the average rate

of royalty on new leases taken out by the Steel Corporation in the Lake Superior region from 1907 to 1910, inclusive, apparently is not over 40 cents per ton (see p. 321), as compared with an average rate for old and new leases combined, in 1901, of about 28 cents. The quality of ore covered by the recent leases may have been somewhat lower, but allowing for this the advance in royalties would in no way justify the high valuation placed on its ore by the Corporation in 1907.

A very important consideration to be kept in mind is that the bulk of the Steel Corporation's ore property in 1907 consisted of leaseholds and not ore in fee. Apparently two-thirds at least of the total tonnage was simply leased. For the mining of ore from such leased properties the Corporation must, of course, pay a royalty, so that for this leased property the Steel Corporation simply has an equity interest in the ore. Even if all the new leases had been taken out at the same rate of royalty as prevailed in 1901, it is certain that the value of these equities in the aggregate plus the value of the ore owned in fee would not equal the large total claimed by the Corporation in its 1907 appraisal. As a matter of fact, the royalties on many of these leases were considerably higher than the average of 28 cents prevailing in 1901. This increase in the royalty paid by the Steel Corporation, of course, does not mean any increase in the value of its equity, since as clearly shown on page 205 a royalty payable never represents an asset to the company paying it, but, instead, a cost.

Therefore, the inevitable conclusion is that the Steel Corporation in appraising its ore property in 1907, just as in the case of its estimate in the Hodge suit in 1902, used a very extravagant valuation. It may be noted incidentally that the fact that the average valuation in 1907 of about 50 cents per ton very thoroughly discredits the estimate of $1 per ton used by the Steel Corporation in the Hodge suit in 1902.

Great Northern ("Hill") ore lease.—It will be recalled that on January 1, 1907, the Steel Corporation leased the bulk of the extensive ore holdings of the Great Northern Railway system on the basis of an 85-cent royalty for 59 per cent (dried) ore, with an increase of 3.4 cents per ton each successive year.

This high rate of royalty has frequently been cited in discussions of the ore industry as conclusive evidence of a very pronounced appreciation in the value of ore properties since 1901. The Bureau, however, interprets this transaction in a very different light.

The essential facts in this transaction may, for convenience, be briefly restated:

1. The property leased consists partly of fee ore and partly of leaseholds in Minnesota, covering altogether something less than 40,000 acres of ore lands.

2. The rates of royalty, which include the charges for the rail transportation, as well as dockage charges, were as follows for the year 1907:

| Per cent iron. | Royalty per ton. | Per cent iron. | Royalty per ton. | Per cent iron. | Royalty per ton. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 49 | $1.1680 | 55 | $1.4572 | 61 | $1.7464 |
| 50 | 1.2162 | 56 | 1.5054 | 62 | 1.7946 |
| 51 | 1.2644 | 57 | 1.5536 | 63 | 1.8428 |
| 52 | 1.3126 | 58 | 1.6018 | 64 | 1.8910 |
| 53 | 1.3608 | 59 | 1.6500 | 65 | 1.9392 |
| 54 | 1.4090 | 60 | 1.6982 | 66 | 1.9874 |

with an increase of 3.4 cents per ton every year, for all grades specified above.

3. The minimum tonnage upon which royalty must be paid is very high, as follows: For 1907 a minimum of 750,000 tons, with a cumulative additional minimum of 750,000 tons for each year thereafter until 1917, when the minimum will reach 8,250,000 tons, remaining fixed at that figure until the expiration of the lease.

4. The Great Western Mining Company, the lessee (a subsidiary of the Steel Corporation), agrees to ship all the ore over the Great Northern Railway to the port of Superior, on Lake Superior.

5. The term of the lease extends, with respect to fee ore, "until all merchantable ore 49 per cent and richer in iron shall have been shipped;" and, with respect to leaseholds, during the "term of the leases under which such lands are held, less three months."

6. A special provision in the agreement, however, permits the cancellation of the lease by the Steel Corporation on January 1, 1915, upon giving two years' previous notice.

For ore less than 49 per cent, the total charge is fixed at $1.10 per ton without change or annual increase, provided that if any ores are mined from subleases on which there is a higher royalty payment, then the Steel Corporation's royalty shall be equal to that stipulated in the original lease. There were some minor modifications of the arrangement, particularly with respect to the date of payment of dockage charges, and advance royalties, which need not be stated here.

Of these various provisions, there are three which call for particular attention, namely, (1) the very high rate of royalty, with the annual increase of 3.4 cents per ton; (2) the large minimum tonnages, and (3) the right of the lessee to cancel the lease in 1915.

The rate of $1.65 per ton for 59 per cent dried ore for 1907, above given, as already stated in Chapter V, includes the transportation of the ore to Lake Superior, and dockage there. The regular charge for this service has always been 80 cents per gross ton for the railroad in question. Therefore, the base rate of royalty for 1907 may be considered as the difference between this total charge of $1.65 and the 80 cents per ton for transportation and dockage, or, in other words, 85 cents per gross ton.[1]

This net royalty of 85 cents for 59 per cent dried ore, however, applied only in the year 1907. In the next year there was, as already stated, an increase of 3.4 cents per ton, and a further increase of a like amount in every succeeding year, thus making the actual net royalties per ton, yearly, for the period from 1907 to 1916, as follows:

| Year. | Net base royalty per ton. | Year. | Net base royalty per ton. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1907 | $0.850 | 1912 | $1.020 |
| 1908 | .884 | 1913 | 1.054 |
| 1909 | .918 | 1914 | 1.088 |
| 1910 | .952 | 1915 | 1.122 |
| 1911 | .986 | 1916 | 1.156 |

This increase of 3.4 cents per ton, yearly, is equivalent to 4 per cent simple interest on the original net royalty of 85 cents per ton. The same addition, however, was made for all ore of 49 per cent iron content and above, irrespective of quality. Therefore, for the lower grades, this addition of 3.4 cents per ton is equivalent to a little more than 4 per cent. On the other hand, of course, in the case of the higher grades of ore, it would be somewhat less than 4 per cent.

The royalties thus far paid under the lease indicate that the ore which has been extracted runs only a little less than 59 per cent iron content when dried. Such ore corresponds approximately to a 53 per cent ore in its natural state.

[1] The net royalties for the other grades of ore, as already stated, varied in accordance with a sliding-scale arrangement. These royalties in 1907, less transportation charges, would have been as follows:

| Per cent iron. | Royalty, net, per ton. | Per cent iron. | Royalty, net, per ton. | Per cent iron. | Royalty, net, per ton. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Under 49 | $0.3000 | 55 | $0.6572 | 62 | $0.9946 |
| 49 | .3680 | 56 | .7054 | 63 | 1.0428 |
| 50 | .4162 | 57 | .7536 | 64 | 1.0910 |
| 51 | .4644 | 58 | .8018 | 65 | 1.1392 |
| 52 | .5126 | 59 | .8500 | 66 | 1.1874 |
| 53 | .5608 | 60 | .8982 | | |
| 54 | .6090 | 61 | .9464 | | |

For each successive year after 1907 there is also an increase of 3.4 cents per ton for ore of 49 per cent and over.

This base rate of royalty in the Hill lease was far in excess of the going rates for similar ore at this time, and, taken in connection with the annual increment of 3.4 cents per ton, which was a very extraordinary provision, these royalties were unprecedented. It is true that occasional leases had been made at as high as a dollar per ton, without, however, any annual increment for interest. But such leases were decidedly exceptional, and also applied to comparatively small parcels of ore of superior quality or availability. The royalty rates on new leases for the Steel Corporation during the period from 1907 to 1910 were very much lower, and none of them approached that of the Hill lease. The following tabular statement shows substantially the terms of royalty for all leases of Mesabi Range properties made by the Steel Corporation from 1907 to 1910, inclusive, including renewals of former leases.

TABLE 42.—RATES OF ROYALTY STIPULATED IN LEASES MADE BY THE STEEL CORPORATION (INCLUDING RENEWALS) OF ORE PROPERTIES IN THE MESABI RANGE, 1907-1910.

| Mine. | Royalty. | Mine. | Royalty. |
|---|---|---|---|
| I. Renewals or extensions of prior leases: | | III. Other leases, 1907-1910: | |
| Park Lot | $0.60 | [1] | $0.75 |
| Oscar Mitchell lease | .25 | [1] | [4].35-.45 |
| II. Leases made, 1907-1910, but under option previous thereto: | | Republic Forty | [5].35 |
| | | [1] | .75 |
| [1] | [2].35-.60<br>[3].20-.45 | [1] | .75 |
| | | [1] | .25-.35 |
| [1] | .25 | [1] | .25 |
| [1] | .36 | Simple average all leases (using means where royalty takes form of a range of price) | .4373 |
| [1] | .50 | | |
| Mooswa lease | .25 | | |

[1] Not designated by name of mine but by surveying specifications.
[2] Ore over 58 per cent iron and under 0.05 per cent phosphorus, advancing from 1908 to 1928.
[3] Other ore advancing from 1908 to 1928.
[4] Thirty-five cents for first five years.
[5] Taken for surface purposes and not considered valuable for ore.

The average rate of royalty for these Mesabi Range properties during this period was, therefore, about 44 cents per ton.

The Steel Corporation during this period entered into a few new leases or renewals of leases on the old ranges and also in the Baraboo district—less than a dozen in all. Most of the leases of old range properties provided for a sliding-scale royalty dependent on the price of ore at Cleveland. It is impossible, therefore, to say what the royalty at any future time will be. Using the highest price for ore at Cleveland thus far reported—$5 per ton—the average royalty in these leases would be under 40 cents per ton. The royalties in the Baraboo leases ranged from only 10 to 20 cents per ton, the ore in this district being of a rather low grade.

Since the Hill properties leased by the Steel Corporation were all on the Mesabi Range, it seems fairer to use the average for that range only for comparison with these recent leases by the Corporation, although the average for this region is higher than that for all leases made by the Corporation in these years in the entire Lake district. The average rate for all the leases, excluding those in the Baraboo district, as nearly as can be computed from available data would be less than 40 cents.

It is believed that the average content of the ore covered by the Mesabi leases listed in the foregoing table is not very far from 53 per cent—or 59 per cent when dried—the base grade in the Hill lease. Therefore, it seems entirely fair to compare the average royalties shown by the above table with the royalty for 59 per cent dried ore, as stipulated in the Hill lease. Extensive data gathered by the Bureau for the average yield of Lake ores used in blast furnaces from 1902 to 1906, inclusive, covering a large percentage of the Lake ore sold and used in these years, show an average natural iron content of about 53.9 per cent. By far the greater part of this was Mesabi ore.

It will be seen that in only three of the leases mentioned in the foregoing table, namely, the three leases at a 75-cent royalty, do the royalties approach anywhere near the base royalties of the Hill lease for the year 1907, and when account is taken of the fact that the Hill royalties increase each year, the disparity is all the more marked.

The question, therefore, arises as to why the Steel Corporation entered into this lease under the onerous conditions noted. The only reasonable explanation which the Bureau has found for this unusual transaction is that it was designed to prevent this ore from falling into the hands of competitors of the Corporation. Had this ore been sold or leased in small parcels to a large number of independent producers, this might have tended to depress the price of ore as well as to foster competition in the manufacture of iron and steel. On the other hand, if these ore lands were simply held by the Great Northern interests without development, this would leave the opportunity open for the organization of a very important rival to the Steel Corporation. At this time, however, the Steel Corporation was the only concern in the iron and steel business which was in a position to consider the acquisition of these Hill ore lands in a single block. By securing control of these enormous reserves the Steel Corporation obviously strengthened its control of the ore industry and at the same time put substantial obstacles in the way of further competition in the iron and steel industry.

The Steel Corporation specifically denies that this lease was intended thus to head off competition, and, instead, contends that it was desired merely in order to strengthen the Corporation's ore

reserves. At the time this lease was entered into, however, the Corporation had fully a thirty years' supply (and perhaps a fifty years' supply) of ore under its control. Had this Hill ore been acquired at a bargain price, an obvious reason for its acquisition would be furnished; but in view of the extraordinarily high rate of royalty at which this ore was taken over and the other onerous conditions in the lease, particularly the high minimum tonnage stipulated, the only reasonable explanation, in the opinion of the Bureau, is that the Corporation chiefly desired to forestall competition. The high royalty named in this lease, therefore, instead of being proof of a marked appreciation in ore values, is rather an indication of the extent to which the Steel Corporation was ready to go in order to prevent this ore from falling into the hands of rival interests.

In view of the exceptionally high royalties stipulated in this lease, it is hardly surprising that the Steel Corporation did not claim, in its appraisal of 1907 above discussed, any value for this lease in the schedule of its assets.

Considering the great value which has been claimed for it by some writers upon iron and steel matters, this fact is at least interesting. Obviously, however, a lease at a royalty far above the going rate of royalty for ore of similar character has no transfer value and therefore no equity value which would warrant the Corporation in treating it as an asset. Indeed, in view of the extremely high rate of royalty and the high minimum requirements, this lease may perhaps be regarded as an onerous burden rather than an asset.

In this connection, the clause in the lease which permits the Steel Corporation on two years' notice to cancel the lease on January 1, 1915, is perhaps significant. Indeed, there have been rather definite intimations by officials of the Corporation that this option may be exercised.

### Section 10. Comparison of the investment of the Steel Corporation at the close of 1910 with its capitalization at that date.

The Steel Corporation has made no detailed appraisal of its various properties since the close of December, 1907. The investment in these properties at the close of 1910, as computed by the Bureau, has already been given in Table 39, on page 311. This investment may now be compared with the total capitalization of the Corporation. This is done in the following table, which also gives a similar comparison for each year of the period 1901–1910. Purchase-money obligations and sundry mortgages are here as elsewhere included as part of the capitalization. (See also Table 44, p. 328.)

TABLE 43.—COMPARISON OF TOTAL INVESTMENT IN TANGIBLE PROPERTY OF STEEL CORPORATION, AS COMPUTED BY BUREAU, WITH OUTSTANDING CAPITALIZATION YEARLY, 1901-1910.

| Year ended Dec. 31— | Total capitalization.[1] | Total investment in tangible property as computed by Bureau. | Intangible considerations and water. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1901 [3] | $1,402,846,817 | [2] $682,053,385 | [2] $720,793,432 |
| 1901 | 1,398,241,589 | 698,869,756 | 699,371,833 |
| 1902 | 1,388,928,478 | 763,574,919 | 625,353,559 |
| 1903 | 1,442,605,000 | 806,615,979 | 635,989,021 |
| 1904 | 1,444,829,189 | 818,238,143 | 626,591,046 |
| 1905 | 1,441,999,234 | 874,840,920 | 567,158,314 |
| 1906 | 1,434,971,977 | 947,397,884 | 487,574,093 |
| 1907 | 1,474,162,812 | 1,078,763,602 | 395,399,210 |
| 1908 | 1,465,976,790 | 1,090,425,487 | 375,551,303 |
| 1909 | 1,477,731,505 | 1,146,875,993 | 330,855,512 |
| 1910 | 1,468,033,260 | 1,186,982,038 | 281,051,222 |

[1] Including bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations, but excluding unacquired stock of subsidiary companies. (See Table 44.)

[2] The slight difference between these figures and those given on page 239 is due to the fact that the investment there was stated in round numbers.

[3] April 1, 1901.

From this table therefore it appears that the investment in the tangible property of the Corporation increased from $682,053,385 on April 1, 1901, to $1,186,982,038 on December 31, 1910. The excess of capitalization over tangible property investment decreased in the meantime from $720,793,432 to $281,051,222, or by nearly $439,750,000.

It is apparent, therefore, that a considerable part of the "water" in the original capitalization of the Corporation has been eliminated. This comparison, however, does not exactly show the amount of such reduction—first, because it is not claimed that the entire excess of capitalization over tangible property investment in either case is all "water;" and, second, because the capitalization of the Corporation had changed considerably during the interval from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910. In the first place, a considerable amount of bonded debt had been retired. On the other hand, a large amount of new bonded indebtedness had been created, or had been assumed, resulting in a net increase in this item. Moreover, in 1903, $150,000,000 of preferred stock was converted into an equal amount of bonds through the so-called "conversion plan," which is fully discussed in Chapter VIII.

The Steel Corporation undoubtedly would contend that there was not a disparity of $281,000,000 between its total capitalization and the actual value of its property at the close of 1910. The total valuation claimed by the Steel Corporation in its balance sheet of 1910 was approximately $1,693,000,000, or about $225,000,000

over and above the outstanding capitalization, as above stated. Of this excess, approximately $164,000,000 was in the form of surplus, and the balance in sundry reserves. This balance-sheet valuation as compiled by the Steel Corporation exceeds the investment as computed by the Bureau by $506,000,000. However, the Corporation's total includes, first, an excessive valuation for its natural resources, particularly ore; and, second, the so-called "merger value" attaching to its various properties because of their combination and coordination under a single control.

With respect to the ore, it is certain that there is no such value in the ore property as the Steel Corporation claims. This has been conclusively demonstrated in the preceding pages, in analyzing the Corporation's appraisal of its ore property in 1907. Furthermore, a large part of whatever actual appreciation has occurred in ore values certainly must have been due to the rapid concentration of ore property in the hands of a few interests, and particularly in the hands of the Steel Corporation itself.

The capitalization of the appreciation in the value of a natural resource, like iron ore, in the absence of competitive ownership, presents a problem of far-reaching importance. Assume, for instance, for the purposes of argument, that the Steel Corporation could prove an actual appreciation in its ore property of, say, $100,000,000. This would mean that a considerable part of such appreciation must be attributed to the concentration of control of such property, since under scattered and competitive ownership there is always a tendency on the part of some holders to sell at a very small profit rather than carry their property without a return thereon and thus to keep down values. If it were conceded that such appreciation could properly be capitalized and used as a basis for distributing profits, then there is nothing to prevent a further recapitalization of this ore property at a still greater appreciation at some time in the future, when the value may be still more greatly influenced by the concentration of control. In this way, it will be seen, a great concern like the Steel Corporation might repeatedly recapitalize its natural resources, and use this capitalization in such a way as to really conceal its true rate of profit. To permit a concern which has acquired control of a very substantial fraction of the total supply of a natural resource, like iron ore, thus to capitalize and recapitalize this property involves, therefore, as just stated, problems of vital interest to the public.

The Steel Corporation attaches great importance to the element of so-called merger value, contending that the mere merging of its various properties under a single control imparts to them collectively a value very greatly in excess of the sum of their respective values as separate entities. It may be conceded that some increase in value

is thus brought about. The merging of such properties and their coordination under a single control tends to permit a more economical operation which may fairly be regarded as imparting an additional value to them. A large part of what is ordinarily called merger value, however, is really little more than the increased earning power due to the reduction or elimination of actual or potential competition.

Therefore, it should be apparent that while the merging of various properties under a single control may actually increase their value, and more particularly their earning power, it would be entirely unjustifiable to credit a company having substantial control of an industry, or a high degree of control, with the full amount of such so-called merger value. To allow such a company credit for the full merger value which it might show by reason of increased earnings under these circumstances would involve a fundamental fallacy, since the reasonableness of the earnings themselves must first be established. Under free and fair competition it is generally assumed that the actual rate of earnings is a fair rate. When, however, competition has been substantially eliminated, or restricted, through consolidation, this assumption is no longer valid, and in this case practically the only available test of the reasonableness of the profits is their relation to the actual investment in the property from the operation of which they are derived. Therefore, the Bureau, while admitting that there is a certain element of merger value attaching to the properties of the Steel Corporation, has made no specific addition therefor to the investment in the tangible property as already computed.

In Table 44 there is presented a constructive balance sheet of the Steel Corporation for December 31 of each year from 1901 to 1910, inclusive, compiled by substituting for the inflated property account as shown on the Corporation's books the investment in fixed property as computed by the Bureau. The current liabilities are shown. No surplus is of course shown, because instead the undivided profits retained in the business and added to surplus on the Corporation's books are here used to reduce the item of "intangible considerations and water." It may be noted that the accrued balances of certain contingent and insurance funds carried on the Corporation's balance sheet are not deducted from the investment here, although in discussing profits later the entire amounts set aside from earnings to these funds are allowed. The actual investment at any given time includes of course the amount of such unexpended balances; on the other hand the contingency that they may be needed at any time justifies their exclusion from profits. Of course, as these funds are actually exhausted the investment is correspondingly reduced.

The gross current assets are shown, and not merely the net, these agreeing with the amounts stated in the Steel Corporation's reports. It is necessary, therefore, to deduct the current liabilities in order to arrive at the investment as stated in Table 43.

It may also be noted that the small amount of unacquired stock in subsidiary concerns which in this report has not been treated as a part of the total capitalization of the Steel Corporation is here included.

TABLE 44.—CONSTRUCTIVE BALANCE SHEET OF STEEL CORPORATION, 1901-1910, ESTABLISHED BY SUBSTITUTING BUREAU'S VALUATION OF FIXED PROPERTY FOR CORPORATION'S BOOK VALUATION OF SUCH PROPERTY.

*Assets.*

| | Apr. 1, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1902. | Dec. 31, 1903. | Dec. 31, 1904. | Dec. 31, 1905. | Dec. 31, 1906. | Dec. 31, 1907. | Dec. 31, 1908. | Dec. 31, 1909. | Dec. 31, 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Property account brought forward | ..... | $545,500,000 | $554,904,482 | $593,669,888 | $622,349,086 | $644,148,292 | $661,845,238 | $691,168,068 | $809,051,863 | $858,782,464 | $880,147,299 |
| Fixed property additions capitalized | ..... | 16,680,384 | 47,981,699 | 32,955,359 | 29,426,372 | 26,772,767 | 35,153,984 | 122,963,251 | 55,721,497 | 38,564,178 | 55,067,584 |
| | ..... | 562,180,384 | 602,886,181 | 626,625,247 | 651,775,458 | 670,921,059 | 696,999,222 | 814,131,319 | 864,773,360 | 897,346,642 | 935,214,883 |
| Estimated true depreciation | ..... | 11,546,368 | 16,895,812 | 16,638,147 | 15,467,872 | 21,737,883 | 23,638,674 | 25,054,991 | 18,124,196 | 26,218,981 | 27,687,195 |
| Less property expenditures not capitalized | ..... | 4,270,466 | 7,679,519 | 12,361,986 | 7,840,706 | 12,662,062 | 17,807,520 | 19,975,535 | 12,133,300 | 9,019,638 | 9,777,713 |
| Net outstanding or accrued depreciation | ..... | 7,275,902 | 9,216,293 | 4,276,161 | 7,627,166 | 9,075,821 | 5,831,154 | 5,079,456 | 5,990,896 | 17,199,343 | 17,909,482 |
| Net property account | $545,500,000 | 554,904,482 | 593,669,888 | 622,349,086 | 644,148,292 | 661,845,238 | 691,168,068 | 809,051,863 | 858,782,464 | 880,147,299 | 917,305,401 |
| Deferred charges to operations [1] | 2,088,027 | 1,737,456 | 1,633,391 | 2,177,046 | 2,440,739 | 3,197,723 | 4,272,622 | 6,204,734 | 9,106,666 | 12,763,191 | 15,331,705 |
| Investments | 241,030 | 3,871,954 | 1,874,872 | 2,412,149 | 1,920,176 | 1,180,343 | 1,617,351 | 1,717,120 | 3,083,000 | 2,353,110 | 2,369,394 |
| Sinking and reserve fund assets | 239 | 245,319 | 1,388,862 | 3,607,448 | 6,958,449 | 16,736,553 | 27,443,945 | 32,442,402 | 23,263,035 | 21,738,953 | 16,067,905 |
| Inventories [2] | 71,852,439 | 92,325,938 | 104,390,845 | 107,976,523 | 94,812,546 | 113,387,997 | 119,897,467 | 136,188,874 | 143,179,629 | 163,811,280 | 176,537,824 |
| Accounts receivable | 50,910,861 | 40,606,458 | 48,944,190 | 34,457,369 | 36,150,517 | 49,945,172 | 58,836,772 | 58,398,454 | 34,708,118 | 56,421,438 | 44,603,273 |
| Agents' balances | ..... | ..... | 1,091,319 | 1,029,470 | 733,271 | 787,662 | 672,576 | 835,269 | 711,044 | 788,654 | 696,834 |
| Bills receivable | 3,280,190 | 3,121,320 | 4,153,291 | 3,139,457 | 3,124,243 | 2,984,067 | 4,203,933 | 10,193,707 | 6,201,532 | 6,711,427 | 5,540,181 |
| Stocks and bonds | 10,168,824 | 3,765,400 | 6,091,340 | 5,985,509 | 7,141,737 | 6,587,809 | 7,720,349 | 8,831,154 | 4,823,800 | 4,764,254 | 4,410,794 |
| Cash | 56,153,066 | 52,471,147 | 50,163,173 | 63,022,561 | 60,646,427 | 58,955,914 | 75,236,809 | 59,963,849 | 49,598,053 | 58,521,113 | 56,953,514 |
| Total tangible assets | 740,194,676 | 753,049,474 | 813,401,171 | 846,156,618 | 858,076,397 | 915,608,478 | 991,069,892 | 1,123,827,426 | 1,133,457,341 | 1,208,020,719 | 1,239,816,825 |
| Intangible considerations and water | 721,328,839 | 699,929,211 | 625,569,473 | 636,098,135 | 626,687,661 | 567,249,229 | 487,597,493 | 396,161,020 | 376,191,605 | 331,474,514 | 281,671,574 |
| Total | 1,461,523,515 | 1,452,978,685 | 1,438,970,644 | 1,482,254,753 | 1,484,764,058 | 1,482,857,707 | 1,478,667,385 | 1,519,988,446 | 1,509,648,946 | 1,539,495,233 | 1,521,488,399 |

*Liabilities.*

| | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock: | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred | $510,205,743 | $510,205,743 | $510,281,100 | $360,281,100 | $360,281,100 | $360,281,100 | $360,281,100 | $360,281,100 | $360,281,100 | $360,281,100 | $360,281,100 |
| Common | 508,227,394 | 508,227,394 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 | 508,302,500 |
| Unacquired stock of subsidiary companies | 535,407 | 557,378 | 215,914 | 109,114 | 96,615 | 90,915 | 23,400 | 761,810 | 640,302 | 619,002 | 620,352 |
| Outstanding bonded and debenture debt | 362,541,657 | 362,681,214 | 360,754,327 | 568,138,536 | 571,791,341 | 567,893,760 | 562,156,250 | 600,185,271 | 593,231,209 | 606,384,119 | 596,351,867 |
| Mortgages and purchase-money obligations | 21,872,023 | 17,127,238 | 9,590,551 | 5,882,864 | 4,454,248 | 5,521,874 | 4,232,127 | 5,393,941 | 4,161,981 | 2,763,786 | 3,097,793 |
| Total capital liabilities | 1,403,382,224 | 1,398,798,967 | 1,389,144,392 | 1,442,714,114 | 1,444,925,804 | 1,442,090,149 | 1,434,995,377 | 1,474,924,622 | 1,466,617,092 | 1,478,350,507 | 1,468,653,612 |
| Accounts payable [3] | 27,466,680 | 18,400,156 | 19,726,686 | 17,922,048 | 20,478,150 | 23,555,291 | 26,581,941 | 26,243,236 | 24,435,039 | 35,672,196 | 30,485,091 |
| Bills payable | 17,134,803 | 12,064,047 | 6,202,502 | 4,429,484 | 3,539,135 | 2,771,218 | ..... | 1,052,747 | 840,500 | 827,000 | 813,500 |
| Special amounts due employees and others | 7,622,490 | 5,253,356 | 4,485,547 | 3,941,795 | 2,416,569 | 936,159 | 1,077,292 | 1,057,496 | 923,845 | 862,767 | 886,122 |
| Accrued interest and unpresented coupons | [4] 5,917,318 | 4,459,893 | 5,398,573 | 6,942,393 | 7,099,481 | 7,199,971 | 7,166,344 | 7,863,914 | 7,986,088 | 8,582,550 | 7,991,373 |
| Preferred-stock dividends payable | ..... | 8,928,992 | 8,929,919 | 6,304,919 | 6,304,919 | 6,304,919 | 6,304,919 | 6,304,919 | 6,304,919 | 6,304,919 | 6,304,919 |
| Common-stock dividends payable | ..... | 5,082,274 | 5,083,025 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 2,541,512 | 2,541,512 | 2,541,513 | 8,895,294 | 6,353,782 |
| Total current liabilities | 58,141,291 | 54,179,718 | 49,826,252 | 39,540,639 | 39,838,254 | 40,767,558 | 43,672,008 | 45,063,824 | 43,031,854 | 61,144,726 | 52,834,787 |
| Total capital and current liabilities | 1,461,523,515 | 1,452,978,685 | 1,438,970,644 | 1,482,254,753 | 1,484,764,058 | 1,482,857,707 | 1,478,667,385 | 1,519,988,446 | 1,509,648,946 | 1,539,495,233 | 1,521,488,399 |

[1] Principally advanced mining royalties.

[2] Inventory valuation includes profits accrued to subsidiary companies on materials and products sold to other subsidiary companies and undisposed of at end of year; i. e., intercompany materials were inventoried at cost to the purchasing subsidiary.

[3] Includes accrued labor and taxes.

[4] Includes $2,852,388 accrued dividends of subsidiary companies.

# CHAPTER VII.

## PROFITS OF THE STEEL CORPORATION COMPARED WITH ITS INVESTMENT.

### Section 1. Form of income account.

Having determined approximately the real investment of the Steel Corporation yearly since its organization, it now remains to consider its profits in relation to that investment.

Before making this comparison it is desirable to discuss briefly the form of the income statement of the Steel Corporation, as given in its annual reports, so as to make clear certain rearrangements later made by the Bureau. A copy of this statement for the year 1910, which is substantially representative for all years, follows:

TABLE 45.—PROFIT AND LOSS AND INCOME ACCOUNTS, UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, FOR YEAR ENDING DECEMBER 31, 1910.[1]

*Condensed general profit and loss account.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Gross receipts: Gross sales and earnings | | $703,961,424.41 |
| Operating charges, viz: | | |
| Manufacturing and producing cost and operating expenses, including ordinary maintenance and repairs and provisional charges for depreciation | [2]$553,532,384.83 | |
| Administrative, selling, and general expenses, and employees' compensation under bonus plan (not including general expenses of transportation companies) | 17,115,807.27 | |
| Taxes (including allowance for corporation excise tax) | 9,161,436.95 | |
| Commercial discounts and interest | 3,545,810.90 | |
| | 583,395,439.95 | |
| Less amount included in above charges for provisional reserves for depreciation now deducted for purpose of showing the same in separate item of charge, as see below | 24,316,596.71 | |
| | | 559,078,843.24 |
| Balance | | 144,882,581.17 |
| Sundry net manufacturing and operating gains and losses, including idle plant expenses, royalties received, adjustments in inventory valuations, etc. | 1,931,327.90 | |
| Rentals received | 797,020.24 | |
| | | 2,728,348.14 |
| Total net manufacturing, producing, and operating income before deducting provisional charges for depreciation | | 147,610,929.31 |

[1] As given in the annual report for that year.

[2] Includes charges for ordinary maintenance and repairs, approximately $41,000,000.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Other income: | | |
| Net profits of properties owned, but whose operations (gross revenue, cost of product, expenses, etc.) are not included in this statement | $338, 231. 97 | |
| Income from sundry investments and interest on deposits, etc. | 2, 786, 588. 68 | |
| | | $3, 124, 820. 65 |
| Total | | 150, 735, 749. 96 |
| Interest charges: | | |
| Interest on bonds and mortgages of the subsidiary companies | 7, 124, 072. 96 | |
| Interest on purchase-money obligations and special deposits or loans of the subsidiary companies | 139, 380. 70 | |
| | | 7, 263, 453. 66 |
| Balance, being the aggregate earnings of the several companies for the year before deducting provisional charges for depreciation | | 143, 472, 296. 30 |
| Less net balance of profits earned by subsidiary companies on sales made and service rendered account of materials on hand at close of year in purchasing companies' inventories, and which profits have not yet been realized in cash from the standpoint of a combined statement of the business of the United States Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies | | 2, 417, 541. 79 |
| Earnings for the year 1910, per income account | | 141, 054, 754. 51 |
| Less allowance for various depreciation funds | | 24, 316, 596. 71 |
| Net earnings in the year 1910 | | 116, 738, 157. 80 |

*Consolidated income account.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Total earnings of all properties after deducting all expenses incident to operations, including those for ordinary repairs and maintenance (approximately $41,000,000), employees' compensation under bonus plan, provisional allowance for corporation excise tax, and also interest on bonds and fixed charges of the subsidiary companies, per general profit and loss account | | 141, 054, 754. 51 |
| Less allowance for the following purposes, viz: | | |
| Sinking funds on bonds of subsidiary companies | $2, 176, 041. 18 | |
| Depreciation and extraordinary replacement funds | 22, 140, 555. 53 | |
| | | 24, 316, 596. 71 |
| Net earnings in the year 1910 | | 116, 738, 157. 80 |
| Deduct: | | |
| Interest on United States Steel Corporation bonds outstanding, viz— | | |
| Fifty-year 5 per cent gold bonds | 13, 803, 376. 64 | |
| Ten-sixty year 5 per cent gold bonds | 9, 563, 383. 89 | |
| Sinking funds on United States Steel Corporation bonds, viz (representing an allowance for depreciation in addition to the $24,316,596.71 deducted above)— | | |
| Annual installment on fifty-year 5 per cent gold bonds | 3, 040, 000. 00 | |
| Annual installment on ten-sixty year 5 per cent gold bonds | 1, 010, 000. 00 | |
| Interest on above bonds in sinking funds | 1, 831, 089. 47 | |
| | | 29, 247, 850. 00 |
| | | 87, 490, 307. 80 |
| Less net balance of sundry receipts and charges, including adjustment of various accounts | | 83, 122. 98 |
| Balance | | 87, 407, 184. 82 |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Dividends for the year 1910 on United States Steel Corporation stocks, viz: | | |
| Preferred | $25, 219, 677. 00 | |
| Common | 25, 415, 125. 00 | |
| | | $50, 634, 802. 00 |
| Surplus net income for the year | | 36, 772, 382. 82 |
| Appropriated from surplus net income for the following purposes, viz: | | |
| On account of expenditures made on authorized appropriations for additional property, new plants and construction, and for discharge of capital obligations | 15, 000, 000. 00 | |
| Specifically set aside for account of construction expenditures at Gary, Ind., plant | 10, 000, 000. 00 | |
| For reserve fund to cover advanced mining royalties | 1, 000, 000. 00 | |
| | | 26, 000, 000. 00 |
| Balance of surplus for the year | | 10, 772, 382. 82 |
| Undivided surplus on December 31, 1909 | 95, 401, 395. 51 | |
| Less charges during the year 1910 against the foregoing balance | 735, 059. 66 | |
| | | 94, 666, 335. 85 |
| Total undivided surplus December 31, 1910, exclusive of capital surplus provided in organization and of subsidiary companies' intercompany profits in inventories | | 105, 438, 718. 67 |

The primary purpose of the foregoing statement is, of course, to furnish the stockholders or the investing public such information on earnings and profits as will show the total amount available for interest and dividend distribution, and the amount of surplus remaining. The figures as here given embrace the combined statements of the various subsidiary concerns controlled by the Steel Corporation. The gross sales and earnings, therefore, as given here are the gross receipts from sales of the various products manufactured, *including intercompany operations*, and the gross earnings of the various transportation and miscellaneous companies. From these gross sales and earnings are deducted the manufacturing and producing costs and operating expenses. These manufacturing and producing costs are the aggregate costs of the subsidiary companies, including payments of one subsidiary company to another for materials, and include all the customary items, such as cost of raw materials, labor, and other conversion costs; also the expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs discussed in Chapter VI, and, moreover, the "provisional charges for depreciation." Some of these provisional depreciation allowances are, as previously stated, merely charges for the bond sinking funds of subsidiary companies and are not technically a part of this manufacturing and producing cost, nor of depreciation, although treated as such. (See p. 340.) It should be noted that these depreciation charges do not include the so-called depreciation provisions (sinking funds, etc.) of the Steel Corporation itself. All these provisional depreciation allowances, however, are taken out

of costs at this point in order to deduct them from profits later in a single group.[1]

The other operating charges comprise administrative, selling, and general expenses (except that general expenses of transportation companies are included under the ordinary operating expenses), provision for employees' bonus funds (see p. 340), taxes, commercial discounts, and interest. From the total of these operating charges there are deducted the provisional charges for depreciation above referred to. After making this deduction the remaining operating charges are deducted from the gross receipts, leaving a balance of operating earnings (without deducting depreciation), to which are added certain sundry gains (or, in some cases, there are deducted certain losses), and rentals. The addition of these items to the previous balance gives what is termed the "total net manufacturing, producing, and operating income, before deducting provisional charges for depreciation."

To this total operating income is added, in turn, the "other income" of the Corporation, which consists of a small amount of profits from miscellaneous properties owned (but the operations of which are not included in the income account), as well as income from sundry investments, interest on deposits, etc. From the total thus reached there are deducted interest on bonds, mortgages, purchase-money obligations, and special indebtedness of the subsidiary companies, the remainder being the profits of the Steel Corporation, exclusive of depreciation charges. A further adjustment is made at this point to allow for what may conveniently be called "deferred intercompany profits" of subsidiary companies. These, as stated on page 340, are bookkeeping profits on transactions between different constituent companies—as, for instance, the sale of ore to a blast furnace—which have not been actually realized, owing to the fact that the finished material into which such products have gone has not yet been sold to outside interests, but is being carried in inventories. In other words, these are what might be termed "locked-up profits."

It should be noted that the amount of deferred intercompany profits deducted in any year in the profit and loss account of the Steel Corporation is not the total amount of such locked-up profits, but the increase from year to year, since in each year that certain deferred profits are released, new profits in turn are locked up. If the operation were shown in complete detail, there would be given a separate item in the profit and loss account showing as an addition

[1] It may be noted that in the earlier reports of the Corporation these provisional charges for depreciation were not included in the manufacturing and operating cost, but merely the charges for ordinary maintenance and repairs. The change in this respect was made beginning with the annual report for 1908.

to the earnings the amount of the previously deferred intercompany profits which had been released during the year, and another item showing the amount of such profits locked up or deferred during the year, which would be deducted from the year's earnings. Obviously the same net result is arrived at by deducting simply the increase in the amount of these profits locked up over those realized.

The deduction of this item of deferred intercompany profits from the net profits gives what the Corporation terms the "total earnings" of the subsidiary companies. From these "total earnings" are then deducted the above-described "provisional charges for depreciation" (previously taken out of manufacturing and producing cost), namely, payments to bond sinking funds of subsidiary companies and to depreciation and extraordinary replacement funds, the latter including in certain years payments to special funds for depreciation, improvements, and construction.

Deducting these provisional charges for depreciation from the "total earnings" leaves the "net earnings" available for distribution upon the securities of the Steel Corporation or for the general purposes of the company. The first deduction from these so-called net earnings is for the interest on the Steel Corporation's bonds and the provision for the sinking-fund requirements thereon.[1] From the remaining sum are paid the dividends on the preferred and common stock, the balance representing the surplus earnings for the year, out of which, in connection with previously accumulated surplus earnings, the Corporation makes its appropriations for capital expenditures or for writing down its property account, or for miscellaneous purposes.

**Section 2. Comparative income account of Steel Corporation, 1901–1910.**

Having thus briefly described the general character of the items in the Steel Corporation's profit and loss account and income account, a consolidated statement of these accounts, yearly, from 1901 to 1910, is given in Table 46. For convenience the arrangement has been changed somewhat from that used by the Corporation and just given above, particularly in the condensation of items which, for the present purposes, it is not necessary to show in detail, as, for instance, the inclusion under one head of taxes, commercial discounts, and interest. Furthermore, the restatement of entries for provisional charges for depreciation in the reports as published by the Corporation has been avoided in this consolidated account, these provisional charges being shown but once.

[1] A minor adjustment is made by the Steel Corporation at this point; it is relatively so insignificant as to require no discussion.

TABLE 40.—COMPARATIVE PROFIT AND LOSS ACCOUNT OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, 1901-1910.

[Figures in italics represent credits.]

| | 1901 (9 months). | 1902. | 1903. | 1904. | 1905. | 1906. | 1907. | 1908. | 1909. | 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Gross sales and earnings | ..... | $560,510,479.39 | $536,572,871.38 | $444,405,430.56 | $585,331,736.20 | $696,756,926.01 | $757,014,767.68 | $482,307,840.34 | $646,382,251.29 | $703,961,424.41 |
| Manufacturing and producing cost and operating expenses[1] | ..... | 411,408,818.36 | 409,268,599.41 | 353,627,315.31 | 440,013,432.40 | 517,083,955.02 | 564,166,777.12 | 367,735,102.27 | 483,417,842.21 | 529,215,788.12 |
| Balance | ..... | 149,101,661.03 | 127,304,271.97 | 90,778,115.25 | 145,318,303.80 | 179,672,970.99 | 192,847,990.56 | 114,572,738.07 | 162,964,409.08 | 174,745,636.29 |
| Administrative, selling, general expenses, and employees' bonus funds[2] | ..... | 13,202,398.89 | 11,942,916.42 | [3] 10,314,681.55 | 11,996,734.94 | 14,304,110.45 | 15,945,436.84 | 12,932,696.13 | 15,460,613.78 | 17,155,807.27 |
| Taxes, commercial discounts and interest, and miscellaneous charges | ..... | 5,032,336.74 | 4,904,935.89 | 5,698,712.01 | 6,573,639.55 | 8,603,568.66 | 9,449,942.49 | 8,068,341.26 | 12,325,806.51 | 12,707,247.85 |
| | ..... | 18,234,735.63 | 16,847,852.31 | 16,013,393.56 | 18,570,374.49 | 22,907,679.11 | 25,395,379.33 | 21,001,037.39 | 27,786,420.29 | 29,863,055.12 |
| Balance | ..... | 130,866,925.40 | 110,456,419.66 | 74,764,721.69 | 126,747,929.31 | 156,765,291.88 | 167,452,611.23 | 93,571,700.68 | 135,177,988.79 | 144,882,581.17 |
| Sundry net manufacturing gains and losses | ..... | 3,128,970.71 | 1,720,043.58 | 796,838.08 | 2,758,633.56 | 3,790,920.81 | 3,266,209.45 | 1,488,805.05 | 3,385,382.24 | 2,728,348.14 |
| Other income | ..... | 5,426,451.95 | 3,548,550.17 | 2,960,111.24 | 3,298,500.12 | 5,368,942.93 | 6,482,740.97 | 4,298,079.96 | 3,432,616.63 | 3,124,820.65 |
| Total income | ..... | 139,422,348.06 | 115,725,013.41 | 78,521,671.01 | 132,805,062.99 | 165,925,155.62 | 177,201,561.65 | 99,358,585.69 | 141,995,987.66 | 150,735,749.96 |

TABLE 46.—COMPARATIVE PROFIT AND LOSS ACCOUNT OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, 1901-1910—Con.

[Figures in italics represent credits.]

| | 1901 (9 months). | 1902. | 1903. | 1904. | 1905. | 1906. | 1907. | 1908. | 1909. | 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Interest on bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations of subsidiary companies | ..... | $6,113,584.34 | $6,553,861.06 | $6,573,146.54 | $6,710,214.73 | $6,561,478.70 | $6,492,195.42 | $7,401,205.18 | $7,887,178.18 | $7,263,453.66 |
| Deferred profits of subsidiary companies[4] | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 6,307,189.83 | 2,739,403.74 | 9,744,692.51 | 109,669.94 | 2,617,395.54 | 2,417,541.79 |
| | ..... | 6,113,584.34 | 6,553,861.06 | 6,573,146.54 | 13,017,404.56 | 9,300,882.44 | 16,236,887.93 | 7,510,875.12 | 10,504,573.72 | 9,680,995.45 |
| **Total earnings** | $84,787,596.51 | 133,308,763.72 | 109,171,152.35 | 71,948,524.47 | 119,787,658.43 | 156,624,273.18 | 160,964,673.72 | 91,847,710.57 | 131,491,413.94 | 141,054,754.51 |
| Provisional charges for depreciation, viz: | | | | | | | | | | |
| Sinking funds on bonds of subsidiary companies | 536,128.51 | 624,064.43 | 1,598,012.48 | 1,583,116.76 | 1,689,999.46 | 1,904,063.50 | 1,977,761.03 | 1,588,070.45 | 1,724,259.65 | 2,176,041.18 |
| Depreciation and extinguishment funds | 2,969,270.66 | 4,834,710.28 | 4,599,822.47 | 3,907,166.55 | 5,844,981.17 | 5,857,410.91 | 6,681,746.03 | 3,844,214.21 | 5,884,367.12 | ..... |
| Extraordinary replacement funds | 6,275,966.45 | 9,315,614.76 | 9,297,530.89 | 8,667,044.36 | 13,587,909.87 | 15,395,860.64 | 15,560,237.38 | 11,532,896.80 | 16,109,687.21 | [5] 22,140,555.53 |
| Special fund for depreciation, improvements, and construction | ..... | 10,000,000.00 | [6] 10,000,000.00 | ..... | [7] 2,232,172.00 | [7] 7,500,000.00 | [7] 3,500,000.00 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| **Total deductions** | 9,781,365.62 | 24,774,389.47 | 25,495,365.84 | 14,157,327.67 | 23,355,062.50 | 30,657,335.05 | 27,719,744.44 | 16,965,181.46 | 23,718,313.98 | 24,316,596.71 |
| **Net earnings for the year** | 75,006,230.89 | 108,534,374.25 | 83,675,786.51 | 57,791,196.80 | 96,432,595.93 | 125,966,938.13 | 133,244,929.28 | 74,882,529.11 | 107,773,099.96 | 116,738,157.80 |

| | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Interest on United States Steel Corporation bonds[8] | 11,399,999.98 | 15,187,850.00 | 19,082,796.38 | 23,518,292.75 | 23,697,850.00 | 23,697,850.00 | 23,947,850.00 | 25,197,850.00 | 25,197,850.00 | 25,197,850.00 |
| Sinking funds on United States Steel Corporation bonds | 1,773,333.33 | 3,040,000.00 | 3,797,500.00 | 4,050,000.00 | 4,050,000.00 | 4,050,000.00 | 4,050,000.00 | 4,050,000.00 | 4,050,000.00 | 4,050,000.00 |
| Total fixed charges | 13,173,333.31 | 18,227,850.00 | 22,880,296.38 | 27,568,292.75 | 27,747,850.00 | 27,747,850.00 | 27,997,850.00 | 29,247,850.00 | 29,247,850.00 | 29,247,850.00 |
| Balance | 61,832,897.58 | 90,306,524.25 | 60,795,490.13 | 30,222,904.05 | 68,684,745.93 | 98,219,088.13 | 105,247,079.28 | 45,634,679.11 | 78,525,249.96 | 87,490,307.80 |
| Adjustments in sundry accounts | ..... | ..... | 5,378,837.63 | *44,625.14* | 99,253.78 | 90,501.19 | 681,515.52 | *94,034.59* | *548,445.08* | 83,122.98 |
| Balance | 61,832,897.58 | 90,306,524.25 | 55,416,652.50 | 30,267,529.19 | 68,585,492.15 | 98,128,586.94 | 104,565,563.76 | 45,728,713.70 | 79,073,695.04 | 87,407,184.82 |
| Dividends on preferred stock | 26,752,538.75 | 35,720,177.50 | 30,404,173.41 | 25,219,677.00 | 25,219,677.00 | 25,219,677.00 | 25,219,677.00 | 25,219,677.00 | 25,219,677.00 | 25,219,677.00 |
| Dividends on common stock | [9]15,251,531.69 | 20,332,690.00 | 12,707,562.50 | ..... | ..... | 10,166,050.00 | 10,166,050.00 | 10,166,050.00 | 20,332,100.00 | 25,415,125.00 |
| Total dividends | 42,004,070.44 | 56,052,867.50 | 43,111,735.91 | 25,219,677.00 | 25,219,677.00 | 35,385,727.00 | 35,385,727.00 | 35,385,727.00 | 45,551,777.00 | 50,634,802.00 |
| Surplus for the year | 19,828,827.14 | 34,253,656.75 | 12,304,916.59 | 5,047,852.19 | 43,365,815.15 | 62,742,859.94 | 69,179,836.76 | 10,342,986.70 | 33,521,918.04 | 36,772,382.82 |
| Surplus for the year as above | 19,828,827.14 | 34,253,656.75 | 12,304,916.59 | 5,047,852.19 | 43,365,815.15 | 62,742,859.94 | 69,179,836.76 | 10,342,986.70 | 33,521,918.04 | 36,772,382.82 |
| Balance prior surplus | ..... | 19,828,827.14 | 52,874,597.05 | 41,096,682.36 | 27,247,978.92 | 44,313,794.07 | 54,556,654.01 | 69,736,490.77 | 80,079,477.47 | 95,401,395.51 |
| | ..... | 54,082,483.89 | 65,179,513.64 | 46,144,534.55 | 70,613,794.07 | 107,056,654.01 | 123,736,490.77 | 80,079,477.47 | 113,601,395.51 | 132,173,778.33 |

TABLE 46.—COMPARATIVE PROFIT AND LOSS ACCOUNT OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, 1901-1910—Con.

[Figures in italics represent credits.]

| | 1901. (9 months.) | 1902. | 1903. | 1904. | 1905. | 1906. | 1907. | 1908. | 1909. | 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Appropriations from surplus for capital expenditures | ..... | ..... | [10] $17,234,128.58 | [10] $8,403,235.58 | $26,300,000.00 | $50,000,000.00 | $54,000,000.00 | ..... | $15,000,000.00 | $25,000,000.00 |
| Reserve to cover possible failure to realize advanced royalties | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 2,500,000.00 | ..... | ([11]) | 3,200,000.00 | 1,000,000.00 |
| Expense in conversion of preferred stock and sale of bonds | ..... | ..... | 6,800,000.00 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Adjustment of surplus | ..... | $1,207,886.84 | 48,702.70 | [12] 10,403,320.05 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 735,059.66 |
| Total | ..... | 1,207,886.84 | 24,082,831.28 | 18,896,555.63 | 26,300,000.00 | 52,500,000.00 | 54,000,000.00 | ..... | 18,200,000.00 | 26,735,059.66 |
| Balance of surplus as per balance sheet [13] | $19,828,827.14 | 52,874,597.05 | 41,096,682.36 | 27,247,978.92 | 44,313,794.07 | 54,556,654.01 | 69,736,490.77 | $80,079,477.47 | 95,401,395.51 | 105,438,718.67 |

[1] Including ordinary repairs and maintenance, but excluding provisional charges for depreciation.

[2] Does not include general expense of transportation companies.

[3] In the 1904 annual report employees' bonus fund is not deducted before determining net earnings. The amount here given includes the fund which makes the treatment consistent with other years.

[4] Profits of subsidiary companies from sales of materials to other subsidiary companies and on hand at the close of the year in the latter's inventories and which the profits have not been realized from the standpoint of a combined statement of the business of the United States Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies. Prior to January 1, 1904, these profits were reported without reference to whether the receiving subsidiaries had converted and shipped the material or whether they carried the material in their inventories

[5] Depreciation and extraordinary replacement funds.

[6] Of this amount $7,667,059.39 was subsequently charged to construction.

[7] Special fund for depreciation and replacement.

[8] Including interest on bonds alive in sinking fund.

[9] Includes $24,901.69 dividends on outstanding stock of subsidiary companies.

[10] Capital expenditures charged to surplus.

[11] During the year this reserve was increased $300,000 and apparently included under the item "Adjustments in sundry accounts."

[12] Of this sum $10,371,803.25 represents a transfer from "Undivided surplus" to "Special surplus," representing profits accrued on sales of material to other subsidiary companies and on hand in latter's inventories.

[13] Exclusive of "Capital surplus" provided in organization and "Special surplus" representing subsidiary companies' intercompany profit in inventories.

Before analyzing this statement of income the general course of the earnings of the Corporation may be noted. On the whole there has been a marked increase in the volume of gross sales and earnings, the total rising from, roughly, $560,500,000 in 1902 to nearly $704,000,000 in 1910; this figure, moreover, was very considerably exceeded in 1907, when the total amounted to $757,000,000.

The "total income" of the Corporation, after deducting the ordinary manufacturing costs, miscellaneous administrative expenses, taxes, and other charges noted in the table, shows a less pronounced change. Thus this total income in 1902 was, roughly, $139,400,000, and but little in excess of $150,700,000 in 1910, an increase of only about 8½ per cent, whereas the gross sales and earnings increased by 25 per cent.

The total net earnings as thus shown by the Corporation's reports, after deducting the provisional charges for depreciation, increased from $108,500,000 in 1902 to over $133,200,000 in 1907; in 1910 they were, roughly, $116,700,000.

The total net earnings, as shown by the Corporation's reports, for the nine and three-fourths years covered by the preceding table amounted to $980,000,000, or an average of almost exactly $100,000,000 per year. The extreme range was from $57,791,197 in 1904 to $133,244,929 in 1907. This comparison well illustrates the pronounced fluctuations which occur in the iron and steel industry. In 1904, which was a year of marked depression, the earnings of the Corporation exceeded its fixed charges and preferred-stock dividend by only about $5,000,000, while in 1907 the excess over these requirements was more than $79,000,000.

**Section 3. Revision of income account of Steel Corporation.**

If all the items in the Steel Corporation's income account could be accepted for the present purpose without change, then all that would be necessary in order to determine the rate of return on the investment actually employed in the business would be to compare the "net earnings," as given in the preceding table, with the investment as established by the Bureau in Table 43.

Most of the items in the income account can thus be accepted without criticism or change. However, for the purpose of computing the real rate of profit upon the actual investment certain rearrangements and revisions of this income account are necessary. These are shown in Table 47, on page 341. In the first place, the deduction of interest on bonds, mortgages, purchase-money obligations, and similar indebtedness of the subsidiary companies should not be made in computing the rate of return on the investment, because such obligations have been regarded as representing an equivalent addition to the

investment and have not been treated as current liabilities. Obviously, since such amounts have been retained in the investment, the amounts paid out from earnings as interest on such indebtedness should be retained in the statement of earnings.[1]

It might be argued, moreover, that such expenditures as the provision for employees' bonus funds should not be deducted from the earnings, but that these provisions should be regarded as in somewhat the same class as dividends paid to stockholders, on the ground that the establishment of these bonus funds is a profit-sharing arrangement. Since, however, the opportunity for sharing in such bonus payments might be regarded as in the nature of additional wages, the deduction as made by the company has been allowed to stand.

A further revision of the earnings is, however, necessary in the case of the provisional charges for depreciation. It will be seen that the Corporation deducts from earnings under this head provisions for sinking funds on bonds of subsidiary companies, and amounts charged to the depreciation and extinguishment funds, to the extraordinary replacement funds, and to special funds for depreciation, improvements, and construction. As already pointed out in Chapter VI, there is no necessary relationship between bond sinking fund provisions and true depreciation, but for convenience the bulk of the amount set aside for sinking funds on bonds of subsidiary companies may be regarded as the equivalent of depreciation. As shown in Chapter VI, however, the various provisional appropriations for depreciation were in excess of necessary allowances, the total excess for the entire period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, having been computed at $38,285,000. In order to arrive at a correct statement of the earnings, therefore, this excessive amount has been restored by the Bureau.

The item of adjustments in sundry accounts, which in the income statements of the Steel Corporation is made after deducting the interest and sinking-fund provisions from the net earnings, should in this revision be taken account of before establishing the readjusted earnings.

The Bureau has, moreover, restored to the earnings the item of deferred intercompany profits in inventories. It is proper that the Corporation should deduct this from its income in arriving at the net earnings, since these deferred profits have not actually been realized by the sale of the products in question to outside interests. However, such locked-up inventory profits are only tentatively deducted by the Corporation, and in the balance sheet they appear as a suspended surplus, thus indicating an expectation on the part of the

[1] It will be noted that interest on the Steel Corporation's bonds is not deducted by the Corporation until after the net earnings are established.

Corporation that they will eventually be realized. While, therefore, the deduction of this item is easily justified, on the other hand the Bureau has deemed it proper, and on the whole better, to restore this item to the earnings in computing the rate of return on the actual investment. As already pointed out, the amount of such profits restored in any given year is the increase over the amount "locked up" in the previous year's inventories, and not the entire amount of such profits.

The revisions thus described are carried out in the following table, in which there are added to the net earnings for the year, as given in Table 46, the amounts deducted in that table for interest on bonds, mortgages, purchase money and other similar obligations of subsidiary companies, the increase in the item of deferred intercompany profits, the excess of provisional depreciation charges over what were determined to be proper and necessary provisions, the item of "adjustments in sundry accounts" also being taken into consideration.

TABLE 47.—ACTUAL EARNINGS OF STEEL CORPORATION ON ITS TOTAL INVESTMENT AS COMPUTED BY BUREAU, 1901-1910.

| Year. | Net earnings, as shown by annual reports. | Adjustments by Corporation in sundry accounts. | Amounts restored to earnings by Bureau. | | | Total adjusted earnings. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Interest on bonds, mortgages, and purchase-money obligations of subsidiary companies. | Locked-up intercompany profits in inventories. | Excessive depreciation allowances. | |
| 1901 [1] | $75,006,230.89 | ..... | [2]$4,500,000.00 | ([3]) | −$1,765,000.00 | $77,741,230.89 |
| 1902 | 108,534,374.25 | −$1,207,886.84 | 6,113,584.34 | ([3]) | 8,062,272.00 | 121,502,343.75 |
| 1903 | 83,675,786.51 | − 5,427,540.83 | 6,553,861.06 | ([3]) | 9,354,851.00 | 94,156,958.24 |
| 1904 | [4]57,791,196.80 | + [4]13,108.34 | 6,573,146.54 | −$1,254,336.48 | − 631,165.00 | 62,491,950.20 |
| 1905 | 96,432,595.93 | − 99,253.78 | 6,710,214.73 | 6,307,189.83 | 3,480,088.00 | 112,830,834.71 |
| 1906 | 125,966,938.13 | − 90,501.19 | 6,561,478.70 | 2,739,403.74 | 8,216,388.00 | 143,393,707.38 |
| 1907 | 133,244,929.28 | − 681,515.52 | 6,492,195.42 | 9,744,692.51 | 6,616,572.00 | 155,416,873.69 |
| 1908 | 74,882,529.11 | + 394,034.59 | 7,401,205.18 | 426,983.85 | 1,688,543.00 | 84,793,295.73 |
| 1909 | 107,773,099.96 | + 548,445.08 | 7,887,178.18 | 2,617,395.54 | 1,981,460.00 | 120,807,578.76 |
| 1910 | 116,738,157.80 | − 818,182.64 | 7,263,453.66 | 2,751,307.08 | 1,281,348.00 | 127,216,083.90 |
| Total. | 980,045,838.66 | − 7,369,292.29 | 66,056,317.81 | 23,332,636.07 | 38,285,357.00 | 1,100,350,857.25 |

[1] Nine months.

[2] Approximated; this amount never computed by the Corporation.

[3] In these years the intercompany profits in inventories were not deducted by the Corporation and hence need not be restored.

[4] After deducting employees' bonus fund, which in this year was taken out after stating net earnings, but which in other years is deducted before determining the net earnings.

The result of these revisions, it will be seen, is an addition of $120,305,019 to the net earnings as given in the published reports, making a total of $1,100,350,857.

**Section 4. Comparison of revised earnings of Steel Corporation with revised investment.**

The earnings of the Steel Corporation, as thus adjusted by the Bureau, may now be compared with the investment as correspondingly revised. Such comparison is given in Table 48. It will be recalled that the Bureau's figures of investment as here given are for tangible property alone:

TABLE 48.—COMPARISON OF INVESTMENT OF STEEL CORPORATION, WITH TOTAL EARNINGS THEREON, AS ADJUSTED BY BUREAU, YEARLY, 1901-1910.

| Year ended Dec. 31— | Total investment in tangible property as computed by Bureau. | Earnings as adjusted by Bureau. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | Amount. | Per cent. |
| 1901[1] | $608,869,756 | [1] $77,741,231 | [2] 14.8 |
| 1902 | 763,574,919 | 121,502,344 | 15.9 |
| 1903 | 806,615,979 | 94,156,958 | 11.7 |
| 1904 | 818,238,143 | 62,491,950 | 7.6 |
| 1905 | 874,840,920 | 112,830,835 | 12.9 |
| 1906 | 947,397,884 | 143,393,707 | 15.1 |
| 1907 | 1,078,763,602 | 155,416,873 | 14.4 |
| 1908 | 1,090,425,487 | 84,793,296 | 7.8 |
| 1909 | 1,146,875,993 | 120,807,579 | 10.5 |
| 1910 | 1,186,982,038 | 127,216,084 | 10.7 |
| Total | | 1,100,350,857 | |
| Average | 941,258,472 | [3] 112,856,498 | 12.0 |

[1] Nine months, April to December; investment includes additions during this period.
[2] Indicated rate per annum based on actual earnings for nine months.
[3] Average yearly profits for nine and three-fourths years.

The table shows an average rate of return upon the total investment in tangible property for the entire period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, of 12 per cent. The highest rate was reached in 1902, namely, 15.9 per cent, and in 1906, an unusually prosperous year, it exceeded 15 per cent. In 1904 and 1908, however, which were years of pronounced reaction, the rates fell to 7.6 per cent and 7.8 per cent, respectively. Prior to the formation of the Steel Corporation and other large consolidations, the iron and steel industry was noted for violent changes in the rate of profit, the industry, indeed, having been aptly termed "either prince or pauper." This table shows that so far as the Steel Corporation is concerned the business, although still subject to marked fluctuations in profits, has, even in the most depressed years of this period, shown a substantial return on the actual investment.

The average rate for the first four and three-fourths years was 12.5 per cent, as against 11.6 per cent in the five years from 1906 to 1910. Therefore, in so far as any tendency may be noted, it is toward a lower rate of profit in recent years.

It is important to emphasize at this point that the rate of earnings of a great concern which, like the Steel Corporation, handles more than 50 per cent of the business of the country is not to be judged by the same standard as the rate for a comparatively small concern. Some of the most successful concerns in the steel industry outside of the Steel Corporation show higher rates of return upon their total investments. While, however, some exceptionally efficient or fortunate concerns earn rates in excess of this average, on the other hand a great many companies show very much lower rates on their total investments, while sometimes the business is conducted at a loss. Therefore, an average rate of 12 per cent on the total tangible investment for over one-half of the entire steel business of the country is much more significant than the same rate or even a larger rate for a comparatively small concern. It probably means that the return on a considerable proportion of the business of the country, which under more competitive conditions and more scattered ownership would be conducted at a lower rate of profit, has been considerably increased.

It may also be noted that the investment includes a large amount of idle property, particularly unimproved ore reserves, which, of course, tends to reduce the rate, although the investment in such undeveloped iron-ore property as computed by the Bureau is not so great as to very materially affect the rate of profit. It is, however, worth emphasizing that the rate of profit here given includes not only the iron and steel industry proper, but also the iron-ore mining industry. Prior to the era of consolidation the latter, to a large extent, was distinct from the manufacture of iron and steel, and under the scattered ownership of iron-mining properties then prevailing profits generally are understood to have been comparatively low, on the average. Under present conditions in the iron and steel industry, however, the Lake iron-ore industry is one of the most profitable branches of the business. This factor should be considered, therefore, in comparing the profits of the iron and steel industry at the present time with those obtained under the different conditions formerly prevailing.

The average rate of 12 per cent here given is, as repeatedly pointed out, the rate upon the entire investment in the tangible property. It is, of course, considerably larger than the rate of net profit upon the total issue of capital securities, because this total capitalization greatly exceeds the investment as established by the Bureau. The average capitalization of the Corporation for the entire period (based on the amounts outstanding at the close of each year) was approximately $1,445,000,000. Using the earnings as revised by the Bureau, the average rate on this average capitalization would be 7.8 per cent.

The capital securities of the Steel Corporation, however, include a large amount of bonds upon which the return is fixed, in most cases

at 5 per cent. If the bonds of the Corporation had been issued only for an equal amount of property or cash in every instance, an amount equal to the total bonded indebtedness (including purchase-money obligations and mortgages) could be deducted from the investment as computed by the Bureau, leaving what may be termed as the investment contributed by the stockholders or represented by the capital stock. If the earnings after deducting interest on the bonded debt were compared with such remaining portion of the total investment, the rate would be considerably in excess of 12 per cent. Such a comparison can not, however, be presented in a satisfactory way, particularly because the bond issues did not always represent an equivalent addition to the investment. In the case of the acquisition of the Carnegie Company in particular, over $300,000,000 in bonds were issued for Mr. Carnegie's interest alone, whereas the total tangible assets of the Carnegie Company a year earlier apparently were not much, if any, in excess of $160,000,000. (See p. 159.) Therefore, to deduct the total indebtedness from the true investment would leave an unduly low remainder for the capital stock and unfairly exaggerate the rate of profit on that part of the true investment which may be considered as contributed by the stockholders.

Consequently the Bureau does not attempt to give in definite figures the rate of profit earned by the Steel Corporation on the true investment represented by its capital stock, but merely calls attention to the fact that the rate of profit above shown is not the rate earned on that part of the true investment which may be considered as contributed by the stockholders, but a lower rate earned on the total true investment and accruing to the stockholders and bondholders combined.

**Section 5. Portion of Steel Corporation's earnings accruing to the benefit of the stockholders.**

The preceding comparison of earnings with the actual investment affords what is perhaps the best single available test of the earning power of the Corporation and of the reasonableness of its profits. As already shown, a comparison of the earnings with the total capitalization would mean little, because, particularly in earlier years, the capitalization was far in excess of the actual investment, and still is materially in excess of that investment. It is, however, of decided interest to analyze the disposition of the earnings of the Corporation from the standpoint of the stockholders and with especial reference to the position of the common stock. Such an analysis shows that whereas at the outset the common stock represented no real value whatever it has nevertheless received a substantial return in dividends. Moreover, there has been built up by the great increase in investment a considerable equity for the common stock.

Of course most of this equity is not in a form in which it can be distributed as dividends, because most of the earnings accruing to the benefit of the common stock have been reinvested in fixed property, either new plants, or new ore, coal, and similar properties. Nevertheless, the reinvestment of these earnings means that an equity for the common-stock holders in the property has been created, and that meanwhile a great investment is being utilized to produce profits of which only fixed amounts are distributed to the holders of bonds and preferred stock, while the remaining amounts may be applied to dividends on the common stock.

In computing the amount of the earnings accruing to the benefit of the common-stock holders, the Bureau has included the amounts set aside by the Steel Corporation itself for sinking-fund requirements. While these amounts obviously will not accrue directly to the stockholders in a form available for dividends, because the bond indentures require absolutely that such sinking-fund payments shall be made, yet they represent an addition to the equity back of the stock as truly as the earnings reinvested in fixed property. In the one case, the addition to the equity is direct, through the construction of additional plants or the addition of more physical property. In the other case it is indirect, by reducing the indebtedness against the property. Therefore, the earnings accruing to the benefit of the stockholders have been regarded as the entire earnings, as revised in Table 47, less only interest on the bonds and similar indebtedness of the Steel Corporation and of its subsidiaries.

The total amount of earnings accruing to the benefit of the stockholders for the entire period from 1901 to 1910, as thus determined, is $816,430,854, of which amount $393,951,787 was actually paid out in dividends, as follows:

TABLE 49.—AMOUNT OF EARNINGS OF STEEL CORPORATION, 1901–1910, WHICH DIRECTLY OR INDIRECTLY HAVE INCREASED THE EQUITY OF THE STOCKHOLDERS IN THE PROPERTY.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Total earnings, as revised by the Bureau | | $1,100,350,857 |
| Deduct— | | |
| Interest on bonds, etc., of subsidiary companies | $66,056,318 | |
| Interest on United States Steel bonds (less interest on bonds in sinking funds) | 211,063,685 | |
| Commission to bankers under bond-conversion plan | 6,800,000 | |
| Total | | 283,920,003 |
| Balance accruing to benefit of stockholders | | 816,430,854 |
| Amount actually paid out in dividends: | | |
| Preferred stock | [1] 269,439,530 | |
| Common stock | 124,512,257 | |
| | | 393,951,787 |
| Amount reinvested in fixed property and other assets, or applied to sinking funds on United States Steel bonds, and accruing to benefit of stockholders | | 422,479,067 |

[1] Including $24,902 paid out on stocks of subsidiary companies in 1901.

The total of the amounts reinvested in the property and the amounts applied to sinking funds on bonds of the Steel Corporation, namely, $422,479,067, which represents an equity accruing to the benefit of the stockholders, does not include $20,092,728 of sundry reserve funds on the books on December 31, 1910. Of this figure, $8,402,999 represented insurance funds, and the balance, $11,689,729, contingent and miscellaneous operating funds. So far as the insurance funds are concerned, these under certain conditions (i. e., the dissolution of the Corporation) might fairly be considered as an addition to the equity built up in the interest of the stockholders. In the case of the contingent and miscellaneous funds, however, it might be incorrect to treat them in the same manner. Adding the insurance funds to the above figure would give a total equity of rather more than $430,000,000.

In other words, the capital stock of the Corporation, over $720,000,000 of which at the organization of the Corporation (see p. 239) represented no tangible value whatever, and much of which was mere "water," has received during the period from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, nearly $400,000,000 in cash dividends, while, in addition, $422,479,000 more of the earnings of the Corporation (this excluding the sundry funds above referred to) went directly or indirectly to enhance the equity accruing to the holders of the stock.[1]

Had the preferred stock originally been fully covered by tangible property value this entire equity thus built up might be considered as accruing to the benefit of the common-stock holders. Since, however, as shown on page 240, a considerable portion of the preferred stock in 1901 had no tangible property back of it, to this extent this increase in the equity can not be considered as belonging to the common-stock holders.

Opinions as to whether the dividends paid out to the common-stock holders, together with the equity built up for them in the property of the Corporation, were excessive or not must depend finally upon opinions respecting the reasonableness of the average profit of 12 per cent on the total investment as computed above. If that rate be accepted as reasonable and proper for a concern like the United States Steel Corporation, then the distribution of this amount among the various classes of security holders is a subordinate consideration, particularly as the voting power is not restricted to any small or selected group of security holders, who thereby might exploit the earnings to their own advantage. If, on the other hand, the average rate of 12 per cent on the total investment be regarded as unreasonably high, then the large equity built up in the interest of the stock-

[1] In 1903, $150,000,000 preferred stock was exchanged into a like amount of bonds; this, however, does not affect this discussion.

holders must, to some extent at least, be regarded as representing an undue exaction from the consuming public.

In judging of the reasonableness of this rate of 12 per cent profit on total investment, all the circumstances of the case should be considered, and in particular the following: (1) That the Corporation was not one of a number of nearly equal competitors, but rather one which controlled a very large proportion of the total business of the country, and one which possessed in addition certain quasi monopolistic features, both of which circumstances tended to reduce risk; (2) that, as in all great companies of this type, the stockholders as a class had no real responsibilities of management, while the broad market for the stock enabled them to invest therein or sell out their holdings at current market values without difficulty; and (3) that when the profit on that part of the actual investment which was put in for shares of the capital stock (as distinguished from bonds) is considered it was at a considerably higher rate than 12 per cent. (See p. 344.)

# CHAPTER VIII.

## THE BOND-CONVERSION PLAN OF 1902–3.

**Section 1. Description of plan and terms.**

In April, 1902, or just about a year after the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, announcement was made that the board of directors had approved plans for converting $200,000,000 of the 7 per cent preferred stock of the company into 5 per cent bonds. As a part of this conversion plan it was also proposed to sell $50,000,000 of bonds to reimburse the treasury for expenditures previously made to retire certain current obligations, and to secure additional working capital for the Corporation.

The terms of the plan were in substance as follows: An issue of $250,000,000 five per cent 10–60 year sinking-fund gold bonds was to be authorized. Of this amount, $200,000,000 was to be paid for in preferred stock exchangeable at par, the additional $50,000,000 to be sold for cash, also at par. Each holder of preferred stock was to have the right to subscribe for the new bonds to the extent of one-half his holdings of that stock (there being outstanding, roughly, $500,000,000 of preferred stock, or twice the amount of the bond issue proposed). These subscriptions were to be payable as follows: 80 per cent in preferred stock and 20 per cent in cash; that is to say, a holder of 100 shares of preferred stock of a par value of $10,000 could subscribe for $5,000 of the new bonds at par and pay for them by depositing 40 shares of his preferred stock, of a par value of $4,000, and $1,000 in cash. The stockholders also had the option of exchanging such 40 per cent of their holdings of preferred stock without subscribing for any of the new bonds in cash. A syndicate was, however, formed, under the management of J. P. Morgan & Co., to underwrite the sale of $20,000,000 of bonds for cash at par and to guarantee the exchange of $80,000,000 of preferred stock. A copy of the syndicate agreement appears elsewhere. (See p. 400.) This did not mean that the syndicate was compelled to surrender $80,000,000 of stock or to subscribe $20,000,000 of cash, in addition to subscriptions by other stockholders. It simply guaranteed that in all $80,000,000 of preferred stock would be deposited and that $20,000,000 of bonds would be paid for in cash. To the extent that stockholders outside of the syndicate made such deposits, the syndicate's obligation was reduced.

It will be seen, therefore, that the plan did not really insure the raising of more than $20,000,000 of the $50,000,000 cash capital which, according to the official announcement, was urgently needed.

An important feature of the arrangement, and one which proved productive of intense dissatisfaction, was a provision that the underwriting syndicate should receive a commission of 4 per cent on all bonds issued, whether for cash or in exchange for preferred stock, and, furthermore, regardless of whether such bonds were exchanged by members of the syndicate or by individual stockholders of the Corporation. Of this 4 per cent commission 20 per cent, or one-fifth, was to be retained by J. P. Morgan & Co., syndicate managers. (See sec. 3.)

The plan was submitted to the stockholders of the Corporation at a meeting held on May 19, 1902, and was approved by an overwhelming majority of the stock represented.[1]

Several suits were, however, immediately instituted to prevent the execution of this plan. Eventually all of this litigation was swept aside, but it forced a postponement of the plan for about a year. On March 3, 1903, J. P. Morgan & Co., acting on behalf of the Steel Corporation, renewed the offer of exchange on the terms above outlined, with the necessary changes in dates.

**Section 2. Extent of conversion operations.**

At the time the conversion plan was first announced, in April, 1902, the syndicate members deposited with the syndicate managers $80,000,000 preferred stock, and it appears that this stock was allowed to remain in the hands of the syndicate managers during the time the plan was delayed by litigation. There were deposited by stockholders outside of the syndicate, either at the time the plan was originally announced or under the offer as renewed a year later, $45,200,000 of preferred stock.[2] There were no cash subscriptions to new bonds on the part of individual stockholders outside of the syndicate (except for the trifling amount of $12,200), since the bonds

[1] The vote was as follows:

| | Shares. |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock: | |
| In favor | 3,750,596 |
| Opposed | 4,865 |
| Common stock: | |
| In favor | 3,966,232 |
| Opposed | 7,675 |

The great bulk of the vote in favor was by proxy. Excluding proxies obtained by the directors, the vote was as follows:

| | Shares. |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock: | |
| In favor | 2,818 |
| Opposed | 4,865 |
| Common stock: | |
| In favor | 1,905 |
| Opposed | 7,675 |

[2] Annual report of the Steel Corporation for 1903.

at the outset sold (on a "when-issued" basis) slightly under par and were selling by March, 1903, when the plan was formally put in operation, at only 88. The preferred stock was selling in April, 1902, when the plan was first announced, at 94; by the time the offer was renewed the price had dropped to about 85.

Under the offer as renewed, the right to exchange preferred stock for bonds, so far as shareholders outside of the syndicate were concerned, was to cease on May 16, 1903. The underwriting syndicate, however, could make such exchange until July 1, 1904; in other words, for a period of 13½ months after this privilege was terminated with respect to the stockholders outside the syndicate. It is true that the individual stockholders had been given for a limited period a preferential opportunity to exchange their preferred stock for bonds. That is to say, had every holder of preferred stock outside of the syndicate elected to exchange 40 per cent of his preferred stock for bonds, then the syndicate would have been able to exchange only a part (about 40 per cent) of the $80,000,000 which it had deposited with J. P. Morgan & Co. As just shown, however, only about $45,200,000 of preferred stock was deposited by the shareholders outside the syndicate up to May 16, 1903, when the privilege was terminated so far as these stockholders were concerned. On the other hand, the syndicate, under its arrangement, was to be allowed to continue such exchanges up to July 1, 1904.

The exclusive extension of this privilege to the underwriting syndicate for this period resulted in intense dissatisfaction. This was greatly aggravated because the margin between the price of the bonds and the price of the preferred stock continued to widen, so that the syndicate was able to make a large profit by buying the preferred stock in the market and immediately turning it into bonds worth a higher price. (As shown elsewhere, the profit on this operation may have been more than offset by a loss on the syndicate's cash subscription to $20,000,000 bonds.) In October, 1903, the margin between the price of the bonds and the price of the preferred stock was about 12 points. In November it widened out to 15 points, the preferred stock selling below 50, whereas the lowest price for the bonds was 65.[1] This meant that the syndicate, which had the exclusive right to continue the conversion, could, by buying preferred stock in the open market and immediately exchanging it for the new bonds, make a profit of $12 to $15 on every share thus purchased and exchanged. The total amount of the stock purchased by the syndicate appears to have been about 248,000 shares. (See p. 355.)

The fact that the privilege of such exchange was confined to the underwriting syndicate, as well as other features of the plan, aroused

[1] Still later there was a further widening of the margin, due to an advance in the bonds, but the arrangement was abandoned soon after this. (See p. 356.)

widespread disapproval. As a result, on November 19, 1903, the arrangement was abruptly terminated.

**Section 3. Results of conversion plan.**

RESULTS TO THE CORPORATION.—The conversion plan, it will be recalled, purported to provide for the exchange of $200,000,000 of 7 per cent preferred stock into a like amount of 5 per cent bonds, thereby substituting an interest charge of $10,000,000 for dividend requirements of $14,000,000, and also for the sale of $50,000,000 of bonds to provide cash, which was apparently much needed, thereby increasing the interest charges by $2,500,000. One result of this plan, therefore, had it been carried out in its entirety, would have been the substitution of $12,500,000 of interest for $14,000,000 of dividends, or a net saving to the Corporation of $1,500,000. On the conversion alone the saving would have been $4,000,000.[1] As already seen, however, this object was by no means realized. The total amount of bonds issued under this conversion plan was stated by Chairman Gary, at the time the syndicate agreement was terminated, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| $146,388,500 | bonds have already been issued in exchange for stock received and canceled. |
| 3,611,500 | remain to be issued in exchange for preferred stock to be converted by the syndicate. |
| 2,902,000 | bonds sold at par for cash and paid for in full October 1 and already issued. |
| 17,098,000 | bonds sold at par for cash upon which 25 per cent was paid to the Corporation October 1 and which will be issued whenever the remaining 75 per cent shall be called for and paid. |
| 170,000,000 | total issue outstanding. |

The arrangement was further described in the second annual report of the Corporation as follows:

> Up to December 31, 1903, there had been issued and were outstanding United States Steel Corporation 10–60 year 5 per cent sinking fund gold bonds, dated April 1, 1903, for the aggregate principal sum of $152,902,500. These bonds were issued in payment for 1,500,000 shares of preferred stock at par, as well as in consideration of $7,177,100 cash received from J. P. Morgan & Co., for a syndicate, being part of $20,000,000 cash receivable under the contract of April 1, 1902, approved by the stockholders in special meeting May 19, 1902, and thereafter sustained by the courts. Since January 1, 1904, and up to the date of the writing of this report, there have been received from J. P. Morgan & Co. $3,822,900 additional on account of the aggregate of $20,000,000 cash receivable as above, and there have been issued additional bonds of the par value of $5,097,500, making at this date (March 1, 1904) a total issue of bonds for the aggregate principal sum of

[1] This does not take account of the necessity of an annual sinking fund provision, nor of the 4 per cent commission to the syndicate.

$158,000,000. Thus the Corporation has received from J. P. Morgan & Co. for the syndicate $11,000,000 in cash and has delivered $8,000,000 in bonds, leaving $9,000,000 cash to be received and $12,000,000 bonds to be delivered.

The Corporation has the right at its option at any time to call for the remaining $9,000,000 cash, but in order to avoid the unnecessary burden of interest upon bonds issued for money not immediately needed, arrangements have been made with J. P. Morgan & Co. whereby, until otherwise provided, the Corporation will not be required to call the remaining $9,000,000 cash or to deliver bonds therefor except when and as the cash shall be needed by the Corporation. Interest on these bonds begins to run only as and when the Corporation receives cash for them. Under Article Third of the contract, Messrs. J. P. Morgan & Co., representing the syndicate, have received, or will receive, as compensation 4 per cent upon the par of $170,000,000 bonds, for which there have been sold to and received by the Corporation 1,500,000 shares of preferred stock at par, besides the $20,000,000 in cash received or receivable as above stated.

It will be seen, therefore, that the plan fell far short of accomplishing what it was designed to accomplish. Instead of providing $50,000,000 new cash (or, after deducting the syndicate's commission of 4 per cent, a net amount of $40,000,000) the total new cash raised was only $13,200,000, this amount being arrived at by deducting from the $20,000,000 cash subscribed by the syndicate the 4 per cent commission on the total of $170,000,000 of new bonds issued, or $6,800,000. Moreover, only a portion of this cash had been paid in to the Corporation at the end of December, 1903, whereas, according to the circular announcing the conversion plan in April, 1902, $50,000,000 of cash was desired in the immediate future. The annual dividend requirements of the Corporation had been reduced by $10,500,000 through the exchange of the $150,000,000 of 7 per cent preferred stock for the 5 per cent bonds, but interest charges had been increased $8,500,000 by reason of the issuance of a corresponding amount of 5 per cent bonds plus $20,000,000 additional bonds sold for cash. There was, therefore, a net reduction in the combined charges of $2,000,000 per annum. This reduction, however, had been accomplished only by substituting a bonded debt for a stock liability, and at an initial cash expenditure of $6,800,000 for commissions.

Results to the syndicate.—The results of the bond-conversion plan to the underwriting syndicate can only be estimated, since it is not known what the stock deposited by syndicate members cost them, or what profit was made on the purchase of preferred stock in the open market by the syndicate for exchange into bonds.

It will be recalled that the syndicate originally deposited $80,000,000 of preferred stock and the outside stockholders $45,200,000, leaving $24,800,000 to be purchased in the open market by the syndicate (the total amount of preferred stock exchanged being $150,000,000).

The preferred stock, at the time it was originally deposited by the syndicate members, was worth, as already stated, about 94. The 5 per cent bonds, at the time the syndicate was finally wound up in May, 1904, were quoted at about 73. On this basis alone (which is not wholly conclusive), there was a loss of 21 points on each share of preferred stock exchanged by the syndicate, or $16,800,000 in all. Against this, however, must be placed the syndicate's commission of $6,800,000, and the profits which it made on the purchase of preferred stock in the open market for exchange into bonds; deductions would then have to be made for certain expenses of the syndicate. The amount of the profit made on such purchases of preferred stock in the open market is not definitely known. Just before the conversion arrangement was terminated, in the latter part of November, 1903, there was a possible profit of nearly 15 points on such conversion operations. As shown later, very heavy purchases of the preferred stock were made in the open market at just about this time, and it is reasonable to assume that a considerable part of such purchases were for the account of the syndicate, because of the large profit possible on such operations. An allowance of $15 per share as the average profit on such open-market conversion operations would, however, probably be too high. Assuming that the profit may have averaged as much as $10 per share for the preferred stock exchanged, the syndicate's profit on this part of the transaction would have been, roughly, $2,500,000, in addition to which there would have been some interest receipts; but, on the other hand, there would have to be deducted the expenses of the syndicate. Assuming that the net profit on the preferred stock purchased for exchange into bonds was only $2,000,000, the indicated loss of $16,800,000 above referred to would have been reduced, after also taking account of the $6,800,000 commission, to $8,000,000. It may be noted that some estimates of the syndicate's loss published in financial journals about this time ranged in the neighborhood of this figure.

It is, of course, somewhat arbitrary to calculate the results to the syndicate on the basis of the value of the bonds on the day the syndicate agreement was terminated. Some of the bonds had been delivered to syndicate members prior to that date, while the value of those received at that time might perhaps be better expressed by taking the average market price over a considerable period of time. Thus the average price of these bonds during the remainder of the calendar year 1904 was approximately 81, or 8 points above the price used in the foregoing calculation. If the bonds had been disposed of at such an average figure, the indicated loss would of course, be correspondingly reduced.

Any calculations of the results to the syndicate, however, are necessarily somewhat inconclusive. The conversion operations were

accompanied by pronounced depression in the steel industry and there can be little doubt that the preferred stock would have declined heavily even had the conversion plan never been undertaken. Viewed from this standpoint, it might be argued that the syndicate members (and individual stockholders as well), in proportion as they exchanged preferred stock for a bond worth from 10 to 15 points more, reduced a loss which they might otherwise have suffered. On the other hand, in recent years the preferred stock of the Steel Corporation has sold well above these bonds (both issues, moreover, having sold for a long time well above par), so that viewed from this point it might be argued that the stockholders and syndicate members who exchanged their preferred stock had lost a possible profit in this operation. Against any sacrifice of future profit which might have been made by retaining the 7 per cent preferred stock, however, those who exchanged that issue at all times enjoyed the advantages afforded by a security which preceded that issue, while, moreover, the bonds for a considerable time sold at higher prices than the preferred stock.

**Section 4. General criticism of the conversion plan.**

While the courts of final resort decided every suit brought against the conversion plan in favor of the United States Steel Corporation, their decisions really had almost nothing to do with the merits of the plan itself. The courts passed almost exclusively on the legal rights of the Corporation. On the question of the propriety of the plan the courts simply held that, in the absence of fraud, they could not go back of the action of the directors of the Corporation. They held that there was no evidence of fraud. This, however, is aside from the question of the advisability or wisdom of the plan.

The wisdom of substituting a bond issue for a portion of the preferred stock may be left to individual opinion. The question whether the company should have postponed the payment of dividends on the common stock and thus have avoided issuing bonds for cash may likewise be passed over at this late day, and particularly since these are matters which concern the stockholders rather than the general public. Some features of the plan, however, are of general interest both as bearing upon the organization and financing of corporations, and also because they had a direct bearing through the stock market on the security market in general, and thus tended directly to affect the general public. Particular mention may be made of the arrangement with the underwriting syndicate and its compensation. It will be recalled that whereas the holders of the preferred stock outside the syndicate were permitted to deposit preferred stock in exchange for bonds only during the period from March 16 to May 16, 1903, the syndicate was, under the terms of the contract, as renewed, permitted to make such exchange up to July 1, 1904. After the offer

had been terminated with respect to the shareholders outside the syndicate, in view of the fact that such shareholders took advantage of the offer only to a limited extent, the decline in the market price of the preferred stock worked to the advantage of the syndicate, since it could buy that stock and convert it into bonds at a higher price. While the bonds themselves declined greatly in value the preferred stock fell so much faster that there was a large profit for the syndicate (with respect to this part of the arrangement) in thus purchasing preferred stock and exchanging it into bonds. As already shown, when the plan was first announced, in April, 1902, the new bonds were quoted at only a fraction under par, and the preferred stock at 94. By the time the plan was actually put in operation, in March, 1903, the preferred stock had dropped to about 86. The bonds, however, had fallen to about 87, so that there was only a small margin between them. The relationship of the two prices was substantially maintained up to May 16, 1903, when the subscription privilege of preferred stockholders outside the syndicate was terminated, both the stock and the bonds being quoted on that date at about 83. By July 1, however, the stock had fallen to 81, the bonds remaining unchanged at about 83, thus showing a difference of about 2 points. By the first of October this margin had increased to about 10 points, and by the end of the month to over 12 points, while by the middle of November, or just before the contract with the syndicate was terminated, it had widened out to about 15 points. During the entire interval from May 16, 1903, to November 19, 1903, on which date the arrangement was terminated, the syndicate had the exclusive right of conversion. Obviously there was a heavy profit in thus purchasing preferred stock at from 10 to 15 points below the price of the bonds and making the conversion. It has already been shown that the syndicate apparently purchased something like 248,000 shares of preferred stock in addition to the amount originally deposited by it. Apparently the great bulk of this stock was purchased during the interval when the margin between the price of the bonds and the price of the stock was abnormally wide. Very convincing evidence to this effect is furnished by the fact that on October 22, 1903, the United States Steel Corporation, in making application to the New York Stock Exchange to have these bonds listed on the exchange, stated that there had been issued up to that time $133,295,500 of the new bonds, of which amount $130,411,000 had been issued in exchange for preferred stock to be retired (the balance having been sold for cash to the syndicate). As above shown, when the syndicate agreement was terminated by the Corporation, the amount of preferred stock exchanged or which could be exchanged was $150,000,000. Therefore, the evidence is very strong that during this interval between October 22, 1903, and November 19, 1903, approximately

$20,000,000 worth of preferred stock, or 200,000 shares, were purchased in the open market by the syndicate for exchange. During this interval there were very heavy transactions in the preferred stock, the total for the four weeks ended October 19 exceeding 2,000,000 shares, while the margin between the preferred stock and the bonds ranged generally from 12 to 15 points, occasionally being somewhat greater.

As already stated the privilege of the syndicate to make such conversion operations was terminated on November 19, 1903. The following statement was given out by E. H. Gary, chairman of the Corporation:

> At a meeting of the finance committee of the United States Steel Corporation held yesterday it was (by unanimous vote) decided to suggest to Messrs. J. P. Morgan & Co. that the syndicate contract for the conversion of preferred stock into second-mortgage 5 per cent bonds should be canceled and terminated beyond the amount of $150,000,000, which figure has very nearly been reached.
>
> Messrs. J. P. Morgan & Co. immediately acceded to the request of the finance committee and no further exchanges will be made for account of the syndicate beyond the amount stated.

It was reported that this sudden termination of the agreement was prompted by the threat of injunction proceedings against the Corporation. However that may have been, the vigorous condemnation of the plan by the press was involving the Corporation in exceedingly unpleasant notoriety, and there can be little doubt that the abandonment of the arrangement was in response to this disapproval. (See pp. 350–351.)

While the evidence, therefore, indicates that the syndicate purchased a very large quantity of preferred stock during the period when it was selling at a wide margin under the price of the bonds, this in itself does not show that the syndicate was directly responsible for the pronounced depression of the stock. Such charges would, of course, be almost impossible of proof. It is, however, worth noting that the suspicion was very widely entertained in Wall Street at the time that the syndicate was not merely taking advantage of a pronounced decline in the preferred stock, but that it had actively assisted in bringing about this decline. The mere fact that there was a special inducement to indulge in such manipulation and that the syndicate would be the sole beneficiary at the expense of the remaining stockholders is alone a very telling criticism of this feature of the plan.

Complaint was also made that the 4 per cent commission to the syndicate was excessive. Opinions on this question depend chiefly of one's views as to the general merit of the plan of exchanging preferred stock into bonds. If the conclusion be reached that the substitution of $150,000,000 of 5 per cent bonds for a like amount

of 7 per cent preferred stock was in itself desirable and advantageous to the Corporation, then the payment of $6,800,000 in the form of a 4 per cent commission on this portion of the bond issue could perhaps be defended. If, however, such substitution of bonds for stock is regarded as inadvisable, then the payment of the 4 per cent commission for effecting such exchange becomes open to objection. It amounted, on this assumption, to the payment by the Corporation of $6,800,000 to the syndicate for raising $20,000,000 of cash; in other words, a commission of 34 per cent. Viewed in this light alone, it is impossible to avoid the conclusion that the commission was grossly excessive.

Without attempting to pass on this feature of the plan, it seems clear that the exclusive privilege allowed the syndicate of converting preferred stock into bonds was undesirable and unjustifiable. Certainly for the time being it seriously hurt the prestige of the Corporation.

Reasons for the conversion plan.—There has been a great deal of discussion as to why the directors of the Steel Corporation decided upon this conversion plan. One of the most probable reasons for its adoption is that the financial interests identified with the Corporation found that its enormous capitalization acted as a wet blanket upon the stock market at all times and, furthermore, that it constituted a very serious potential menace in the event of a sudden panic. Although the preferred stock of the Corporation was paying 7 per cent dividends, it was at that time regarded by conservative investors as distinctly a speculative security. Indeed, during the depression in the iron and steel industry in the winter of 1903–4, when the dividend on the common stock was first cut in two, and later suspended altogether, there were very grave fears that the Corporation would not be able to maintain dividends on even the preferred stock. This feeling among conservative investors undoubtedly prevented a rapid distribution of the preferred issue by banking interests who were carrying large amounts of this stock. A 5 per cent bond, on the other hand, might appeal more strongly to the investing class, and thus might afford a means for relieving the stock market of the pressure of the enormous capitalization of the Corporation to that extent. That is to say, if a large amount of the preferred stock of the Corporation then "on the market" could be withdrawn, exchanged into bonds, and placed with investors who would be disposed to hold the latter without much regard to temporary fluctuations in market conditions, the financial operations of banking interests in other directions would be facilitated to this extent. A special point in this connection is that some of the large insurance corporations, and other institutions of a similar character, might naturally be more ready to purchase a bond than preferred stock. There seems to be little doubt

that this was a primary motive underlying the adoption of the conversion plan.

Another explanation sometimes advanced is that the plan was largely designed to increase the value of the common stock by reducing the prior charges. Some of the leading interests in the Steel Corporation claimed to be large owners of the common stock. It is difficult to believe, however, that this could have been a very important consideration in the minds of the directors, since the substitution of a bonded debt for the preferred stock can hardly be regarded as likely to improve the standing of the common stock with investors generally. It is true that the new bonds contained a provision to the effect that foreclosure proceedings could not be instituted under them until there had been a failure for a consecutive period of two years to pay interest. It is also true that the conversion operations reduced the charges coming ahead of the common stock. However, the influence of a bond issue is ordinarily more adverse to the common stock than that of an issue of preferred stock, and it hardly seems probable that the possibility of enhancing the value of the common stock was an important factor in bringing about this conversion plan.

Still another explanation offered for this plan was that it was a deliberate scheme to enable the underwriting syndicate to "milk" the Corporation.[1] While the anticipated profit of the syndicate undoubtedly was an important consideration, and while, as already pointed out, such underwriting profits were a very conspicuous feature of the consolidation movement in the steel industry throughout, it hardly seems reasonable to assume that the primary object of the directors of the Corporation in adopting this conversion plan was to secure a large profit for an underwriting syndicate of which only a part of them were members. While open to several serious objections, it seems more probable that the syndicate arrangement was an incident of the plan and not its chief object.

---

[1] Thus one writer in discussing this plan said:

> It seems perfectly clear that an important motive for this transaction was to secure a large profit to prominent bankers who were represented at the same time on the board of directors of the Steel Corporation. (W. Z. Ripley, Quarterly Journal of Economics, February, 1905.)

# CHAPTER IX.

## RELATIVE POSITION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION IN THE STEEL INDUSTRY.

### Section 1. Comparison of Steel Corporation's production of principal products with that of independent concerns.

It is clear that the United States Steel Corporation at its organization, in 1901, overshadowed not only any individual competitor in the industry in the United States but all competitors combined. Since its organization the Corporation, as shown, has acquired several important independent concerns, and has also very greatly increased its capacity by the erection of new plants and the modernization and enlargement of old ones. Notwithstanding the resulting great expansion in the absolute volume of its business, however, the Corporation, from a manufacturing standpoint, has not increased its proportion of the total output of the country. On the contrary, in the case of several products, it has actually failed to maintain the position which it held in 1901. With respect to the ownership or control of raw materials, and particularly of ore, the case, as shown later (see sec. 6) is very different.

The production of the Steel Corporation, yearly, since its organization, has already been given in Table 30, on page 270. In Table 50, below, the Corporation's output of principal products, from 1901 to 1910, is compared with the combined output of independent companies, the total for the country also being given. These figures have been compiled from the annual statistical reports of the secretary of the American Iron and Steel Association, a recognized authority. It will be noted that the classification of products by the American Iron and Steel Association is somewhat different from that by the Steel Corporation itself, as given in Table 30, and, furthermore, that the statistics in Table 50 do not include certain semifinished products, such as billets, slabs, etc., which were included in Table 30. However, since the Iron and Steel Association statistics are presumably compiled on a uniform basis from year to year, they afford a satisfactory basis for the present discussion.

TABLE 50.—ANNUAL PRODUCTION OF ORE, COKE, AND IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND BY INDEPENDENT CONCERNS, 1901-1910.[1]

[From annual statistical reports of the American Iron and Steel Association.]

| Product. | 1901. | | | | 1902. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | U. S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. | U. S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. |
| Iron ore: | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | |
| Production, all districts | 12,692,213 | 16,195,266 | 28,887,479 | 43.9 | 16,063,179 | 19,490,956 | 35,554,135 | 45.1 |
| Shipments from Lake region | 12,692,213 | 7,897,024 | 20,589,237 | 61.6 | 16,659,470 | 10,911,651 | 27,571,121 | 60.4 |
| Coke[2] | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 9,521,567 | 15,880,163 | 25,401,730 | 37.4 |
| Pig iron, excluding spiegel, etc | 6,613,503 | 8,973,390 | 15,586,893 | 42.4 | 7,802,812 | 9,805,514 | 17,608,326 | 44.3 |
| Spiegeleisen, ferromanganese, etc | 190,485 | 100,976 | 291,461 | 65.4 | 172,718 | 40,263 | 212,981 | 81.0 |
| Ingots and castings: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer | 6,113,588 | 2,599,714 | 8,713,302 | 70.2 | 6,759,210 | 2,379,153 | 9,138,363 | 73.9 |
| Open hearth | 2,746,996 | 1,909,313 | 4,656,309 | 59.0 | 2,984,708 | 2,703,021 | 5,687,729 | 52.4 |
| Total | 8,860,584 | 4,509,027 | 13,369,611 | 66.3 | 9,743,918 | 5,082,174 | 14,826,092 | 65.7 |
| Rolled products: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer steel rails | 1,719,076 | 1,151,740 | 2,870,816 | 59.9 | 1,920,786 | 1,014,606 | 2,935,392 | 65.4 |
| Structural shapes | 629,733 | 383,417 | 1,013,150 | 62.2 | 753,481 | 546,845 | 1,300,326 | 57.9 |
| Plates and sheets[3] | 1,456,897 | 797,528 | 2,254,425 | 64.6 | 1,583,865 | 1,081,544 | 2,665,409 | 59.4 |
| Wire rods | 1,059,859 | 306,075 | 1,365,934 | 77.6 | 1,126,826 | 447,467 | 1,574,293 | 71.5 |
| Bars, skelp, nail plate, open-hearth and iron rails, and other finished rolled products | 1,324,393 | 3,520,609 | 4,845,002 | 27.3 | 1,701,700 | 3,766,996 | 5,468,696 | 31.1 |
| Total finished rolled products | 6,189,958 | 6,159,369 | 12,349,327 | 50.1 | 7,086,658 | 6,857,458 | 13,944,116 | 50.8 |
| Wire nails (kegs of 100 lbs.) | 6,446,938 | 3,356,884 | 9,803,822 | 65.8 | 7,122,354 | 3,859,892 | 10,982,246 | 64.8 |

| | 1903. | | | | 1904. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Iron ore: | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | |
| Production, all districts | 15,363,355 | 19,655,953 | 35,019,308 | 43.8 | 10,503,087 | 17,141,243 | 27,644,330 | 37.9 |
| Shipments from Lake region | 14,293,083 | 9,996,795 | 24,289,878 | 58.8 | 11,746,409 | 10,076,430 | 21,822,839 | 53.8 |
| Coke[2] | 8,658,391 | 16,603,969 | 25,262,360 | 34.2 | 8,652,293 | 14,969,227 | 23,621,520 | 36.6 |
| Pig iron, excluding spiegel, etc | 7,123,053 | 10,693,538 | 17,816,591 | 39.9 | 7,213,933 | 9,062,708 | 16,276,641 | 44.3 |
| Spiegeleisen, ferromanganese, etc | 156,188 | 36,473 | 192,661 | 81.0 | 155,488 | 64,904 | 220,392 | 70.5 |

[1] These statistics for 1901 cover the business of the constituent concerns of the United States Steel Corporation for the entire calendar year and not merely for the nine months covered by the operations of that concern.

[2] All figures for coke are given in net tons.

[3] Including black plates for tinning, but excluding nail plate.

TABLE 50.—ANNUAL PRODUCTION OF ORE, COKE, AND IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND BY INDEPENDENT CONCERNS, 1901-1910—Continued.

[From annual statistical reports of the American Iron and Steel Association.]

| Product. | 1903—Continued. | | | | 1904—Continued. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | U.S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. | U. S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. |
| Ingots and castings: | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | |
| Bessemer | 6,191,660 | 2,401,169 | 8,592,829 | 72.0 | 5,427,979 | 2,431,161 | 7,859,140 | 69.0 |
| Open hearth | 2,976,300 | 2,853,611 | 5,829,911 | 51.0 | 2,978,399 | 2,929,767 | 5,908,166 | 50.4 |
| Total | 9,167,960 | 5,254,780 | 14,422,740 | 63.5 | 8,406,378 | 5,360,928 | 13,767,306 | 61.0 |
| Rolled products: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer steel rails | 1,934,315 | 1,012,441 | 2,946,756 | 65.6 | 1,223,884 | 914,073 | 2,137,957 | 57.2 |
| Structural shapes | 660,978 | 434,835 | 1,095,813 | 60.3 | 523,854 | 425,292 | 949,146 | 55.1 |
| Plates and sheets [1] | 1,557,223 | 1,042,442 | 2,599,665 | 59.9 | 1,406,397 | 1,015,001 | 2,421,398 | 58.0 |
| Wire rods | 1,100,290 | 403,165 | 1,503,455 | 73.1 | 1,212,012 | 487,016 | 1,699,028 | 71.3 |
| Bars, skelp, nail plate, open-hearth and iron rails, and other finished rolled products | 1,510,085 | 3,551,923 | 5,062,008 | 29.8 | 1,378,651 | 3,427,201 | 4,805,852 | 28.6 |
| Total finished rolled products | 6,762,891 | 6,444,806 | 13,207,697 | 51.2 | 5,744,798 | 6,268,583 | 12,013,381 | 47.8 |
| Wire nails (kegs of 100 lbs.) | 6,801,180 | 2,830,481 | 9,631,661 | 70.6 | 7,998,912 | 3,927,749 | 11,926,661 | 67.0 |
| | 1905. | | | | 1906. | | | |
| Iron ore: | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | |
| Production, all districts | 18,486,556 | 24,039,577 | 42,526,133 | 43.4 | 20,645,148 | 27,104,580 | 47,749,728 | 43.2 |
| Shipments from Lake region | 19,251,872 | 15,101,584 | 34,353,456 | 56.0 | 20,885,774 | 17,637,665 | 38,523,439 | 54.2 |
| Coke [2] | 12,242,909 | 19,988,220 | 32,231,129 | 37.9 | 13,295,075 | 23,106,142 | 36,401,217 | 36.5 |
| Pig iron, excluding spiegel, etc | 9,951,891 | 12,746,513 | 22,698,404 | 43.8 | 11,061,794 | 13,939,755 | 25,001,549 | 44.2 |
| Spiegeleisen, ferromanganese, etc | 220,257 | 73,719 | 293,976 | 74.9 | 205,583 | 100,059 | 305,642 | 67.2 |
| Ingots and castings: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer | 7,379,188 | 3,562,187 | 10,941,375 | 67.4 | 8,072,655 | 4,203,175 | 12,275,830 | 65.7 |
| Open hearth | 4,616,051 | 4,355,325 | 8,971,376 | 51.4 | 5,456,544 | 5,523,869 | 10,980,413 | 49.6 |
| Total | 11,995,239 | 7,917,512 | 19,912,751 | 60.2 | 13,529,199 | 9,727,044 | 23,256,243 | 58.1 |
| Rolled products: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer steel rails | 1,713,610 | 1,478,737 | 3,192,347 | 53.6 | 1,995,868 | 1,795,591 | 3,791,459 | 52.6 |
| Structural shapes | 908,096 | 752,423 | 1,660,519 | 54.6 | 1,157,271 | 961,501 | 2,118,772 | 54.6 |
| Plates and sheets [1] | 2,028,429 | 1,503,801 | 3,532,230 | 57.4 | 2,354,790 | 1,827,366 | 4,182,156 | 56.3 |
| Wire rods | 1,265,707 | 542,981 | 1,808,688 | 69.9 | 1,342,391 | 529,223 | 1,871,614 | 71.7 |

[1] Including black plates for tinning, but excluding nail plate.

[2] All figures for coke are given in net tons.

Table 50.—ANNUAL PRODUCTION OF ORE, COKE, AND IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND BY INDEPENDENT CONCERNS, 1901-1910—Continued.

[From annual statistical reports of the American Iron and Steel Association.]

| Product. | 1905—Continued. | | | | 1906—Continued. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | U. S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. | U. S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. |
| Rolled products—Contd. | | | | | | | | |
| Bars, skelp, nail plate, open-hearth and iron rails, and other finished rolled products. | *Gr. tons.* 2,063,113 | *Gr. tons.* 4,583,118 | *Gr. tons.* 6,646,231 | 31.0 | *Gr. tons.* 2,582,626 | *Gr. tons.* 5,041,841 | *Gr. tons.* 7,624,467 | 33.8 |
| Total finished rolled products. | 7,978,955 | 8,861,060 | 16,840,015 | 47.3 | 9,432,946 | 10,155,522 | 19,588,468 | 48.1 |
| Wire nails (kegs of 100 lbs.) | 7,175,418 | 3,679,474 | 10,854,892 | 66.1 | 7,524,114 | 3,962,533 | 11,486,647 | 65.5 |
| | 1907. | | | | 1908. | | | |
| Iron ore: | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | |
| Production, all districts | 22,403,801 | 29,316,818 | 51,720,619 | 43.3 | 16,662,715 | 19,320,621 | 35,983,336 | 46.3 |
| Shipments from Lake region | 23,148,467 | 19,096,603 | 42,245,070 | 54.7 | 14,579,613 | 11,435,374 | 26,014,987 | 56.0 |
| Coke [1] | 12,373,938 | 28,405,626 | 40,779,564 | 30.3 | 8,169,931 | 17,863,587 | 26,033,518 | 31.3 |
| Pig iron, excluding spiegel, etc. | 10,633,496 | 14,808,517 | 25,442,013 | 41.7 | 6,819,064 | 8,964,936 | 15,784,000 | 43.2 |
| Spiegeleisen, ferromanganese, etc. | 186,472 | 152,876 | 339,348 | 54.9 | 115,344 | 36,674 | 152,018 | 75.8 |
| Ingots and castings: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer | 7,556,460 | 4,111,089 | 11,667,549 | 64.7 | 4,055,275 | 2,061,480 | 6,116,755 | 66.2 |
| Open hearth | 5,543,088 | 6,006,648 | 11,549,736 | 47.9 | 3,783,438 | 4,053,291 | 7,836,729 | 48.2 |
| Total | 13,099,548 | 10,117,737 | 23,217,285 | 56.4 | 7,838,713 | 6,114,771 | 13,953,484 | 56.1 |
| Rolled products: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer steel rails | 1,744,578 | 1,635,447 | 3,380,025 | 51.6 | 790,630 | 558,523 | 1,349,153 | 58.6 |
| Open-hearth steel rails | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 265,067 | 306,724 | 571,791 | 46.3 |
| Structural shapes | 1,066,727 | 873,625 | 1,940,352 | 54.9 | 510,343 | 572,838 | 1,083,181 | 47.1 |
| Plates and sheets [2] | 2,372,498 | 1,876,334 | 4,248,832 | 55.8 | 1,377,089 | 1,272,604 | 2,649,693 | 51.9 |
| Wire rods | 1,443,191 | 574,392 | 2,017,583 | 71.5 | 1,234,220 | 582,729 | 1,816,949 | 67.9 |
| Bars, skelp, nail plate, open-hearth and iron rails, and other finished rolled products. | 2,814,042 | 5,463,988 | 8,278,030 | 33.9 | 1,394,179 | 2,963,247 | 4,357,426 | 31.9 |
| Total finished rolled products. | 9,441,036 | 10,423,786 | 19,864,822 | 47.5 | 5,571,528 | 6,256,665 | 11,828,193 | 47.1 |
| Wire nails (kegs of 100 lbs.) | 7,794,546 | 3,936,498 | 11,731,044 | 66.4 | 6,529,718 | 4,133,254 | 10,662,972 | 61.2 |
| Tin plates and terne plates | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 386,718 | 150,369 | 537,087 | 72.0 |

[1] All figures for coke are given in net tons.

[2] Including black plates for tinning, but excluding nail plate.

TABLE 50.—ANNUAL PRODUCTION OF ORE, COKE, AND IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS BY UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND BY INDEPENDENT CONCERNS, 1901-1910—Continued.

[From annual statistical reports of the American Iron and Steel Association.]

| Product. | 1909. | | | | 1910. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | U. S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. | U. S. Steel Corporation. | Independent companies. | Total, all companies. | U. S. Steel Corp.'s percentage of total. |
| Iron ore: | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | |
| Production, all districts | 23,431,047 | 27,863,224 | 51,294,271 | 45.7 | 25,245,816 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Shipments from Lake region | 21,876,246 | 20,710,623 | 42,586,869 | 51.4 | 22,185,972 | 21,256,425 | 43,442,397 | 51.0 |
| Coke [1] | 13,590,112 | 25,724,953 | 39,315,065 | 34.6 | 13,649,578 | 28,059,232 | 41,708,810 | 32.7 |
| Pig iron, excluding spiegel, etc. | 11,455,200 | 14,115,231 | 25,570,431 | 44.8 | 11,657,762 | 15,421,374 | 27,079,136 | 43.0 |
| Spiegeleisen, ferromanganese, etc. | 163,150 | 61,890 | 225,040 | 72.5 | 173,636 | 50,795 | 224,431 | 77.4 |
| Ingots and castings: [2] | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer | 5,846,300 | 3,484,483 | 9,330,783 | 62.7 | 5,796,223 | 3,616,549 | 9,412,772 | 61.6 |
| Open hearth | 7,508,889 | 6,985,047 | 14,493,936 | 51.8 | 8,383,146 | 8,121,363 | 16,504,509 | 50.8 |
| Total | 13,355,189 | 10,469,530 | 23,824,719 | 56.0 | 14,179,369 | 11,737,912 | 25,917,281 | 54.7 |
| Rolled products: | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer steel rails | 1,012,512 | 754,659 | 1,767,171 | 57.3 | 1,134,381 | 750,061 | 1,884,442 | 60.2 |
| Open-hearth steel rails | 722,605 | 534,069 | 1,256,674 | 57.5 | 1,004,565 | 746,794 | 1,751,359 | 57.4 |
| Structural shapes | 1,071,018 | 1,204,544 | 2,275,562 | 47.1 | 1,163,300 | 1,103,590 | 2,266,890 | 51.3 |
| Plates and sheets [3] | 2,108,576 | 2,125,770 | 4,234,346 | 49.8 | 2,380,106 | 2,575,378 | 4,955,484 | 48.0 |
| Wire rods | 1,626,936 | 708,749 | 2,335,685 | 69.7 | 1,508,294 | 733,536 | 2,241,830 | 67.3 |
| Bars, skelp, nail plate, iron rails, and other finished rolled products | 3,063,659 | 4,711,593 | 7,775,252 | 39.4 | 3,203,279 | 5,317,995 | 8,521,274 | 37.6 |
| Total finished rolled products | 9,605,306 | 10,039,384 | 19,644,690 | 48.9 | 10,393,925 | 11,227,354 | 21,621,279 | 48.1 |
| Wire nails (kegs of 100 lbs.) | 8,442,500 | 5,473,553 | 13,916,053 | 60.7 | 7,041,692 | 5,663,210 | 12,704,902 | 55.4 |
| Tin plates and terne plates | 378,767 | 233,192 | 611,959 | 61.9 | 440,694 | 282,076 | 722,770 | 61.0 |

[1] All figures for coke are given in net tons.

[2] The division of the total production between Bessemer and open hearth is not given by the American Iron and Steel Association in these years. The figures for the Steel Corporation alone appear in Table 30 (p. 270).

[3] Including black plates for tinning, but excluding nail plate.

## Section 2. Percentages of country's production of principal iron and steel products controlled by Steel Corporation.

The relative position of the Steel Corporation from a manufacturing standpoint may be better seen from the following table—based upon Table 50—which gives simply the Corporation's percentages of the country's production of these leading iron and steel products dur-

ing this period. It may be noted that the percentages for pig iron and spiegeleisen, ferromanganese, etc., in addition to being stated separately, are in this table combined.

TABLE 51.—PROPORTION OF TOTAL UNITED STATES PRODUCTION OF IRON ORE, COKE, AND VARIOUS IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS CONTROLLED BY THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, YEARLY, 1901-1910.

[From annual statistical reports of the American Iron and Steel Association.]

| Product. | 1901. | 1902. | 1903. | 1904. | 1905. | 1906. | 1907. | 1908. | 1909. | 1910. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Iron ore: | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* | *P. ct.* |
| Production, all districts | 43.9 | 45.1 | 43.8 | 37.9 | 43.4 | 43.2 | 43.3 | 46.3 | 45.7 | (3) |
| Shipments from Lake region | 61.6 | 60.4 | 58.8 | 53.8 | 56.0 | 54.2 | 54.7 | 56.0 | 51.4 | 51.0 |
| Coke | (3) | 37.4 | 34.2 | 36.6 | 37.9 | 36.5 | 30.3 | 31.3 | 34.6 | 32.7 |
| Pig iron | 42.4 | 44.3 | 39.9 | 44.3 | 43.8 | 44.2 | 41.7 | 43.2 | 44.8 | 43.0 |
| Spiegeleisen, ferromanganese, etc | 65.4 | 81.0 | 81.0 | 70.5 | 74.9 | 67.2 | 54.9 | 75.8 | 72.5 | 77.4 |
| Total pig iron, spiegel, ferro, etc | 42.9 | 44.7 | 40.4 | 44.6 | 44.2 | 44.5 | 41.9 | 43.5 | 45.0 | 43.3 |
| Ingots and castings:[1] | | | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer | 70.2 | 73.9 | 72.0 | 69.0 | 67.4 | 65.7 | 64.7 | 66.2 | 62.7 | 61.6 |
| Open hearth | 59.0 | 52.4 | 51.0 | 50.4 | 51.4 | 49.6 | 47.9 | 48.2 | 51.8 | 50.8 |
| Total | 66.3 | 65.7 | 63.5 | 61.0 | 60.2 | 58.1 | 56.4 | 56.1 | 56.0 | 54.7 |
| Rolled products: | | | | | | | | | | |
| Bessemer steel rails | 59.9 | 65.4 | 65.6 | 57.2 | 53.6 | 52.6 | 51.6 | 58.6 | 57.3 | 60.2 |
| Open-hearth steel rails | (4) | (4) | (4) | (4) | (4) | (4) | (4) | 46.3 | 57.5 | 57.4 |
| Structural shapes | 62.2 | 57.9 | 60.3 | 55.1 | 54.6 | 54.6 | 54.9 | 47.1 | 47.1 | 51.3 |
| Plates and sheets[2] | 64.6 | 59.4 | 59.9 | 58.0 | 57.4 | 56.3 | 55.8 | 51.9 | 49.8 | 48.0 |
| Wire rods | 77.6 | 71.5 | 73.1 | 71.3 | 69.9 | 71.7 | 71.5 | 67.9 | 69.7 | 67.3 |
| Bars, skelp, nail plate, iron rails, and other finished rolled products | 27.3 | 31.1 | 29.8 | 28.6 | 31.0 | 33.8 | 33.9 | 31.9 | 39.4 | 37.6 |
| Total finished rolled products | 50.1 | 50.8 | 51.2 | 47.8 | 47.3 | 48.1 | 47.5 | 47.1 | 48.9 | 48.1 |
| Wire nails (kegs of 100 lbs.) | 65.8 | 64.8 | 70.6 | 67.0 | 66.1 | 65.5 | 66.4 | 61.2 | 60.7 | 55.4 |
| Tin plates and terne plates | (3) | (3) | (3) | (3) | (3) | (3) | (3) | 72.0 | 61.9 | 61.0 |

[1] See note 2, page 363.
[2] Including black plates for tinning, but excluding nail plate.
[3] Data not available.
[4] None produced by Corporation.

The Steel Corporation itself prepared a comparative statement of similar percentages with, however, a somewhat different classification. The Corporation, it should be noted, relied largely upon the reports of the American Iron and Steel Association. Its figures are given in Table 52. They are, in most instances, substantially the same for the same products as those compiled by the American Iron and Steel Association except that in 1907 the Steel Corporation's figures include the production of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, while those of the American Iron and Steel Association do not. The Corporation's figures for ingots and castings, moreover, include certain special steels, the tonnage of which is small, while those of the Association, as here given, do not.[1]

[1] In 1909 and 1910 the Association included special steels in its ingot figures, but they have been excluded by the Bureau so as to keep the Association's statistics on a uniform basis.

TABLE 52.—STEEL CORPORATION'S PERCENTAGES OF TOTAL PRODUCTION IN THE UNITED STATES OF PIG IRON AND VARIOUS STEEL PRODUCTS, AS COMPUTED BY THE CORPORATION, 1901–1910.

[These data are based upon actual tonnage produced, except as otherwise noted, as furnished by statistics published by the American Iron and Steel Association supplemented by investigation made by the United States Steel Corporation.[1]]

| Year. | Pig iron, spiegel, and ferro. | | Steel ingots and castings. | | Rails. | | Structural shapes. | | Plates and sheets of all kinds.[2] | | Black plate produced in tin mills. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. |
| 1901 | 43.2 | 56.8 | 65.7 | 34.3 | 59.8 | 40.2 | 62.2 | 37.8 | 64.6 | 35.4 | 79.8 | 20.2 |
| 1902 | 44.8 | 55.2 | 65.2 | 34.8 | 67.6 | 32.4 | 57.9 | 42.1 | 59.4 | 40.6 | 70.7 | 29.3 |
| 1903 | 40.4 | 59.6 | 63.1 | 36.9 | 64.4 | 35.6 | 60.3 | 39.7 | 59.9 | 40.1 | 77.6 | 22.4 |
| 1904 | 44.7 | 55.3 | 60.7 | 39.3 | 54.3 | 45.7 | 55.1 | 44.9 | 58.0 | 42.0 | 71.5 | 28.5 |
| 1905 | 44.2 | 55.8 | 60.0 | 40.0 | 51.2 | 48.8 | 54.6 | 45.4 | 57.4 | 42.6 | 67.9 | 32.1 |
| 1906 | 44.5 | 55.5 | 57.8 | 42.2 | 50.2 | 49.8 | 54.6 | 45.4 | 56.3 | 43.7 | 70.4 | 29.6 |
| 1907[3] | 44.3 | 55.7 | 57.1 | 42.9 | 52.2 | 47.8 | 54.9 | 45.1 | 55.8 | 44.2 | 69.1 | 30.9 |
| 1908[3] | 43.5 | 56.5 | 55.9 | 44.1 | 55.0 | 45.0 | 47.1 | 52.9 | 51.9 | 48.1 | 67.6 | 32.4 |
| 1909[3] | 45.0 | 55.0 | 55.8 | 44.2 | 57.4 | 42.6 | 47.0 | 53.0 | 49.7 | 50.3 | 60.0 | 40.0 |
| 1910[3] | 43.4 | 56.6 | 54.3 | 45.7 | 58.9 | 41.1 | (4) | (4) | (4) | (4) | 52.9 | 47.1 |

| Year. | Coated tin-mill products. | | Black and coated sheets produced in sheet mills. | | Wire rods.[5] | | Wire nails. | | Wrought pipe and tubes.[6] | | Seamless tubes.[6] | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. | U. S. Steel. | Other. |
| 1901 | 73.1 | 26.9 | 67.3 | 32.7 | 77.7 | 22.3 | 68.1 | 31.9 | 57.2 | 42.8 | 82.8 | 17.2 |
| 1902 | 71.4 | 28.6 | 58.1 | 41.9 | 71.6 | 28.4 | 64.8 | 35.2 | 53.0 | 47.0 | 72.2 | 27.8 |
| 1903 | 76.4 | 23.6 | 51.4 | 48.6 | 73.1 | 26.9 | 71.6 | 28.4 | 54.6 | 45.4 | 64.1 | 35.9 |
| 1904 | 71.4 | 28.6 | 52.8 | 47.2 | 71.5 | 28.5 | 68.2 | 31.8 | 51.1 | 48.9 | 64.1 | 35.9 |
| 1905 | 71.3 | 28.7 | 58.4 | 41.6 | 69.9 | 30.1 | 67.4 | 32.6 | 54.0 | 46.0 | 60.8 | 39.2 |
| 1906 | 73.5 | 26.5 | 52.7 | 47.3 | 71.7 | 28.3 | 65.2 | 34.8 | 52.4 | 47.6 | 65.5 | 34.5 |
| 1907[3] | 72.6 | 27.4 | 50.6 | 49.4 | 71.5 | 28.5 | 69.4 | 30.6 | 53.3 | 46.7 | 66.4 | 33.6 |
| 1908[3] | 71.1 | 28.9 | 41.3 | 58.7 | 67.9 | 32.1 | 67.6 | 32.4 | 47.4 | 52.6 | 66.3 | 33.7 |
| 1909[3] | 61.9 | 38.1 | 40.7 | 59.3 | 69.7 | 30.3 | 60.9 | 39.1 | 43.7 | 56.3 | 61.0 | 39.0 |
| 1910[3] | 61.1 | 38.9 | 38.9 | 61.1 | 67.3 | 32.7 | 55.5 | 44.5 | 38.2 | 61.8 | 55.3 | 44.7 |

[1] The relative percentages shown in the above statement are based upon gross production. However, as related to the domestic consumption within the United States of the several products, the above percentages given for United States Steel overstate its relative position. This is because approximately 10 per cent of the Steel Corporation's output is shipped in the export trade, while all other manufacturers in the United States as a whole conduct a comparatively small export business. Making allowance for this export tonnage, it is estimated by the Corporation that its tonnage is equal in total to somewhat less than 50 per cent of the entire steel produced in the United States which is sold for domestic uses.

[2] Includes sheets for tinning, galvanizing, and other coatings.

[3] Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company included with Steel Corporation in these years.

[4] Data not available.

[5] The percentages given for wire rods also overstate the relative position of the Corporation as to the wire industry as represented by wire for consumption, because of the fact that the Corporation has sold annually from 8 to 10 per cent of its output of wire rods.

[6] These percentages are based on capacity, not production, and moreover, the capacity of "other" companies is partly estimated. The comparison does not include cast-iron pipe, which the Steel Corporation does not make at all.

For the purposes of the present discussion it will be found convenient to use the classification given in Table 51, referring from time to time to the percentages computed by the Steel Corporation. From an examination of Table 51 it will be seen that the Corporation has maintained its relative position in the industry much better in the case of iron ore and pig iron than in the case of crude steel and finished steel products. The changes in its relative position may best be seen by a discussion of the important products separately.

IRON ORE.—With respect to the production of iron ore, it will be seen that the Corporation has well maintained the position which it held in 1901. Indeed, the figures for recent years show that its percentage of the total production of the country is somewhat greater than it was in 1901. Thus, in 1908 the Corporation produced 46.3 per cent of the total ore output of the country, and in 1909, 45.7 per cent, as compared with 43.9 per cent in 1901. (The 1910 figures have not yet been published by the Association. The Corporation's proportion in that year, however, based upon Geological Survey figures, was 44.4 per cent.)

A striking feature of these percentages for ore is their comparative uniformity. Except for 1904, the Corporation's percentage of the total production never fell as low as 43 per cent, and in only one year exceeded 46 per cent.

These percentages of production are based upon the total output of the country. Taking ore shipments from the Lake region (the production of mines in that region alone not being shown by the American Iron and Steel Association's reports), the Steel Corporation had a distinctly larger share of the business than it had of the total production of the country. The average for the period 1901–1908 was in the neighborhood of 56 per cent, as against an average of, roughly, 44 per cent of the total production. However, while the Steel Corporation's share of the country's production has been well maintained, with, in fact, an increasing tendency (chiefly on account of the acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company), its share of the shipments from the Lake Superior region has declined rather sharply, especially since 1908, its percentage in 1910 being only 51 as against 61.6 in 1901.

Generally speaking it may be said that the Steel Corporation has since its organization controlled approximately 45 per cent of the production of the country's ore and substantially 55 per cent of the shipments of ore from the Lake Superior region alone. Since the bulk of the ore used for steel-making purposes comes from the Lake region, the latter percentage is the better index to the real position of the Steel Corporation as an ore producer. The actual production of ore by the Steel Corporation in 1910, as will be seen from Table 50, was in excess of 25,000,000 tons, of which approximately

23,000,000 tons was from its Lake Superior mines. Almost 18,000,000 tons of the Corporation's total for the year was from the Mesabi Range alone.

COKE.—Table 51 shows that the Steel Corporation not only occupies a much less important position in the coke industry than in the ore industry, but also that its percentage of the country's coke production has been gradually reduced since its organization. Thus, from 37.4 per cent in 1902 (figures for 1901 not being available), the Corporation's share of the coke production of the country had by 1910 fallen below 33 per cent; in 1907 and 1908 it was somewhat lower.

These percentages for coke are somewhat misleading, for the reason that a considerable amount of the total production under discussion is for other than iron and steel making purposes, and the percentages, therefore, tend to understate the importance of the Steel Corporation in this branch of the coke business.[1] If statistics of production of coke for iron and steel making purposes alone were available, the Corporation's percentages would be distinctly higher.

PIG IRON.—The striking feature of the Corporation's percentages of pig-iron production is their close similarity to those for ore, not only in the figures themselves but in their comparatively moderate fluctuations during the period covered. Thus, the extreme range in these percentages (including ferromanganese, etc.) in Table 51 was from 40.4 per cent to 45 per cent, and excluding the year 1903, from only 41.9 per cent to 45 per cent. When it is recalled that during this period the large pig-iron capacity of the Union-Sharon and Clairton steel companies and of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company was acquired, not to mention still larger additions by new furnaces built (see Table 29, p. 269), the failure of the Corporation to substantially increase its percentage is a striking indication of the rapid growth of independent production.

The Steel Corporation's own percentages of its production of pig iron, as given in Table 52 (these, as already stated, being based upon the total figures of production as compiled by the American Iron and Steel Association), are substantially identical with those compiled by the Association itself, except for 1901 and 1907.

The discrepancy between the two sets of figures in 1901 was apparently due to the fact that certain revisions of the figures of that year were subsequently made by the Steel Corporation which are not taken account of in the figures of the American Iron and Steel Association, while the difference in 1907 is due, as already stated, to the fact that the Steel Corporation's percentages include the production of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, while those

[1] It should be noted, however, that the production of coke, as given in Table 50, does not include coke produced as a by-product of illuminating gas, commercially known as "gas-house coke."

of the American Iron and Steel Association do not. The percentages of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company's pig iron production to the total of the country from 1907 to 1910, inclusive, were as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| 1907 | 2.3 |
| 1908 | 3.2 |
| 1909 | 2.2 |
| 1910 | 2.8 |

It will be seen, therefore, that had it not been for the absorption of the Tennessee concern the Steel Corporation would have suffered a perceptible decline in its position as a producer of pig iron in the past few years.

During the ten-year period there was, of course, a very great increase in the production of pig iron. The total increase and the relative increase by the Steel Corporation and by independent companies are given in the following summary:

| | 1901. | 1910. | Increase. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Per cent.* |
| By United States Steel Corporation interests | 6,855,731 | 11,831,398 | 4,975,667 | 72.6 |
| By independent companies | 9,022,623 | 15,467,147 | 6,444,524 | 71.4 |
| Total for United States | 15,878,354 | 27,298,545 | 11,420,191 | 71.9 |

As already pointed out, the percentages of the Corporation's production above given do not give an adequate idea of its importance in the pig-iron branch of the steel industry, for the reason that a considerable part of the country's pig-iron output is used for the manufacture of foundry iron and for other purposes which do not bring it extensively into the field of the United States Steel Corporation, which is, of course, preeminently a steel-making concern.

From what has been said, therefore, it will be seen that the Steel Corporation's position in the iron-ore industry and in the production of the first crude material of the steel industry (pig iron) has been fairly well maintained at the percentages recorded at the time the Corporation was formed in 1901. The Corporation's percentage of coke, on the other hand, has fallen off somewhat, but allowing for the fact, above noted, that the percentages are based on a total which includes a considerable amount of coke not used in the steel industry, this decline probably would not have been especially marked. Therefore, in what may be called the "raw material" branches of the steel industry, the Steel Corporation practically has not lost much ground since its organization, but, on the contrary, has in the case of ore production strengthened its position, chiefly as a result of the purchase of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company. With respect

to shipments of Lake ore, however, the Corporation has not held its own.

INGOTS AND CASTINGS.—The percentages of these crude-steel products probably afford the best single index of the Steel Corporation's position in the steel manufacturing industry. It will be seen from Table 51 that they disclose a decided recession in the relative standing of the Corporation. Thus, whereas in 1901 and 1902 the Corporation produced substantially 66 per cent of the country's crude steel, for the past few years its average has been only a little over 56 per cent, and in 1910 less than 55 per cent. This decline in the Steel Corporation's position has taken place despite the fact, brought out in Table 29, on page 269, that the crude-steel capacity of the Corporation has been increased from approximately 9,425,000 tons to over 18,000,000 tons, or by nearly 100 per cent, while its actual production increased from 8,860,000 tons in 1901 to over 14,170,000 tons in 1910. In other words, notwithstanding such important acquisitions as the Union-Sharon and Clairton steel companies, and the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, and despite the erection of its enormous Gary plant and other very important additions to its crude-steel works, the Corporation has failed by a considerable margin to hold its original position in this branch of the industry. This means, of course, that there has been a very rapid growth in the operations of its competitors. Moreover, these competitors are at the present time extending their operations.

The relatively much greater increase in the production of ingots and castings by independent manufacturers than by the Steel Corporation is well brought out by the following summary, comparing the production of the two groups of interests in 1901 and 1910:

| | 1901. | 1910. | Increase. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Per cent.* |
| By United States Steel Corporation interests | 8,854,820 | 14,179,369 | 5,324,549 | 60 |
| By all other manufacturers | 4,618,775 | 11,737,912 | 7,119,137 | 154 |
| Total for United States | 13,473,595 | 25,917,281 | 12,443,686 | 92 |

The Steel Corporation's percentages of the country's total production of steel ingots and castings, as computed by itself (see Table 52), are substantially identical with those compiled by the American Iron and Steel Association.

The principal reason for the small differences that do exist appears to be that the statistics of the American Iron and Steel Association include in the figures for the Steel Corporation certain special steels, but do not include such special steels in the grand total for the country. The percentages as figured by the Steel Corporation, on

the other hand, include all steel of every description in both cases. In 1907, moreover, the Steel Corporation's percentages include returns for the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, whereas those of the American Iron and Steel Association do not.

It is worth noting that both sets of percentages show a decrease in the Corporation's share of the production of ingots and castings in every year since the company was organized. Furthermore, both sets show that the Steel Corporation's percentage in 1910 was less than 55 per cent, as compared with approximately 66 per cent in 1901.

Another striking feature of these statistics is that although the large crude-steel production of the Corporation's immense Gary plant is exclusively from open-hearth furnaces, the addition of this plant had only an insignificant effect upon the Corporation's share of even the open-hearth steel production of the country. This is due to the fact, of course, that the increase in steel capacity by its competitors has also been chiefly through open-hearth manufacture. As may be seen from Table 50, the Steel Corporation's production of open-hearth crude steel in 1901 was less than 2,750,000 tons, whereas in 1910 it exceeded 8,380,000 tons. Its production of Bessemer steel ingots and castings, on the other hand, after rising from, roughly, 6,114,000 tons in 1901 to over 8,000,000 in 1906, had declined by 1910 to less than 5,800,000 tons.[1]

This relatively rapid development of the open-hearth steel business of the Corporation has a direct bearing upon its pig-iron production. It will be noted that the Corporation's production of crude steel has in every year considerably exceeded its production of pig iron. The excess, yearly, for the period covered has been as follows:

TABLE 53.—COMPARISON OF PIG-IRON PRODUCTION OF STEEL CORPORATION WITH ITS CRUDE-STEEL PRODUCTION, 1901-1910.

| Year. | Production of pig-iron, spiegel, etc. | Production of ingots and castings. | Excess of crude steel over pig-iron production. | Year. | Production of pig-iron, spiegel, etc. | Production of ingots and castings. | Excess of crude steel over pig-iron production. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* |
| 1901 | 6,855,731 | 8,854,820 | 1,999,089 | 1906 | 11,267,377 | 13,511,149 | 2,243,772 |
| 1902 | 7,975,530 | 9,743,918 | 1,768,388 | 1907 | 10,819,968 | 13,099,548 | 2,279,580 |
| 1903 | 7,279,241 | 9,167,960 | 1,888,719 | 1908 | 6,934,408 | 7,838,713 | 904,305 |
| 1904 | 7,369,421 | 8,406,378 | 1,036,957 | 1909 | 11,618,350 | 13,355,189 | 1,736,839 |
| 1905 | 10,172,148 | 11,995,239 | 1,823,091 | 1910 | 11,831,398 | 14,179,369 | 2,347,971 |

In the first few years after its organization the Steel Corporation purchased a considerable amount of pig iron from "merchant" furnaces, its pig-iron capacity not being equal to the demands of its

[1] These figures taken from the 1910 annual report of the Corporation.

steel works. Such purchases account in part for the excess of the production of ingots and castings over the production of pig iron in these earlier years. A more important factor, however, was the use of scrap metal in open-hearth steel plants.

Through its acquisition of the Union-Sharon and Clairton steel companies, in 1902 and 1904, respectively, the Steel Corporation made a considerable addition to its pig-iron capacity, but the steel-ingot capacity of these concerns was even greater than their pig-iron capacity, so that relatively the pig-iron production of the Corporation, which had been somewhat deficient as compared with its requirements for the manufacture of steel products, was not increased. Through the purchase of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, however (see p. 269), the Corporation added 1,000,000 tons to its pig-iron capacity, and only half that amount to its steel-ingot capacity.

Notwithstanding this important acquisition, however, and notwithstanding the erection of many new modern furnaces of large capacity, it will be seen that the excess of the crude-steel output of the Corporation over its pig-iron production has increased in recent years. This does not mean that the Corporation has relied to an increasing extent upon outside furnaces for its supply of pig iron. In fact, the reverse is true. This increase in the excess of steel capacity over pig-iron output is largely explained by the more rapid development of the open-hearth process just described. In the manufacture of open-hearth steel a very large proportion of scrap iron and steel is utilized, and also some ore, whereas the Bessemer process is almost entirely dependent upon pig iron from blast furnaces. It should be clearly understood, therefore, that the excess of steel over pig-iron production shown by the above figures does not mean that the Steel Corporation has purchased any such quantity of pig iron in the open market to meet its steel manufacturing requirements, but instead that the Corporation has been able to use an increasing amount of scrap iron and steel, thus reducing, relatively speaking, its pig-iron requirements. A part of the excess in any given year, moreover, may have been due to consumption of inventory stocks of iron carried over from previous years, but this, on the whole, is a minor consideration.

Rolled products.—Taking the various rolled products as a group, it will be noted that the percentages (see Table 51) show that the Steel Corporation's position has been fairly well maintained, its share in 1910 being 48.1 per cent as compared with about 50 per cent in 1901. Individual products, however, show some striking variations. Thus it will be seen that the Corporation's production of Bessemer steel rails, after falling from 65.6 per cent in 1903 to 51.6 per cent in 1907, rose in 1908 to 58.6 per cent; the percentage for 1910 was 60.2. The early decrease in the Corporation's percentage

for this product was chiefly due to the opening of the important rail mill of the Lackawanna Steel Company at its new Buffalo plant (see p. 96), while the recovery in 1908 is chiefly attributable to the acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company by the Steel Corporation, which, it will be recalled, occurred at the close of 1907. A more important consideration in connection with steel rails, however, was the opening of a rail mill by the Steel Corporation in 1909 at its Gary, Ind., plant, which used open-hearth steel. In order to get a correct idea of the Steel Corporation's position in the steel rail business, therefore, it is necessary to combine the statistics for Bessemer and open-hearth rails (not the percentages as given in this table). Thus in 1910 the Steel Corporation's actual production of Bessemer and open-hearth steel rails was in excess of 2,110,000 tons. This, however, was only 58.8 per cent of the country's total production of both classes, so that notwithstanding the great increase in the output of the Steel Corporation that concern did not materially strengthen its position in the steel-rail business as a whole.

In the case of several of the finished rolled products the Corporation has suffered serious loss of ground. In structural shapes and in plates and sheets the decrease in its percentage has been very important. Thus its percentage of the production of structural shapes fell from 62.2 per cent in 1901 to 51.3 per cent in 1910,[1] while its percentage of the output of plates and sheets fell from 64.6 per cent to 48 per cent during the same interval. In wire rods the Corporation's percentage has fallen from 77.6 to 67.3 per cent. The movement in wire nails has been similar, although the percentages themselves are throughout somewhat smaller than those for wire rods. In this connection it is worth pointing out that in 1910 the Jones & Laughlin Steel Company and the Cambria Steel Company had important wire-rod and wire plants under construction. Moreover, it has recently been reported that the Lackawanna Steel Company was likely to enter this branch of the steel business.

Statistics for tin plate production for the earlier years are not given by the American Iron and Steel Association, but the percentages compiled by the Steel Corporation itself (see Table 52) show that in 1901 it produced over 73 per cent of the total production of the country. The percentage for 1910 was about 61, thus indicating a marked recession in the Corporation's position with respect to this product, or, in other words, a decided relative increase in outside production.

SUMMARY.—It will be seen, therefore, that two important facts are brought out by these various percentages—first, that the Steel

[1] It may be noted that the Corporation's computation (see Table 52) gives its percentage of structural shapes for 1909 at 47 per cent. The increase indicated by the American Iron and Steel Association's figures in 1910 may have been due to the operation of the Gary plant. The American Iron and Steel Association's figure for 1909, it will be seen, is 47.1, or practically identical with that of the Corporation.

Corporation has well maintained its position with respect to the cruder materials—ore, coke and pig iron—and in fact has in some instances increased its share of the country's total production; but, second, that in the case of crude steel and most leading steel products, with the exception of steel rails, the Corporation, notwithstanding the great additions to its plant capacity, both through new construction and through acquisition, has not kept pace with its competitors, but has suffered more or less pronounced retrogression. The result has been that whereas at its organization in 1901 the Corporation may be fairly said to have controlled about 60 per cent of the entire crude steel and finished steel business of the country, at the close of 1910 its percentage was not much over 50 per cent. These facts alone clearly show that the Steel Corporation not only does not have a monopoly of the manufacturing branch of the steel industry as a whole, but furthermore that any monopolistic control which it may have had in this respect at its organization has been materially weakened during the past ten years. In other words, these figures mean that the United States Steel Corporation, large as it is, has not prevented competition (at least, competition in production) in the steel industry as a whole up to this time. Even in those lines of production in which the Steel Corporation had a quasi-monopolistic position at the time of its formation, such as wire, tin plate, and certain kinds of tubes, it has lost considerable ground in the last few years.

While, therefore, these statistics clearly show the existence of increasing independent production, it should be clearly understood that competition has not been particularly evident with respect to prices, where it has been materially modified by the existence of a price policy described as "cooperation." This will be discussed in a later part of the report.

**Section 3. Position of Steel Corporation from standpoint of capacity and location of its plants.**

The foregoing discussion has been based upon statistics of actual production. From the standpoint of capacity the Steel Corporation probably is in a somewhat stronger position than these figures of production alone would indicate.

During periods of depression the proportion of the Corporation's output to the total has generally been smaller than its proportion of capacity, owing to its policy of trying to maintain prices, but it is probable that if a period of violent competition occurred the Steel Corporation could easily increase its proportions of the total production and even eliminate permanently some of its weaker rivals.

In the distribution of its plants the Steel Corporation has, of course, a distinct advantage over any individual competitor. Not only has it the largest and most important plants in the Pittsburg

and Valley districts, but it is by far the largest producer in the Chicago district, which includes its great Gary plant, while in the South, as already pointed out, it has become the leading steel interest through the acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company. In practically every important iron and steel district east of the Mississippi River, therefore, with the single exception of the Atlantic seaboard, the Steel Corporation is the leading factor.[1] It is worth noting in this connection that the Steel Corporation has within a comparatively recent date acquired some iron-ore property in Cuba. Whether this foreshadows the erection by the Corporation of steel works on the Atlantic coast can only be surmised.

This distribution of the Steel Corporation's plants obviously gives it a very important advantage with respect to transportation costs, both for raw materials and for finished products, while there naturally are further advantages arising from proximity to consuming markets. These advantages may easily be exaggerated, but it can not be doubted that the location of the Steel Corporation's plants at strategic points over so large an area must carry with it advantages of no small significance.

**Section 4. Position of the Steel Corporation from the standpoint of transportation.**

With respect to railroad transportation the Steel Corporation practically has the field to itself, so far as steel makers are concerned, no one of its competitors having railroad properties of sufficient consequence to call for special mention. The railroad properties of the Steel Corporation, on the other hand, are of great importance. Indeed the profits derived by the Steel Corporation from its transportation properties, these profits coming chiefly from its railroad lines, represent a very substantial fraction of the entire net earnings. It will be remembered that the Steel Corporation has the two most important ore roads in the Lake Superior region, the Duluth and Iron Range and the Duluth, Missabe and Northern. The rates on ore are undoubtedly excessive, thus not only contributing large revenue to the Steel Corporation, but at the same time imposing a burden upon such of its competitors as are forced to ship their ore over these roads.

The earnings of these two railroads have been extraordinary. The great bulk of their freight traffic is in the transportation of ore. The cost of ore transportation (not the freight rates) from the Minnesota ranges to Lake Superior has greatly declined in recent years, and the ratio of operating expenses to gross earnings is extremely low for both roads. That for the Duluth, Missabe and Northern, in 1910, was below 30 per cent, as against an average for all railroads in the

[1] In May, 1911, the Corporation purchased the Risdon Iron Works of San Francisco. This property, however, is used chiefly for warehousing purposes.

country of 66 per cent, while that for the Duluth and Iron Range, in 1910, was only 36.5 per cent. Freight rates, on the other hand, have been maintained at the same point at which they were established prior to the formation of the Steel Corporation. They average about 1 cent per ton-mile, which is undoubtedly excessive. As a result of these high freight rates and extraordinarily low operating expenses, these ore roads have been immensely profitable. The following table shows the dividends paid for a series of years.

TABLE 54.—DIVIDENDS PAID BY STEEL CORPORATION'S ORE RAILROADS SINCE 1904.

| Year ended June 30— | Duluth and Iron Range R. R. | | Duluth, Missabe and Northern Ry. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital stock. | Rate. | Capital stock. | Rate. |
| | | *Per cent.* | | *Per cent.* |
| 1904 | $3,000,000 | 150 | $2,512,500 | 150 |
| 1905 | 3,000,000 | ..... | 2,512,500 | ..... |
| 1906 | 3,000,000 | 105 | 4,112,500 | [1] 102⅔ |
| 1907 | 3,000,000 | ..... | 4,112,500 | ..... |
| 1908 | 3,000,000 | 120 | 4,112,500 | 110 |
| 1909 | 3,000,000 | 145 | 4,112,500 | 145 |
| 1910 | 3,000,000 | 100 | 4,112,500 | 240 |

[1] This was paid on $3,312,500 of stock, not on the full amount outstanding at the close of the year.

It should be pointed out that the amounts of capital stock issued by these companies upon which these rates of dividends are computed are comparatively small and undoubtedly considerably understate the investment in these roads in excess of the bonded indebtedness. As shown in Chapter III, there is good reason to believe that the capitalization of both these roads, in 1901, was fully covered by tangible property. The capital stock of the Duluth and Iron Range has not been changed since that date, and that of the Duluth, Missabe and Northern has been increased by only $1,600,000, whereas the investment in this property has been constantly increasing. Therefore, while these rates of dividends are by no means a fair indication of the rate upon the equity in the property represented by the capital stock, nevertheless these rates of dividends do mean that these two roads have been extraordinarily profitable.

Through the ownership of the Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway, and more particularly of the Bessemer and Lake Erie, the Steel Corporation has a further important advantage over its competitors with respect to transportation, as will be more clearly brought out in a subsequent part of this report. The minor railroad properties of the Corporation, also, particularly the Union Railroad of Pittsburg, the Chicago, Lake Shore and Eastern Railway, in the Chicago district, and the Connellsville and Monongahela Railway, in the Con-

nellsville coal region, are important factors in its transportation system.

However, with respect to the transportation of finished products the Corporation, like its competitors, is chiefly dependent upon outside railroad systems, its own railroad lines covering such an insignificant fraction of the country as to be of comparatively minor importance in the transportation of finished steel products, although the possession of such railroad facilities even in this respect undoubtedly carries with it distinct advantages.

With respect to ore transportation on the Great Lakes, the Steel Corporation has a less commanding position. The Corporation transports only about two-thirds of its ore by Lake in its own boats, relying on outside vessel tonnage for the transportation of the remaining substantial fraction of its ore requirements.

**Section 5. Position of the Steel Corporation with respect to ownership of coal and coke property.**

At its organization the United States Steel Corporation controlled the great bulk of the choicest coking-coal lands in the Connellsville region, so that it had a very great advantage over its competitors in this respect. It has steadily added to its large holdings of coal and coke property. According to an affidavit of Thomas Lynch, president of the H. C. Frick Coke Company, in the Hodge suit, referred to in Chapter III, there were "less than 15,000 acres of unmined coal in the entire Connellsville basin outside of the holdings of the subsidiary companies of the United States Steel Corporation." Officials of the Steel Corporation have always placed great importance upon the value of their coal and coke property. Mr. Lynch in the affidavit just cited said:

> The value of the coal and coke properties above enumerated * * * is practically incalculable for the reason that in my opinion it would be impossible to replace these properties or to secure an adequate supply of coal and coke at anything like the present cost.

The above opinion, as previously noted, was probably influenced by the fact that the Steel Corporation was trying to justify its huge capitalization. Moreover, the subsequent development of new processes of making blast-furnace coke from various kinds of coal has somewhat modified the advantage of the Steel Corporation in the coke business, so that while the Corporation still maintains a decidedly advantageous position because of the exceptional coking quality of the Connellsville coal it can not be said to have a monopoly or even a monopolistic position in this branch of the steel industry.

As already stated on page 264, the Steel Corporation in 1911 made a very important acquisition of coking-coal properties from the Pitts-

burgh Coal Company, thereby still further strengthening its control of the most desirable coking-coal lands of the country. Therefore, while its position in the coking-coal business is by no means monopolistic, it should be kept in mind that the Corporation has secured control of a vast amount of coking-coal lands.

**Section 6. Commanding position of Steel Corporation with respect to the ownership of iron ore.**

From the preceding discussion it is apparent that the United States Steel Corporation does not have any monopoly of the production of iron and steel. Indeed, with respect to production alone, it hardly can be said to have, as a whole, a monopolistic position. Obviously a concern which, on the whole, produces over one-half of the country's steel output has a commanding position in the industry, overshadowing any individual competitor. On the other hand, the mere fact that over 50 per cent of the country's production of pig iron and nearly 50 per cent of the crude steel are manufactured by independents shows that there is substantial opportunity at the present time for independent production, even though competition has been regulated to a greater or less degree by understandings among producers.

In the railroad transportation of ore, it is true, the Steel Corporation has a position which in certain districts may fairly be designated as of a monopolistic character, and which undoubtedly contributes greatly to its strength in the industry. Nevertheless, it does not have a complete monopoly of ore transportation, even in the Lake region. In the old ranges of Michigan it has no railroads of its own, while in the Minnesota district there is one important outside road, the Eastern Railway of Minnesota, a branch of the Great Northern. Although the possession of its ore roads confers very great advantages upon the Corporation, it is obvious from the statistics presented that this has not prevented competition in the steel industry. Moreover, it has not prevented an increase in the production of the independents.

With respect to coking coal, the Steel Corporation has a decided advantage over all its competitors on account of its substantial monopoly of the famous Connellsville deposit, in western Pennsylvania. However, the fact that other coals can be commercially used for steel-making purposes in competition with the Connellsville product means, particularly in view of the almost unlimited supply of such grades of coal, that the Corporation in no sense has a monopoly of the coke branch of the steel industry.

So far as the Corporation has a monopolistic position in the steel industry, therefore, it rests chiefly on the one remaining branch, iron ore. As a matter of fact, the Steel Corporation does occupy a position in the iron-ore industry, which, while by no means constituting a monopoly, is clearly indicative of a monopolistic influence.

It is exceedingly difficult to make an accurate statement of the Corporation's position in the iron-ore industry from the standpoint of ownership. Obviously the full extent of any hidden natural resource can not be known. It is significant in this connection that the history of the industry shows that the great ore deposits of the country have almost invariably been greatly underestimated, while predictions that all the important deposits of the country have been discovered have almost yearly been disproved. An illustration of this is the recent discovery in the Baraboo district of southern Wisconsin of a tract of only comparatively small area for which the ore deposit is estimated at several hundred millions of tons, the ore, however, apparently being of rather low grade. Again, in the old range districts of Michigan extensive new deposits have been discovered in the past few years on territory which has long been under active development and extensively prospected. It would be absurd, therefore, to assume that the known deposits of ore in the country furnish a fixed denominator by which to measure the relative importance of the Steel Corporation.

An extremely important consideration in this connection is that iron ore of low grade occurs over enormous areas and in enormous quantities throughout the United States. A vast amount of such ore is of such low iron content, however, as to be out of consideration in any discussion of immediately available ore reserves. It is necessary, therefore, in discussing the proportion of the total ore reserves of the country controlled by the Corporation to confine comparisons to what may be termed commercially available ores at the present time. The Steel Corporation's holdings of such ores greatly exceed those of all other iron and steel interests combined.

It should be clearly understood that the ores of the Lake Superior region substantially form the basis of the steel production of the country. While the Steel Corporation has very extensive holdings of ore elsewhere, the great bulk of its ore holdings is in the Lake Superior district.

One of the best indications of the position of the Steel Corporation in the Lake region is found in a report of the Minnesota Tax Commission for 1908, which, after a very careful listing of the iron-ore mines of the State and estimate of their tonnage (evidently on a conservative basis), placed the grand total tonnage and that of the United States Steel Corporation in 1907 in round numbers as follows:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Grand total, all concerns in Minnesota | tons | 1,192,000,000 |
| United States Steel Corporation (Oliver Iron Mining Company) | tons | 913,000,000 |
| Per cent Steel Corporation (computed by Bureau) | | 76.6 |

While this estimate covered the State of Minnesota only, in view of the fact that prior to the recent acquisitions in the Baraboo district

of Wisconsin over 80 per cent of the Steel Corporation's ore reserves, excluding the Hill holdings, were in Minnesota, it will be seen that these figures give a fairly complete idea of the position of the Steel Corporation in this respect. Including the Hill ores, it is probable that over 90 per cent of the Steel Corporation's known supply of Lake ore at the close of 1907 was in the State of Minnesota.

In this connection it may be noted that the secretary of the Minnesota Tax Commission, in a letter to the Commissioner of Corporations dated May 12, 1909, said:

> They [the United States Steel Corporation] now control at least 80 per cent of the present known tonnage in the State.

In the old ranges of Michigan the Corporation probably has a somewhat smaller proportion of the total ore deposits. However, its proportion on the Michigan ranges is large.

A further indication of the proportion of the total amount of ore in the Lake Superior region, controlled by the United States Steel Corporation, is furnished by data submitted to the Finance Committee of the United States Senate in 1909, by Joseph G. Butler, jr., of the Brier Hill Iron and Coal Company, and head of the Bessemer Pig Iron Association. Mr. Butler's evidence included, among other data, a report from John Birkinbine, a mining engineer of Philadelphia, and also certain statistics furnished by the Steel Corporation itself.

The Steel Corporation's estimate of its iron ore reserves thus furnished Mr. Butler follows:

| | Ores of present standard commercially. | Silicious and other low-grade ores. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* |
| Northern ores | 1,258,289,000 | 365,845,000 | 1,624,134,000 |
| Southern ores | 459,300,000 | 239,000,000 | 698,300,000 |
| Total | 1,717,589,000 | 604,845,000 | 2,322,434,000 |

Mr. Butler placed the total amount of commercially available ore in the United States at that time at 4,462,940,000 tons, as follows:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Lake Superior region | 1,618,000,000 |
| New York | 750,000,000 |
| New Jersey | 135,000,000 |
| Pennsylvania | 45,000,000 |
| South | 1,814,940,000 |
| Rocky Mountain district | 100,000,000 |
| Total | 4,462,940,000 |

Applying the Corporation's estimate of its total commercially available tonnage in all parts of the country, namely, 1,717,589,000 tons, to his estimated total, Mr. Butler arrived at the conclusion that the Steel Corporation then owned 38½ per cent of the available or desirable ores of the country.

As already made clear, however, such comparisons—disregarding for the moment the question whether Mr. Butler's total can be accepted—are of little significance because of the fact that the steel industry is essentially based upon the ores of the Lake Superior district. In this connection it may be noted that Mr. Birkinbine, the engineer above referred to, reported to Mr. Butler, after reviewing numerous estimates of the probable extent of the deposit of the Lake Superior region, "that an estimate of 1,600,000,000 tons of reserves in the Lake Superior region was conservative." Mr. Birkinbine, however, went on to say:

> But the remarkable economies which have been achieved in mining, handling and transporting ore in large quantities, the advances in beneficiating processes, the problems in the near future of the material expansion of the iron-producing industry in the upper Lake region, may bring many ores not now considered available in the shipping list, thus greatly augmenting the reserves. * * *

Taking the estimate of 1,600,000,000 tons for the total commercially available ore of the Lake Superior region at that particular time, the Steel Corporation's estimate of 1,258,289,000 tons for its holdings would be equivalent to well over 75 per cent of this total. Of course, the ideas of the consulting engineer and those of the Steel Corporation's experts as to what were commercially available ores may have differed somewhat, but it is not likely that the proportion of ore controlled by the Steel Corporation as shown by these two estimates is too high, because both of these statements were submitted by Mr. Butler together with extensive data for other ore supplies in the United States for the avowed purpose of proving that the proportion of the ore supply controlled by the Steel Corporation was less than 85 per cent of the total supply.

In 1908 the commercially available ore of the Lake Superior region was computed by the United States Geological Survey, for the Conservation Commission, at 3,500,000,000 tons, but the iron content assumed as a basis for available ore was very much lower than in the two preceding estimates, thus greatly increasing the total quantity. This and other evidence indicates that the Survey estimate is not fairly comparable with that of the Corporation.

At the beginning of 1908 the United States Steel Corporation estimated its total ore reserves in the Lake Superior region, not including the very extensive deposits covered by the so-called Hill lease, at approximately 1,200,000,000 tons. This estimate was largely

based upon very careful prospecting operations, a very large proportion of the Steel Corporation's ore lands in the Lake Superior region having been very thoroughly drilled upon, with careful records of depths, analyses, etc. . Adding 300,000,000 tons as a conservative estimate for the tonnage covered by the Hill lease would give the Corporation control in the ore ranges of Minnesota and Michigan of 1,500,000,000 tons. In the South, as already shown, the Corporation has a reserve tonnage which may fairly be placed at not less than 500,000,000 tons.

In these three districts, therefore, the present tonnage of the Steel Corporation which may be considered as a fairly definitely known or developed tonnage, is not less than 2,000,000,000 tons. Including its holdings in the Baraboo district and some miscellaneous holdings the total ore of the Corporation may be conservatively estimated at not less than 2,500,000,000 tons.

Many facts point to a policy on the part of the Steel Corporation of securing control of the ore deposits of the country far in advance of its immediate needs. As clearly brought out in Chapter V, the most logical explanation of the Hill lease with its extraordinary royalty and other onerous conditions is that the Corporation desired to prevent these ores from coming into the hands of competitors. The acquisition of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company likewise apparently was desirable more on account of the enormous ore and coal reserves of the company than because of its manufacturing plants, although these ores at present have a low value. Furthermore, the Corporation has examined a large amount of ore territory under option and has added greatly to its holdings of ore in consequence, notably in the case of the Baraboo district. The Corporation also secured a deposit of ore in Cuba, estimated to contain fully 60,000,000 tons. At one time the Corporation held extensive options on ore lands on the Cuyuna Range in Minnesota and also in Canada, but it is stated that many of these options proved to contain little ore and were given up.

These various acquisitions certainly indicate a rather definite policy on the part of the Corporation to increase its control of the ore reserves of the country. In this connection, it may be noted that E. H. Gary, chairman of the Steel Corporation, in testimony before the Ways and Means Committee in 1908, admitted that the Corporation had control of the ultimate ore supply of the entire country, as the following excerpt will show:

> Mr. Cockran. You practically do control the ore supply of the country?
>
> Mr. Gary. No; not now; not for the immediate future.
>
> Mr. Cockran. Well, the ultimate supply?
>
> Mr. Gary. Yes; I think so—that is, pretty nearly. It is not absolute control.

Recently Mr. Gary substantially modified and in part withdrew this statement.

The system of leasing ore mines, as employed in the Lake region, is important in this connection. A very large part (approximately two-thirds in 1910) of the Corporation's total holdings in the Lake region is held by lease. Frequently there is no initial investment in such leaseholds, and even where a bonus is paid it is usually small, while the minimum tonnage on which royalty must be paid, whether mining operations are conducted or not, is generally unimportant. The Hill lease is, of course, as above shown, a very marked exception in the last respect.

It will be seen, therefore, that this ore-leasing system, where there is no limit placed on the number of leases that can be combined under a single interest, greatly facilitates the gathering in by a great concern like the Steel Corporation of a vast amount of ore reserves, far in advance of any commercial need for them. This not only prevents others from getting such property but also secures to such a concern the benefit of any appreciation in value which may come about either from natural causes or as a result of this very concentration of ownership. Obviously, a system which thus lends itself to such marked concentration of ore property for many years in advance (a common term of lease being fifty years), at a comparatively small cost, involves questions of the highest public importance. It might be said that the lease system as thus applied in the Lake ore region really affords an opportunity for a wealthy interest to attempt a corner in ore reserves on what is, in effect, a margin basis.

Of course, in such extensive acquisitions there is a decided speculative risk, just as in similar efforts to control commodity markets, particularly the possibility of the discovery of available deposits elsewhere, or new methods of mining which may render available what are now nonavailable ores for present commercial purposes. Taking conditions as they are to-day, however, there can be no doubt that the Steel Corporation has control of the great bulk of the commercially available ores of the Lake Superior district, its proportion probably being about three-fourths of the total. This dominating position in the ore industry enjoyed by the Steel Corporation through this great ownership of ore reserves is heightened because of its very marked degree of control of the transportation of ore in the Lake Superior district.

# EXHIBITS.

## Exhibit 1.

### UNDERWRITING AGREEMENT OF MARCH 1, 1901, BETWEEN J. P. MORGAN & CO. AND THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

An agreement, made this first day of March, nineteen hundred and one, by and between United States Steel Corporation, a corporation existing under the laws of the State of New Jersey (hereinafter called the "Steel Company"), party of the first part, and J. P. Morgan & Co., of the city of New York, acting in behalf of a Syndicate, party of the second part:

Whereas, the Steel Company has been organized with a capital of $3,000, of which one-half is 7% cumulative preferred stock and one-half is common stock, as shown by the certificate of incorporation of the Steel Company, recorded in Hudson County, New Jersey, on the 25th day of February, 1901, which capital stock is to be increased as hereinafter provided; and

Whereas, as hereinafter stated, the board of directors of the Steel Company deem it necessary for its business now to acquire the stocks and bonds of certain other corporations and also to obtain for its corporate purposes a certain sum in cash; and

Whereas, after careful investigation and appraisement, the board of directors of the Steel Company has ascertained, adjudged and determined that the value of such bonds and stocks now so to be acquired and hereinafter specified, exclusive of such cash sum (which cash sum is to be received and treated by the Steel Company as surplus), is equal at least to the par value of the stock of the Steel Company and of the bonds of the Steel Company to be issued therefor; and

Whereas, the board of directors of the Steel Company considers that such bonds, stocks and cash may best be obtained by purchase, on the terms hereinafter stated, from the Syndicate represented by Messrs. J. P. Morgan & Co., party of the second part hereto, and managers of the said Syndicate; and

Whereas, each of the corporations, the capital stock of which it is proposed now to acquire hereunder, has been organized and now is existing under the laws of the State of New Jersey, and has outstanding capital stock divided into shares each of the par value of $100 (excepting the Carnegie Company, of which the capital stock is divided into shares of the par value of $1,000), and divided, also, into classes as next hereinafter stated, the said corporations, and the total

outstanding capital stock and the classes thereof, being as follows, to wit:

| Name of corporation. | Total outstanding capital stock. | |
|---|---|---|
| | Preferred. | Common. |
| American Sheet Steel Company | $24,500,000 | $24,500,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Company | 14,000,000 | 19,000,000 |
| American Steel and Wire Company | 40,000,000 | 50,000,000 |
| American Tin Plate Company | 18,325,000 | 28,000,000 |
| Carnegie Company | ..... | 160,000,000 |
| Federal Steel Company | 53,260,900 | 46,484,100 |
| National Steel Company | 27,000,000 | 32,000,000 |
| National Tube Company | 40,000,000 | 40,000,000 |

And whereas, the Carnegie Company has issued, and there are now outstanding, its 5% bonds for the aggregate principal sum of $160,000,000: and

Whereas, the Syndicate has arranged for the acquisition of substantially all of the bonds and the stock of the Carnegie Company; and

Whereas, in reliance upon this contract the Syndicate is endeavoring to effect the acquisition, and the delivery of all of the bonds of the Carnegie Company, and all of the outstanding shares of the capital stock of all of said corporations, upon the terms herein provided.

Now, therefore, in consideration of the premises and of other good and valuable considerations, and of the efforts and expenses which both parties recognize will have to be made and incurred by the Syndicate in their endeavor to consummate such sale:

First. The Steel Company agrees with J. P. Morgan & Co., acting in behalf of the Syndicate, as follows:

(1) If, on or before May 31, 1901, J. P. Morgan & Co. in behalf of the Syndicate shall

(*a*) Sell and deliver, or cause to be sold and delivered, to the Steel Company, at least fifty-one per cent of such outstanding shares of the capital stock of each of the corporations above named, or of such of said corporations as finally shall be embraced within the operation of this agreement with the approval of the Steel Company, which fifty-one per cent of the total outstanding capital stock of each of such corporations shall include not less than fifty-one per cent of the total outstanding preferred stock, if any, of such company; and also all of the $160,000,000 of bonds of the Carnegie Company now outstanding, or such lesser amount thereof as shall be tendered by J. P. Morgan & Co.; and

(*b*) Shall pay, or shall cause to be paid, to the Steel Company twenty-five million dollars in cash:

(2) The Steel Company will purchase such shares and bonds, and, in payment and consideration for such stock and bonds and for such cash, will issue to such persons as J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of the Syndicate, shall indicate, shares of its preferred stock and shares of its common stock (all of which shall be fully paid and non-assessable), and also its five per cent gold bonds (which bonds shall be

of such form and tenor, and shall be secured, as J. P. Morgan & Co. may determine), as follows:

(*a*) In the event that the Steel Company shall acquire all the shares of the capital stock of all of such other corporations and all such bonds of the Carnegie Company, the Steel Company will issue for all such stock, and such bonds, and such sum in cash, four million two hundred and forty-nine thousand nine hundred and eighty-five shares of its preferred stock, and four million two hundred and forty-nine thousand nine hundred and eighty-five shares of its common stock, and also three hundred and four million dollars of its said five per cent gold bonds.

(*b*) In the event that the Steel Company shall not acquire all the shares of the capital stock of all of such other corporations and all such bonds of the Carnegie Company, the Steel Company will issue for the shares of stock and the bonds which shall be acquired, and said sum in cash, four million two hundred and forty-nine thousand nine hundred and eighty-five (4,249,985) shares of its preferred stock, and four million two hundred and forty-nine thousand nine hundred and eighty-five (4,249,985) shares of its common stock, and three hundred and four million dollars ($304,000,000) of its five per cent gold bonds, less abatement and deduction therefrom to be made as follows:

For each $100 par value of stock of such other companies mentioned in the following table, which shall not be acquired by the Steel Company, the amount of the preferred stock and common stock, or either, set opposite to such class of stock in said table shall be deducted and abated.

| Name of company and class of stock. | Amount of stock to be deducted in par value. | | Name of company and class of stock. | Amount of stock to be deducted in par value. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | | Preferred stock. | Common stock. |
| Carnegie Company | $150.00 | $150.00 | American Tin Plate Co.: | | |
| Federal Steel Co.: | | | Preferred stock | $125.00 | ..... |
| Preferred stock | 110.00 | ..... | Common stock | 20.00 | $125.00 |
| Common stock | 4.00 | 107.50 | American Steel Hoop Co.: | | |
| American Steel and Wire Co. of N. J.: | | | Preferred stock | 100.00 | ..... |
| Preferred stock | 117.50 | ..... | Common stock | ..... | 100.00 |
| Common stock | ..... | 102.50 | American Sheet Steel Co.: | | |
| National Tube Co.: | | | Preferred stock | 100.00 | ..... |
| Preferred stock | 125.00 | ..... | Common stock | ..... | 100.00 |
| Common stock | 8.80 | 125.00 | | | |
| National Steel Co.: | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 125.00 | ..... | | | |
| Common stock | ..... | 125.00 | | | |

For each $1,000 par value of such bonds of the Carnegie Company that shall not be acquired by the Steel Company $1,000 par value of such bonds of the Steel Company shall be abated and deducted.

Second. The Steel Company further agrees that in the event of the acquisition by it pursuant to this agreement of less than the total issue of said bonds of the Carnegie Company or less than the total outstanding capital stock of each of said corporations, the Steel Company from time to time will purchase from such persons as shall be indicated by J. P. Morgan & Co., any and all additional out-

standing bonds of the Carnegie Company or shares of the capital stock of any of said corporations that shall be tendered to the Steel Company prior to May 1, 1902; and in payment therefor will issue and deliver its bonds and fully paid-up shares of its preferred stock and fully paid-up shares of its common stock, at the rates at which deduction and abatement shall have been made under Article First hereof in respect of the additional bonds and shares of stock so purchased.

Third. The Steel Company shall credit and allow to J. P. Morgan & Co. on account of the cash sum payable under Article First hereof, or shall pay to J. P. Morgan & Co. a sum equal to the aggregate amount which, prior to April 1, 1901, shall have accrued upon any installments of dividends accruing, but not matured, on any such preferred stock at the date of delivery thereof to the Steel Company.

The Steel Company further agrees that the dividends on all the preferred stock of the Steel Company to be issued by it hereunder, shall begin to accrue from April 1, 1901.

Fourth. The Steel Company, without prejudice to the further exercise of its chartered rights to increase or to decrease its capital stock, agrees that it will lawfully increase its authorized capital stock to an amount sufficient to enable it to issue and to deliver its preferred stock and its common stock to the aggregate amount hereinbefore provided.

Fifth. J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of the Syndicate, will bear and will pay the statutory fees and taxes for the proposed increase of the capital stock of the Steel Company.

Sixth. This agreement, and any agreement in pursuance thereof, is and shall be strictly *inter partes;* and no stockholder of any of the corporations above referred to shall be deemed to have any right hereunder.

In witness whereof, these presents have been duly executed by the parties hereto the day and year first above written.

UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION,
[L. S.] By W. J. CURTIS, *President.*

Attest:
CHARLES MAC VEAGH,
*Secretary, J. P. Morgan & Co.*

---

EXHIBIT 2.

**UNDERWRITING AGREEMENT OF APRIL 1, 1901, BETWEEN J. P. MORGAN & CO. AND THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.**

An agreement, made this 1st day of April, nineteen hundred and one, by and between United States Steel Corporation, a corporation existing under the laws of the State of New Jersey (hereinafter called the "Steel Company"), party of the first part, and J. P. Morgan & Co., of the city of New York, parties of the second part:

Whereas, the Steel Company has been organized with a capital stock of $3,000, of which one-half is 7 per cent cumulative preferred stock and one-half is common stock, as shown by the certificate of incorporation of the Steel Company, recorded in Hudson County,

New Jersey, on the 25th day of February, 1901, which capital stock is to be increased as provided in a certain agreement dated March 1, 1901, between the Steel Company and J. P. Morgan & Co., acting in behalf of a Syndicate; and

Whereas, the board of directors of the Steel Company deem it necessary for its business now to acquire the stocks of the other corporations hereinafter named, and, after careful investigation and appraisement, the board of directors of the Steel Company has ascertained, adjudged and determined that the value of such stocks now so to be acquired and hereinafter specified, is equal at least to the par value of the stocks of the Steel Company together with the sums in cash to be issued and paid therefor as hereinafter provided; and

Whereas, the board of directors of the Steel Company considers that such stocks may best be obtained by purchase, on the terms hereinafter stated, through Messrs. J. P. Morgan & Co., parties of the second part hereto; and

Whereas, the names of said corporations and the classes and amounts of the capital stock thereof which the Steel Company desires to acquire are as follows:

*The Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines* (a corporation of New Jersey) 298,884-4897/10000 shares, of the aggregate par value of $29,888,448.97.

*Bessemer Steamship Company* (a corporation of West Virginia) 50,000 shares of the aggregate par value of $5,000,000.

*American Bridge Company* (a corporation of New Jersey) 313,738 shares of preferred stock, of the aggregate par value of $31,373,800, and 309,508 shares of common stock, of the aggregate par value of $30,950,800.

*Colorado Fuel and Iron Company* (a corporation of Colorado) 20,000 shares of preferred stock, of the aggregate par value of $2,000,000, and 170,000 shares of common stock, of the aggregate par value of $17,000,000.

*Oliver Iron Mining Company* (a corporation of Minnesota) 2,000 shares, of the aggregate par value of $200,000, out of a total capital stock of $1,200,000.

*Pittsburgh Steamship Company* (a corporation of West Virginia), 2,217 shares, of the aggregate par value of $221,700, out of a total outstanding capital stock of $1,333,000.

And whereas, J. P. Morgan & Co. have heretofore rendered services for the purpose of acquiring such stocks of said several companies for the benefit of the Steel Company, and the Steel Company desires that J. P. Morgan & Co. shall render further services for the purpose of acquiring such stocks:

Now, therefore, in consideration of the premises and of other good and valuable considerations, and of the efforts and expenses which both parties recognize, will have to be made and incurred by Messrs. J. P. Morgan & Co. under this agreement:

First. The Steel Company agrees with J. P. Morgan & Co. as follows:

(1) If on or before May 31st, 1901, J. P. Morgan & Co. shall procure the sale and delivery to the Steel Company of all, or any part, not less than fifty-one per cent, of such outstanding shares of the capital stock of said Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the Steel Company will purchase such shares, and in payment and con-

sideration therefor will issue to the respective vendors thereof, or for their account, as may be directed by J. P. Morgan & Co., $135 in the preferred stock and $135 in the common stock of the Steel Company (all of which shall be fully paid and non-assessable) for each $100 par value of such shares of the capital stock of said Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines so sold and delivered to the Steel Company.

Such stock of said Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines must carry all dividends and rights to dividends declared or payable after March 15, 1901. Dividends on the preferred stock of the Steel Company to be issued in part payment therefor shall begin to accrue from April 1st, 1901.

(2) If on or before May 31st, 1901, J. P. Morgan & Co. shall procure the sale and delivery to the Steel Company, or an agreement for the sale and delivery to the Steel Company, of all the shares of the capital stock of said Bessemer Steamship Company, the Steel Company will purchase such shares of stock and will agree to pay therefor the sum of $8,500,000 in cash on or before May 1, 1902, with interest from May 1, 1901, at the rate of five per cent per annum.

Such stock of the Bessemer Steamship Co. must carry all dividends and rights to dividends declared or payable after March 15, 1901.

(3) If on or before May 31st, 1901, J. P. Morgan & Co., shall procure the sale and delivery to the Steel Company of said shares of the capital stock of said Oliver Iron Mining Company, of the aggregate par value of $200,000, together with said shares of the capital stock of said Pittsburgh Steamship Company of the aggregate par value of $221,700, the Steel Company will purchase such shares and, in payment and consideration therefor will issue to the vendors thereof, or for their account, as may be directed by J. P. Morgan & Co., 92,500 shares of its preferred stock of the aggregate par value of $9,250,000 and 92,500 shares of its common stock of the aggregate par value of $9,250,000, all of which shall be fully paid and non-assessable.

Such shares of stock of the Oliver Iron Mining Company must carry all dividends and rights to dividends declared or payable after March 27th, 1901; and dividends on the preferred stock of the Steel Company to be issued in part payment therefor shall begin to accrue from April 1st, 1901.

(4) If on or before May 31st, 1901, J. P. Morgan & Co. shall procure the sale and delivery to the Steel Company of all, or any part not less than fifty-one per cent, of said total outstanding capital stock of the American Bridge Company (which fifty-one per cent of the total outstanding capital stock shall include not less than fifty-one per cent of the total outstanding preferred stock of said American Bridge Company), the Steel Company will purchase such shares, and in payment and consideration therefor will issue to the vendors thereof, or for their account as may be directed by J. P. Morgan & Co., shares of the preferred stock and common stock of the Steel Company (all of which shall be fully paid and non-assessable) at the following rates:

For each $100 share of the preferred stock of the American Bridge Company sold and delivered to the Steel Company, $110 par value in the preferred stock of the Steel Company.

For each $100 share of the common stock of the American Bridge Company sold and delivered to the Steel Company, $105 par value in the common stock of the Steel Company.

Such preferred stock of the American Bridge Company shall not carry the dividend of 1¾ per cent declared payable thereon April 24, 1901, but must carry all other dividends and rights to dividends declared or payable after April 1st, 1901; and such common stock of the American Bridge Company must carry all dividends and rights to dividends declared or payable after March 15th, 1901. Dividends on the preferred stock of the Steel Company to be issued for such preferred stock of the American Bridge Company shall begin to accrue from April 1st, 1901.

(5) The Steel Company hereby authorizes and requests J. P. Morgan & Co., for account of the Steel Company, to purchase or acquire, or to contract for the purchase or acquisition of, all or any of the outstanding shares of the capital stock of the Colorado Fuel & Iron Company, in consideration of the issue by the Steel Company in payment therefor of such amount of the preferred stock and common stock of the Steel Company as, from time to time, may be fixed by J. P. Morgan & Co., not exceeding in the aggregate $15,000.000 in the preferred stock and $15,000,000 in the common stock of the Steel Company in case all said outstanding 19,000 [190,000] shares of the Colorado Fuel & Iron Company shall be so purchased or acquired, and not exceeding a proportionate amount of such preferred stock and of such common stock of the Steel Company for any number less than all of such outstanding 19,000 [190,000] shares that may be so purchased or acquired.

(6) The Steel Company requests J. P. Morgan & Co. to endeavor to procure the sale and delivery to it on said terms of such shares of capital stock of said several corporations or any of them, and hereby it authorizes J. P. Morgan & Co., in their own name, or otherwise, by public notice or otherwise, to offer to the several stockholders of said several corporations, or any of them, in exchange for stocks in said corporations, respectively, certificates for preferred stock and common stock of the Steel Company on the terms aforesaid. Any such offer may require the deposit of such stocks with J. P. Morgan & Co. as depositaries, or with any other depositaries designated by them, and may be made subject to any other further terms and conditions that may be prescribed by J. P. Morgan & Co.

The Steel Company will increase its capital stock to such amount as may be required for the purpose of making the purchases hereby authorized.

(7) The Steel Company authorizes and requests J. P. Morgan & Co. to make all agreements, and to do all acts and things, and to make any expenditures which, in their sole discretion, they may deem expedient for the purpose of acquiring such shares of stock, or any of them as aforesaid; and the Steel Company agrees to reimburse J. P. Morgan & Co. for all such expenditures and to pay all other expenses of any description made or incurred by J. P. Morgan & Co. in acting hereunder. The Steel Company further agrees to pay to J. P. Morgan & Co. fair compensation for their services hereunder.

Second. J. P. Morgan & Co. agree to endeavor to procure the sale and delivery to the Steel Company, on the terms aforesaid, of said stocks of said several corporations, and they agree to include in any

sale of stocks of the American Bridge Company all of the shares of the common stock and preferred stock of said company by them owned. J. P. Morgan & Co. further agree that they will make an offer to the stockholders of the American Bridge Company, and of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, inviting them to receive in exchange for their stocks, certificates for preferred stock and common stock of the Steel Company on the terms aforesaid.

In witness whereof, these presents have been duly executed by the parties hereto the day and year first above written.

UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.
By ——— ———, *President.*

Attest:
——— ———, *Secretary.*

---

EXHIBIT 3.

**SYNDICATE AGREEMENT OF FEBRUARY 26, 1901, BETWEEN J. P. MORGAN & CO. AND THE SYNDICATE SUBSCRIBERS RELATIVE TO ORGANIZATION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.**

An agreement, made as of the 26th day of February, nineteen hundred and one, by and between J. P. Morgan & Co., of the city of New York, parties of the first part, and the subscribers hereto (hereinafter called severally the "Subscribers" and collectively the "Syndicate"), severally, parties of the second part:

Whereas, the United States Steel Corporation has been organized under the laws of the State of New Jersey, with a capital stock of $3,000, of which one-half is seven per cent cumulative preferred stock and one-half is common stock, which capital stock presently is to be increased to such amount as shall be approved by J. P. Morgan & Co., and such corporation (hereinafter called the "Steel Company") desires now to acquire, as hereinafter provided, stocks and bonds of all or of some of the several corporations next hereinafter referred to, and certain sums in cash; and

Whereas, J. P. Morgan & Co., acting in behalf of the Syndicate, are hereby authorized to enter, and now are about to enter, into a contract or contracts with the Steel Company, by which the Steel Company is to agree to issue to such persons as J. P. Morgan & Co. in behalf of the Syndicate shall indicate, shares of its preferred stock and shares of its common stock (all of which shall be fully paid and non-assessable) and also its five per cent gold bonds, in payment and in consideration for outstanding bonds of the Carnegie Company, and shares of the outstanding preferred stock and common stock of the following named companies, or some of them, as shall be agreed upon or be provided for in such contract or contracts:

American Sheet Steel Company,
American Steel Hoop Company,
American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey,
American Tin Plate Company,
Carnegie Company,
Federal Steel Company,
National Steel Company,
National Tube Company.

Now, therefore, in consideration of the premises and of the mutual promises herein contained, J. P. Morgan & Co. and the Syndicate have mutually agreed as follows:

First. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have power and authority from time to time, in such manner and on such terms as from time to time, either generally or in special cases, they may deem expedient:

(1) Publicly or otherwise to offer, or to agree to deliver, or to cause to be delivered, in such amounts and at such general or special rates as, from time to time, either generally or in special cases, they may deem expedient, shares of the preferred stock, and shares of the common stock, and bonds, of the Steel Company, in exchange for or in purchase of any of the stocks of any of the other companies named in said proposed contracts, that shall be delivered to J. P. Morgan & Co., or as they may direct; and

(2) By the use of any of the stocks, or of any of the bonds, of the Steel Company, deliverable under said proposed contracts, or of moneys provided or derived under the terms of this agreement, to acquire all or any of the stocks, or of the bonds, or both, of all or of any of the other companies above referred to.

Second. From time to time, upon calls made by J. P. Morgan & Co., and within such periods as shall be specified in such calls, the Subscribers, severally and respectively, will pay to J. P. Morgan & Co. such sums in cash, as shall be called by J. P. Morgan & Co., but in the aggregate, not exceeding their respective subscriptions hereunder.

Third. J. P. Morgan & Co., in the exercise of their absolute discretion, may use the sums in cash so received from the Subscribers, for all or any of the following purposes, viz:

(1) In payment to the Steel Company of any sum in cash by it to be received under said proposed contracts, and any further sums that may become payable to the Steel Company under any agreement modifying the same or supplemental thereto.

(2) For any expenditures which J. P. Morgan & Co. in their discretion may have incurred or hereafter may incur in or about the preparation or the performance of this agreement or of said proposed contracts, or for any purpose which, in their judgment, may tend to promote the objects of this agreement or the benefit of the Syndicate hereunder.

(3) In acquiring, by purchase or otherwise, as hereinbefore authorized by clause (2) of Article First of this agreement, any of the preferred stock and common stock and bonds of the companies hereinabove referred to.

All or any of such stocks and bonds of such other companies, so acquired by J. P. Morgan & Co., may be delivered by them under the terms of said proposed contracts to the Steel Company, in exchange for its stocks and bonds as therein provided; or, in their discretion, J. P. Morgan & Co. may re-sell to others all or any of such stocks and bonds.

Fourth. J. P. Morgan & Co. may retain all of said stocks of the Steel Company, to be received pursuant to said proposed contracts (except such of said stocks as by them shall be used or be set apart for use under Article First of this agreement) for such period as in their discretion they may deem expedient, not exceeding fifteen months from the date hereof; and, from time to time, during said

period and at any time before final distribution hereunder, they may sell, all or any of such stocks, at public or private sale and at such prices, and on such terms as to credit or otherwise, as they may deem expedient.

Fifth. All such stocks of the Steel Company mentioned in Article Fourth hereof, and all net proceeds resulting from sales of any of such stocks or from any other transactions of J. P. Morgan & Co., for account of the Syndicate under any of the provisions hereof, shall be applied by J. P. Morgan & Co. as follows:

(1) First, to the payment of any and all expenses and obligations incurred by J. P. Morgan & Co. under any provision of this agreement.

(2) Secondly, in repayment to the Subscribers (so far as the same may be sufficient for that purpose) of all sums by them respectively paid to J. P. Morgan & Co. pursuant to Article Second; such repayment to be made to the Subscribers ratably.

(3) One-fifth of any residue of such stocks and net proceeds remaining after payment in full of all such sums payable under clauses (1) and (2) of this article shall be retained by, and shall belong to, J. P. Morgan & Co. for their own use, as compensation for their services in forming and managing the Syndicate: and the remaining four-fifths of such residue shall be distributed by J. P. Morgan & Co. among the Subscribers ratably according to their respective interests.

Such one-fifth of any such residue shall be the only compensation to be received by J. P. Morgan & Co. for their services in forming and managing the Syndicate; and, in case there shall be no such residue, J. P. Morgan & Co. shall not receive any compensation for their services in forming or in managing the Syndicate.

Any stocks or other assets comprised in such residue may be sold by J. P. Morgan & Co., or may be distributed by them as they may deem expedient.

Such application of such net proceeds and such distribution of such residue, may be made by J. P. Morgan & Co. from time to time when and as they may deem expedient.

All cash sums received by J. P. Morgan & Co. under any provision of this agreement shall be held by them as bankers.

Sixth. Until the expiration of such fifteen months, or until the final distribution hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co. in such manner, at such prices, on such terms, and in such amounts, as they may deem expedient, shall have power, for account of the Syndicate, to make purchases of the bonds and of the preferred stock and of the common stock of the Steel Company, and they may resell any such bonds and stocks which they may have purchased; and, in their discretion, they may make any further undertakings of any kind with any persons concerning any such bonds and stocks. They may apply towards any such purchases any sums realized from any sales of bonds and stocks of the Steel Company under any provision of this agreement; and they may make advances, or may procure loans, and may secure the same to such amounts and in such manner as from time to time they may deem expedient for any of the purposes of this agreement.

Seventh. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall issue to the Subscribers suitable receipts in respect of payments made hereunder, and they may issue to the respective Subscribers certificates of interest, of such tenor and form as they may deem suitable. Such certificates of in-

terest and all rights and obligations hereunder of the respective Subscribers may be made transferable in such manner and on such terms and conditions as J. P. Morgan & Co. may prescribe.

Eighth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have authority, from time to time and at any time, to incur such expenses as they may deem proper in carrying out, or in endeavoring to carry out, this agreement or said proposed contracts, or in doing any act or thing which they may deem to be in the interest of the Syndicate; and they shall have power and authority, in their sole and absolute discretion, finally to fix and to pay all compensations of depositaries, brokers, agents and counsel, or others; and in the expense account may be included brokers' commissions as usually paid.

Ninth. For account of the Syndicate, J. P. Morgan & Co., from time to time, may make undertakings of any kind with any persons concerning, or for the acquisition of, bonds or shares of either or of both of the classes of stock of any of the companies hereinabove referred to, and they may make purchases thereof from the holders thereof, or in any market or otherwise, and may sell the same at such prices, on such terms and in such amounts as from time to time they may deem expedient.

Tenth. On signing this agreement each Subscriber shall indicate opposite his name the total sum of his subscription on account of the whole Syndicate obligation hereunder; and the several Subscribers shall be called upon to make payments in respect of their several subscriptions only ratably according to the respective amounts thereof, but each Subscriber shall be so responsible to the full extent of his undertaking, regardless of performance or non-performance by any other Subscriber.

When and as requested by J. P. Morgan & Co., and without reference to the receipt or the possession hereunder by J. P. Morgan & Co., or by the Subscribers of any bonds or stock, each Subscriber will make any and all payments, and will perform all of his undertakings under this agreement, and will do all things which by J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be deemed desirable to aid in the accomplishment of the purposes of this agreement.

Nothing herein contained or otherwise shall constitute the parties hereto partners, or shall render any one of the Subscribers liable to contribute more than his several proportionate amount as herein provided, or shall prevent any of the parties from contracting with each other with reference to any of their respective interests.

Eleventh. In case of any failure of any Subscriber to make any payment called for, or to perform any of his undertakings hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co. in their sole and exclusive discretion may exclude such Subscriber from all interest in the Syndicate; and in their discretion and in such manner as they may deem proper, without any proceeding, either at law or in equity, they may dispose of such Subscriber's participation hereunder or of any interest or right of such Subscriber hereunder or under said proposed contracts; but nevertheless such Subscriber in default shall be responsible to J. P. Morgan & Co., for the benefit of the other Subscribers hereto, for all damages caused by any failure on his part. At any public sale under this article of any interest or right of any Subscriber, J. P. Morgan & Co., or any party hereto, may become purchaser for their, or for his own, benefit, without accountability.

Twelfth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have full power, in their discretion, to agree with the Steel Company upon the terms and provisions of such proposed contracts, and as to the amount of the preferred stock and the common stock and bonds of the Steel Company to be issued and delivered under said proposed contracts; and, also, they shall have full power and authority, from time to time to enter into any agreements with the Steel Company modifying the said proposed contracts as they may deem expedient. Any and all contracts with the Steel Company made by J. P. Morgan & Co. in behalf of the Syndicate shall be open to inspection by any Subscriber at the office of J. P. Morgan & Co.

Thirteenth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be the sole and final judges as to whether at any time it is to the interest of the Syndicate to proceed further under this agreement or under said proposed contracts; and whenever they may deem expedient, they may abandon the objects contemplated in this agreement and said proposed contracts and all further proceedings thereunder. In such event all the stocks and other assets by them acquired hereunder and then held for account of the Syndicate, and the proceeds of such stocks and other assets shall remain charged with the payment of all expenses and liabilities by them incurred hereunder and shall be applied:

First, to the payment of any and all expenses and obligations incurred by J. P. Morgan & Co. under any provision of this agreement;

Secondly, in repayment to the Subscribers (so far as the same may be sufficient for that purpose) of all sums by them respectively paid to J. P. Morgan & Co. pursuant to Article Second; such repayment to be made to the Subscribers ratably.

From time to time J. P. Morgan & Co. may sell or otherwise dispose of such stocks and other assets at such prices and on such terms as to credit or otherwise as they may deem expedient; or they may distribute the same to Subscribers ratably.

Fourteenth. The enumeration of specific powers in this agreement shall not be construed as in any way limiting any general power intended to be conferred upon or to be reserved to J. P. Morgan & Co.; it being intended to reserve to them, and hereby there are expressly conferred on them, in addition to the general and specific powers recited herein, all other general and specific powers which from time to time they may deem necessary in order fully and effectively to carry out what they may deem to be the purposes of this agreement. and of this Syndicate, whether or not such purposes be herein expressed.

J. P. Morgan & Co. in their discretion may submit to the Subscribers any proposed change or modification of this agreement, and, when assented to in writing by a majority in interest of the Subscribers, any change or modification so submitted by J. P. Morgan & Co. shall become a part of this agreement and shall be binding upon all the Subscribers and those claiming under them.

Fifteenth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall not be liable for any error of judgment or for any mistake of law or of fact; nor shall they be liable for any act or omission while endeavoring in good faith to carry out the purposes hereof according to their judgment. No obligation or liability, in addition to those herein expressed, shall be implied against J. P. Morgan & Co.

In no event shall J. P. Morgan & Co. be responsible for the repayment to the Subscribers of the sums by them paid under Article Second hereof; but such sums shall be repayable only as herein provided, out of any stocks or other assets applicable to such payment under the provisions of this agreement.

Sixteenth. J. P. Morgan & Co. may become Subscribers hereto. As such Subscribers they shall be liable for any subscriptions made by them, and shall be entitled in all respects to the same rights and benefits as other Subscribers.

J. P. Morgan & Co. may sell any stocks or other assets by them held hereunder to any other Subscriber; and any such other Subscriber may make any purchase from J. P. Morgan & Co.

From time to time J. P. Morgan & Co. may offer, on such terms as they may deem expedient, to sell any such stocks or other assets to the Subscribers severally and ratably in amounts proportionate to their respective syndicate subscriptions; and in any such offering they may provide for the disposition of any untaken stocks or other assets in such way as they may deem expedient. Upon any offering J. P. Morgan & Co., as syndicate Subscribers, shall be entitled, the same as other Subscribers to the benefits of such offering and to purchase their ratable amount of the stocks or other assets so offered and to hold the same without further accountability.

Seventeenth. J. P. Morgan & Co. may receive and may hold, or may cause to be received and to be held by any depositaries or custodians, the certificates for any stocks or any bonds of the Steel Company, and any bonds of the Carnegie Company and the certificates for any stocks of all or of any of the other companies hereinabove referred to, and they shall not be responsible for any act or any omission of any such depositary or custodian. They shall have absolute control over the disposition of all such stocks and bonds held by them, or by any such depositary or custodian, and they may cause the same to be transferred to themselves, or, as they may deem expedient, to any person or persons, or corporation or corporations. While so held by them, or under their control, J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have the exclusive right, and hereby plenary and discretionary power is conferred upon them, to vote upon such stocks, or to cause the same to be voted by their nominees, or by any proxies appointed or selected by them, at all meetings of stockholders for the election of directors of any such company, and for any and all other purposes whatsoever.

Eighteenth. This agreement shall bind, and is for the benefit of, the parties hereto, and their respective executors and administrators; but no assignment hereunder shall be valid unless assented to in writing by J. P. Morgan & Co.

All rights and powers of J. P. Morgan & Co. hereunder shall vest in said firm as from time to time constituted, without further act or assignment.

Nineteenth. Nothing herein contained shall be construed as creating any trust or obligation whatsoever in favor of the Steel Company, or in favor of any stockholder of any of such other companies, or in favor of any person or corporation other than the Subscribers, nor any obligation in favor of the Subscribers, excepting only as herein is expressly provided.

Twentieth. Each Subscriber shall set opposite his subscription hereunder an address to which notices, calls or other communications

may be sent, and any notice, call or other communication addressed to any Subscriber at the address so given, and either left at such address or mailed, shall be deemed actually given to such Subscriber, and shall be sufficient for all the purposes hereof. If any Subscriber shall fail so to furnish his address to J. P. Morgan & Co., he shall not be entitled to any notice of calls, or offers, or any other notice hereunder, and he shall be deemed to assent to any action of J. P. Morgan & Co.

In witness whereof, the parties of the first part have hereunto affixed their signatures, and the parties of the second part at various dates have affixed their subscriptions hereto, it being understood that for convenience this agreement may be subscribed in several parts and copies, with like force and effect as if all the subscriptions were upon one part or copy thereof.

| Name. | Address. | Amount subscription in dollars. |
|---|---|---|
| | | |

EXHIBIT 4.

**CIRCULAR LETTER OF MARCH 2, 1901, ADDRESSED BY J. P. MORGAN & CO. TO STOCKHOLDERS OF VARIOUS CONSTITUENT CONCERNS OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.**

MARCH 2, 1901.

*To the Stockholders of Federal Steel Company, National Steel Company, National Tube Company, American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey, American Tin Plate Company, American Steel Hoop Company, American Sheet Steel Company.*

The United States Steel Corporation has been organized under the laws of the State of New Jersey, with power, among other things, to acquire the outstanding preferred stocks and common stocks of the companies above named and the outstanding bonds and stock of the Carnegie Company.

A Syndicate, comprising leading financial interests throughout the United States and Europe, of which the undersigned are managers, has been formed by subscribers to the amount of $200,000,000 (including among such subscribers the undersigned and many large stockholders of the several companies), to carry out the arrangement hereinafter stated and to provide the sum in cash and the financial support required for that purpose. Such Syndicate, through the undersigned, has made a contract with the United States Steel Corporation, under which the latter is to issue and deliver its preferred stock and its common stock and its five per cent gold bonds

in consideration for stocks of the above-named companies and bonds and stock of the Carnegie Company and the sum of $25,000,000 in cash.

The Syndicate has already arranged for the acquisition of substantially all the bonds and stock of the Carnegie Company, including Mr. Carnegie's holdings. The bonds of the United States Steel Corporation are to be used only to acquire bonds and 60 per cent of the stock of the Carnegie Company.

The undersigned, in behalf of the Syndicate, and on the terms and conditions hereinafter stated, offer in exchange for the preferred stocks and common stocks of the companies above named, respectively, certificates for preferred stock and common stock of the United States Steel Corporation, upon the basis stated in the following table, viz:

For each $100 par value of stock of the class mentioned below, the amount set opposite thereto in preferred stock or common stock of United States Steel Corporation at par:

| Name of company and class of stock. | Amount of new stock to be delivered in par value. | | Name of company and class of stock. | Amount of new stock to be delivered in par value. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | | Preferred stock. | Common stock. |
| Federal Steel Co.: | | | American Tin Plate Co.: | | |
| Preferred stock | $110.00 | ..... | Preferred stock | $125.00 | ..... |
| Common stock | 4.00 | $107.50 | Common stock | 20.60 | $125.00 |
| American Steel and Wire Co. of N. J.: | | | American Steel Hoop Co.: | | |
| Preferred stock | 117.50 | ..... | Preferred stock | 100.00 | ..... |
| Common stock | ..... | 102.50 | Common stock | ..... | 100.00 |
| National Tube Co.: | | | American Sheet Steel Co.: | | |
| Preferred stock | 125.00 | ..... | Preferred stock | 100.00 | ..... |
| Common stock | 8.80 | 125.00 | Common stock | ..... | 100.00 |
| National Steel Co.: | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 125.00 | ..... | | | |
| Common stock | ..... | 125.00 | | | |

With reference to the last four companies the aggregate amount of stocks so to be offered was arranged with the principal stockholders of those companies, who have requested the distribution of such amount among the four companies to be made in the percentages above stated.

Proper adjustment will be made in respect of dividends upon all the deposited preferred stocks, so that the registered holders of receipts for such preferred stocks will receive the equivalent of dividends thereon, at the rates therein provided, from the last dividend period up to April 1, 1901, from which date dividends on the preferred stock of the United States Steel Corporation are to begin to accrue. Deposited common stocks must carry all dividends or rights to dividends declared or payable on or after March 1, 1901, and no adjustment or allowance will be made in respect thereof.

For the purpose of avoiding the necessity of interruption in the declaration and payment of dividends, when earned, upon the common stock, concurrently with the payment of dividends upon the preferred stock, there has been inserted in the charter of the United

States Steel Corporation a provision to the effect that whenever all quarterly dividends accrued upon the preferred stock for previous quarters shall have been paid, the board of directors may declare dividends on the common stock out of any remaining surplus or net profits.

Statements furnished to us by officers of the several companies above named, and of the Carnegie Company, show that the aggregate of the net earnings of all the companies for the calendar year 1900 was amply sufficient to pay dividends on both classes of the new stocks, besides making provision for sinking funds and maintenance of properties. It is expected that by the consummation of the proposed arrangement the necessity of large deductions heretofore made on account of expenditures for improvements will be avoided, the amount of earnings applicable to dividends will be substantially increased and greater stability of investment will be assured, without necessarily increasing the prices of manufactured products.

The certificates for stocks of the companies above named must be deposited as stated below, in exchange for TRANSFERABLE RECEIPTS issued by the respective depositaries, for which application will be made for listing on the New York Stock Exchange. The deposited certificates must be accompanied by suitable assignments and powers of attorney in blank, duly executed and having attached thereto the proper war revenue stamps, and also, if required, suitable assignments or transfers of all dividends or rights to dividends upon deposited common stocks declared or payable on or after March 1, 1901. Every deposit shall be upon the following further terms and conditions:

1. The undersigned, acting in behalf of the Syndicate, shall have full control over the deposited certificates, including power to deliver the same under said contract to the United States Steel Corporation in consideration of the issue of preferred stock and common stock of said Corporation.

2. The certificates for shares of the United States Steel Corporation, deliverable to depositors, shall be delivered at an office or at offices in the city of New York to be designated by the undersigned by advertisement in at least two newspapers in the city of New York. Such certificates may be issued in the names of the respective holders of the receipts entitled thereto or may be issued in such other names as the undersigned may select, in which event they shall be indorsed for transfer in blank at the time of delivery. The undersigned at their option may deliver temporary certificates for such shares pending the preparation and delivery of engraved certificates.

3. At any time prior to the deposit hereunder of two-thirds in amount of all outstanding shares of the capital stock of any one or more of the above-named companies (which two-thirds in each instance shall include two-thirds of the outstanding preferred stock of such company), the undersigned in their discretion may withdraw the offer herein made to depositors of shares of any such company of whose capital stock two-thirds shall not have been deposited; and, in such case, no act or notice of withdrawal shall be required other than advertisement thereof at least once in each of two daily newspapers in the city of New York. Upon any such withdrawal.

the deposited shares of such company shall be returned without charge, upon surrender of the respective receipts issued therefor. The undersigned, in their discretion, may consummate the proposed transaction as to the stocks of any companies herein named, irrespective of the deposit of the stocks of any other company or of any withdrawal as to any other company.

4. The undersigned are authorized to proceed with the proposed transaction whenever in their sole judgment a sufficient amount of the stocks of said companies, or of any of them, shall have been deposited. They reserve the right, at any time, in their discretion, to wholly abandon the transaction and to withdraw their offer herein contained, as to all the depositors, by publication of notice of such withdrawal in two daily newspapers in the city of New York; and in that event all the deposited shares shall be returned without charge upon surrender of the respective receipts therefor. In case of any such withdrawal of the offer hereunder as to all or to any depositors, such depositors shall have no claim against the undersigned, and shall only be entitled to receive their deposited securities upon surrender of the respective receipts therefor.

5. The authorized issue of capital stock of the United States Steel Corporation presently provided for in said contract is $850,000,000, of which one-half is to be seven per cent cumulative preferred stock and one-half is to be common stock. The company will also issue its five per cent gold bonds to an aggregate amount not exceeding $304,000,000. In case less than all of the bonds and stock of the Carnegie Company or less than all of the stocks of the other companies above referred to shall be acquired, the amounts of bonds and stocks to be issued will be reduced as provided in said contract.

The forms of the new bonds and of the indenture securing the same, and of the certificates for the new preferred and common shares, and the entire plan of organization and management of the United States Steel Corporation, shall be determined by J. P. Morgan & Co. Every depositor shall accept in full payment and exchange for his deposited stock the shares of the capital stock of the United States Steel Corporation, to be delivered at the rates above specified, in respect of the stock by him so deposited; and no depositor or holder of any receipt issued hereunder shall have any interest in the disposition of any other of the shares of stock, or of the bonds of the United States Steel Corporation, by it to be issued and delivered to or for account of the Syndicate or of any proceeds thereof. All shares of the United States Steel Corporation deliverable to or for account of the Syndicate, which shall not be required for the acquisition of the stock of the Carnegie Company or for delivery to depositors under the terms of this circular, are to be retained by and belong to the Syndicate.

6. The respective depositaries may make all such rules as shall be approved by the undersigned, governing the transfer and registration of receipts for deposited shares, and for the closing of the transfer books for such receipts for any purpose. The undersigned shall not be responsible for any default of any depositary.

7. Each deposit hereunder shall be irrevocable, and shall operate as a separate and independent agreement, and as a transfer of the interest of the depositors to the undersigned on the terms hereof.

8. Deposits must be made with the following depositaries respectively:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Federal Steel preferred stock<br>" " common stock | with | Colonial Trust Co., N. Y., or with<br>Old Colony Trust Co., Boston. |
| National Tube preferred stock<br>" " common stock | " | Morton Trust Co., N. Y., or with<br>Kidder, Peabody & Co., Boston. |
| American Steel & Wire preferred stock | " | Standard Trust Co., N. Y. |
| " " " common stock | " | Guaranty Trust Co., N. Y. |
| National Steel preferred stock<br>" " common stock | " | Central Trust Co., N. Y. |
| American Tin Plate preferred stock<br>" " " common stock | " | Mercantile Trust Co., N. Y. |
| American Sheet Steel preferred stock<br>" " " common stock | " | Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., N. Y. |
| American Steel Hoop preferred stock<br>" " " common stock | " | N. Y. Security & Trust Co., N. Y. |

Deposits must be made on or before the 20th day of March, 1901. After that date no deposit will be received except in the discretion of the undersigned, and on such terms as the undersigned may prescribe.

The undersigned reserve the right in their discretion to TERMINATE THE PRIVILEGE OF DEPOSIT hereunder at an earlier date upon two days' notice to be given by publication at least once in two daily newspapers in New York City.

It is proper to state that J. P. Morgan & Co. are to receive no compensation for their services as syndicate managers beyond a share in any sum which ultimately may be realized by the Syndicate.

J. P. MORGAN & Co.,
*Syndicate Managers.*

---

## EXHIBIT 5.

### SYNDICATE AGREEMENT OF MARCH 12, 1902, BETWEEN J. P. MORGAN & CO. AND SYNDICATE SUBSCRIBERS, RELATIVE TO CONVERSION OF A PORTION OF THE PREFERRED STOCK OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION INTO BONDS.

An agreement, made the twelfth day of March, 1902, by and between J. P. Morgan & Co., co-partners as bankers, of the city of New York, parties of the first part; and the subscribers hereto (hereinafter called severally the "Subscribers," and collectively the "Syndicate"), severally parties of the second part:

Whereas, the United States Steel Corporation (hereinafter called the "Steel Company") proposes to make with J. P. Morgan & Co. a certain contract or contracts whereunder in behalf and account of the Steel Company, they are to offer to all of the preferred stockholders of the Steel Company, severally and ratably, the preferential opportunity of subscribing for, and of taking at par the "ten-sixty year" five per cent sinking fund gold bonds of the Steel Company, in even amounts approximately equal to forty per cent of their several holdings of preferred stock, such subscriptions to be payable in such preferred stock at par, provided that every such subscribing stockholder at the time of such original subscription payable in preferred stock shall have the right at his option then to make an addi-

tional subscription payable in cash for such bonds to an amount equal to twenty-five per cent of his stock subscription; such bonds to be authorized now for the principal sum of $250,000,000; and,

Whereas, in and by such contracts J. P. Morgan & Co. are to guaranty to the Steel Company that subscriptions for such bonds will be made for the aggregate sum of at least $100,000,000, payable in preferred stock to the extent of four-fifths of said sum, and in cash for the remaining one-fifth thereof; such contracts to provide for the payment or allowance to J. P. Morgan & Co. of a commission of four per cent upon the aggregate par amount of all such bonds, which shall be sold and delivered under their said offer, or to them, they having the prior right to take all of such bonds which shall be offered for subscription, and which shall not be taken by the preferred stockholders under such offer; and,

Whereas, upon the terms of this agreement, and for the purposes above mentioned, all of the parties hereto now desire to form a syndicate, to provide and to furnish to J. P. Morgan & Co., for delivery to the Steel Company the preferred stock, and the cash required under their said guaranty; and to receive from J. P. Morgan & Co. four-fifths of the net commissions by them received under the said contract or contracts with the Steel Company, which contracts J. P. Morgan & Co. are authorized from time to time to make, modify and perform, as in the exercise of their unlimited discretion from time to time they shall deem expedient; now,

Therefore, in consideration of the premises, and of the mutual promises herein contained, J. P. Morgan & Co. and the syndicate mutually have agreed, and do agree, as follows, viz:

First. On signing this agreement, each subscriber has delivered to J. P. Morgan & Co. certificates for preferred stock of the Steel Company in the amount indicated in his stock subscription hereto, which preferred stock, to such extent as may be required to meet the requirements of their said guaranty, is to be delivered to the Steel Company at par in exchange for the ten-sixty year five per cent gold bonds of the Steel Company for an equal amount at par, to be received therefor by such subscriber, and any such preferred stock not so delivered to the Steel Company is to be returned to the subscribers ratably according to their several subscriptions.

Second. Each subscriber further agrees to pay to J. P. Morgan & Co., in cash the sum specified in his cash subscription hereto, for which cash J. P. Morgan & Co. shall receive from the Steel Company bonds as aforesaid at par equal to the amount of such cash payment by such subscriber.

Third. The several deliveries and undertakings of the several subscribers under this agreement shall be made and performed by the subscribers, respectively, when and as requested by J. P. Morgan & Co., and without reference to the receipt or the possession by J. P. Morgan & Co., or by the subscribers, of any of said five per cent sinking fund gold bonds of the Steel Company.

Fourth. The several subscribers shall be called upon to make payments of cash in respect of their several subscriptions only ratably according to the several amounts thereof; but each subscriber shall be so responsible to the full extent of his several undertaking regardless of performance or non-performance by any other subscriber. In the same proportion, except as otherwise above provided, each

subscriber shall be entitled to share in the benefits, and shall bear any loss, resulting to the syndicate under this agreement. Nothing herein contained shall constitute the parties hereto partners, or shall render any one of the subscribers liable to contribute more than his several proportionate amount as herein provided.

Fifth. In case of the failure of any subscriber to perform any of his undertakings hereunder as and when called for by them, J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of themselves and the syndicate, shall have, and at their sole and exclusive option they may exercise, the right to exclude such subscriber from all interest in the syndicate; and in their discretion, without any proceedings either at law or in equity, they may dispose of such subscriber's participation hereunder or of any interest or right of such subscriber hereunder or under any of said proposed contracts; but nevertheless such subscriber in default shall be responsible to J. P. Morgan & Co., for the benefit of themselves and the other subscribers hereto, for all damages caused by any failure on his part. At any public sale under this article of any interest or right of any subscriber, J. P. Morgan & Co., or any party thereto, may become purchaser for their, or for his own, benefit, without accountability; but notwithstanding any sale, whether public or private, the defaulting subscriber shall be responsible to J. P. Morgan & Co. and to the syndicate for all damage caused by any such failure on his part.

Sixth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have full power, in their discretion, from time to time, to agree with the Steel Company upon the terms and provisions of any contracts such as are above referred to: and, also, from time to time, to enter into any agreements with the Steel Company modifying the said contracts as they may deem expedient. They may deliver to the Steel Company a copy of this agreement, having annexed thereto a list of the subscribers; and thereupon to the extent of their several subscriptions, the subscribers, severally and respectively, but not jointly, and no one for any other, shall become responsible for the performance of such contracts with the Steel Company in discharge of the obligation thereunder of J. P. Morgan & Co. Any and all contracts with the Steel Company made by J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be open to inspection by any subscriber at the office of J. P. Morgan & Co.

Seventh. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be the sole and final judges as to whether at any time it is to the interest of the syndicate to proceed further under this agreement or under said proposed contracts; and, whenever they may deem expedient, they may abandon the objects contemplated in this agreement and said proposed contracts and all further proceedings thereunder. In such event all the cash or stock and bonds by them received and then held for account of the syndicate, and the proceeds of such stock and bonds shall remain charged with the payment of all expenses and liabilities by them incurred hereunder and shall be applied:

First, to the payment of any and all expenses and obligations incurred by J. P. Morgan & Co. under any provision of this agreement;

Secondly, in repayment to the subscribers (so far as the same may be sufficient for that purpose) of all amounts of preferred stock or of cash by them respectively delivered hereunder to J. P. Morgan & Co.; such repayment to be made to the subscribers ratably.

Eighth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be sole managers of the syndicate, and in behalf of the syndicate they may make any and all arrangements, and may perform any and all acts, even though not herein provided for, in their opinion necessary or expedient to carry out the purposes of this agreement, or to promote or to protect what they deem to be the best interests of the syndicate.

The enumeration of specific powers in this or in any other article of this agreement shall not be construed as in any way abridging the general powers by this article intended to be conferred upon or reserved to J. P. Morgan & Co.

Ninth. From time to time before October 1, 1903, J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of the syndicate, may make sales of all or any part of the bonds received by them for account of the syndicate. Any such sales may be made by J. P. Morgan & Co. either publicly or privately, by themselves, or in such manner as they may deem proper, and shall be upon such terms and for such price or prices as they may deem expedient. Each subscriber hereby assents, to, and agrees to be bound by, any such action.

No subscriber shall be entitled to receive any of said bonds before October 1, 1903. In the meantime, in their discretion, J. P. Morgan & Co., either themselves may retain all or any of such bonds, or they may deliver to any subscriber his proportionate part thereof, upon his agreement to hold the same subject to sale by J. P. Morgan & Co. and to return the same upon call of J. P. Morgan & Co., at any time before October 1, 1903.

Should any subscriber desire to withdraw from sale the portion of bonds to which he may be entitled hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co. in their discretion may deliver to any subscriber his portion of such bonds, upon his agreement to hold the same for himself without sale until October 1, 1903, or until the complete sale by J. P. Morgan & Co. at an earlier date of all bonds held by or for the syndicate.

Tenth. Until October 1, 1903, or until the final distribution hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co., in such manner, at such prices, on such terms, and in such amounts, as they may deem expedient, shall have power, for account of the syndicate, to make purchases of the five per cent gold bonds and of the preferred stock of the Steel Company, and they may resell any such bonds and stocks which they may have purchased; and, in their discretion, they may make any further undertakings of any kind with any persons concerning any such bonds and stocks. They may apply towards any such purchases any sums realized from any sales of bonds and stocks of the Steel Company under any provision of this agreement; and they may make advances, or may procure loans, and may secure the same to such amounts and in such manner as from time to time they may deem expedient for any of the purposes of this agreement.

Eleventh. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall issue to the subscribers suitable receipts in respect of payments made hereunder, and they may issue to the respective subscribers certificates of interest of such tenor and form as they may deem suitable. Such certificates of interest and all rights and obligations hereunder of the respective subscribers may be made transferable in such manner and on such terms and conditions as J. P. Morgan & Co. may prescribe.

Twelfth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have authority, from time to time and at any time, to incur such expenses as they may deem proper in carrying out, or in endeavoring to carry out, this agreement or

said proposed contracts, or in doing any act or thing which they may deem to be in the interest of the syndicate, and all such expenses shall constitute and be a prior charge in their favor upon any and all moneys, stocks and bonds by them received or held hereunder. Any and all moneys by them received hereunder shall be held by them as bankers in general account. They also shall have power and authority, in their sole and absolute discretion, finally to fix and to pay all compensations of depositaries, brokers, agents and counsel, or others, and in the expense account may be included brokers' commission as usually paid.

Thirteenth. After the complete performance of the entire obligation of the syndicate hereunder, but not before the first day of October, 1903, unless otherwise determined by J. P. Morgan & Co. in the exercise of their unrestricted discretion, the syndicate shall be entitled to receive four-fifths portion of the net commissions received by J. P. Morgan & Co., or such part thereof as may not have been used by J. P. Morgan & Co. for the purposes of this agreement, out of any moneys for such purpose received or retained by J. P. Morgan & Co., after payment of all expenses and obligations incurred hereunder by J. P. Morgan & Co.

Fourteenth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall not be liable under any of the provisions of this agreement nor for any matter therewith connected, except for good faith in performing, or in refraining from performing or carrying out, the obligations by them herein expressly assumed; the implication of any obligation not herein expressly assumed by them being hereby expressly denied and waived.

It is understood that, in the same manner as other subscribers, J. P. Morgan & Co. may become subscribers hereto; that as such subscribers they shall be liable for all subscriptions by them made, and that in all respects they shall be entitled to the same rights and benefits as any other subscriber. Any subscriber hereto may, on his own account, make any agreement with any other subscriber or with the Steel Company.

Fifteenth. This agreement shall bind, and is for the benefit of, the parties hereto, and their executors and administrators severally and respectively; but no assignment hereunder shall be valid unless assented to in writing by J. P. Morgan & Co.

All rights and powers of J. P. Morgan & Co. hereunder shall vest in said copartnership firm, as from time to time constituted, without further act or assignment.

Sixteenth. Nothing herein contained shall be construed as creating any trust or obligation whatsoever in favor of any person or corporation other than the subscribers, nor any obligation in favor of the subscribers, excepting only as herein is expressly provided.

Seventeenth. Each subscriber shall set opposite his subscription hereunder an address, to which notices, calls or other communications may be sent, and any notice, call or other communication addressed to any subscriber at the address so given, and either left at such address or mailed, shall be deemed actually given to such subscriber, and shall be sufficient for all the purposes hereof. If any subscriber shall fail so to furnish his address to J. P. Morgan & Co., he shall not be entitled to any notice of calls, or offers, or any other notice hereunder, and he shall be deemed to assent to any action of J. P. Morgan & Co.

Eighteenth. In consideration of the irrevocable rights in them vested hereunder, and the promises of the several subscribers, J. P.

Morgan & Co. have become parties to, and in good faith will endeavor to consummate the purposes of this agreement; and, after receipt thereof from the Steel Company, they will, as herein provided, deliver to the syndicate the said five per cent gold bonds or the proceeds thereof, and the said cash compensation.

In witness whereof, the parties of the first part have hereunto affixed their signatures, and the parties of the second part at various dates have affixed their subscriptions hereto, it being understood that for convenience this agreement may be subscribed in several parts and copies with like force and effect as if all the subscriptions were upon one part or copy thereof.

| Name. | Address. | Subscription for 5 per cent gold bonds. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | Preferred stock. | Cash. |
| | | | |

## EXHIBIT 6.

**PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED GENERAL BALANCE SHEET, UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, APRIL 1, 1901, IN COMPARISON WITH SIMILAR BALANCE SHEET AT DECEMBER 31, 1910.**

ASSETS.

| | Apr. 1, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1910. | Increases.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Property account: | | | |
| Cost of property of all companies at dates acquired by United States Steel Corporation Apr. 1, 1901, in case of 11 subsidiary companies, and Aug. 1, 1901, in case of Shelby Steel Tube Co | $1,297,400,000.02 | $1,297,400,000.02 | ..... |
| Sundry adjustments applying against preceding year's balances of property account | ..... | 3,063,594.00 | $3,063,594.00 |
| Expended for additional property and construction since Apr. 1, 1901 | ..... | 339,348,676.71 | 339,348,676.71 |
| Additions to property investment account, through purchase of— | | | |
| Union Steel properties | ..... | 30,280,632.07 | 30,280,632.07 |
| Chairton Steel properties | ..... | 10,759,560.42 | 10,759,560.42 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad properties | ..... | 48,961,208.83 | 48,961,208.83 |
| | 1,297,400,000.02 | 1,729,813,672.05 | 432,413,672.03 |
| Less, charged off as follows— | | | |
| To sinking and depreciation funds | ..... | 39,706,567.88 | 39,706,567.88 |
| To extraordinary replacement funds | ..... | 1,632,011.99 | 1,632,011.99 |
| To undivided surplus | ..... | 163,694,423.16 | 163,694,423.16 |
| | ..... | 205,033,003.03 | 205,033,003.03 |
| Balance of property account, subject to offsetting balance to credit of depreciation and replacement funds, see contra | 1,297,400,000.02 | 1,524,780,669.02 | 227,380,669.00 |
| Balance of investment in mine stripping and development, etc | 1,417,984.33 | 23,103,712.21 | 21,685,727.88 |
| Total property investment account, subject to depreciation reserves as above stated | 1,298,817,984.35 | 1,547,884,381.23 | 249,066,396.88 |

PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED GENERAL BALANCE SHEET, UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, APRIL 1, 1901, IN COMPARISON WITH SIMILAR BALANCE SHEET AT DECEMBER 31, 1910—Continued.

ASSETS—Continued.

| | Apr. 1, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1910. | Increase.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Deferred charges to operations: | | | |
| Advanced mining royalties, exploration expenses and miscellaneous charges | $2,088,027.09 | $15,331,704.91 | $13,243,677.82 |
| Less fund reserved from surplus to cover possible failure to realize mining royalties | ..... | 7,000,000.00 | 7,000,000.00 |
| | 2,088,027.09 | 8,331,704.91 | 6,243,677.82 |
| Investments: | | | |
| Outside real estate and investments in sundry securities, including real estate mortgages, and land sales contracts | 241,030.19 | 2,369,394.04 | 2,128,363.85 |
| Sinking and reserve fund assets: | | | |
| Cash resources held by trustees of bond sinking funds | 238.99 | 856,519.00 | 856,280.01 |
| Contingent fund and miscellaneous assets | ..... | 3,295,464.79 | 3,295,464.79 |
| Insurance and depreciation funds' assets (net) | ..... | 11,915,921.45 | 11,915,921.45 |
| | 238.99 | 16,067,905.24 | 16,067,666.25 |
| Current assets: | | | |
| Inventories | 71,852,438.59 | 176,537,823.71 | 104,685,385.12 |
| Accounts receivable | 50,910,860.78 | 44,603,273.53 | 5,610,753.49 |
| Agents' balances | | 696,833.76 | |
| Bills receivable | 3,280,190.41 | 5,540,180.77 | 2,259,990.36 |
| Sundry marketable bonds and stocks | 9,168,823.84 | 4,410,793.61 | 5,758,030.23 |
| Cash | 56,153,066.01 | 56,953,514.16 | 800,448.15 |
| | 192,365,379.63 | 288,742,419.54 | 96,377,039.91 |
| Grand total | 1,493,512,660.25 | 1,863,395,804.96 | 369,883,144.71 |

LIABILITIES.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock of United States Steel Corporation: | | | |
| Common | $508,227,393.70 | $508,302,500.00 | $75,106.30 |
| Preferred | 510,205,743.40 | 360,281,100.00 | 149,924,643.40 |
| | 1,018,433,137.10 | 868,583,600.00 | 149,849,537.10 |
| Capital stock of subsidiary companies not owned by United States Steel Corporation | 535,407.00 | 620,352.50 | 84,945.50 |
| Bonded and debenture debt (not including bonds held by sinking-fund trustees): | | | |
| United States Steel Corporation 50-year bonds | 303,450,000.00 | 274,412,000.00 | 29,038,000.00 |
| United States Steel Corporation 10-60-year bonds | ..... | 190,777,500.00 | 190,777,500.00 |
| Subsidiary companies' bonds | 59,091,657.42 | 131,162,366.70 | 72,070,709.28 |
| | 362,541,657.42 | 596,351,866.70 | 233,810,209.28 |
| Mortgages and purchase-money obligations: | | | |
| Mortgages (sundry real estate) | 4,109,400.41 | 784,792.38 | 3,324,608.03 |
| Purchase-money obligations | 17,762,622.19 | 2,313,000.00 | 15,449,622.19 |
| | 21,872,022.60 | 3,097,792.38 | 18,774,230.22 |
| Current liabilities: | | | |
| Current accounts payable and pay rolls | 27,466,679.68 | 23,695,264.04 | 3,018,411.52 |
| Accrued taxes, not yet due | | 6,789,827.16 | |
| Bills and loans payable | 17,134,803.02 | 813,500.00 | 16,321,303.02 |
| Special deposits on loans due employees and others | 7,622,490.23 | 886,122.16 | 6,736,368.07 |
| Accrued interest and unpresented coupons | 3,064,929.23 | 7,991,373.15 | 4,926,443.92 |
| Unpaid accrued dividends of subsidiary companies | 2,852,388.30 | ..... | 2,852,388.30 |
| United States Steel Corporation dividends declared, not yet due | ..... | 12,658,700.50 | 12,658,700.50 |
| | 58,141,290.46 | 52,834,787.01 | 5,306,503.45 |
| Total capital and current liabilities | 1,461,523,514.58 | 1,521,488,398.59 | 59,964,884.01 |

PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED GENERAL BALANCE SHEET, UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, APRIL 1, 1901, IN COMPARISON WITH SIMILAR BALANCE SHEET AT DECEMBER 31, 1910—Continued.

LIABILITIES—Continued.

| | Apr. 1, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1910. | Increase.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Sundry reserve funds: | | | |
| Contingent and miscellaneous operating funds | $2,428,084.62 | $11,689,728.70 | $9,261,644.08 |
| Insurance funds | 450,882.42 | 8,402,999.21 | 7,952,116.79 |
| | 2,878,967.04 | 20,092,727.91 | 17,213,760.87 |
| Bond sinking, depreciation and replacement funds (represents a balance of reserves made from earnings and income to cover accruing amortization and depreciation in respect of assets covered in property-investment account) | 4,110,178.63 | [2] 117,671,520.47 | 113,561,341.84 |
| Appropriated surplus to cover capital expenditures | ..... | 40,000,000.00 | 40,000,000.00 |
| Undivided surplus of United States Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies: | | | |
| Capital surplus provided in organization | 25,000,000.00 | 25,000,000.00 | ..... |
| Balance of surplus accumulated by all companies since Apr. 1, 1901, viz— | | | |
| Total exclusive of I. C. P. in inventories | ..... | 105,438,718.67 | 105,438,718.67 |
| Inter-company profit in inventories | ..... | 33,704,439.32 | 33,704,439.32 |
| | 25,000,000.00 | 164,143,157.99 | 139,143,157.99 |
| Grand total | 1,493,512,660.25 | 1,863,395,804.96 | 369,883,144.71 |

[1] Decreases in italics.
[2] In the balance sheet of December 31, 1910, as published in the annual report of the Corporation, this amount has been written off the property account, which reduces the totals of the asset and liability sides of the balance sheet a corresponding amount.

## EXHIBIT 7.

### ISSUED CAPITAL STOCK OF THE CONSTITUENT COMPANIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, AMOUNT OWNED BY THE SAID CORPORATION, THE ISSUED CAPITAL STOCK OF THE SUBSIDIARIES OF SAID CONSTITUENT COMPANIES AND PERCENTAGE THEREOF OWNED BY THE LATTER, JULY 1, 1911.

NOTE.—The following schedule does not show all the properties of the Steel Corporation, but instead shows, first, the *constituent* companies whose stocks are directly owned by the Steel Corporation; and, second, the subsidiary companies of these constituent concerns with, in some instances, the subsidiaries of such subsidiaries.

Most of the constituent companies own property in fee as well as own stocks in other companies. Thus, the Carnegie Steel Company of New Jersey owns in fee all the property previously owned by the National Steel Company and the American Steel Hoop Company, while, as indicated below, a large part of the property of some of the other concerns is held in fee. The Federal Steel Company, however, is exclusively a holding concern.

The indebtedness of the various companies is not shown in this table. A large amount of such indebtedness is owned within the organization, and therefore is of no special interest.

## UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock outstanding: Common, $508,302,500; preferred, $360,281,100.

The "constituent" companies whose capital stocks are directly owned by the United States Steel Corporation, together with the capital stocks of those companies, on the above date were as follows:[1]

| | Total capital stock issued and outstanding. | Amount not owned by U. S. Steel Corp'n. | Amount owned by U. S. Steel Corp'n. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Carnegie Steel Co | $65,250,000.00 | | $65,250,000.00 |
| Federal Steel Co.: | | | |
| Common | 46,494,300.00 | | 46,494,300.00 |
| Preferred | 53,260,900.00 | | 53,260,900.00 |
| American Steel & Wire Co.: | | | |
| Common | 50,000,000.00 | $10,600.00 | 49,989,400.00 |
| Preferred | 40,000,000.00 | 1,000.00 | 39,999,000.00 |
| National Tube Co.: | | | |
| Common | 40,000,000.00 | | 40,000,000.00 |
| Preferred | 40,000,000.00 | | 40,000,000.00 |
| American Sheet & Tin Plate Co.: | | | |
| Common | 24,500,000.00 | 400.00 | 24,499,600.00 |
| Preferred | 24,500,000.00 | 400.00 | 24,499,600.00 |
| American Bridge Co | 10,000,000.00 | | 10,000,000.00 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Co.: | | | |
| Common | 8,151,500.00 | | 8,151,500.00 |
| Preferred | 5,000,000.00 | | 5,000,000.00 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | 29,887,448.97 | | 29,887,448.97 |
| Union Steel Co | 20,000,000.00 | | 20,000,000.00 |
| Clairton Steel Co | 3,500,000.00 | | 3,500,000.00 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron & R. R. Co.: | | | |
| Common | 32,529,997.50 | 87,202.50 | 32,442,795.00 |
| Preferred | 124,500.00 | 124,500.00 | |
| Guaranteed preferred | 178,600.00 | 178,600.00 | |

## CARNEGIE STEEL COMPANY (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock, $65,250,000. All owned by United States Steel Corporation.

In addition to the amount of capital stock as above, the Carnegie Steel Company has a capital surplus account of $189,000,000 arising as follows: In 1903 a consolidation or merger was made of the Carnegie Company, National Steel Company, and American Steel Hoop Company. The aggregate amount of capital stocks of these three companies before the merger was $252,000,000. The stock of the merged or consolidated company was fixed at 25 per cent of the total of the old companies' stocks, or $63,000,000 (since increased to $65,250,000), thus giving to the consolidated company a capital surplus of $189,000,000.

The Carnegie Steel Company of New Jersey, aside from owning in fee all the manufacturing properties formerly owned by the National Steel Company and the American Steel Hoop Company, also controls the following companies through ownership of their capital stocks, the total capital stock of said companies being as stated below:

[1] See note 1, page 414.

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|
| 3. Carnegie Steel Co. (Pa.) | $50,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. Carnegie Natural Gas Co | 300,000 | 100 |
| 3. Union R. R. Co | 2,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. Slackwater Connecting R. R. Co | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Etna & Montrose R. R. Co | 60,000 | 100 |
| 4. Sharon Connecting R. R. Co | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Pittsburg & Conneaut Dock Co | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Youghiogheny Northern R. R. Co | 400,000 | 100 |
| 3. Mt. Pleasant Water Co. | 150,000 | 100 |
| 3. Trotter Water Co | 850,000 | 100 |
| 3. Union Supply Co | 500,000 | 100 |
| 3. Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co | 500,000 | 100 |
| 2. Pittsburg, Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co.: | | |
| Common | 10,000,000 | 55 |
| Preferred | 2,000,000 | 38 |
| 3. Carnegie Land Co | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Conneaut Land Co | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Conneaut & Eastern R. R. Co | 1,000 | 100 |
| 2,5. Pennsylvania & Lake Erie Dock Co | 675,000 | 52 |
| 2. Columbus Stone Co | 60,000 | 100 |
| 2. Mahoning Limestone Co | 50,000 | 51 |
| 3. Isabella Limestone Co | 3,000 | 67 |
| 3. Pittsburg Limestone Co. (Ltd.) | 60,000 | 75 |
| 3. Peoples Supply Co. (Ltd.) | 10,008 | 75 |
| 4. Bessemer Electric Power Co | 5,000 | 100 |
| 3. Mingo Coal Co | 1,000 | 100 |
| 3. National Mining Co | 500,000 | 66⅔ |
| 2. Pewabic Co | 200,000 | 50 |
| 2,6. H. C. Frick Coke Co | 20,000,000 | 74+ |
| 1,3. Pittsburgh S. S. Co | 7,880,000 | 97+ |
| 3. Oliver Iron Mining Co | 1,200,000 | 100 |
| *Subsidiary companies of foregoing.* | | |
| Of Union R. R. Co.: | | |
| 3. Monongahela Southern R. R. Co | 160,000 | 100 |
| *Subsidiary companies of foregoing*—Continued. | | |
| Of H. C. Frick Coke Co.: | | |
| 3. Standard Water Co. | $10,000 | 100 |
| 4. Sewickley Water Co | 50,000 | 100 |
| 2. Hostetter-Connellsville Coke Co | 1,500,000 | 87 |
| Of Oliver Iron Mining Co.: | | |
| 2. Lake Superior Iron Co | 2,100,000 | 75 |
| 2. Regent Iron Co | 450,000 | 75 |
| 2. Security Land & Exploration Co | 100,000 | 100 |
| 4. Braddock Iron Mining Co | 30,700 | 100 |
| 4. Homestead Iron Mining Co | 30,000 | 100 |
| 4. Duquesne Iron Mining Co | 22,100 | 100 |
| 4. Allegheny Iron Mining Co | 22,900 | 100 |
| 4. Hope Iron Mining Co | 36,200 | 100 |
| 4. Neville Iron Mining Co | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Monongahela Iron Mining Co | 5,700 | 100 |
| 4. Lorain Iron Mining Co | 50,900 | 100 |
| 4. Agawam Iron Mining Co | 17,400 | 100 |
| 4. Great Western Mining Co | 6,000,000 | 100 |
| 4. Ambridge Iron Mining Co | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Morewood Iron Mining Co | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Pencoyd Iron Mining Co | 48,300 | 100 |
| 4. Munhall Iron Mining Co | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Monessen Iron Mining Co | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Somerset Iron Mining Co | 50,000 | 100 |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

subscriber shall be entitled to share in the benefits, and shall bear any loss, resulting to the syndicate under this agreement. Nothing herein contained shall constitute the parties hereto partners, or shall render any one of the subscribers liable to contribute more than his several proportionate amount as herein provided.

Fifth. In case of the failure of any subscriber to perform any of his undertakings hereunder as and when called for by them, J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of themselves and the syndicate, shall have, and at their sole and exclusive option they may exercise, the right to exclude such subscriber from all interest in the syndicate; and in their discretion, without any proceedings either at law or in equity, they may dispose of such subscriber's participation hereunder or of any interest or right of such subscriber hereunder or under any of said proposed contracts; but nevertheless such subscriber in default shall be responsible to J. P. Morgan & Co., for the benefit of themselves and the other subscribers hereto, for all damages caused by any failure on his part. At any public sale under this article of any interest or right of any subscriber, J. P. Morgan & Co., or any party thereto, may become purchaser for their, or for his own, benefit, without accountability; but notwithstanding any sale, whether public or private, the defaulting subscriber shall be responsible to J. P. Morgan & Co. and to the syndicate for all damage caused by any such failure on his part.

Sixth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have full power, in their discretion, from time to time, to agree with the Steel Company upon the terms and provisions of any contracts such as are above referred to: and, also, from time to time, to enter into any agreements with the Steel Company modifying the said contracts as they may deem expedient. They may deliver to the Steel Company a copy of this agreement, having annexed thereto a list of the subscribers; and thereupon to the extent of their several subscriptions, the subscribers, severally and respectively, but not jointly, and no one for any other, shall become responsible for the performance of such contracts with the Steel Company in discharge of the obligation thereunder of J. P. Morgan & Co. Any and all contracts with the Steel Company made by J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be open to inspection by any subscriber at the office of J. P. Morgan & Co.

Seventh. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be the sole and final judges as to whether at any time it is to the interest of the syndicate to proceed further under this agreement or under said proposed contracts: and, whenever they may deem expedient, they may abandon the objects contemplated in this agreement and said proposed contracts and all further proceedings thereunder. In such event all the cash or stock and bonds by them received and then held for account of the syndicate, and the proceeds of such stock and bonds shall remain charged with the payment of all expenses and liabilities by them incurred hereunder and shall be applied:

First, to the payment of any and all expenses and obligations incurred by J. P. Morgan & Co. under any provision of this agreement;

Secondly, in repayment to the subscribers (so far as the same may be sufficient for that purpose) of all amounts of preferred stock or of cash by them respectively delivered hereunder to J. P. Morgan & Co.; such repayment to be made to the subscribers ratably.

Eighth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be sole managers of the syndicate, and in behalf of the syndicate they may make any and all arrangements, and may perform any and all acts, even though not herein provided for, in their opinion necessary or expedient to carry out the purposes of this agreement, or to promote or to protect what they deem to be the best interests of the syndicate.

The enumeration of specific powers in this or in any other article of this agreement shall not be construed as in any way abridging the general powers by this article intended to be conferred upon or reserved to J. P. Morgan & Co.

Ninth. From time to time before October 1, 1903, J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of the syndicate, may make sales of all or any part of the bonds received by them for account of the syndicate. Any such sales may be made by J. P. Morgan & Co. either publicly or privately, by themselves, or in such manner as they may deem proper, and shall be upon such terms and for such price or prices as they may deem expedient. Each subscriber hereby assents, to, and agrees to be bound by, any such action.

No subscriber shall be entitled to receive any of said bonds before October 1, 1903. In the meantime, in their discretion, J. P. Morgan & Co., either themselves may retain all or any of such bonds, or they may deliver to any subscriber his proportionate part thereof, upon his agreement to hold the same subject to sale by J. P. Morgan & Co. and to return the same upon call of J. P. Morgan & Co., at any time before October 1, 1903.

Should any subscriber desire to withdraw from sale the portion of bonds to which he may be entitled hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co. in their discretion may deliver to any subscriber his portion of such bonds, upon his agreement to hold the same for himself without sale until October 1, 1903, or until the complete sale by J. P. Morgan & Co. at an earlier date of all bonds held by or for the syndicate.

Tenth. Until October 1, 1903, or until the final distribution hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co., in such manner, at such prices, on such terms, and in such amounts, as they may deem expedient, shall have power, for account of the syndicate, to make purchases of the five per cent gold bonds and of the preferred stock of the Steel Company, and they may resell any such bonds and stocks which they may have purchased; and, in their discretion, they may make any further undertakings of any kind with any persons concerning any such bonds and stocks. They may apply towards any such purchases any sums realized from any sales of bonds and stocks of the Steel Company under any provision of this agreement; and they may make advances, or may procure loans, and may secure the same to such amounts and in such manner as from time to time they may deem expedient for any of the purposes of this agreement.

Eleventh. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall issue to the subscribers suitable receipts in respect of payments made hereunder, and they may issue to the respective subscribers certificates of interest of such tenor and form as they may deem suitable. Such certificates of interest and all rights and obligations hereunder of the respective subscribers may be made transferable in such manner and on such terms and conditions as J. P. Morgan & Co. may prescribe.

Twelfth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have authority, from time to time and at any time, to incur such expenses as they may deem proper in carrying out, or in endeavoring to carry out, this agreement or

subscriber shall be entitled to share in the benefits, and shall bear any loss, resulting to the syndicate under this agreement. Nothing herein contained shall constitute the parties hereto partners, or shall render any one of the subscribers liable to contribute more than his several proportionate amount as herein provided.

Fifth. In case of the failure of any subscriber to perform any of his undertakings hereunder as and when called for by them, J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of themselves and the syndicate, shall have, and at their sole and exclusive option they may exercise, the right to exclude such subscriber from all interest in the syndicate; and in their discretion, without any proceedings either at law or in equity, they may dispose of such subscriber's participation hereunder or of any interest or right of such subscriber hereunder or under any of said proposed contracts; but nevertheless such subscriber in default shall be responsible to J. P. Morgan & Co., for the benefit of themselves and the other subscribers hereto, for all damages caused by any failure on his part. At any public sale under this article of any interest or right of any subscriber, J. P. Morgan & Co., or any party thereto, may become purchaser for their, or for his own, benefit, without accountability; but notwithstanding any sale, whether public or private, the defaulting subscriber shall be responsible to J. P. Morgan & Co. and to the syndicate for all damage caused by any such failure on his part.

Sixth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have full power, in their discretion, from time to time, to agree with the Steel Company upon the terms and provisions of any contracts such as are above referred to; and, also, from time to time, to enter into any agreements with the Steel Company modifying the said contracts as they may deem expedient. They may deliver to the Steel Company a copy of this agreement, having annexed thereto a list of the subscribers; and thereupon to the extent of their several subscriptions, the subscribers, severally and respectively, but not jointly, and no one for any other, shall become responsible for the performance of such contracts with the Steel Company in discharge of the obligation thereunder of J. P. Morgan & Co. Any and all contracts with the Steel Company made by J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be open to inspection by any subscriber at the office of J. P. Morgan & Co.

Seventh. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be the sole and final judges as to whether at any time it is to the interest of the syndicate to proceed further under this agreement or under said proposed contracts; and, whenever they may deem expedient, they may abandon the objects contemplated in this agreement and said proposed contracts and all further proceedings thereunder. In such event all the cash or stock and bonds by them received and then held for account of the syndicate, and the proceeds of such stock and bonds shall remain charged with the payment of all expenses and liabilities by them incurred hereunder and shall be applied:

First, to the payment of any and all expenses and obligations incurred by J. P. Morgan & Co. under any provision of this agreement;

Secondly, in repayment to the subscribers (so far as the same may be sufficient for that purpose) of all amounts of preferred stock or of cash by them respectively delivered hereunder to J. P. Morgan & Co.; such repayment to be made to the subscribers ratably.

Eighth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall be sole managers of the syndicate, and in behalf of the syndicate they may make any and all arrangements, and may perform any and all acts, even though not herein provided for, in their opinion necessary or expedient to carry out the purposes of this agreement, or to promote or to protect what they deem to be the best interests of the syndicate.

The enumeration of specific powers in this or in any other article of this agreement shall not be construed as in any way abridging the general powers by this article intended to be conferred upon or reserved to J. P. Morgan & Co.

Ninth. From time to time before October 1, 1903, J. P. Morgan & Co., in behalf of the syndicate, may make sales of all or any part of the bonds received by them for account of the syndicate. Any such sales may be made by J. P. Morgan & Co. either publicly or privately, by themselves, or in such manner as they may deem proper, and shall be upon such terms and for such price or prices as they may deem expedient. Each subscriber hereby assents, to, and agrees to be bound by, any such action.

No subscriber shall be entitled to receive any of said bonds before October 1, 1903. In the meantime, in their discretion, J. P. Morgan & Co., either themselves may retain all or any of such bonds, or they may deliver to any subscriber his proportionate part thereof, upon his agreement to hold the same subject to sale by J. P. Morgan & Co. and to return the same upon call of J. P. Morgan & Co., at any time before October 1, 1903.

Should any subscriber desire to withdraw from sale the portion of bonds to which he may be entitled hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co. in their discretion may deliver to any subscriber his portion of such bonds, upon his agreement to hold the same for himself without sale until October 1, 1903, or until the complete sale by J. P. Morgan & Co. at an earlier date of all bonds held by or for the syndicate.

Tenth. Until October 1, 1903, or until the final distribution hereunder, J. P. Morgan & Co., in such manner, at such prices, on such terms, and in such amounts, as they may deem expedient, shall have power, for account of the syndicate, to make purchases of the five per cent gold bonds and of the preferred stock of the Steel Company, and they may resell any such bonds and stocks which they may have purchased; and, in their discretion, they may make any further undertakings of any kind with any persons concerning any such bonds and stocks. They may apply towards any such purchases any sums realized from any sales of bonds and stocks of the Steel Company under any provision of this agreement; and they may make advances, or may procure loans, and may secure the same to such amounts and in such manner as from time to time they may deem expedient for any of the purposes of this agreement.

Eleventh. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall issue to the subscribers suitable receipts in respect of payments made hereunder, and they may issue to the respective subscribers certificates of interest of such tenor and form as they may deem suitable. Such certificates of interest and all rights and obligations hereunder of the respective subscribers may be made transferable in such manner and on such terms and conditions as J. P. Morgan & Co. may prescribe.

Twelfth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall have authority, from time to time and at any time, to incur such expenses as they may deem proper in carrying out, or in endeavoring to carry out, this agreement or

said proposed contracts, or in doing any act or thing which they may deem to be in the interest of the syndicate, and all such expenses shall constitute and be a prior charge in their favor upon any and all moneys, stocks and bonds by them received or held hereunder. Any and all moneys by them received hereunder shall be held by them as bankers in general account. They also shall have power and authority, in their sole and absolute discretion, finally to fix and to pay all compensations of depositaries, brokers, agents and counsel, or others, and in the expense account may be included brokers' commission as usually paid.

Thirteenth. After the complete performance of the entire obligation of the syndicate hereunder, but not before the first day of October, 1903, unless otherwise determined by J. P. Morgan & Co. in the exercise of their unrestricted discretion, the syndicate shall be entitled to receive four-fifths portion of the net commissions received by J. P. Morgan & Co., or such part thereof as may not have been used by J. P. Morgan & Co. for the purposes of this agreement, out of any moneys for such purpose received or retained by J. P. Morgan & Co., after payment of all expenses and obligations incurred hereunder by J. P. Morgan & Co.

Fourteenth. J. P. Morgan & Co. shall not be liable under any of the provisions of this agreement nor for any matter therewith connected, except for good faith in performing, or in refraining from performing or carrying out, the obligations by them herein expressly assumed; the implication of any obligation not herein expressly assumed by them being hereby expressly denied and waived.

It is understood that, in the same manner as other subscribers, J. P. Morgan & Co. may become subscribers hereto; that as such subscribers they shall be liable for all subscriptions by them made, and that in all respects they shall be entitled to the same rights and benefits as any other subscriber. Any subscriber hereto may, on his own account, make any agreement with any other subscriber or with the Steel Company.

Fifteenth. This agreement shall bind, and is for the benefit of, the parties hereto, and their executors and administrators severally and respectively; but no assignment hereunder shall be valid unless assented to in writing by J. P. Morgan & Co.

All rights and powers of J. P. Morgan & Co. hereunder shall vest in said copartnership firm, as from time to time constituted, without further act or assignment.

Sixteenth. Nothing herein contained shall be construed as creating any trust or obligation whatsoever in favor of any person or corporation other than the subscribers, nor any obligation in favor of the subscribers, excepting only as herein is expressly provided.

Seventeenth. Each subscriber shall set opposite his subscription hereunder an address, to which notices, calls or other communications may be sent, and any notice, call or other communication addressed to any subscriber at the address so given, and either left at such address or mailed, shall be deemed actually given to such subscriber, and shall be sufficient for all the purposes hereof. If any subscriber shall fail so to furnish his address to J. P. Morgan & Co., he shall not be entitled to any notice of calls, or offers, or any other notice hereunder, and he shall be deemed to assent to any action of J. P. Morgan & Co.

Eighteenth. In consideration of the irrevocable rights in them vested hereunder, and the promises of the several subscribers, J. P.

Morgan & Co. have become parties to, and in good faith will endeavor to consummate the purposes of this agreement; and, after receipt thereof from the Steel Company, they will, as herein provided, deliver to the syndicate the said five per cent gold bonds or the proceeds thereof, and the said cash compensation.

In witness whereof, the parties of the first part have hereunto affixed their signatures, and the parties of the second part at various dates have affixed their subscriptions hereto, it being understood that for convenience this agreement may be subscribed in several parts and copies with like force and effect as if all the subscriptions were upon one part or copy thereof.

| Name. | Address. | Subscription for 5 per cent gold bonds. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | Preferred stock. | Cash. |
| | | | |

## EXHIBIT 6.

**PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED GENERAL BALANCE SHEET, UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, APRIL 1, 1901, IN COMPARISON WITH SIMILAR BALANCE SHEET AT DECEMBER 31, 1910.**

ASSETS.

| | Apr. 1, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1910. | Increases.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Property account: | | | |
| Cost of property of all companies at dates acquired by United States Steel Corporation Apr. 1, 1901, in case of 11 subsidiary companies, and Aug. 1, 1901, in case of Shelby Steel Tube Co | $1,297,400,000.02 | $1,297,400,000.02 | ..... |
| Sundry adjustments applying against preceding year's balances of property account | ..... | 3,063,594.00 | $3,063,594.00 |
| Expended for additional property and construction since Apr. 1, 1901 | ..... | 339,348,676.71 | 339,348,676.71 |
| Additions to property investment account, through purchase of— | | | |
| Union Steel properties | ..... | 30,280,632.07 | 30,280,632.07 |
| Clairton Steel properties | ..... | 10,759,560.42 | 10,759,560.42 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad properties | ..... | 48,961,208.83 | 48,961,208.83 |
| | 1,297,400,000.02 | 1,729,813,672.05 | 432,413,672.03 |
| Less, charged off as follows— | | | |
| To sinking and depreciation funds | ..... | 39,706,567.88 | 39,706,567.88 |
| To extraordinary replacement funds | ..... | 1,632,011.99 | 1,632,011.99 |
| To undivided surplus | ..... | 163,694,423.16 | 163,694,423.16 |
| | ..... | 205,033,003.03 | 205,033,003.03 |
| Balance of property account, subject to offsetting balance to credit of depreciation and replacement funds, see contra | 1,297,400,000.02 | 1,524,780,669.02 | 227,380,669.00 |
| Balance of investment in mine stripping and development, etc | 1,417,984.33 | 23,103,712.21 | 21,685,727.88 |
| Total property investment account, subject to depreciation reserves as above stated | 1,298,817,984.35 | 1,547,884,381.23 | 249,066,396.88 |

PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED GENERAL BALANCE SHEET, UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, APRIL 1, 1901, IN COMPARISON WITH SIMILAR BALANCE SHEET AT DECEMBER 31, 1910—Continued.

ASSETS—Continued.

| | Apr. 1, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1910. | Increase.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Deferred charges to operations: | | | |
| Advanced mining royalties, exploration expenses and miscellaneous charges | $2,088,027.09 | $15,331,704.91 | $13,243,677.82 |
| Less fund reserved from surplus to cover possible failure to realize mining royalties | ..... | 7,000,000.00 | 7,000,000.00 |
| | 2,088,027.09 | 8,331,704.91 | 6,243,677.82 |
| Investments: | | | |
| Outside real estate and investments in sundry securities, including real estate mortgages, and land sales contracts | 241,030.19 | 2,369,394.04 | 2,128,363.85 |
| Sinking and reserve fund assets: | | | |
| Cash resources held by trustees of bond sinking funds | 238.99 | 856,519.00 | 856,280.01 |
| Contingent fund and miscellaneous assets | ..... | 3,295,464.79 | 3,295,464.79 |
| Insurance and depreciation funds' assets (net) | ..... | 11,915,921.45 | 11,915,921.45 |
| | 238.99. | 16,067,905.24 | 16,067,666.25 |
| Current assets: | | | |
| Inventories | 71,852,438.59 | 176,537,823.71 | 104,685,385.12 |
| Accounts receivable | 50,910,860.78 | 44,603,273.53 | 5,610,753.49 |
| Agents' balances | | 696,833.76 | |
| Bills receivable | 3,280,190.41 | 5,540,180.77 | 2,259,990.36 |
| Sundry marketable bonds and stocks | [illegible],168,823.84 | 4,410,793.61 | 5,758,030.23 |
| Cash | 56,153,066.01 | 56,953,514.16 | 800,448.15 |
| | 192,365,379.63 | 288,742,419.54 | 96,377,039.91 |
| Grand total | 1,493,512,660.25 | 1,863,395,804.96 | 369,883,144.71 |

LIABILITIES.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock of United States Steel Corporation: | | | |
| Common | $508,227,393.70 | $508,302,500.00 | $75,106.30 |
| Preferred | 510,205,743.40 | 360,281,100.00 | 149,924,643.40 |
| | 1,018,433,137.10 | 868,583,600.00 | 149,849,537.10 |
| Capital stock of subsidiary companies not owned by United States Steel Corporation | 535,407.00 | 620,352.50 | 84,945.50 |
| Bonded and debenture debt (not including bonds held by sinking-fund trustees): | | | |
| United States Steel Corporation 50-year bonds | 303,450,000.00 | 274,412,000.00 | 29,038,000.00 |
| United States Steel Corporation 10-60-year bonds | ..... | 190,777,500.00 | 190,777,500.00 |
| Subsidiary companies' bonds | 59,091,657.42 | 131,162,366.70 | 72,070,709.28 |
| | 362,541,657.42 | 596,351,866.70 | 233,810,209.28 |
| Mortgages and purchase-money obligations: | | | |
| Mortgages (sundry real estate) | 4,109,400.41 | 784,792.38 | 3,324,608.03 |
| Purchase-money obligations | 17,762,622.19 | 2,313,000.00 | 15,449,622.19 |
| | 21,872,022.60 | 3,097,792.38 | 18,774,230.22 |
| Current liabilities: | | | |
| Current accounts payable and pay rolls | 27,466,679.68 | 23,695,264.04 | 3,018,411.52 |
| Accrued taxes, not yet due | | 6,789,827.16 | |
| Bills and loans payable | 17,134,803.02 | 813,500.00 | 16,321,303.02 |
| Special deposits on loans due employees and others | 7,622,490.23 | 886,122.16 | 6,736,368.07 |
| Accrued interest and unpresented coupons | 3,064,929.23 | 7,991,373.15 | 4,926,443.92 |
| Unpaid accrued dividends of subsidiary companies | 2,852,388.30 | ..... | 2,852,388.30 |
| United States Steel Corporation dividends declared, not yet due | ..... | 12,658,700.50 | 12,658,700.50 |
| | 58,141,290.46 | 52,834,787.01 | 5,306,503.45 |
| Total capital and current liabilities | 1,461,523,514.58 | 1,521,488,398.59 | 59,964,884.01 |

PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED GENERAL BALANCE SHEET, UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARY COMPANIES, APRIL 1, 1901, IN COMPARISON WITH SIMILAR BALANCE SHEET AT DECEMBER 31, 1910—Continued.

LIABILITIES—Continued.

| | Apr. 1, 1901. | Dec. 31, 1910. | Increase.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| Sundry reserve funds: | | | |
| Contingent and miscellaneous operating funds | $2,428,084.62 | $11,689,728.70 | $9,261,644.08 |
| Insurance funds | 450,882.42 | 8,402,999.21 | 7,952,116.79 |
| | 2,878,967.04 | 20,092,727.91 | 17,213,760.87 |
| Bond sinking, depreciation and replacement funds (represents a balance of reserves made from earnings and income to cover accruing amortization and depreciation in respect of assets covered in property-investment account) | 4,110,178.63 | [2] 117,671,520.47 | 113,561,341.84 |
| Appropriated surplus to cover capital expenditures | ..... | 40,000,000.00 | 40,000,000.00 |
| Undivided surplus of United States Steel Corporation and subsidiary companies: | | | |
| Capital surplus provided in organization | 25,000,000.00 | 25,000,000.00 | ..... |
| Balance of surplus accumulated by all companies since Apr. 1, 1901, viz— | | | |
| Total exclusive of I. C. P. in inventories | ..... | 105,438,718.67 | 105,438,718.67 |
| Inter-company profit in inventories | ..... | 33,704,439.32 | 33,704,439.32 |
| | 25,000,000.00 | 164,143,157.99 | 139,143,157.99 |
| Grand total | 1,493,512,660.25 | 1,863,395,804.96 | 369,883,144.71 |

[1] Decreases in italics.
[2] In the balance sheet of December 31, 1910, as published in the annual report of the Corporation, this amount has been written off the property account, which reduces the totals of the asset and liability sides of the balance sheet a corresponding amount.

## EXHIBIT 7.

### ISSUED CAPITAL STOCK OF THE CONSTITUENT COMPANIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION, AMOUNT OWNED BY THE SAID CORPORATION, THE ISSUED CAPITAL STOCK OF THE SUBSIDIARIES OF SAID CONSTITUENT COMPANIES AND PERCENTAGE THEREOF OWNED BY THE LATTER, JULY 1, 1911.

NOTE.—The following schedule does not show all the properties of the Steel Corporation, but instead shows, first, the *constituent* companies whose stocks are directly owned by the Steel Corporation; and, second, the subsidiary companies of these constituent concerns with, in some instances, the subsidiaries of such subsidiaries.

Most of the constituent companies own property in fee as well as own stocks in other companies. Thus, the Carnegie Steel Company of New Jersey owns in fee all the property previously owned by the National Steel Company and the American Steel Hoop Company, while, as indicated below, a large part of the property of some of the other concerns is held in fee. The Federal Steel Company, however, is exclusively a holding concern.

The indebtedness of the various companies is not shown in this table. A large amount of such indebtedness is owned within the organization, and therefore is of no special interest.

## UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock outstanding: Common, $508,302,500; preferred, $360,281,100.

The "constituent" companies whose capital stocks are directly owned by the United States Steel Corporation, together with the capital stocks of those companies, on the above date were as follows:[1]

| | Total capital stock issued and outstanding. | Amount not owned by U. S. Steel Corp'n. | Amount owned by U. S. Steel Corp'n. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Carnegie Steel Co | $65,250,000.00 | ..... | $65,250,000.00 |
| Federal Steel Co.: | | | |
| Common | 46,494,300.00 | ..... | 46,494,300.00 |
| Preferred | 53,260,900.00 | ..... | 53,260,900.00 |
| American Steel & Wire Co.: | | | |
| Common | 50,000,000.00 | $10,600.00 | 49,989,400.00 |
| Preferred | 40,000,000.00 | 1,000.00 | 39,999,000.00 |
| National Tube Co.: | | | |
| Common | 40,000,000.00 | ..... | 40,000,000.00 |
| Preferred | 40,000,000.00 | ..... | 40,000,000.00 |
| American Sheet & Tin Plate Co.: | | | |
| Common | 24,500,000.00 | 400.00 | 24,499,600.00 |
| Preferred | 24,500,000.00 | 400.00 | 24,499,600.00 |
| American Bridge Co | 10,000,000.00 | ..... | 10,000,000.00 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Co.: | | | |
| Common | 8,151,500.00 | ..... | 8,151,500.00 |
| Preferred | 5,000,000.00 | ..... | 5,000,000.00 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | 29,887,448.97 | ..... | 29,887,448.97 |
| Union Steel Co | 20,000,000.00 | ..... | 20,000,000.00 |
| Clairton Steel Co | 3,500,000.00 | ..... | 3,500,000.00 |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron & R. R. Co.: | | | |
| Common | 32,529,997.50 | 87,202.50 | 32,442,795.00 |
| Preferred | 124,500.00 | 124,500.00 | ..... |
| Guaranteed preferred | 178,600.00 | 178,600.00 | ..... |

## CARNEGIE STEEL COMPANY (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock, $65,250,000. All owned by United States Steel Corporation.

In addition to the amount of capital stock as above, the Carnegie Steel Company has a capital surplus account of $189,000,000 arising as follows: In 1903 a consolidation or merger was made of the Carnegie Company, National Steel Company, and American Steel Hoop Company. The aggregate amount of capital stocks of these three companies before the merger was $252,000,000. The stock of the merged or consolidated company was fixed at 25 per cent of the total of the old companies' stocks, or $63,000,000 (since increased to $65,250,000), thus giving to the consolidated company a capital surplus of $189,000,000.

The Carnegie Steel Company of New Jersey, aside from owning in fee all the manufacturing properties formerly owned by the National Steel Company and the American Steel Hoop Company, also controls the following companies through ownership of their capital stocks, the total capital stock of said companies being as stated below:

[1] See note 1, page 414.

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|
| 3. Carnegie Steel Co. (Pa.) | $50,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. Carnegie Natural Gas Co. | 300,000 | 100 |
| 3. Union R. R. Co. | 2,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. Slackwater Connecting R. R. Co | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Etna & Montrose R. R. Co. | 60,000 | 100 |
| 4. Sharon Connecting R. R. Co. | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Pittsburg & Conneaut Dock Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Youghiogheny Northern R. R. Co. | 400,000 | 100 |
| 3. Mt. Pleasant Water Co. | 150,000 | 100 |
| 3. Trotter Water Co. | 850,000 | 100 |
| 3. Union Supply Co. | 500,000 | 100 |
| 3. Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co. | 500,000 | 100 |
| 2. Pittsburg, Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co.: | | |
| Common | 10,000,000 | 55 |
| Preferred | 2,000,000 | 38 |
| 3. Carnegie Land Co. | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Conneaut Land Co. | 10,000 | 100 |
| 3. Conneaut & Eastern R. R. Co. | 1,000 | 100 |
| 2,5. Pennsylvania & Lake Erie Dock Co. | 675,000 | 52 |
| 2. Columbus Stone Co. | 60,000 | 100 |
| 2. Mahoning Limestone Co. | 50,000 | 51 |
| 3. Isabella Limestone Co. | 3,000 | 67 |
| 3. Pittsburg Limestone Co. (Ltd.) | 60,000 | 75 |
| 3. Peoples Supply Co. (Ltd.) | 10,008 | 75 |
| 4. Bessemer Electric Power Co. | 5,000 | 100 |
| 3. Mingo Coal Co. | 1,000 | 100 |
| 3. National Mining Co. | 500,000 | 66⅔ |
| 2. Pewabic Co. | 200,000 | 50 |
| 2,6. H. C. Frick Coke Co. | 20,000,000 | 74+ |
| 1,3. Pittsburgh S. S. Co. | 7,880,000 | 97+ |
| 3. Oliver Iron Mining Co. | 1,200,000 | 100 |
| *Subsidiary companies of foregoing.* | | |
| Of Union R. R. Co.: | | |
| 3. Monongahela Southern R. R. Co. | 160,000 | 100 |
| *Subsidiary companies of foregoing.*—Continued. | | |
| Of H. C. Frick Coke Co.: | | |
| 3. Standard Water Co. | $10,000 | 100 |
| 4. Sewickley Water Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 2. Hostetter-Connellsville Coke Co. | 1,500,000 | 87 |
| Of Oliver Iron Mining Co.: | | |
| 2. Lake Superior Iron Co. | 2,100,000 | 75 |
| 2. Regent Iron Co. | 450,000 | 75 |
| 2. Security Land & Exploration Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 4. Braddock Iron Mining Co. | 30,700 | 100 |
| 4. Homestead Iron Mining Co. | 30,000 | 100 |
| 4. Duquesne Iron Mining Co. | 22,100 | 100 |
| 4. Allegheny Iron Mining Co. | 22,900 | 100 |
| 4. Hope Iron Mining Co. | 36,200 | 100 |
| 4. Neville Iron Mining Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Monongahela Iron Mining Co. | 5,700 | 100 |
| 4. Lorain Iron Mining Co. | 50,900 | 100 |
| 4. Agawam Iron Mining Co. | 17,400 | 100 |
| 4. Great Western Mining Co. | 6,000,000 | 100 |
| 4. Ambridge Iron Mining Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Morewood Iron Mining Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Pencoyd Iron Mining Co. | 48,300 | 100 |
| 4. Munhall Iron Mining Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Monessen Iron Mining Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Somerset Iron Mining Co. | 50,000 | 100 |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

## FEDERAL STEEL COMPANY (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock: Common, $46,484,300; preferred, $53,260,900. Entire amount is owned by United States Steel Corporation.

The Federal Steel Company owns no property in fee. It controls the following companies through ownership of their capital stocks. The total capital stocks of said companies are as stated below.

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|
| 2. Minnesota Iron Co. | $16,500,000 | 100 |
| 2. Illinois Steel Co. | 18,650,600 | 100 |
| 2, 7. Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Ry. Co. | 10,000,000 | 60 |
| 2. The National Tube Co. (of Ohio): | | |
| Common | 6,000,000 | 100 |
| Preferred | 3,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. The Lorain Steel Co. | 3,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. The Lake Terminal R. R. Co. | 2,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. Johnstown & Stony Creek R. R. Co. | 91,500 | 100 |
| 3. Ingleside Coal Co. (Ltd.) | 14,000 | 100 |
| 4. Indiana Steel Co. | 20,000,000 | 100 |
| 4. Gary Land Co. | 10,000 | 100 |
| 4. Connellsville & Monongahela Ry. Co. | 700,000 | 100 |
| 2. H. C. Frick Coke Co. (for capitalization see Carnegie Steel Co.) | ..... | 3+ |
| 4. Bunsen Coal Co. | 10,000 | 100 |
| 4. U. S. Steel Products Co. | 1,000,000 | 100 |
| 4. Minnesota Steel Co. | 1,000,000 | 100 |
| 4. Interstate Transfer Ry. Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Spirit Lake Transfer Ry. Co. | 65,000 | 100 |
| 4. Piloto Mining Co. | 20,000 | 85 |
| *Subsidiary companies of foregoing.* | | |
| Of Minnesota Iron Co.: | | |
| 2. Chandler Iron Co. | 80,000 | 51 |
| 2. Chapin Mining Co. | 1,000,000 | 100 |
| 2. Winthrop Iron Co. | 500,000 | 100 |
| 3. Alpha Ore Co. | 500 | 100 |
| 3. Auburn Iron Co. | 400,000 | 100 |
| 3. Beta Ore Co. | 500 | 100 |
| 3. Bishop Iron Co. | 57,000 | 100 |
| 3. Canton Iron Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 3. Chippewa Iron Co. | 27,000 | 100 |
| 3. Delaware Iron Co. | 8,000 | 100 |
| 3. Elba Iron Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| *Subsidiary companies of foregoing*—Continued. | | |
| Of Minnesota Iron Co.—Continued. | | |
| 3. Fayal Iron Co. | $45,450 | 100 |
| 3. Genoa Iron Co. | 9,000 | 100 |
| 3. Hugo Iron Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 3. Manila Iron Co. | 32,000 | 100 |
| 3. Norman Iron Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 3. Northern Development Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Duluth & Iron Range R. R. Co. | 3,000,000 | 100 |
| Of Illinois Steel Co.: | | |
| 4. Universal Portland Cement Co. | 1,000,000 | 100 |
| 4. United States Coal & Coke Co. | 2,000,000 | 100 |
| 2. H. C. Frick Coke Co. (for capitalization see Carnegie Steel Co.) | ..... | 10+ |
| 4. United Supply Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Cundy Iron Co. | 50,000 | 100 |
| 4. Illinois Steel Warehouse Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern Ry. Co. | 9,000,000 | 100 |
| 3. Joliet & Blue Island Ry. Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Chicago & So. Eastern Ry. Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Chicago & Kenosha Ry. Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| 3. Milwaukee, Bay View & Chicago R. R. Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| Of Gary Land Co.: | | |
| 4. Gary Heat, Light & Water Co. | 100,000 | 100 |
| Of U. S. Steel Products Co.: | | |
| 4. Isthmian S. S. Co. | £25,003 | 100 |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

### AMERICAN STEEL AND WIRE COMPANY OF NEW JERSEY.

Capital stock: Common, $50,000,000; preferred, $40,000,000. All but 106 shares common and 10 shares preferred is owned by the United States Steel Corporation.

A very large part of the property of the American Steel and Wire Company is owned in fee. The company also controls the following subsidiaries:

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 4. American Steel & Wire Co. (of Alabama) | $100,000 | 100 | 3. Newburg & South Shore Ry. Co. | $1,500,000 | 100 |
| 3. American Steel & Wire Co. (of Colorado) | 25,000 | 100 | 3. Waukegan & Mississippi Valley Ry. Co. | 22,000 | 100 |
| 2. Trenton Iron Co. | 600,000 | 100 | 2. H. C. Frick Coke Co. (for capitalization see Carnegie Steel Co.) | ..... | 11 |
| 3. Canadian Steel & Wire Co. | 30,000 | 100 | 4. United Coal Co. (for capitalization see A. S. & T. P. Co.) | ..... | 25 |
| 2. Griswold Wire Co. | 75,000 | 100 | 2. Pennsylvania & Lake Erie Dock Co. (for capitalization see Carnegie Steel Co.) | ..... | 18 |
| 2. Troy Steel Products Co. | 900,000 | 100 | | | |
| 3. American Mining Co. | 1,000,000 | 100 | | | |
| 3. American Land Co. | 200,000 | 100 | | | |
| 2. Edgar Zinc Co. | 1,000,000 | 80 | | | |
| 3. Pittsburgh & Ohio Valley Ry. Co. | 60,000 | 100 | | | |
| 3. Northern Liberties Ry. Co. | 5,000 | 100 | | | |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

### NATIONAL TUBE COMPANY (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock: Common, $40,000,000; preferred, $40,000,000. Entire amount is owned by United States Steel Corporation.

The greater part of the property of the National Tube Company is owned in fee. The company also owns the following stocks of subsidiary companies:

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 2. National Tube Works Co. | $100,000 | 100 | 2. Pennsylvania & Lake Erie Dock Co. (for capitalization see Carnegie Steel Co.) | ..... | 7+ |
| 3. Benwood & Wheeling Connecting Ry. Co. | 50,000 | 100 | | | |
| 3. McKeesport Connecting R. R. Co. | 1,000,000 | 100 | | | |
| 2. H. C. Frick Coke Co. (for capitalization see Carnegie Steel Co.) | ..... | 1 | | | |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

## AMERICAN SHEET AND TIN PLATE COMPANY (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock: Common, $24,500,000; preferred, $24,500,000. All but 4 shares of each class of stock is owned by United States Steel Corporation.

In addition to the amount of capital stock as above, the American Sheet and Tin Plate Company has a capital surplus account of $46,325,000 arising from the merger of the American Tin Plate Company and the American Sheet Steel Company. In that merger the stock of the consolidated company remained the same as the stock of the American Sheet Steel Company previously was, thus resulting in the company having a capital surplus equal to the stock of the American Tin Plate Company in lieu of which no new stock was issued.

Nearly all of the property of the company is owned in fee. The subsidiary concerns are as follows:

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Percent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 2. W. Dewees Wood Co. | $1,500,000 | 100 | 3. Apollo Gas Co. | $100,000 | 100 |
| Versailles Fuel Gas Co. | 100,000 | 100 | 4, 8. United Coal Co. | 60,600 | 75 |
| McKeesport Terminal R. R. Co. | 12,000 | 100 | 3, 9. National Mining Co. | ..... | 33⅓ |
| 3. Elwood, Anderson & Lapelle R. R. Co. | 50,000 | 100 | 2, 10. Sharon Tin Plate Co. | ..... | 40½ |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

## AMERICAN BRIDGE COMPANY (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock, $10,000,000. All owned by United States Steel Corporation.

In addition to the amount of capital stock as above, the American Bridge Company has a capital surplus account of $52,324,600 arising from reducing the par value of its capital stock from $62,324,600 to the nominal amount of $10,000,000.

The greater part of the property of the company is owned in fee. Its subsidiary companies are as follows:

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 4. American Bridge Co. (of New York) | $100,000 | 100 | 3. Pencoyd & Philadelphia R. R. Co. | $5,000 | 100 |
| 4. Empire Bridge Co. | 3,000,000 | 100 | | | |
| 4. American Improvement Co. | 2,500 | 100 | | | |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

## LAKE SUPERIOR CONSOLIDATED IRON MINES (NEW JERSEY).

Capital stock, $29,887,448.97. All owned by United States Steel Corporation.

The subsidiary companies of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, and their capital stocks, are as follows:

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 2. Duluth, Missabe & Northern Ry. Co. | $4,112,500.00 | 100 | 4. Cambridge Iron Mining Co | $50,000.00 | 100 |
| 4,11. Proctor Water & Light Co. | 250,000.00 | 100 | 4. Clarion Iron Mining Co. | 50,000.00 | 100 |
| 3. Adams Mining Co. | 220,000.00 | 100 | 4. Crawford Iron Mining Co | 50,000.00 | 100 |
| 2. Spruce Mining Co. | 55,000.00 | 100 | 4. Cumberland Iron Mining Co | 50,000.00 | 100 |
| 2. Mountain Iron Co. | 1,603,600.00 | 100 | 3. Essex Iron Co. | 1,293,267.48 | 100 |
| 2. Great Northern Mining Co. | 3,500,000.00 | 99+ | 3. Rouchaleau - Ray Mining Co. | 95,000.00 | 100 |
| 2. Shaw Iron Co. | 2,970,900.00 | 99+ | 3. Tubal Iron Mining Co. | 50,000.00 | 100 |
| 2. Rathbun Iron Mining Co. | 100,000.00 | 100 | 3. Owasco Iron Co. | 50,000.00 | 100 |
| 4. Greenville Iron Mining Co. | 50,000.00 | 100 | 3. Oneida Iron Co. | 50,000.00 | 100 |
| 2. Missabe & Northern Town Site Co. | 6,900.00 | 100 | 3. Seneca Iron Co. | 50,000.00 | 100 |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

## UNION STEEL COMPANY (PENNSYLVANIA).

Capital stock, $20,000,000. All owned by United States Steel Corporation.

The Union Steel Company owns a considerable amount of property in fee.

The subsidiary companies (which hold a large portion of the property) and their capital stocks are as follows:

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 3. Sharon Coke Co. | $2,510,000 | 100 | 3. Girard Land Co. | 300,000 | 100 |
| 3,12. Republic-Connellsville Coke Co. | 2,500,000 | 100 | 3. Sharon Land Co. | 5,000 | 100 |
| 3. Sharon Ore Co. | 5,000,000 | 100 | 2. Sharon Tin Plate Co. | 300,000 | 59½ |
| 3. Donora Mining Co. | 6,000,000 | 100 | 3. Matthews Woven Wire Fence Co. | 49,000 | 100 |
| 3. Mercer Valley R.R.Co. | 275,000 | 100 | 3. Sharon Coal & Limestone Co. | 300,000 | 66⅔ |
| 3. Donora Southern R.R. Co. | 40,000 | 100 | | | |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit (p. 414).

### CLAIRTON STEEL COMPANY (PENNSYLVANIA).

Capital stock, $3,500,000. All owned by United States Steel Corporation.

The greater part of the property of Clairton Steel Company is owned in fee. Its subsidiary companies and their capital stocks are as follows:

| Subsidiaries.[2] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 3. St. Clair Terminal R. R. Co. | $1,000,000 | 100 | 2. Champion Iron Co. | $498,750 | 100 |
| 3. Clairton Land Co. | 1,000 | 100 | 3. St. Clair Limestone Co. | 25,000 | 51 |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit below.

### TENNESSEE COAL, IRON AND RAILROAD COMPANY (TENNESSEE).

Capital stock: Common, $32,529,997.50; preferred, $124,500; guaranteed preferred (Alabama Steel and Ship Building Company), $178,600. All of the common stock, except $87,202.50, is owned by the United States Steel Corporation, but none of the preferred or guaranteed preferred stock is owned by the United States Steel Corporation.

The great bulk of the property of the Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company is owned in fee; the company has, however, the following subsidiaries:

| Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. | Subsidiaries.[1] | Amount of capital stock. | Per cent owned by parent company. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 2. Birmingham Southern R. R. Co. | $1,200,000.00 | 100 | 3. Ensley Land Co. | $450,163.75 | 57+ |
| 3. Tennessee Land Co. | 10,000.00 | 100 | 3. Potter Ore Co. | 800,000.00 | 50 |

[1] The numbers refer to notes at the end of this exhibit below.

[1] The United States Steel Corporation also owns $221,700 (par value) of the stock of the Pittsburgh Steamship Company, the balance of the stock being owned by the Carnegie Steel Company.

[2] Companies which were independent concerns prior to the time control or ownership thereof passed to the parent company now controlling or owning same.

[3] Companies which were promoted and organized in the interest of their respective parent companies, in the extension of the latter's business, prior to the date the United States Steel Corporation acquired control of the said parent companies.

[4] Companies which have been promoted and organized in the interest of their respective parent companies, in the extension of the latter's business, since the time the United States Steel Corporation acquired control of said parent companies.

[5] American Steel and Wire Company and National Tube Company also own stock of this company, giving an ownership by United States Steel interests of 77.9 per cent of total.

[6] The remaining 26 per cent of Frick Coke Company stock is owned by other companies controlled by the United States Steel Corporation, viz: National Tube Company, 1 per cent; American Steel and Wire Company, 11+ per cent; Illinois Steel Company, 10+ per cent; Federal Steel Company, 3+ per cent. Thus the entire stock of Frick Coke Company is owned by United States Steel interests. In addition to its outstanding stock of $20,000,000 the Frick company has a capital surplus of $4,871,231.30 arising from merger of companies.

[7] The remaining 40 per cent of this company's stock is owned by the Chicago, Lake Shore and Eastern Railway Company, a subsidiary of the Illinois Steel Company.

[8] Balance of stock owned by American Steel and Wire Company.

[9] See Carnegie Steel Company for particulars of stock, etc.

[10] See Union Steel Company for particulars of stock, etc.

[11] Authorized amount.

[12] This company has also a capital surplus of $2,000,000 arising from merger of companies.

# INDEX.


Page.

American Bicycle Company..... 81
American Bridge Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 12,106
assets..... 19,23,167,185,187
capacity..... 93
capitalization..... 3,23,80,145-147,276.277,408
cost to Steel Corporation..... 114,174,387,388
new plant, Ambridge, Pa..... 266
organization..... 3,93
position in industry..... 3,9,93
promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 6, 16,146,179,251
stock, value of..... 20,170,174
subsidiary companies, capital stock of .... 412
American Can Company..... 91, note
American Car and Foundry Company..... 81
American Coke Company..... 274
American Iron and Steel Manufacturing Company..... 81
American Iron and Steel Works..... 64
American Radiator Company..... 81
American Sheet and Tin Plate Company.... 275-277,408,412
American Sheet Steel Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 12,106
assets..... 19,23,139-141,167,185,186,187
capacity..... 91
capitalization..... 3,16,80,139-141,384
consolidation with American Tin Plate Company..... 275
cost to Steel Corporation..... 114,174,385,397
organization..... 3,91
profits..... 141
promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 16, 140,178,251
stock, value of..... 20,141,170,174
American Steamship Company..... 131,195,196
American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois. 6, 80,92,127-131,176
American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 6,12,106
assets..... 19,22,127-133,167,184,187
capacity..... 3,92
capitalization..... 6.80,127-133,176,276,384,408
capitalization of subsidiary companies..... 411
coke property transferred to H. C. Frick Coke Company..... 274
cost to Steel Corporation..... 113,174,385,397
iron ore, price paid for..... 27,207
organization..... 3,91-92
profits..... 132-133,161
of constituent companies..... 128-129

Page.

American Steel and Wire Company of New Jersey—Continued.
promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 6, 16,130-132,177-179,251
stock, inflation of..... 6,176
value of..... 20,170,174
Union Steel Company wire plants leased to. 275
American Steel Hoop Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 12,106
assets..... 19,23,167,138-139,185,187
capitalization..... 3,16,22,80,138-139,384
cost to Steel Corporation..... 113,174,385,397
merger with Carnegie and National Steel companies..... 273
organization..... 3,91
promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 6, 138,178,179,251
stock, value of..... 20,170,174
American Tin Plate Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 12,106
assets..... 19,22,133-136,167,184,187
capitalization..... 3,16,22,23,80,133-136,384
consolidation with American Sheet Steel Company..... 275
cost to Steel Corporation..... 113,174,385,397
organization..... 90-91
profits..... 135-136
promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 6, 178,179,251
stock, value of..... 20,170,174
Assessed values, ore, Steel Corporation..... 232-233
Association of Wire and Cut Nail Manufacturers..... 72-73
Axles, output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910.. 271

Balance sheets, Steel Corporation, 1901 to 1910..... 328-329,405-407
Bellaire Steel Company..... 74
Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad Company. 409
Bessemer Ore Association..... 74
Bessemer Steamship Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 106,115,149
assets..... 167,195,196
cost to Steel Corporation..... 17,387,388
Bessemer steel, decline in relative importance. 271, 272,360-363,371
output, 1901-1910..... 271,360-364
Bessemer Steel Association of the United States..... 73-74
Bethlehem Iron Company..... 65
Bethlehem Steel Company..... 109
Birkinbine, John, estimate of iron ore in United States..... 379,380

Page.
Blast-furnace products, output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910 ..... 270
Blast furnaces, Steel Corporation .... 21, 42, 182, 202
Bonds, American Steel and Wire Company .. 131-132
Carnegie Company (of New Jersey) ..... 17, 20, 85, 159, 163, 384
Steel Corporation .. 14, 113, 162, 174, 329, 385, 397, 406
conversion of preferred stock into ..... 348-358, 400-405
Bonus funds, employees', Steel Corporation .. 340
Bonuses on leased ore, defined ..... 205, 217, 229
rates ..... 34, 59, 219-223
relation to value of fee ..... 216-218
Butler and Pittsburg Railroad, acquired by Carnegie interests ..... 86
Butler, Joseph G., jr., estimate of iron ore in United States ..... 379, 380

Cambria Iron Company ..... 4, 65
Cambria Steel Company ..... 4, 13, 95, 96, 109
Canada, iron ore, Steel Corporation's option on ..... 381
Canisteo Mining Company, ore leased to Steel Corporation ..... 259
Canonsburg Iron and Steel Company, value of plant ..... 184
Capacity, American Bridge Company ..... 93
American Steel and Wire Company ..... 3, 92
Carnegie Company ..... 3, 87, 162
Clairton Steel Company ..... 255
Federal Steel Company ..... 2, 88, 162
National Steel Company ..... 3, 89, 162
National Tube Company ..... 92
Republic Iron and Steel Company ..... 94
Sharon Steel Company ..... 253
Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company ... 95
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company ..... 209
Trenton Iron Company ..... 256
Troy Steel Products Company ..... 256
Union Steel Company ..... 253, 254
United States Steel Corporation ..... 13, 109, 269, 373-374
*See also* Output.
Capitalization, defined ..... 112
Steel Corporation ..... 14, 37, 112-115, 169-173, 239-251, 323-329, 406
Steel Corporation's subsidiary companies .. 276, 277, 384, 407-414
theories of proper basis of ..... 111
*See also* Overcapitalization; Stock, relation to assets.
Carnegie, Andrew, fear of, as competitor .... 11, 105, 163, 165
on manufacture of finished products ..... 10, 103
on ownership of ore ..... 68
relation to consolidation ..... 105, 106, 163
suit of H. C. Frick against ..... 151-152
Carnegie Company (of New Jersey), acquisition by Steel Corporation ..... 11, 12, 17, 106
assets ..... 17-19, 116, 150-160, 167
capacity ..... 3, 87, 162
capitalization ..... 17, 80, 85-87, 116, 155, 384
cost to Steel Corporation .... 113, 162-165, 174, 385
merger with National Steel and American Steel Hoop companies ..... 273
organization ..... 3, 85-87

Page.
Carnegie Company (of New Jersey)—Contd.
plans to manufacture finished products .... 10, 103-104
position in industry ..... 3, 8, 11, 12, 97
railroad relations ..... 10, 155, 157-159
stock, value of ..... 20, 170, 174
Carnegie Natural Gas Company ..... 158, 409
Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.), ore and coal lands ..... 67-68, 76-78
organization and capitalization ..... 64, 65
profits ..... 160
value of plants ..... 184, 187
Carnegie Steel Company (New Jersey), capitalization ..... 273-274, 276, 277, 408
capitalization of subsidiary companies .. 408-409
Union Steel Company blast furnaces and steel works leased to ..... 275
Carnegie Steel Company (Pennsylvania) . .. 409
Cash bonus value, of ore lease, defined ..... 217
Cement, output, Steel Corporation ..... 267, 271
Chemung Iron Company ..... 259
Chicago, Lake Shore and Eastern Railway .. 88, 189, 191, 410, 413
Clairton Steel Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation ..... 14, 40, 254-255
capitalization ..... 276
coal and ore ..... 222, 263, 285
cost to Steel Corporation ..... 286-288
Coal, acquisition by iron and steel companies ..... 2, 66-68, 84
American Steel and Wire Company ..... 92
Carnegie interests ..... 86, 156, 158
Clairton Steel Company ..... 255
Federal Steel Company ..... 87
National Steel Company ..... 137
National Tube Company ..... 92
Republic Iron and Steel Company ..... 94
Sharon Steel Company ..... 253
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company ..... 256-258
Union Steel Company ..... 253
United States Steel Corporation ..... 13, 14, 25, 36, 182, 198-200, 202, 234, 274, 314, 315, 376
depreciation ..... 42, 209, 303, 307
mined, 1901-1910 ..... 270
purchases, 1901-1910 ..... 263, 264, 281, 282, 288, 292, 312
value ..... 25, 198-200
value raised by concentration of ownership ..... 311, 315
Coal and Coke (trade journal) on value of coal properties ..... 198-199
Coke, production, 1901-1910 ..... 270, 360-364, 367
*See also* Coal.
Coke-oven properties, Steel Corporation, valuation of ..... 316
Colorado Fuel and Iron Company, organization and capitalization ..... 95, 96
position in industry ..... 4, 64
Steel Corporation tries to acquire .. 13, 109, 387, 389
Commissions. *See* Promoters' and underwriters' profits.
Competition, desire to eliminate; effect on prices paid for properties ..... 286, 322
desire to eliminate; reason for consolidation. 5, 12, 13, 82, 90, 94, 98, 107, 163-165, 211, 213, 215, 254

Competition—Continued. Page.
elimination increases value of natural resources. 15,26,210-215,242-243,311,315,316,325
*See also* Merger value.
increased by integration and partial consolidation..... 7,8,10,11,99
relation to reasonableness of profits..... 326
Connellsville and Monongahela Railway..... 268
Consolidated Steel and Wire Company... 6,65,176
Consolidation, causes of..... 4-13,82-85
economies of ..... 5,83,84,99,100,108,274
*See also* Competition.
Consolidation movement..... 3-4,63-98
Continental Coke Company..... 274
Crucible Steel Company of America..... 81,255
Cuba, iron ore acquired by Pennsylvania Steel Company..... 96
iron ore acquired by Steel Corporation... 374,381

Depreciation, reserve for, relation to investment..... 308
Steel Corporation..... 24, 41-43,52,292-309,331,332,337,340,405
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company..... 302,303
Depression, industrial..... 5,273
Discount rate on royalty for ore leases.... 31,32,223
Dismantling of plants, companies acquired by Steel Corporation..... table facing p. 107
Troy Steel Products Company..... 256
Dividends, Steel Corporation's ore railroads.. 375
Dock properties, Carnegie Company..... 159
Steel Corporation..... 25,36,197
Duluth and Iron Range Railroad, acquired by Federal Steel Company..... 87,89
capitalization and value..... 189,191,192
profits..... 123,374-375
Duluth, Minn., new steel plant at..... 266,267
Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway, capitalization and value..... 29, 143-149,189,191,192,211-212
extension..... 268
owned by Rockefeller interests:..... 76
profits..... 29,60,374-375

Earnings. *See* Profits.
Eastern Railway of Minnesota..... 377
Economies of consolidation. 5,83-84,99,100,108,274
Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway, capitalization..... 122-124,410
profits..... 124
purchase by Federal Steel Company..... 88, 118,119,123
value..... 123-124,189,191,193
Empire Steel and Iron Company, capitalization..... 81
Employees' bonus funds, Steel Corporation.. 340
Exports, Steel Corporation, United States Steel Products Export Company organized to handle..... 275

Federal Steel Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 12,106
assets..... 19,87-89,117-127,167
capacity..... 2,88,162
capitalization.... 16,80,87-89,117-127,276,384,408
of subsidiary companies..... 410
coke property transferred to H. C. Frick Coke Company..... 274

Federal Steel Company—Continued. Page.
cost to Steel Corporation..... 113,174,385,397
position in industry..... 2,97
preparations to manufacture finished products..... 10,103
profits..... 126-127,161
stock, value of..... 20,125,170,174
underwriters' profits..... 7,118,126,177,179,251
Fee ore, defined..... 27
Steel Corporation, quantity and value .. 206-228
*See also* Iron ore.
Ferromanganese, etc., output, 1901-1910. 276,360-364
Financiers, interest of, in consolidation..... 6,10
Frick, H. C., connection with Union Steel Company..... 254
desire of Steel Corporation to eliminate, as competitor..... 286
suit against Andrew Carnegie and others.. 151-152
Frick, H. C., Coke Company, and subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 409,410,411
assets..... 17,156-160
coke properties of Steel Corporation transferred to..... 274
Hecla Coke Company acquired by..... 263
position in coke industry..... 64,85,86
profits..... 161
properties..... 156,158,159

Gary, E. H., on capitalization of Steel Corporation..... 240
on Steel Corporation bond-conversion plan. 356
on Steel Corporation's control of iron ore.. 381
Gary, Ind., steel plant..... 264-266,280-281,314,315,332
Gas, natural. *See* Natural gas.
Gates, John W..... 128
statement on value of ore property..... 207
Gentlemen's agreements..... 68-75
Geological Survey, United States, estimate of iron ore in Lake Superior region..... 380
Good will, unimportant in steel industry.. 112,235
Great Northern Railway, branch in Minnesota ore district..... 377
ore lease to Steel Corporation..... 46-48,260-263,318-323
Great Western Mining Company, capital stock..... 409
lease of Great Northern ore..... 260-262.319
Gross receipts, Steel Corporation..... 330,336

Hecla Coke Company..... 263
"Hill" ore. *See* Great Northern Railway.
Hodge suit against Steel Corporation..... 21, 36.46,181-183,234,264,376
Hostetter-Connellsville Coke Company..... 264

Illinois Steel Company, acquisition by Federal Steel Company..... 87,88,118-120
assets..... 120-122,183,187
capitalization..... 63,120-122,410
ore and coal land..... 67,263
organization..... 63
profits..... 121
subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 410
Income accounts, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910..... 330-340
Indiana Steel Company, capital stock..... 410

Page.
Industrial Commission, testimony before, on value of ore property ..... 207
testimony before, on organization of various consolidations ..... 134, 135, 137, 139
Industrial depression, effect on steel business. 5, 273
Ingots and castings, output.... 271, 360-365, 369-371
Insurance funds, Steel Corporation.... 326, 346, 407
Integration in steel industry, defined..... 5, 66
competition increased by..... 8, 10, 99
progress of..... 97-98
technical economies of..... 5, 83
Interest, rate for discounting royalty on ore leases..... 223
Steel Corporation..... 330, 331, 336, 338
International Steam Pump Company..... 81
Investment, depreciation in relation to..... 308
value of property distinguished from..... 278, 311
*See also* Capitalization; Overcapitalization; Stock, relation to assets; *and, under names of companies*, assets.
Iron ore, acquisition by iron and steel companies..... 66-68, 76-78, 84
American Steel and Wire Company..... 92
Canada, Steel Corporation's option on..... 381
Carnegie Company..... 158, 159
Clairton Steel Company..... 255
Cuba..... 96, 374, 381
fee and leasehold, distinguished..... 27
Great Northern Railway, leased to Steel Corporation..... 47-48, 260-263, 318-323
iron content of..... 322
Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.... 29-30, 148-149
leases, advantages to Steel Corporation. 59-60, 382
bonuses..... 219-223
royalties, present worth of... 31-35, 216-228, 237
royalties, rates of..... 32, 47-48, 219-223, 318-322
royalty and bonus, relation to value of fee..... 216-218
Steel Corporation, quantity..... 206
transfer value of..... 34, 205, 229-231
National Steel Company..... 89-90, 137
Oliver Iron Mining Company..... 156-158
output..... 225, 270, 360-366
pool..... 74
prices in ground..... 27-31, 33, 74, 77, 207-215
Republic Iron and Steel Company..... 94
Sharon Steel Company..... 253
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company..... 256-258
transportation of, how far controlled by Steel Corporation..... 60
Union Steel Company..... 253, 285
United States Steel Corporation..... 13, 14, 26-36, 45-48, 58-60, 109, 182, 377
1901..... 26-36, 203-238
acquisitions, 1901-1910.. 259-263, 280, 281, 288, 292
depreciation..... 41, 300, 303, 306-307
exhaustion, assumed period of..... 32, 224-226
investment in, at close of each year, 1901-1910..... 312
Oliver Iron Mining Company takes control of..... 275
Union Steel Company, cost..... 285
valuation, Dec. 31, 1907..... 314, 316-323
valuation increased by concentration of ownership.. ..... 311, 316, 325

Page.
Johnson Company..... 87, 124
Joliet Steel Company..... 120
Jones & Laughlin Steel Company..... 95, note
Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.)..... 64-65, 95, 109

Lackawanna Iron and Steel Company. 64, 95, 96, 109
Lackawanna Steel Company..... 96
Ladd, I. Gifford, promoter of American Bridge Company..... 146
Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 106
assets..... 17, 19, 147-149, 167
capitalization..... 66, 147-149, 276, 277, 408
cost to Steel Corporation.. 29, 114, 174, 175, 387, 388
ore, quantity and value of..... 29-30, 210-214
lease to Carnegie interests..... 76
organization..... 66, 93
stock, value of..... 17, 20, 29, 30, 148, 170, 174
subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 413
Lake Superior Iron Company, capital stock. 409
Lake Terminal Railroad, value..... 190, 191
Land, Steel Corporation, valuation of..... 312-315
Laughlin & Company (Ltd.)..... 64
Leasehold ore, defined..... 27
*See also* Iron ore, leases.
Limestone, Sharon Steel Company..... 253
Steel Corporation..... 25, 36, 182, 201, 202, 234
quarried..... 270
Lorain Steel Company..... 87, 124, 265, 275
Lynch, Thomas, on value of Steel Corporation's coal property..... 198, 199, 376

McClure Coke Company..... 274
Maintenance, on books of Steel Corporation..... 295-297
Maryland Steel Company..... 64
Merchant steel produced, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910..... 271
Merger value..... 50-51, 236, 242-243, 278, 325-326
*See also* Competition.
Mesabi Range, royalties for ore leases on... 321-322
Mines. *See* Coal; Iron ore.
Minnesota, leases of ore owned by State.... 216, 229
Minnesota Iron Company, acquisition by Federal Steel Company.... 87, 88, 118, 119, 122
assets..... 67, 122-123
capitalization..... 66, 122-123, 410
subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 410
Minnesota State Railroad and Warehouse Commission, valuation of railroads in Minnesota..... 192
Minnesota Steamship Company..... 87, 195, 196
Minnesota Steel Company..... 267, 410
Minnesota Tax Commission, estimate and valuation of iron ore in Minnesota..... 204, 223, 378, 379
Monongahela River Consolidated Coal and Coke Company..... 264
Monopolistic control, relation to valuation of properties..... 15, 36, 210-215, 242-243, 311, 315, 316, 325
*See also* Merger value.
Moore, W. H..... 89-91, 134, 135, 139, 150
Moore companies, so-called..... 8, 9, 11, 89-91, 97, 98, 100-102, 133-141, 175, 397
Morgan companies, so-called..... 10, 93

Page.
Morgan, J. P., & Co., as underwriting syndicate managers, Steel Corporation..... 244-249, 348-358, 383-405
Nail pool..... 72-73
National Enameling and Stamping Company..... 81
National Steel Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 106
assets..... 19, 136-138, 167, 184, 186, 187, 195, 196
capacity..... 3, 89, 162
capitalization..... 80, 136-138, 384
coke property transferred to H. C. Frick Coke Company..... 274
cost to Steel Corporation..... 113, 174, 385, 397
merger with Carnegie and American Steel Hoop companies..... 273
ore leases..... 222
organization..... 89-90
profits..... 138, 161
promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 6, 137, 178, 179, 251
stock, value of..... 20, 170, 174
National Tube Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 106
assets..... 19, 141-144, 167, 185, 187
capacity..... 92
capitalization..... 80, 141-144, 276, 384, 408
cost to Steel Corporation..... 113, 174, 385, 397
Lorain Steel Company plants transferred to. 257
organization..... 92
profits..... 143-144, 161
promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 6, 16, 142, 179, 251
reconstruction of works at McKeesport..... 266
stock, value of..... 20, 170, 174
subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 411
Natural gas, American Sheet Steel Company. 26, 141
Carnegie interests..... 86, 158
Steel Corporation..... 25, 36, 182, 200, 202, 234, 316
Net earnings, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910... 331, 332, 337
Newburg and South Shore Railway..... 268

Obsolescence. *See* Depreciation.
Oliver and Snyder Steel Company..... 90, 137
Oliver, Henry W., on acquisition of ore land. 77
Oliver Iron Mining Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 106
assets..... 156-158, 204
capitalization..... 156, 409
cost to Steel Corporation..... 114, 387, 388
ore..... 204, 208
relation to Carnegie interests..... 68, 85, 156
relation to National Steel Company..... 90, 137
Steel Corporation ore properties placed under control of..... 275
subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 409
Open-hearth steel, increasing production..... 266, 267, 271, 272, 371
output, 1901-1910..... 271, 360-363
Ore. *See* Iron ore.
Otis Elevator Company, capitalization..... 81
Output, restriction by Steel Corporation to maintain prices..... 373
Steel Corporation, 1901-1910..... 271-273
Steel Corporation and Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, 1907..... 258

Page.
Output—Continued.
Steel Corporation and total United States, 1901-1910..... 56, 360-373
Steel Corporation, ore..... 225
*See also* Capacity.
Overcapitalization, depreciation charges, relation to..... 293
meaning..... 111-112
relation to consolidation..... 5
Steel Corporation..... 239-251
*See also* Capitalization; Stock.

Parks, John H., as promoter..... 128
Pennsylvania Railroad Company, interest in Pennsylvania Steel Company..... 96
Pennsylvania Steel Company..... 64, 95, 96, 109
Pig-iron production..... 109, 270, 360-365, 367-370
Pittsburg and Conneaut Dock Company .. 159, 197
Pittsburg, Bessemer and Lake Erie Railroad Company..... 85, 87, 158, 189, 191, 409
Pittsburgh Coal Company..... 264, 376
Pittsburg Steamship Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 106
assets and value..... 158, 195, 196
capitalization..... 276, 409
cost to Steel Corporation..... 114, 387, 388
Plants. *See also, under the names of companies*, assets.
Plants of Steel Corporation.. 23, 36, 182-189, 202, 234
depreciation..... 299-300, 303-306
investments in, 1901-1910 ..... 264-269, 280, 281, 288, 292, 312
Plates and sheets, output, 1901-1910.... 271, 360-365
Pocahontas coal and coke properties, acquired by Steel Corporation..... 263
Pools..... 68-76
Portland cement, produced by Steel Corporation..... 267, 271
Premium on leased ore, relation to value of fee..... 216-218
Present worth of royalties on leased ore..... 31-35, 216-228, 237
Pressed Steel Car Company, capitalization... 81
Price agreements..... 57, 68-76, 373
Prices, coal properties..... 25, 198-200
iron-ore properties..... 27-31, 74, 77, 207-215
*See also* Stock, quotations.
Production. *See* Capacity; Output.
Profits, American Sheet Steel Company..... 141
American Steel and Wire Company.. 132-133, 161
constituent concerns..... 128-129
American Tin Plate Company..... 135-136
Carnegie Steel Company (Ltd.)..... 160
Duluth and Iron Range Railroad.... 123, 374-375
Duluth, Missabe and Northern Railway... 29, 374-375
Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway..... 124
Federal Steel Company..... 126-127, 161
H. C. Frick Coke Company..... 161
Illinois Steel Company..... 121
Minnesota Iron Company..... 123
National Steel Company..... 138, 161
National Tube Company..... 143-144, 161
reasonableness of, relation to competition.. 326
Steel Corporation.. 51-56, 309-310, 330-347, 374-375
*See also* Promoters' and underwriters' profits.

Page.
Promoters' and underwriters' profits..... 16, 81, 85
American Bridge Company..... 6, 16, 146, 179, 251
American Sheet Steel Company... 16, 140, 178, 251
American Steel and Wire Company..... 6, 16, 130-132, 177-179, 251
American Steel Hoop Company..... 6, 138, 178, 179, 251
American Tin Plate Company..... 6, 178, 179, 251
Federal Steel Company.... 7, 118, 126, 177, 179, 251
National Steel Company..... 6, 137, 178, 179, 251
National Tube Company..... 6, 16, 142, 179, 251
Republic Iron and Steel Company..... 94
Shelby Steel Tube Company.... ..... 179
United States Steel Corporation... 38-39, 243-251
bond-conversion plan..... 349-358, 401
constituent companies..... 176-180, 251
Promoters, relation to consolidation..... 12, 84-85

Rail pool..... 69-72
Railroads, Carnegie Company..... 155, 157-159
Sharon Steel Company..... 253
Steel Corporation..... 13, 24, 60, 109, 189-194, 234, 374-375
depreciation..... 301, 303, 307-308
*See also* Transportation properties.
Rails, output, 1901-1910..... 271, 360-365, 371-372
Reed, James H., on value of Steel Corporation's railroad properties..... 189, 190
Reid, D. G., on acquisition of American Tin Plate Company..... 134-135
Repairs, on books of Steel Corporation... 295-297
Replacements, extraordinary, on books of Steel Corporation..... 297
Republic Iron and Steel Company... 81, 94, 109, 259
Resources, natural, value raised by concentration of ownership..... 15, 36, 210-215, 242-243, 311, 315, 316, 325
*See also* Merger value.
Rockefeller interests. *See* Standard Oil interests.
Rockefeller, John D..... 289
Rods, output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910.. 271
Rogers, H. H..... 289
Rolled products, output, 1901-1910.. 360-364, 371-372
Royalties, Pocahontas coal leases..... 263
*See also* Iron ore, leases.

Sales, Steel Corporation..... 330-336
Schwab, Charles M., affidavit on value of Steel Corporation's property..... 183, 201
Scranton Steel Company..... 64
Scrap iron and steel, used in open-hearth process..... 371
Sharon Steel Company..... 208, 214-215, 252-253
Sheets, output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910. 271
Shelby Steel Tube Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 106
assets..... 17, 19, 144-145, 167, 185, 187
capitalization..... 80, 144-145, 276, 408
cost to Steel Corporation..... 114, 145, 174
organization..... 93
promoters' profits..... 179
stock, value of..... 20, 144, 170, 174
Shenango and Lake Erie Railroad..... 86
Shenango Furnace Company..... 222
Shoenberger Steel Company..... 131

Page.
Sinking funds, Steel Corporation.. 331, 337, 405, 406
relation to depreciation.. 294, 295, 297, 298, 332, 340
Sloss-Sheffield Steel and Iron Company..... 81, 94-95, 259
Southwest Connellsville Coke Company..... 274
Spelter output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910. 271
Spiegeleisen output, 1901-1910..... 270, 360-364
Spikes, etc., output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910..... 271
Standard Oil interests, contract with Carnegie interests..... 76, 86, note
iron ore, high price paid by Steel Corporation..... 175
ore and vessels... 11, 76, 77, 93-94, 100-101, 147-149
Troy Steel Products Company..... 256
*See also* Bessemer Steamship Company; Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.
Steamship properties. *See* Transportation properties; Vessels.
Steel. *See* Bessemer steel; Capacity; Open-hearth steel; Output; Rails; etc.
Steel-billet pool..... 73-74
Steel Corporation. *See* United States Steel Corporation.
Steel industry, principal companies in, before formation of Steel Corporation..... 3-4, 8-10, 80-81
products of..... 62
Steel ingots, output, 1901-1910..... 271, 360-365, 369-371
Steel-rail pool..... 69-72
Stock, common, Steel Corporation, profits accruing to..... 345-346
issued by consolidations, 1898-1900..... 80-81
market, relation to consolidation..... 6, 10, 84, 99, 100, 105
quotations, American Sheet Steel Company..... 20, 141, 170, 174
American Steel and Wire Company of Illinois..... 129
American Steel Hoop Company. 20, 139, 170, 174
Federal Steel Company..... 20, 125, 170, 174
Illinois Steel Company..... 122
Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.. 17, 20, 29, 30, 148, 170, 174
Minnesota Iron Company..... 123
Shelby Steel Tube Company... 20, 144, 170, 174
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company..... 45, 291
United States Steel Corporation..... 242
constituent companies.... 20, 170, 173-176, 239
relation to assets, American Bridge Company..... 22, 145-147
American Sheet Steel Company.. 16, 22, 139-141
American Steel and Wire Company..... 6, 16, 22, 127-133
American Steel Hoop Company.. 16, 22, 138-139
American Tin Plate Company... 16, 22, 133-136
Carnegie Company..... 16, 23, 116, 150-165
Elgin, Joliet and Eastern Railway..... 123-124
Federal Steel Company..... 16, 23, 117-127
Illinois Steel Company..... 120-122
Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines.. 17, 147-149
Lorain Steel Comnapy..... 124

Page.

Stock—Continued.
relation to assets—Continued.
Minnesota Iron Company..... 122-123
National Steel Company..... 16, 22, 136-138
National Tube Company..... 22, 141-144
Shelby Steel Tube Company..... 17, 144-145
United States Steel Corporation.... 38, 112-165
constituent companies..... 38, 166
various consolidations..... 81
*See also* Capitalization; Overcapitalization.
Structural steel output..... 271, 360-365, 372
Sulphate of iron output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910..... 271
Surplus, Steel Corporation, 1910..... 332

Taxes, capital stock..... 274
Steel Corporation..... 330
ore..... 232-233
Tennessee Coal, Iron and Railroad Company, acquisition by Steel Corporation... 45, 256-259
additions to property, 1907-1910..... 281
capacity..... 269
capitalization..... 95, 276, 408
cost to Steel Corporation..... 289-292
depreciation..... 302-303
expansion about 1898..... 96
maintenance and repairs, 1908-1910..... 297
merger with Sloss-Sheffield and Republic companies attempted..... 259
position in steel industry..... 14, 64-65
stock, value of..... 45, 291
subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 414
Tin-plate output, 1901-1910..... 362-364, 372
Transportation properties of Steel Corporation..... 24-25, 36, 182, 189-197, 202, 234
investment in, 1901-1910... 280, 281, 288, 292, 312
valuation, Dec. 31, 1907..... 314, 315
*See also* Railroads; Vessels.
Transportation, Steel Corporation's position in..... 374-377
Trenton Iron Company..... 256
Troy Steel Products Company..... 255-256, 289
Tubing and pipe output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910..... 271

Underwriters' profits. *See* Promoters' and underwriters' profits.
Union Railroad Company, assets and value.. 85, 87, 157, 158, 189, 191
and subsidiary company, capital stock.... 409
Union Steel Company (Illinois)..... 120
Union Steel Company (Pennsylvania), capitalization..... 276, 277, 408
cost to Steel Corporation..... 282-286
organization, and acquisition by Steel Corporation..... 253-254
properties leased to other subsidiaries of Steel Corporation..... 275
subsidiary companies, capital stock..... 413
value of ore..... 214-215
United Shoe Machinery Company..... 81
United States Cast-Iron Pipe and Foundry Company..... 81
United States Coal and Coke Company..... 263, 410
United States Geological Survey, estimate of iron ore in Lake Superior region..... 380

Page.

United States Steel Corporation, assets, Bureau's methods of valuing..... 15, 116
assets, 1901..... 14-39, 167-168, 181-239
additions, 1901-1910..... 41, 252-264, 278-313
close of 1907..... 43-48, 313-323
close of 1910..... 48-51, 310-312, 323-329
close of each year, 1901-1910..... 312
compared with profits..... 342-345
valuation submitted in Hodge suit, 1909.. 36-46
balance sheets..... 328-329, 405-407
bonds, preferred stock converted into..... 348-358, 400-405
capacity of plants..... 109, 268-269, 373-374
capitalization..... 14, 37, 112-115, 169-173, 239-251, 323-329, 406
of constituent and subsidiary companies. 276, 277, 384, 407-414
causes of formation..... 7-13, 98-106
coal..... 13, 14, 25, 36, 182, 198-200, 202, 234, 274, 314, 315, 376
depreciation..... 42, 300, 303, 307
mined, 1901-1910..... 270
purchases, 1901-1910..... 263-264, 281, 282, 288, 292, 312
companies acquired. 12; table facing p. 107; 14, 106
constituent companies, cost to Steel Corporation..... 112-115, 173-176
depreciation..... 24, 41-43, 52, 292-309, 331, 332, 337, 340, 405
export business..... 275
Hodge suit against.... 36, 46, 181-183, 234, 264, 376
income statements..... 330-341
insurance funds..... 326, 346, 407
iron ore, 1901..... 26-36, 203-238
assumed period of exhaustion..... 32, 224-226
depreciation..... 41, 300, 303, 306-307
Great Northern lease.... 47-48, 260-263, 318-323
output..... 32, 225
*See also* Iron ore, United States Steel Corporation.
organization..... 98-110
organization, present..... 273-277
plants, construction since 1901..... 264-269
position in steel industry... 12, 56-60, 109, 359-382
profits..... 51-56, 330-347
of ore railroads..... 374-375
on sales between subsidiary companies.. 309-310, 332, 333, 340
properties..... 13-14, 109
stocks and bonds, market prices of..... 242
stocks of constituent companies, prices of.. 20, 170, 173-176
underwriters' profits... 38-39, 243-251, 349-358, 401
from constituent companies..... 176-180, 251
underwriting and syndicate agreements.. 383-405
value of properties, methods of estimate by Bureau..... 15, 116
United States Steel Products Company.... 275, 410
Universal Portland Cement Company.... 266, 267

Value of property, increased by elimination of competition..... 15, 36, 210-215, 242, 243, 311, 315, 316, 325
investment distinguished from..... 278
*See also* Merger value; Prices.

Page.
Vessels, American Steel and Wire Company. 92, 131
Bessemer Steamship Company..... 94, 195, 196
Carnegie interests..... 86, 157, 159
Federal Steel Company ..... 87, 89
National Steel Company..... 90, 195, 196
Pittsburg Steamship Company..... 158, 195
Steel Corporation..... 13, 24-25, 194-197, 234
depreciation..... 301, 308
*See also* Transportation properties.
Virginia Iron, Coal and, Coke Company, capitalization..... 81

Page.
Water. *See* Capitalization; Overcapitalization; Stock, relation to assets.
Wheels, car, output, Steel Corporation, 1901-1910..... 271
Wire-nail interests, proposed consolidation.. 76
Wire-nail pool..... 72-73
Wire, wire nails, and wire rods, output, 1901-1910..... 271, 360-365, 372
Woodbridge, Dwight E., data on royalty and bonus payments on ore leases..... 221
Works, iron and steel. *See* Plants; *also*, *under the names of companies*, assets.

O

# REPORT

OF THE

COMMISSIONER OF CORPORATIONS

ON

# THE STEEL INDUSTRY

PART II

COST OF PRODUCTION

PRELIMINARY REPORT

JANUARY 22, 1912

# CONTENTS


| | Page. |
|---|---|
| Letters of transmittal | XI |
| Letter of submittal | XIII |

CHAPTER I.—SUMMARY OF RESULTS.

| | |
|---|---|
| Summary of results | 1 |

CHAPTER II.—THE COST PROBLEM AND SCOPE OF REPORT.

| | |
|---|---|
| SEC. 1. The importance of costs of production | 4 |
| 2. Problem of stating costs of production | 4 |
| Differences in scope of operations or integration | 4 |
| Differences in legal organization and accounting practice | 5 |
| 3. Significance of investment | 6 |
| 4. Scope of the cost statements in this report | 7 |

CHAPTER III.—AVERAGE BOOK COSTS OF CHIEF RAW MATERIALS AND PRODUCTS OF IRON AND STEEL, 1902–1906.

| | |
|---|---|
| SEC. 1. Extent and character of data | 9 |
| 2. Book cost of ore | 15 |
| Lake ore | 15 |
| Southern ore | 17 |
| Profits on transfers | 17 |
| 3. Book cost of coke | 18 |
| Beehive coke | 18 |
| By-product coke | 19 |
| Profits on transfers | 20 |
| 4. Book cost of pig iron | 20 |
| Kinds of pig iron | 20 |
| Book cost of raw materials | 21 |
| Labor and other costs above materials | 23 |
| Furnace costs and total book costs | 23 |
| Profits on pig iron sold and used | 25 |
| 5. Book cost of steel ingots | 26 |
| Cost of iron and manganese | 27 |
| Labor and other costs above materials | 28 |
| Works costs and total book costs | 29 |
| 6. Book costs of rolled products | 30 |
| Book cost of billets | 32 |
| Book cost of rails | 32 |
| Book cost of plates | 33 |
| Book cost of merchant bars | 33 |
| Book cost of wire rods | 34 |
| Book cost of black sheets | 34 |
| Book cost of black plate | 34 |
| Book cost of tin and terne plate | 35 |
| 7. Character and significance of foregoing book cost statements | 35 |

## CHAPTER IV.—METHODS OF ELIMINATING INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS FROM BOOK COSTS.

Page.

SEC. 1. Two kinds of profits included in book costs..... 37
2. Extent of industry covered and distinction of large and small companies 38
Limitation of discussion to Lake ore-using districts..... 38
Separation of large and small companies..... 39
3. Method of eliminating transfer profits..... 40
4. Principal products for which transfer profits were deducted..... 44

## CHAPTER V.—COMPARISON OF BOOK COSTS FOR 1902–1906 WITH COSTS AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.

SEC. 1. Introductory..... 45
2. Comparison of costs for Lake ore..... 45
3. Comparison of costs of coke..... 47
4. Comparison of costs of Bessemer pig iron..... 48
Comparison of book costs..... 49
Comparison of costs of all companies after elimination of intermediate transfer profits..... 50
Comparison of costs of large and small companies after excluding intermediate transfer profits..... 51
5. Comparison of costs of basic pig iron..... 52
Comparison of book costs..... 52
Comparison of costs of all companies after elimination of intermediate transfer profits..... 53
Comparison of revised costs for large and small companies..... 54
6. Comparison of costs for Bessemer and basic pig iron combined..... 55
7. Comparison of costs of Bessemer billet ingots..... 57
Comparison of book costs..... 58
Comparison of costs after elimination of intermediate transfer profits..... 59
8. Comparison of costs of Bessemer rail ingots..... 61
9. Comparison of costs of large Bessemer billets..... 62
Comparison of book costs..... 63
Comparison of costs after elimination of intermediate transfer profits..... 64
10. Comparison of costs of Bessemer rails..... 65
11. Summary of total costs on basis of assumed normal charges for additional costs..... 67
12. Limitations and interpretation of foregoing cost data..... 68
13. Effect of Steel Corporation's transportation profits on the cost of its ore. 70
General character of transportation profits..... 70
Method of determining transportation profits on ore from gross receipts thereon..... 72
Estimated net profits of Steel Corporation on transportation of ore. 72
Effect of this transportation profit on costs of iron and steel products..... 74

## CHAPTER VI.—COMPARISON OF 1902-1906 COSTS WITH PRESENT COSTS.

Page.
SEC. 1. Introductory ..... 75
2. Comparison of the costs of raw materials ..... 75
Ore ..... 76
Coke ..... 79
Limestone ..... 81
3. Costs above materials of pig iron, Bessemer steel, and heavy standard rails ..... 81
Pig iron ..... 82
Bessemer ingots ..... 85
Bessemer billet ingots ..... 85
Bessemer rail ingots ..... 86
Heavy standard rails ..... 88
Other rolled products ..... 89

## CHAPTER VII.—COSTS OF THE STEEL CORPORATION IN 1910.

SEC. 1. Distinction between Steel Corporation's book costs and integration costs ..... 90
2. Character of antecedent profits eliminated from the Steel Corporation's book costs ..... 93
3. Steel Corporation's integration cost of Lake Superior ore for 1910 ..... 94
Averages for Corporation's total Lake-ore production ..... 95
Comparison of costs for Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges ..... 96
4. Steel Corporation's integration costs of coke for 1910 ..... 98
Beehive coke ..... 98
By-product coke ..... 99
5. Steel Corporation's integration costs of pig iron in 1910 ..... 101
Bessemer pig iron ..... 101
Basic pig iron (Northern) ..... 104
Southern pig iron ..... 107
Comparison of net costs of pig iron ..... 108
6. Steel Corporation's integration costs of ingots for 1910 ..... 110
Bessemer billet ingots ..... 110
Bessemer rail ingots ..... 112
Basic open-hearth ingots ..... 114
Northern works ..... 115
Southern works ..... 116
7. Steel Corporation's integration costs of heavy steel rails in 1910 ..... 117
Bessemer rails ..... 118
Open-hearth rails ..... 119
Northern mills ..... 120
Southern mill ..... 121

## CHAPTER VIII.—APPROXIMATE INVESTMENT IN RAW MATERIALS, PLANTS, AND WORKING CAPITAL REQUIRED TO PRODUCE A TON OF BESSEMER STEEL RAILS FROM LAKE ORES.

SEC. 1. Basis of Bureau's computation ..... 123
2. Approximate investment required in raw materials ..... 125
Lake ore ..... 125
Connellsville coke ..... 125
Steam coal or gas ..... 126
Limestone ..... 126

Page.
SEC. 3. Approximate investment required in manufacturing plants..... 127
Blast furnaces..... 127
Bessemer steel works..... 128
Rail mill..... 128
4. Average allowance for working capital..... 128
5. Indicated rates of profit on basis of 1902-1906 costs..... 129

CHAPTER IX.—IMPORTANT BEARING OF ORE PROFITS UPON COSTS AND PROFITS FOR FINISHED PRODUCTS, AND UPON COMPETITION.

SEC. 1. Evidence that profit on ore is excessive..... 132
Comparison of transfer profit on ore with investment..... 134
Comparison of increase in Lake ore prices with increase in costs of production..... 138
2. Effect of excessive ore profits on competitors buying ore in the open market..... 140
3. Effect of excessive ore profits on costs and profits of finished steel products..... 141
4. Effect of excessive ore transportation profits of Steel Corporation..... 142

# LIST OF TABLES.


Page.

1 Comparison of tonnages of production of specified raw materials and products covered by the cost statements, with total tonnages produced in the United States, 1902–1906 ..... 9

2. Average book cost per gross ton of Lake Superior ore at lower Lake ports, as shown by the ore companies' accounts (including intermediate profits), by ranges, 1902–1906 ..... 16

3. Average book cost per net ton of beehive coke, as shown by the producing companies' accounts, by districts, 1902–1906 ..... 18

4. Average book cost per net ton of by-product coke, as shown by the cost accounts (including intermediate profits), 1902–1906 ..... 19

5. Average book costs per gross ton of specified kinds of pig iron, showing furnace cost as given in the cost sheets (including intermediate profits), together with "additional costs" (derived from profit and loss accounts), 1902–1906 ..... 21

6. Average book cost per gross ton of specified kinds of steel ingots, showing works cost as given in the cost sheets (including intermediate profits), together with additional costs (derived from the profit and loss accounts), 1902–1906 ..... 27

7. Average book costs per gross ton of specified products, showing mill costs as given in cost sheets (without deduction of intermediate profits), together with additional costs (derived from the profit and loss accounts), 1902–1906. 30

8. Production of specified products comprised in Bureau's computations of revised costs and per cent of same to total production in the United States, 1902–1906 ..... 38

9. Average book cost per gross ton of Lake ore at lower Lake ports, excluding intercompany royalty, distinguishing large and small companies, 1902–1906 ..... 46

10. Average book cost per gross ton of Bessemer pig iron and cost excluding transfer profits, distinguishing large and small companies, 1902–1906.... 48

11. Average book cost per gross ton of basic pig iron and cost excluding transfer profits, distinguishing large and small companies, 1902–1906 ..... 52

12. Average book cost per gross ton of Bessemer and basic pig iron combined and cost excluding transfer profits, distinguishing large and small companies, 1902–1906 ..... 56

13. Average book cost per gross ton of Bessemer billet ingots and cost excluding transfer profits, distinguishing large and small companies, 1902–1906.... 57

14. Average book cost per gross ton of Bessemer rail ingots and cost excluding transfer profits, for all companies, 1902–1906 ..... 61

15. Average book cost per gross ton of large Bessemer billets and cost excluding transfer profits, distinguishing large and small companies, 1902–1906.... 63

16. Average book cost per gross ton of heavy Bessemer rails and cost excluding transfer profits, for all companies, 1902–1906 ..... 66

17. Total costs per gross ton for specified products, arrived at by adding to the average mill costs, as shown by the cost sheets, an assumed normal charge in place of computed additional costs (general expense and depreciation), and the same total costs excluding transfer profits, 1902–1906 ..... 68

Page.

18. Total estimated net profits of Steel Corporation on transportation of ore (including ore shipments of outsiders) from mining regions to furnaces, by companies, 1902–1906 ..... 73
19. Comparison of average book cost per gross ton of Lake ore at lower Lake ports for 1902–1906, inclusive, with 1907–1910, inclusive, for the Steel Corporation and two other large companies ..... 76
20. Comparison of cost per net ton of Connellsville beehive coke of the H. C. Frick Coke Co. for 1902–1906 with 1910 ..... 80
21. Comparison of book cost per gross ton of Bessemer pig iron at three furnace plants of the Steel Corporation for 1902–1906 with 1910 ..... 82
22. Comparison of book cost per gross ton of Bessemer billet ingots at one plant of the Steel Corporation for 1902–1906 with 1910 ..... 85
23. Comparison of book cost per gross ton of Bessemer rail ingots at two plants of the Steel Corporation for 1902–1906 with 1910 ..... 87
24. Comparison of book cost per gross ton of heavy Bessemer rails at two plants of the Steel Corporation for 1902–1906 with 1910 ..... 88
25. Steel Corporation's book cost per gross ton of Lake ore at lower Lake ports, as shown by producing subcompanies' cost statements, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and net integration cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 95
26. Steel Corporation's book cost per gross ton of ore from the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges, at lower Lake ports, as shown by producing subcompanies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and net integration cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 97
27. Steel Corporation's average cost per net ton of beehive coke in the Connellsville and Pocahontas districts, as shown by producing companies' cost sheets (which do not include any intercompany profit), for 1910 ..... 99
28. Steel Corporation's book cost of by-product coke per net ton at two works, as shown by producing subcompanies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and net integration cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 100
29. Steel Corporation's furnace cost per gross ton of Bessemer pig iron, as shown by producing subcompanies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and integration furnace cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 102
30. Steel Corporation's furnace cost per gross ton of basic pig iron (Northern furnaces), as shown by the producing subcompanies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and integration furnace cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 105
31. Steel Corporation's furnace cost per gross ton of Southern pig iron, as shown by the producing company's cost sheets, which cost does not include intercompany profits, for 1910 ..... 107
32. Comparison of Steel Corporation's integration furnace cost per gross ton for Bessemer, Northern basic, and Southern pig iron, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 108
33. Comparison of the production of Bessemer and open-hearth steel produced by the Steel Corporation with the total production in the United States, for 1910 ..... 110
34. Steel Corporation's works cost per gross ton of Bessemer billet ingots, as shown by producing companies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and integration works cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 111

Page.

35. Steel Corporation's works cost per gross ton of Bessemer rail ingots, as shown by producing companies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and integration works cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 113
36. Steel Corporation's works cost per gross ton of basic open-hearth ingots at Northern works and at Southern works, as shown by producing companies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and integration works cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 115
37. Comparison of production of Bessemer and open-hearth steel rails by the Steel Corporation with the total production in the United States for 1910 ..... 118
38. Steel Corporation's mill cost per gross ton of heavy standard Bessemer rails, as shown by producing companies' cost sheets, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and integration mill cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 118
39. Steel Corporation's mill cost per gross ton of heavy open-hearth rails at Northern and Southern plants, as shown by producing companies' books, approximate intercompany profits included therein, and integration mill cost, as shown by the records of the Corporation, for 1910 ..... 120
40. Approximate investment in raw materials (on a basis of a 30 years' supply) and in plants and working capital required to produce a ton of Bessemer steel rails ..... 130

# LETTERS OF TRANSMITTAL.

DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE AND LABOR,
OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY,
*Washington, January 22, 1912.*

SIR: I have the honor to transmit herewith Part II of the Report of the Commissioner of Corporations on the Steel Industry, being in the nature of a preliminary report and dealing with the cost of production in the steel industry.

Respectfully, CHARLES NAGEL,
*Secretary.*

The PRESIDENT.

---

DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE AND LABOR,
BUREAU OF CORPORATIONS,
*Washington, January 22, 1912.*

SIR: I have the honor to transmit herewith Part II of a Report on the Steel Industry, made to the President under your direction and in accordance with the law creating the Bureau of Corporations. This is in the nature of a preliminary report, and deals with the cost of production in the steel industry.

I desire to mention as especially contributing, under my direction, to the preparation of this part the name of Mr. Francis Walker, one of my assistants.

Very respectfully, HERBERT KNOX SMITH,
*Commissioner.*

To Hon. CHARLES NAGEL,
*Secretary of Commerce and Labor.*

# LETTER OF SUBMITTAL.

DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE AND LABOR,
BUREAU OF CORPORATIONS,
*Washington, January 22, 1912.*

SIR: I have the honor to submit a report on the cost of production of iron and steel.

The cost of steel making is a basic industrial fact, which bears on tariff legislation, prices and profits in a great industry, and the concentrated control of a great natural resource.

The Bureau has used the actual records of companies covering, roughly, two-thirds of the country's production of iron and steel for 1902 to 1906. These data are most complete. More limited figures for 1902 to 1910 make it clear that these five-year figures substantially represent present conditions also.

The costs of the United States Steel Corporation for the chief materials and products are also given for 1910.

During 1902 to 1906 the steel industry was based on Lake ore, but very low costs for Southern pig iron appear in the report.

## "BOOK COSTS" AND "INTERCOMPANY" PROFITS.

Many of these companies were highly "integrated;" that is, they linked up under one control, through various subsidiaries, ore mines, blast furnaces, steel works, etc. Their "cost sheets," however, did not correspond with this integration. The costs of each subsidiary were shown as though it were independent, and *included profits paid to other subsidiaries*. To illustrate, one subsidiary of a combination, operating blast furnaces, would pay to another subsidiary, which mined ore, a price for ore that included a profit to the ore company. This price would, however, be entered by the furnace company as a part of its costs. That is, they were "book costs," and they included considerable profits really received by the same interests.

These intermediate profits are very important. For example, the average "book cost" of Bessemer pig iron over the five-year period was $13.89 per ton. "Transfer" profits were $1.79, leaving a net cost of $12.10. (Gross tons are used throughout, except where otherwise specified.)

The Bureau deducted these intermediate "transfer" profits for all the important simpler products. The resulting "revised cost" must, however, be handled with great caution. The margin between this revised cost and the selling price is, of course, much larger than

the margin over the "book cost;" but, on the other hand, that larger margin must cover all the stages of production, and therefore a much larger investment. The profit above the "book cost" of a subsidiary is to be applied simply to the investment of that company. On the other hand, the profit above the revised cost of an integrated company, carrying through many stages of production, *must be set against that entire investment.*

The Bureau has presented the cost data, combined for a number of companies, in two forms for each product: (1) It gives first the average book cost thereof; (2) it has then deducted the average intermediate "transfer" profits, thus showing the revised cost.

One of these companies, the United States Steel Corporation (hereafter referred to as the Steel Corporation), has also large intercompany profits on transportation, chiefly in carrying its ore on its own railroads. In the Steel Corporation's costs, which are given later, these "transportation" profits are also deducted; but not here. Only the Steel Corporation has such profits to any considerable degree, and to deduct them in the present combined figures would give an average for all companies which would be true neither for the Steel Corporation nor for the other concerns.

CUMULATIVE EFFECT OF COST OF ORE.—A fundamental fact is the cost and profit on ore. Ore is the raw material for iron and steel, and its costs have an underlying and cumulative effect through all stages of production and ultimately on the prices of the finished product. The report shows that there were high intermediate profits on ore going into pig iron, with marked cumulative effect on all finished products.

## COST OF STEEL RAILS.

It is impossible to give here the detailed cost figures of the full report. Simply the general principles are stated, the nature of the information, and its more striking relations to the public interest. An illuminating view of costs in general, however, can be had from an outline of steel-rail production and costs.

Starting with the chief raw materials, ore and coke, the "book cost" of ore for the five-year period was $2.64. The only "transfer" profit in the cost of ore itself was an intercompany royalty of $0.02 per ton, leaving a net average cost of ore of $2.62.

For Connellsville coke, the principal kind used, the cost was $1.43 (net ton), with no intermediate profits.

Passing now to the next step, Bessemer pig iron. Intermediate profits in ore and in coke, as they go into pig iron, are large. Furthermore, these costs, profits, and freights to the furnace are multiplied because it takes about 1.8 tons of Bessemer ore and over 1 net ton of coke for 1 ton of pig iron. The average book cost of the ore

for 1 ton of pig iron was $7.36; coke, $3.81; and limestone, $0.43. The so-called "cost above materials," necessary for converting that ore into pig iron, was: Labor, $0.73; other operating cost, $0.80; and depreciation and general expense, $0.76. The total makes a book cost of pig iron of $13.89. Taking out now the transfer profit, $1.79, there is left a net cost of $12.10.

Advancing to Bessemer rail ingots, there appears a book cost of $17.59. All the preceding intermediate profits, however, have been carried forward in the book cost of the raw material, pig iron. Thus, the total "transfer" profits for ingots were $1.84, leaving a net ingot cost of $15.75.

For heavy Bessemer rails, finally, the book cost was $21.27. This is based on the book cost of ingots. The final transfer profits were $2.47. Deducting these leaves $18.80 as the revised cost. The total difference is thus a very considerable amount. About one-fourth of this revised cost was for labor in all stages of production, as appearing directly in the cost sheets.

In the text, the general principles and form of presentation for other products are the same as for rails.

RAIL INVESTMENT.—The relation of these integration profits to entire integration investment may be roughly illustrated here. The price of Bessemer steel rails has been fixed for over 10 years at about $28 a ton. The cost, eliminating transfer (but not transportation) profits, is $18.80 per ton. This leaves a margin of $9.20. The total mining and manufacturing investment (excluding transportation properties) actually behind this steel-rail production, from ore to rails, is from $80 to $55 a ton. On this investment the margin, $9.20, represents a profit of from about 11 to 17 per cent. The margin between revised cost and price must in this way be distributed over the entire investment thus attributable to the product in question.

LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES—BILLETS.—A significant fact is the difference between the costs of large companies, which are well integrated, and small companies, which are not. A good example here is Bessemer billets. In this product intermediate profits have also accumulated through ore, coke, pig iron, etc. For the group of large companies the book cost of billets was $19.89; for small companies, $22.54. The difference was $2.65. But now taking out transfer profits, the cost for large companies was $17.56, and for small companies $21.69, a difference of $4.13 between the two. The large companies represented here included the Steel Corporation, the Republic, Lackawanna, and Jones & Laughlin steel companies.

Part of this difference in favor of large companies must, of course, cover a greater investment, due to higher integration; part is due to

superior efficiency resulting from such integration; but part represents also monopolistic control, especially in ore.

In so far as this difference means a larger per cent of return on each dollar of investment, it is a real difference in industrial position between the two groups. This difference must be considered in any public action affecting both classes of companies.

OTHER PRODUCTS.—The Bureau has not attempted to revise these costs beyond the simpler finished products. As the elaboration increased, the difficulties of revision increased disproportionately. The chief intermediate profits, however, are in the raw materials, ore and coke, and certainly largely included in the pig iron. Accordingly, they are necessarily carried forward into all finished steel products.

A broad survey of "book costs" of steel products can, however, be obtained from the following table. These costs *have not been revised*, and therefore include considerable transfer profits.

UNREVISED BOOK COSTS.

| Products. | Total cost. | Products. | Total cost. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Open-hearth billets | $20.87 | Wire rods | $27.21 |
| Universal plates | 21.82 | Bright coarse wire (net tons) | 29.12 |
| Structural | 26.52 | Black sheets (net tons) | 39.37 |
| Merchant bars | 28.12 | Tin and terne plate | 71.23 |

INTEGRATION COSTS OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

For the foregoing combined costs of a number of concerns the Bureau computed the revised costs. But for the Steel Corporation the Bureau received, from the Corporation itself, its book costs of various products and the record which it kept of its own intermediate profits on such products for the year 1910.

Its intermediate profits are the highest and its net costs are the lowest. This fact, and its unique character and dominating position, make the costs of this Corporation a matter of public importance.

The Steel Corporation is by far the most highly integrated concern in the industry. It not only makes pig iron, steel, and most of the various rolled products, besides some more elaborated articles, but it also mines its own ore and coal, produces its own coke, and does all this more completely than any competitor. Finally, it links up its ore mines with its furnaces by its own rail and vessel lines and dock companies. In its control of ore railroads, both north and south of the Lakes, it stands in a class by itself. For this reason its "transportation" profits, as well as transfer profits, are here deducted to show its net or "integration" costs.

The results of this integration and of the Corporation's position in the industry are shown by its total integration costs, as follows:

Integration cost of ore, when mined and transported to lower Lake ports, $2.40. The book cost was $2.88.

Bessemer pig iron, integration cost, $10.21. The book cost was $14.39. Included in both cases is an item of general expense and depreciation—"additional costs"—approximated at $0.50.

Bessemer rail ingots, integration cost, $12.77. Book cost, $17.45. (Including in both cases "additional costs" approximated at $0.60.)

Heavy standard Bessemer rails, integration cost, $16.67. Book cost, $21.53. (Including in both cases "additional costs" approximated at $1.30.) The difference here, $4.86, is about equally divided between transportation profit and transfer profit. This division for rails gives a general idea of the importance of transportation profits.

These integration costs are the lowest in the domestic industry. They can not, however, be compared with the combined figures previously given for 1902 to 1906, because of the difference in the kinds of profit eliminated, the difference in dates, and the difference in companies.

The intermediate profits which were eliminated to reach these low costs are the largest per ton in the industry. But they must be set against the most extensive investment per ton of product. The margin between these costs and selling prices must cover a return on all the agencies of mining, transportation, and manufacture, from the ore and coal to the finished product.

### PROFITS ON RAILROADS AND ORE RESERVES.

The most significant profits were those on ore and on railroad transportation. In so far as the Steel Corporation enjoys monopolistic power, it lies chiefly in these two factors.

The Bureau's revisions indicate a rate of profit of about 10 per cent (for the period 1902 to 1906) on the average total investment of the Steel Corporation in ore (as estimated by the Bureau in Part I of this report, already issued). Whether such a rate of return is reasonable in itself is not of first importance. The essential fact is that 10 per cent profit is earned on the whole ore holding. Thus, while earning 10 per cent, the Steel Corporation can also carry a vast ore reserve far in excess of its present requirements and so large as to have distinctly monopolistic features, can exercise on the entire industry the undefined but real power that such concentration of the ultimate resource must give, and can assure itself of the certain increment of value that will inevitably occur with the diminishing of our available ore supply so long as the existing conditions of concentration are allowed to continue.

The ore rates on its two ore railroads have been excessive. In so far as they exceed a reasonable return, they not only benefit the Corporation by a high profit on the ore of other shippers, but correspondingly handicap the business of such competitors, who must ship over these roads. These rates were reduced in November, 1911.

Such control of public agencies of transportation by an industrial corporation carries with it just such possibilities of abuse, and raises the question whether the public interest in this industry does not require a segregation of the ore railroads of the Steel Corporation.

Very respectfully,

HERBERT KNOX SMITH,
*Commissioner of Corporations.*

The PRESIDENT.

# REPORT OF THE COMMISSIONER OF CORPORATIONS ON THE STEEL INDUSTRY.

## Part II.—COST OF PRODUCTION (PRELIMINARY REPORT).

### CHAPTER I.

### SUMMARY OF RESULTS.

Certain salient points are brought out by this investigation of costs. These points will be discussed in detail, but for convenience are here stated in summary form, as follows:

1. That cost statements for iron and steel products vary greatly on account of differences in scope of operations and in legal organization and accounting methods of different companies. Therefore, the statement and use of such cost data require the most careful discrimination.

2. That the "book costs" of highly integrated concerns (that is, those companies which link up under one control successive stages of production of materials and finished commodities) are not net costs, because they include large items of intermediate profit. These profits occur as the materials pass from one stage of production to another, because these materials are transferred from one department or subsidiary to another at market prices or at arbitrary "transfer" prices, instead of at cost.

3. That the average costs differed greatly, according as such intermediate profits were included or excluded. For example:

| Products. | Cost including all intermediate profits. | Cost excluding intermediate transfer profits on materials.[1] |
|---|---|---|
| Lake ore | $2.64 | (2) |
| Bessemer pig iron | 13.89 | $12.10 |
| Large Bessemer billets | 20.11 | 17.90 |
| Bessemer standard rails | 21.27 | 18.80 |

[1] This cost does not exclude, however, transportation profits, which are considerable in amount for the Steel Corporation, as explained later. (See p. 70.)

[2] No difference except for a trifling amount of intercompany royalty.

The above are average costs for companies having a very large proportion of the total production in the United States for the five years 1902 to 1906.

4. That if all these companies are divided into two groups—large companies which were all highly integrated, and small companies which generally were not well integrated—the average costs of the two groups differed decidedly. These differences were more marked when intermediate profits were excluded. For example:

| Products. | Cost including all intermediate profits. | | Cost excluding intermediate transfer profits on materials.[1] | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Large companies. | Small companies. | Large companies. | Small companies. |
| Lake ore | $2.67 | [2] $2.49 | ([3]) | ([3]) |
| Bessemer pig iron | 13.86 | 14.27 | $11.93 | $14.21 |
| Large Bessemer billets | 19.89 | 22.54 | 17.56 | 21.69 |
| Bessemer standard rails | 21.27 | ..... | 18.80 | ..... |

[1] This cost does not exclude, however, transportation profits, which are considerable in amount for the Steel Corporation, as explained later. (See p. 70.)

[2] See pp. 46-47.

[3] No difference except for a trifling amount of intercompany royalty.

These differences between the two groups are, of course, largely due to the fact that the more steps in production controlled by one concern the more intermediate profits go to that concern, instead of being paid to outsiders. Accordingly, when intermediate profits are excluded, the net cost for an integrated concern is less than for one not so highly integrated. It should be observed that the above cost figures show costs simply exclusive of transfer profits on materials, and not exclusive of transportation profits. Such transportation profits are earned by certain large companies, and above all by the Steel Corporation.

5. That while highly integrated concerns have a lower net cost than nonintegrated concerns, and therefore a higher margin (not rate) of profit between costs and prices, yet, on the other hand, being so integrated, they have a larger investment to be covered by this margin of profit over net cost.

6. That the costs for this period (1902 to 1906, inclusive) are substantially representative of present conditions. This is shown by a comparison of costs for a number of important selected plants for several products from 1902 to 1906, inclusive, and for 1910.

7. That the United States Steel Corporation has a special advantage in cost of production on account of its more complete integration, particularly in producing all the ore and coke it uses, and in having railroads for ore transportation, which branches of its business

yield great profits. The costs of the Steel Corporation are especially reduced if these intermediate profits are excluded, as is shown by the following examples for 1910:

| Products. | Book cost. | Integrated cost excluding intercompany profits on materials and transportation. |
|---|---|---|
| Lake ore | $2.88 | $2.40 |
| Bessemer pig iron | 14.39 | 10.21 |
| Bessemer standard rails | 21.53 | 16.67 |

In considering these integration costs of the Steel Corporation the much more extensive and diversified investment of that company should also be taken account of. The importance of this investment factor is clearly brought out in this report.

8. That the indicated investment per ton of product for Bessemer steel rails for the period 1902 to 1906, taking conditions of business then prevailing, ranged from $80 to $55 per ton of rails. On the basis of a price of $28 per ton of rails the profit for all companies whose costs (excluding transfer profits only) are shown above ($18.80 per ton) would be from 11 to 17 per cent on the investment.

9. That the prices of Lake ore have been kept for many years at an unreasonably high level compared with the cost of production and the cost of the investment in the producing ore properties. Consequently, integrated concerns, transferring such ore to the pig-iron producing departments of the business at those high prices, necessarily show an unduly high book cost for pig iron and for various steel products made from pig iron.

10. That this policy in regard to ore prices has two important results. For companies selling ore it tends to make remunerative the investment in vast ore reserves which are not at present utilized, and to unduly enhance the value of such properties. It also tends to make the cost of iron ore excessively high to companies which must purchase it in the open market, and thus prevents them from becoming effective competitors in pig iron or in steel products made therefrom.

## CHAPTER II.

### THE COST PROBLEM AND SCOPE OF REPORT.

**Section 1. The importance of costs of production.**

The question of the cost of production is obviously of great public interest in connection with industries which, like the steel industry, enjoy the benefit of protective tariff duties. It is also important in connection with profits, particularly with respect to the profits made in the several branches; that is, for ore, pig iron, and various products of steel. This matter is of special significance because the steel industry is based on a natural resource the control of which is characterized by certain monopolistic features.

As the various iron and steel making enterprises differ in their control of such natural resources, their costs and profits likewise naturally show large differences. The concern which enjoys very large profits in a prior stage of the business which are not enjoyed by a competitor, even though their subsequent costs for similar products are substantially equal, is able to put such competitor at a great disadvantage.

**Section 2. Problem of stating costs of production.**

Production costs of various iron and steel products and of the several raw materials differ widely for different concerns, not only on account of the ordinary variations in skill or good fortune in management, advantages in location, investment, etc., but also particularly because of the following two factors:

1. Differences in scope of operations or degree of integration.
2. Differences in legal organization and accounting practice.

DIFFERENCES IN SCOPE OF OPERATIONS OR INTEGRATION.—The differences in scope of operations of different concerns are a fundamental fact which affects the net or absolute costs of production. Some concerns are highly "integrated;" that is, their operations cover the production (and sometimes even the transportation) of the raw materials, and the succeeding stages of manufacture of crude and finished products. Other concerns are not integrated at all, or only in a comparatively small degree. Such concerns must therefore purchase raw materials—as, for example, ore and coke for making pig iron, from other producers at prices which are generally considerably higher than the cost of producing them. Other things being equal, the integrated enterprise has therefore a lower cost of production

than the nonintegrated enterprise. On the other hand, it has also, of course, a larger investment.

It is absolutely essential to keep this investment factor clearly in mind in any study of costs. This point can hardly be overemphasized. Costs and prices by themselves afford no criterion whatsoever for judging profits unless the extent of the investment is also taken into consideration; that is, if a company is highly integrated, so that its business extends over a large number of steps in the production of steel, its profits must also extend over all its investment in those various processes, and should be commensurate with such investment.

DIFFERENCES IN LEGAL ORGANIZATION AND ACCOUNTING PRACTICE.—The legal organization of enterprises has often a very important effect on the book costs of production, particularly if such enterprises are highly integrated. Concerns which embrace mining operations, transportation, and manufacturing frequently organize separate companies for these different branches. Sometimes the laws require such separation in legal organization, as, for example, for railroads and certain mining enterprises. Under such conditions it is usually the case that the products or services are sold by one subsidiary to another subsidiary at prevailing market prices, or at arbitrary "transfer" prices, which ordinarily include a profit over and above the actual cost to the first concern. Hence, from the standpoint of the accounts of the subsidiary company, it is of course necessary to include the prices thus paid in its own general profit and loss accounts, and likewise, therefore, in its cost accounts, which when correctly kept are an integral part of the profit and loss accounts. If these several branches of the concern were put under the direct operation of one company, there would be no necessity for charging market prices instead of actual costs. Nevertheless, this is sometimes done. For example, a company making pig iron, crude steel, and finished steel products may transfer its pig iron from its blast furnaces to its steel-making department at a price which includes a profit, just as though it were selling it to some outside interest. While of course this increases the book cost of making steel on the cost accounts of the steel department, obviously it does not increase the real cost to the company as a whole.

The costs as kept by the various subsidiaries of an integrated organization may, for convenience, be referred to as "book costs" as distinguished from revised costs, from which the intermediate or so-called "intercompany" profits have been eliminated.

The differences in cost due to the legal organization of a given concern, or group of productive activities which belong to a single private interest or group, or to merely technical differences in methods of cost accounting, are, however, of little public interest, and their

elimination shows what the costs are for a given enterprise taken as a whole, and this is much more significant. In fact, this is the only satisfactory way of reaching a real or significant cost in the steel industry as it now exists. Obviously costs which are affected by legal or arbitrary divisions of one business are likely to be more or less artificial.

It is evident that the problem of cost of production embraces two stages of discussion—(1) book costs, the costs as shown by the accounts of the companies, and (2) net costs, i. e., the costs after the elimination of intermediate profits.

**Section 3. Significance of investment.**

In whatever form the costs of a concern are stated, the significance of the cost and of the margins between cost and selling price can not be fully appreciated without taking into account the investment in plant and other capital utilized in that part of the production for which the cost is stated. Thus, in the case of a concern comprising in a single organization ore mines, coke works, and blast furnaces, the cost accounts for pig iron may represent the net cost, without any allowance for profit on the ore or coke. Therefore the margin between such cost and the selling price of pig iron would constitute the return on the investment, not only on the blast furnaces, but also on the ore mines and coke works. On the other hand, in the case of an enterprise having separate companies for each of these stages of production, the margin between its book cost and the selling price of pig iron would state the return on the investment for blast furnaces only, because the blast-furnace company would take over the ore and coke at a price that would pay a profit to the ore and coke companies. Assuming that in each instance the technical conditions are similar, and the operations are conducted with equal efficiency, it is obvious that there should be a larger margin in the case of the first company than in the case of the second.

If these intermediate profits were known to represent simply a fair return on the investment, there would be perhaps no necessity for eliminating them (except for the reason that not all companies have their costs computed on the same basis). The conditions of competition, and particularly with respect to the exploitation of natural resources and the control thereof, might conceivably be such that it could be safely assumed that the profits were reasonable.

As a matter of fact, however, the profits in certain branches of the business, notably in the production of Lake ore, are regarded by the Bureau as unreasonably high. This is largely due to monopolistic control of production and to price understandings among ore producers. Hence, the only satisfactory way to present the costs of pig iron and products made therefrom is to eliminate any profit on ore which enters

therein, and then to present such data as are available for judging what a reasonable profit would be.

Investment has an important relation to cost and the margin of profit in another way, namely, where the costs of two concerns for a given product start on the same basis with respect to the degree of integration of the enterprise but where one concern has invested in plant and equipment a much greater amount of capital than another concern of equal capacity, with a view to reducing its operating costs, as, for instance, in the introduction of labor-saving devices. In this case also the margin between cost and price tends to be larger, and must necessarily be larger, in order to afford an equal rate of return to the increased investment.

**Section 4. Scope of the cost statements in this report.**

The cost data obtained by the Bureau and the cost statements presented in this report may be divided into three parts:

(1) Cost statements for the years 1902 to 1906, inclusive, which relate to a very large proportion of the total production of the United States for the chief raw materials and products of the iron and steel industry.

(2) Cost statements, showing comparative costs, for the years 1902 to 1906, inclusive, and for 1910, for the chief raw materials, and for pig iron, and selected steel products, at a number of typical and important plants. For ore the average costs are shown for the years 1902 to 1910, inclusive.

(3) Cost statement for the year 1910 for the Steel Corporation, for the chief raw materials, pig iron, and certain steel products.

The first statement gives a broad view of the costs in the industry as a whole over a considerable period of time. On account of its elaborate character it was impracticable to bring it down to date. It shows the costs as given on the books of account for raw materials, pig iron, and selected steel products. It shows also the costs after the elimination of intermediate transfer profits (but not intermediate transportation profits; see p. 70), with respect to raw materials, pig iron, and selected steel products. It also distinguishes the costs of the larger and well-integrated companies (for which such profit eliminations are important) from the costs of the smaller companies.

The second statement shows the relative position of costs as between 1902 to 1906 and 1910. Although not representative of the average costs for the industry as a whole, it affords a fair basis for determining whether there have been any essential changes in the conditions of production in recent years which would affect the representative character of the average costs for 1902 to 1906 given in the first statement. As this statement is used for comparative purposes only, the costs are

shown as given on the books of account without the elimination of intermediate profits. Its value for comparisons lies not so much in the final costs of the manufactured products as in the costs of raw materials (ore and coke) and in the "cost above materials" of manufactured products. The term "cost above materials" is the technical term for all the operating costs except the raw material used in the process in question, and will be used in that sense in this report.

The third statement shows the position of the United States Steel Corporation in 1910 with respect to cost of production. The costs of this company are given as shown by the books of account, and also after the elimination of approximate intercompany profits, as shown by the records of the Corporation. In this case intermediate transportation profits on materials as well as transfer profits are eliminated. The costs of the Steel Corporation are the only ones given for an individual company, and this distinction is made simply on account of its unique position in the industry, particularly with respect to the supply of raw materials and the facilities for transporting them.

The Bureau made a comprehensive investigation into the costs of the raw materials and finished products of the iron and steel industry in the United States, the principal results of which are presented in this report. It also attempted to get similar costs of manufacture in the chief foreign producing countries, but while much information of a general character was obtained relating to the subject it was found impossible to obtain any comprehensive information as to the costs as shown directly on the books of account.

The cost sheets and other statements relating thereto which were furnished by the concerns whose costs are discussed in this report were verified by an examination of their books of account.

# CHAPTER III.

## AVERAGE BOOK COSTS OF CHIEF RAW MATERIALS AND PRODUCTS OF IRON AND STEEL, 1902-1906.

### Section 1. Extent and character of data.

The first of the two forms of statement for 1902 to 1906 is now to be presented, that of the book costs. The cost data for this period cover, with but few exceptions, from 70 to 90 per cent, or more, of the total United States production of the respective products discussed, as follows:

TABLE 1.—COMPARISON OF TONNAGES OF PRODUCTION OF SPECIFIED RAW MATERIALS AND PRODUCTS COVERED BY THE COST STATEMENTS, WITH TOTAL TONNAGES PRODUCED IN THE UNITED STATES, 1902-1906.[1]

[Gross tons.]

| Products. | Total tonnage produced in the United States. | Total tonnage covered by cost statements. | Per cent covered by cost statements. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lake Superior ore | 144,950,375 | 106,268,728 | 73.3 |
| Total ore | 188,493,634 | 126,980,827 | 67.4 |
| Coke (net tons) | 142,969,463 | 72,963,407 | 51.0 |
| Bessemer pig iron | 55,729,369 | 51,902,699 | 93.1 |
| Basic pig iron | 15,686,273 | 9,573,539 | 61.0 |
| Total pig iron (including ferro and spiegel) | 100,627,163 | 68,333,635 | 67.9 |
| Bessemer ingots | 48,706,135 | 48,586,761 | 99.8 |
| Basic open-hearth ingots | 30,946,392 | 24,731,706 | 79.9 |
| Total steel ingots | 83,766,238 | 75,228,009 | 89.8 |
| Large and small Bessemer billets [2] | ..... | 20,594,739 | ..... |
| Heavy steel rails [3] | 14,291,041 | 14,020,303 | 98.1 |
| Plates and sheets | 15,400,858 | 10,670,397 | 69.3 |
| Structural shapes | 7,124,576 | 4,417,872 | 62.0 |
| Wire rods | 8,457,078 | 6,867,310 | 81.2 |
| Black plates (included in plates and sheets) | 2,412,630 | 2,091,615 | 86.7 |
| Tin and terne plates | 2,369,270 | 1,714,464 | 72.4 |

[1] The figures of production in the United States, except in the case of ore and coke, are those reported by the American Iron & Steel Association.

[2] Statistics of the country's total production of billets are not available. It is believed, however, that the Bureau's cost data for Bessemer billets cover over 90 per cent of the total production of the country during the period stated.

[3] The production of heavy rails, as given by the American Iron & Steel Association, includes a small quantity of girder rails, while that reported in cost statements for the Bureau includes no girder rails, but does include a small tonnage of light rails. Owing to these differences in classification, the exact percentage for standard rails can not be computed, but practically 100 per cent of the production of such rails is covered by the Bureau's figures.

These percentages for ore, coke, and total pig iron are somewhat misleading if applied to the steel industry proper, since a considerable

part of the total tonnage of these products was not used to make steel. Thus, a part of the total production of ore was used for the manufacture of foundry iron, and in the case of Southern ore from 1902 to 1906 hardly any at all for the manufacture of steel. Similarly, a large amount of the total production of pig iron was used for foundry purposes and not for the manufacture of steel products. The total production of coke included, of course, very large quantities not utilized in the iron and steel industry at all, which explains the exceptionally low percentage for that product. Of coke used in iron and steel manufacture, the cost data obtained by the Bureau probably represent about 60 per cent.

For Bessemer pig iron and Bessemer ingots, which were the chief basis of steel manufacture from 1902 to 1906, and also for steel rails, practically the total output of the country was included in the cost statements, while for most other important branches of steel production the proportion included was two-thirds or more of the total.

The companies whose costs are comprised in these cost statements include the United States Steel Corporation (referred to hereinafter as the Steel Corporation or the Corporation) and all the large steel-making companies (with one or two exceptions) which are chiefly engaged in making ordinary commercial products of steel. A considerable number of concerns of lesser importance, including some of distinctly small operations, are likewise embraced in the cost averages.

In furnishing their costs the several companies generally rendered statements showing simply the mine, furnace, or mill costs, which often included, as already explained above, various intermediate profits for materials produced by the same interests and taken over at market prices or at arbitrary transfer prices instead of at cost. Their costs as reported generally did not include, however, an allocation of general expenses and general depreciation of the several companies to their respective costs for particular products. These undistributed expenses were shown in their profit and loss accounts. The Bureau allowed for and included these items of "additional cost" not shown in the regular cost sheets. These items, except for the ore and coke companies, could not be allocated to particular products of such companies according to any perfect rule; but the plan adopted by the Bureau was to increase the mill costs of the several products in the same proportion as such additional costs increased the total manufacturing and producing costs of the several companies for all products. While this method tends to give an appearance of excessive additional costs—as, for example, depreciation—for the more highly manufactured products, this is not really the case, because this figure is for each successive product a cumulative one and covers all the depreciation allowances for previous stages of production not comprised in the cost of the material as given in the

cost sheet for the product in question. This point, however, can be better explained later on when these additional costs are shown.

On the other hand, there is no doubt that an arbitrary rule of this character does not give very satisfactory results in allocating the expenses and depreciation really incurred with respect to particular products. The merits of this method will be discussed in more detail later. (Cf. p. 24.) At this place it is desirable to point out the advantage of it, namely, that it is simple and automatically provides that all these actual expenses or charges to depreciation shall be covered in the statements of cost. It does not preclude, however, the use of estimates for such additional costs based on normal experience rather than on a mathematical rule.

The cost of a product so arrived at is referred to in this report as the total cost to distinguish it from the mine, furnace, or mill cost.

In connection with the costs of production of the several raw materials and products, the Bureau also obtained, from the several companies which reported, profit and loss statements showing the average proceeds of sale or transfer, together with the profit thereon. While this material incidentally furnishes another and usually slightly differing figure of cost (due chiefly to the fact that the quantities in question are not exactly the same), it is chiefly important in what it shows regarding the rate and amount of profit on the products of each of the several stages of production. The "additional costs" already described were used by the Bureau in the same manner to increase the reported cost of sales as to increase the mill costs.

The costs for the period 1902 to 1906 are given herein invariably by the method of true averages for the companies whose costs are combined; i. e., the amounts of every item of cost are added together and divided by the total quantity of the product to get the cost per ton, whether for items of cost or total costs.

The cost sheets as furnished by the several companies were, of course, by no means uniform with respect to classification of items. Most of them also showed the items in far too great detail for the purposes of this report. The numerous detail items were grouped by the Bureau, therefore, under a comparatively few simple heads. The full text of this report will discuss these items in some detail, at least for the chief raw materials and products. But it is impossible to give any consideration to such details in this summary except with respect to a few fundamental facts, necessary for a proper understanding of the data presented, particularly in the elimination of intermediate profits from costs of production.

However, in order to make clear the detailed character of the information furnished by the several companies, a typical cost sheet of one company for a single product is given below. This cost sheet is not

given for a single blast furnace, but for a group of furnaces at a single plant. The title of the cost sheet has, therefore, been slightly changed. Furthermore, in place of the description of ores given in the original cost sheet, the letters A, B, C, etc., have been substituted in order not to reveal the identity of the company whose pig-iron cost is stated. Again, certain items appear in red ink in the original, but are shown in bold-face type here.

[Typical cost sheet; to show form only.]

——— COMPANY. ——— FURNACE PLANT. COST OF PRODUCING BESSEMER PIG IRON AT ALL FURNACES DURING YEAR 191—.

| Items. (Mesaba ores to be entered separately from other ores and totals of each shown in red ink.) | Per cent metallic contents. | Gross tons. | Price. | Amount. | Material per ton. | | Cost per ton. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Pounds. | Per cent. | |
| A.....ore.. | ..... | 131,784 | $4.93 | $649,531.59 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| B.....do... | ..... | 349,041 | 4.80 | 1,675,216.06 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| C.....do... | ..... | 46 | 4.30 | 197.67 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| D.....do... | ..... | 55,606 | 4.83 | 268,358.39 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| E.....do... | ..... | 29,439 | 4.98 | 146,680.57 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| F.....do... | ..... | 4,046 | 5.25 | 21,222.42 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| G.....do... | ..... | 47 | 4.09 | 192.13 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Total Mesaba.....do... | ..... | 570,009 | 4.84 | 2,761,398.83 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| H.....do... | ..... | 60,095 | 5.22 | 316,630.29 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| I.....do... | ..... | 75,460 | 6.10 | 460,196.93 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| J.....do... | ..... | 405 | 5.93 | 2,403.21 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| K.....do... | ..... | 12,604 | 4.60 | 57,978.40 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| L.....do... | ..... | 29,111 | 4.44 | 129,170.44 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| M.....do... | ..... | 2,052 | 3.15 | 6,455.13 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| N.....do... | ..... | 4,157 | 5.45 | 22,659.62 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Total all other.....do... | ..... | 184,484 | 5.40 | 995,494.02 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Total ore..... | ..... | 754,493 | 4.98 | 3,756,892.85 | 4,064 | 181.43 | $9.034 |
| Spittings..... | ..... | 3,399 | .50 | 1,699.50 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Scale..... | ..... | 10,009 | 1.76 | 17,628.17 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Total cinder and scale..... | ..... | 13,408 | 1.44 | 19,327.67 | 72 | 3.22 | .046 |
| Total ore, cinder, and scale | ..... | 767,901 | 4.92 | 3,776,220.52 | 4,136 | 184.65 | 9.080 |
| Light ladle scrap..... | ..... | 4,552 | 11.56 | 52,612.66 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Runner scrap..... | ..... | 762 | 12.27 | 9,347.82 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Pig machine scrap..... | ..... | 2,940 | 12.27 | 36,076.95 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Off-grade iron..... | ..... | 384 | 15.19 | 5,831.05 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Total scrap used..... | ..... | 8,638 | 12.02 | 103,868.48 | 47 | 2.08 | .250 |
| Gross total metallic mixture..... | ..... | 776,539 | 5.00 | 3,880,089.00 | 4,183 | 186.73 | 9.330 |
| Light iron ladle skulls and scrap. | ..... | 4,629 | 11.51 | 53,275.49 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Heavy chilled ladle skulls and salamanders..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Blast furnace runner scrap..... | ..... | 762 | 12.27 | 9,349.86 | ..... | ..... | ..... |

——COMPANY. ——FURNACE PLANT. COST OF PRODUCING BESSEMER PIG IRON AT ALL FURNACES DURING YEAR 191—.—Continued.

| Items. | Per cent metallic contents. | Gross tons. | Price. | Amount. | Material per ton. | | Cost per ton. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Pounds. | Per cent. | |
| Casting machine scrap | | 2,940 | $12.27 | $36,087.17 | | | |
| Off-grade iron | | 384 | 14.59 | 5,602.25 | | | |
| Slag sales | | | | 43.20 | | | |
| Less total scrap produced | | 8,715 | 11.97 | 104,357.97 | 47 | 2.10 | $0.251 |
| Net total metallic mixture | | 767,824 | 4.92 | 3,775,731.03 | 4,136 | 184.63 | 9.079 |
| Coke: | | | | | | | |
| Connellsville— | | | | | | | |
| Upper.....per cent | | | | | | | |
| Lower.....do | | | | | | | |
| Pocahontas.....do | | | | | | | |
| By-product.....do | | | | | | | |
| Total coke..100 per cent | | 421,843 | 3.75 | 1,580,650.24 | 2,272 | 101.44 | 3.801 |
| Limestone | | 186,526 | 1.00 | 186,542.64 | 1,005 | 44.85 | .448 |
| Total materials charged | | 1,376,193 | 4.03 | 5,542,923.91 | 7,413 | 330.92 | 13.328 |
| Fuel for miscellaneous purposes: | | | | | | | |
| Coal.....gross tons | | 37 | 1.25 | 46.43 | | | |
| Coke.....do | | 30 | 3.74 | 112.20 | | | .001 |
| Coke dust.....do | | | | | | | |
| Wood.....cords | | 78 | 3.10 | 242.03 | | | .001 |
| Natural gas.....cubic feet | | | | | | | |
| Total fuel for miscellaneous purposes | | | | 400.66 | | | .002 |
| Labor: | | | | | | | |
| Superintendents, foremen, clerks, and timekeepers | | | | 15,721.40 | | | .038 |
| Stocking and charging | | | | 62,774.55 | | | .151 |
| Blowing | | | | 31,057.25 | | | .075 |
| Casting | | | | 66,162.50 | | | .159 |
| All other producing labor | | | | 14,896.10 | | | .036 |
| Labor in repairs | | | | 41,804.15 | | | .100 |
| Labor in maintenance | | | | 10,939.25 | | | .026 |
| Total labor (enter in red ink) | | | | 243,355.20 | | | .585 |
| Material in repairs | | | | 37,103.03 | | | .089 |
| Material in maintenance | | | | 6,178.17 | | | .015 |
| Tools, lubricants, and miscellaneous supplies | | | | 16,039.45 | | | .039 |
| Refractories | | | | 7,140.80 | | | .017 |
| Steam (for details see exhibit). coal / coal equivalent | | | | 121,507.94 | | | .292 |
| Purified gas for blowing engines | | | | | | | |
| Steam and gas transfers (credit) | | | | 100,326.42 | | | .241 |
| Water | | | | 9,093.87 | | | .022 |
| Electric light and power | | | | 12,432.33 | | | .030 |
| Yard switching | | | | 52,696.50 | | | .127 |
| Laboratory expense | | | | 6,191.43 | | | .014 |
| Stable expense | | | | 1,678.47 | | | .004 |

—— COMPANY. —— FURNACE PLANT. COST OF PRODUCING BESSEMER PIG IRON AT ALL FURNACES DURING YEAR 191—.—Continued.

| Items. | Gross tons. | Price. | Amount. | Material per ton. | | Cost per ton. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | Pounds. | Per cent. | |
| Shop expense | | | $10,319.47 | | | $0.025 |
| Dry blast plant expense | | | | | | |
| General works expense | | | 36,850.18 | | | .089 |
| Relining and renewal fund | | | 74,856.60 | | | .179 |
| Contingent fund | | | 12,476.10 | | | .030 |
| Total cost above materials charged | | | 547,993.78 | | | 1.318 |
| Credit for surplus gas to other departments. Credit | | | 78,758.06 | | | .189 |
| Grand total cost | | | 6,012,159.63 | | | 14.457 |

Total tons produced, 415,871. Tons produced since January 1st ..... Average cost per ton since January 1st.....

Number of days in operation, 996. Cubic feet air blown per minute ..... Average temperature of blast.....

Average tons per day, 417.5. Cubic feet air per pound of coke ..... Average top temperature.....

Per cent iron produced with sulphur above .05% ..... Per cent iron produced with silicon above 1.25%.....

Average manganese in spiegel.....%. Average manganese in ferro manganese .....%

| Production. | Tons. | Per cent. |
|---|---|---|
| Hot metal | 318,811 | 76.67 |
| Pig iron—sand | | |
| Pig iron—casting machine | 96,918 | 23.30 |
| " " chilled | | |
| " " castings | 142 | .03 |
| Total production | 415,871 | 100.0 |

Theoretical furnace yield..... 56.63%
Actual furnace yield..... 54.17%
Furnace loss..... 2.46%
Per cent Mesaba ore used..... ....%
Flue dust produced.....tons.....pounds per ton of iron.
Flue dust used.....tons.....pounds per ton of iron.
Date furnace blown in ....., out.....

Tons made on present lining.
Iron .....
Total.....

COST SHEET FOR ALL FURNACES.

This cost sheet shows, of course, only the furnace cost, and does not contain any provision for "additional costs" mentioned above. It illustrates the great detail in which such cost statements are made. The cost sheets for other products, such as rails, show the items of cost with equal minuteness.

As already stated (p. 6), the average costs for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 are to be summarized, first, according to the results shown in the cost sheets and accounts of the several companies, with the addition of general items ("additional cost") shown in the profit and loss accounts (p. 10), but without any elimination of intermediate or intercompany profits arising at some prior stage of production. After considering these costs and some of the facts concerning intermediate profits, certain other statements of cost are presented in Chapter V showing the effect of the elimination of intermediate profits

arising from the sale or transfer of materials from one stage of production to another within the same concern (but not the profit from transportation of the materials used in manufacture). For this form of statement the average costs are also distinguished as between large companies and smaller companies.

The average total book cost—i. e., the cost including all additional costs for general expense and depreciation and not excluding the intermediate profits on transfer or transportation of materials—will now be summarized for the period 1902 to 1906.

For the chief raw materials, namely, ore and coke, and pig iron, the varying character of the items of cost make it necessary to state the costs separately, but the rolled steel products may be conveniently combined in a single table.

**Section 2. Book cost of ore.**

LAKE ORE.—The cost of ore is generally the prime cost in iron and steel manufacture. Taking the steel industry alone, during the period in question the great bulk of the ore used was that of the Lake Superior region. The only other important domestic source of ore supply was the South; but almost all this ore was used, from 1902 to 1906, in the production of foundry iron, for cast-iron products.

The Lake Superior ore is mined in several ranges in Minnesota, Michigan, and Wisconsin, two important ranges, namely, the Mesabi and the Vermilion, being located in Minnesota, and three ranges, namely, the Gogebic, Marquette, and Menominee, being located in the northern peninsula of Michigan, two of them lapping over into Wisconsin. The methods of ore mining are in general similar to those for mining other minerals. It is important to note, however, that a good deal of the ore on the Mesabi range is mined from open pits. The costs of production at the mine differ considerably, on the average, between the Mesabi Range on the one hand and the other ranges (which are known as the Old Ranges, because they were the first in which mining was developed), and it is important to note these differences by ranges. Moreover, as the ore is sold not at the mine but at lower Lake ports (e. g., Cleveland, Chicago, etc.), and as there are important differences between the several ranges in the cost of transportation to the lower Lake ports, it is desirable to distinguish their costs at lower Lake ports also. This transportation cost is comprised of (1) rail transportation from the mines to upper Lake ports and (2) vessel transportation from upper to lower Lake ports. Both of these differ to some extent for the several ranges.

The table following shows the average book cost of Lake ore at lower Lake ports, by ranges, for the five-year period 1902 to 1906:

TABLE 2.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF LAKE SUPERIOR ORE AT LOWER LAKE PORTS, AS SHOWN BY THE ORE COMPANIES' ACCOUNTS (INCLUDING INTERMEDIATE PROFITS), BY RANGES, 1902-1906.

| Items of cost. | Marquette Range. | Menominee Range. | Gogebic Range. | Vermilion Range. | Mesabi Range. | Total and average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Tons mined | 12,616,253 | 11,358,357 | 11,548,988 | 6,260,574 | 64,484,556 | 106,268,728 |
| Labor | $0.79 | $0.78 | $0.78 | $0.50 | $0.26 | $0.45 |
| Other mining | .57 | .58 | .53 | .44 | .26 | .37 |
| Royalty | .10 | .24 | .39 | .33 | .26 | .25 |
| Cost at mine | 1.46 | 1.60 | 1.70 | 1.27 | .78 | 1.07 |
| Rail freight | .30 | .40 | .40 | .99 | .80 | .67 |
| Lake freight | .68 | .59 | .77 | .77 | .77 | .74 |
| Cost lower Lake ports | 2.44 | 2.59 | 2.87 | 3.03 | 2.35 | 2.48 |
| General charges | .18 | .34 | .22 | .17 | .10 | .16 |
| Total book cost | 2.62 | 2.93 | 3.09 | 3.20 | 2.45 | 2.64 |

The average book cost of Lake ore at lower Lake ports during the five years 1902 to 1906 was $2.64 per ton. There were considerable differences in book cost for the several ranges.

The average cost at mine, including royalty, was $1.07 per ton, and ranged from $0.78 for the Mesabi to $1.70 for the Gogebic. The average cost at mine for the Old Ranges (i. e., all except the Mesabi) was $1.54 per ton, the average royalty being $0.25 per ton, or almost the same as for the Mesabi, which was $0.26.

The Mesabi range enjoyed, therefore, a large advantage in respect to cost at mine, but its transportation costs were higher than any of the Old Ranges except the Vermilion. The prevailing rail rate for the Mesabi was $0.80 per ton, for Vermilion it averaged nearly $1 per ton, and for the other Old Ranges rates varied from $0.40 to $0.30 per ton. The average Lake rate was the same for the Mesabi, Vermilion, and Gogebic, namely, $0.77 per ton, but somewhat lower for the other two ranges, namely, $0.68 for the Marquette and $0.59 for the Menominee.

Taking the cost at lower Lake ports, that of the Mesabi was $2.35 per ton as against $2.70 for the Old Ranges combined; adding the general charges, that of the Mesabi was $2.45 and that for the Old Ranges combined $2.93.

The total average book cost for all ranges, as stated above, was $2.64. This average represents the cost of about 73 per cent of the total tonnage produced during 1902 to 1906 in the Lake Superior district. It includes large profits to railroads and substantial profits to ore fleets in the charges for rail and lake transportation, which accrued in large part to the steel-making interests consuming the ore. Thus, the rail rates charged on a large part of the Mesabi and Vermilion ore yielded a large profit to the Steel Corporation, while several producing companies operated ore vessels and made large profits on the ore carried.

SOUTHERN ORE.—By far the most important other ore-mining district was the South, although even this was of little significance in comparison with the Lake Superior district. The average cost of Southern ores is very low; but this ore is very much inferior in grade to Lake ore, containing a much smaller proportion of iron, and none of it being of Bessemer quality. The costs of Southern ore were not as carefully kept as for Lake ore, but charges for depreciation and royalty were naturally lower on account of its inferior quality. As the ores are sold and used in the district where they are produced, thus differing from the Lake ore, no charges for transportation appear in the cost statements. The average mine cost of 12,164,584 tons of Southern ore in the five years 1902 to 1906 was $0.73 per ton, as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Labor | $0.52 |
| Other mining expenses | .16 |
| Depreciation and royalty | .05 |
| Total mine cost | .73 |

As most of the Southern mines are owned instead of being leased, the item of royalty is partly represented by the allowance for depreciation. The average mine cost of Southern ore was $0.05 lower than the Mesabi, chiefly on account of the low depreciation and royalty on Southern ore due largely to its inferior quality. Eliminating charges for depreciation and royalty, the remaining mine cost of Mesabi ore was considerably lower. The average mine cost of all Lake ore on the same basis, however, was much higher than for Southern ore.

The costs at the furnace for Southern ore, however, include very small transportation charges, a decidedly important factor in the lower total cost figures for such ore.

For some iron and steel making concerns on the lower Lakes (as, for example, those located at Cleveland, Buffalo, or Chicago) the cost of ore at lower Lake ports practically covers the total cost delivered at the furnace. For other producing districts (such as Pittsburgh or the Shenango and Mahoning Valleys) a rail freight charge must be added to the cost at lower Lake ports to give the total cost at the furnace.

PROFITS ON TRANSFERS.—The cost of ore at lower Lake ports is important, because it is the usual point of sale. Even those concerns which produce and transport their own ore compute cost at furnace on the basis of the market prices at lower Lake ports, adding freight charges to such market prices instead of to the actual cost at lower Lake ports.

There is, as a matter of fact, a very large margin of profit between cost and market price of ore at lower Lake ports. This ore profit has a very important bearing on the whole industry. For the five years 1902 to 1906 the profit and loss accounts of these ore-producing

interests show that the sales and transfers of over 109,000,000 tons of Lake ore yielded an average profit of $0.66 per ton. On transfers alone (these excluding sales to outside parties) the average profit was no less than $0.75 per ton. The taking of these intermediate profits thus greatly increased the book cost of the ore in the pig iron for those companies which produced their ore (p. 48).

As these profit and loss statements respecting the price and cost of Lake ore are of importance in the subsequent discussion of the net cost of ore, the average costs shown by these statements for the five years 1902 to 1906 should be noted here, namely, $2.67 per ton at lower Lake ports. This is practically the same as the production cost, computed from the cost sheets, at lower Lake ports noted above, namely, $2.64 per ton. The difference in cost of $0.03 per ton was chiefly due to comparatively slight differences between the tonnages of production (shown in the cost sheets) and the tonnages sold (shown in the profit and loss sheets).

**Section 3. Book cost of coke.**

The principal blast furnace coke production of the United States is found in the Connellsville region, in Pennsylvania. The product of this district, particularly during the period 1902 to 1906, was the one chiefly used in almost all the large iron and steel producing districts except the Southern.

BEEHIVE COKE.—In this process the coal is converted into coke in ovens of beehive form and without the recovery of any by-products. The Connellsville coke is all produced in beehive ovens. The Southern district, although second in importance, had a comparatively small production. The only other important district producing beehive coke was the Pocahontas, but there was considerable miscellaneous beehive coke production for which cost data were obtained by the Bureau.

The cost of beehive coke by the chief districts of production for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 is shown in the following table:

TABLE 3.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER NET TON OF BEEHIVE COKE, AS SHOWN BY THE PRODUCING COMPANIES' ACCOUNTS, BY DISTRICTS, 1902-1906.

| Items of cost. | Connellsville district. | Birmingham district. | Pocahontas district. | Miscellaneous. | Total and average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Tons produced | 53,154,034 | 7,513,182 | 4,170,396 | 4,214,446 | 69,052,058 |
| Labor | $0.97 | $1.73 | $1.26 | $1.92 | $1.13 |
| Other operating | [1].26 | [2].59 | .27 | [3].70 | [4].32 |
| Depreciation and royalty | .20 | .11 | .21 | .11 | .19 |
| Total | 1.43 | 2.43 | 1.74 | 2.73 | 1.64 |

[1] Including credits $0.03.
[2] Including freight $0.16.
[3] Including freight $0.03.
[4] Including credits $0.03, and freights $0.02, or net deduction of $0.01.

These costs comprise those for mining the coal as well as for making the coke.

The cost of labor for the Connellsville coke averaged only $0.97 per ton as against $1.26 for the Pocahontas district and $1.73 for the Birmingham district. The other operating costs for the Connellsville coke were low also, but on account of the greater value of this coal the charges for depreciation and royalty (mostly coal extinguishment) were higher than for the Birmingham district.

While the cost of Connellsville coke was the lowest, it must be remembered that a considerable item, and sometimes a very large item, of freight must be added to this cost to get the cost at the blast furnaces where it is used. The same is true of Pocahontas coke. The Southern coke, on the other hand, is produced at or very near the places of consumption. These coke costs include no transfer profits for the coal used in the Connellsville and Pocahontas districts and practically none for the Birmingham district.

By-product coke.—This process involves the use of much more elaborate ovens than the beehive process, and results in the recovery of valuable by-products such as tar, gas, ammonium sulphate, etc., the values of which are customarily treated as credits to the cost of the coke. The Bureau had returns for the production of 3,911,349 tons of by-product coke. This was generally made at the iron and steel works, and involved, in addition to the cost of coal at the mine, a large item of freight on the coal, including some transfer profits on coal.

The average cost of this by-product coke for the five years 1902 to 1906 was as follows:

Table 4.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER NET TON OF BY-PRODUCT COKE, AS SHOWN BY THE COST ACCOUNTS (INCLUDING INTERMEDIATE PROFITS), 1902-1906.

| Items. | Cost. |
|---|---|
| Tons produced | 3,911,349 |
| Coal (at mine) | $1.27 |
| Coal freight | 1.25 |
| Labor | .52 |
| Other operating | .57 |
| Depreciation | .10 |
| Gross cost | 3.71 |
| Net credit for by-products | .76 |
| Net cost | 2.95 |

While the cost of this coke was high compared with beehive coke, this was largely due to the freight included in the coal used. It was produced at the place of consumption, so that there was no additional freight on the coke.

PROFITS ON TRANSFERS.—In most cases coke produced by a given interest was transferred to allied departments of iron and steel production at a large profit, but in some cases at cost. Such charging of transfer profit in the case of companies using their own coke had the effect, as already explained (p. 5), of enhancing the book cost of coke used in such branches of manufacture without any corresponding real increase in expense. For the Connellsville coke used during the five years 1902 to 1906 such transfer profits for the companies whose costs and sales were examined by the Bureau averaged no less than $0.57 per ton on transfers only.

**Section 4. Book cost of pig iron.**

KINDS OF PIG IRON.—The costs of pig-iron production differ so widely for the different kinds of pig iron and also as between Northern and Southern districts that it is necessary to present them in three different groups. These groups are: (1) Bessemer pig iron, which was used almost entirely for making Bessemer steel, and produced only in the Northern districts; (2) basic pig iron, used for making open-hearth steel, and produced in the Northern districts; and (3) Southern pig iron, used chiefly during 1902 to 1906 for foundry purposes, although also to a slight extent for open-hearth steel production. The first two kinds of pig iron were made from Lake Superior ores and Connellsville coke for the great bulk of the output covered by the cost statements, while the Southern pig iron was made from the local ores and coke of the Birmingham district.

The following table shows the average costs for these three kinds of pig iron in summary form for the five-year period 1902 to 1906. These costs, it must be repeated, are the book costs, with various intermediate profits included in them. The elimination of these profits will be considered later. In order to show clearly the meaning of this cost statement, certain statistical data as to prices, yield, etc., also derived from the cost sheets, are subjoined thereto.

TABLE 5.—AVERAGE BOOK COSTS PER GROSS TON OF SPECIFIED KINDS OF PIG IRON, SHOWING FURNACE COST AS GIVEN IN THE COST SHEETS (INCLUDING INTERMEDIATE PROFITS), TOGETHER WITH "ADDITIONAL COSTS" (DERIVED FROM PROFIT AND LOSS ACCOUNTS), 1902-1906.

| Items. | Bessemer iron. | Basic iron. | Southern iron. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Tons produced | 51,902,699 | 9,573,539 | 5,339,766 |
| Net metallic mixture | $7.30 | $7.14 | $2.35 |
| Coke | 3.89 | 3.30 | 4.48 |
| Limestone | .43 | .47 | .27 |
| Labor | .77 | .62 | 1.23 |
| Other operating | .87 | .77 | 1.19 |
| Furnace cost | 13.26 | 12.30 | 9.52 |
| Additional cost | .75 | .52 | .13 |
| Total cost | 14.01 | 12.82 | 9.65 |
| Price gross metallic mixture [1] | $4.07 | $3.73 | $0.95 |
| Price net metallic mixture [1] | $3.97 | $3.64 | $0.95 |
| Per cent yield | 54.4 | 50.9 | 40.6 |
| Price coke, net ton | $3.37 | $2.90 | $2.54 |
| Pounds coke | 2,311 | 2,282 | 3,523 |

[1] The price of the gross metallic mixture is the price of the ore, scrap, etc., at the furnace, per gross ton; allowing for the tonnage and value of the scrap recovered gives the basis for figuring the price of the net metallic mixture per gross ton, and this figure multiplied by the number of tons required to make a ton of pig iron (indicated by the per cent yield) gives the cost per ton of pig iron.

The discussion following is an explanation of certain items of cost, and also serves to bring out more clearly the causes for the differences in cost for the different kinds of pig iron.

The cost of pig iron depends chiefly on the cost of the raw materials—ore, coke, and limestone—which are put in the blast furnace. The ore is smelted by burning the coke, and the limestone is put in to facilitate the process and particularly to form a liquid slag to carry off the impurities. The other expenses, such as labor, supplies, repairs, maintenance, furnace relining, general expense, and depreciation, form a comparatively small proportion of the total book cost.

BOOK COST OF RAW MATERIALS.—The cost of the net metallic mixture shown in the above statements of cost comprises the total book cost of the ore used, including small proportions of cinder and scrap, less any credit for scrap recovered from the furnace. The ore or metallic mixture used is only partly iron. It therefore takes more than one ton of it to make a ton of pig iron. The net quantities of metallic mixture required for the pig iron represented in the above table averaged 1.84 tons for Bessemer pig iron, 1.96 tons for basic, and 2.46 tons for Southern pig iron, corresponding to "yields" of iron per ton of ore of 54.4 per cent, 50.9 per cent, and 40.6 per cent, respectively.

The prices per ton of the gross metallic mixture (i. e., the actual prices for ore, scrap, cinder, etc., put in the furnace, without the credit for the scrap recovered), as shown below the cost statement, were $4.07 for Bessemer, $3.73 for basic, and $0.95 for Southern pig iron. These prices were, of course, the prices at the furnace, practically for ore, since that formed the great bulk of the metallic mixture, including all freight expenses and antecedent transfer profits on ore.

These great differences in the prices of the gross metallic mixture were chiefly due to differences in the freight charges on ore. For Southern ore there was but little freight, whereas for the ore for the two kinds of Northern pig iron there was not only the freight (both rail and lake) from the Lake mining districts to the lower Lake ports, but also the rail freight from the lower Lake ports (at which point the ore is generally sold or transferred) to the furnaces.

The average rail and lake transportation charge from mines to lower Lake ports for all the ore covered by the Bureau's computations (both Bessemer and non-Bessemer) was $1.41 per ton. (Table 2, p. 16.) If to this be added the average freight charge from lower Lake ports to the furnaces, which averaged $0.67 per ton for the ore used in both Bessemer and basic furnaces, the total transportation charge is $2.08 per ton. In other words, the freight charges on ore for the Northern pig iron were more than twice the price of the Southern ore at the furnace.

The great differences between the ore costs for Northern and Southern pig iron were due to these large freight charges on Northern ore and also largely to the fact (discussed in much detail later) that the Northern ore costs included considerable transfer profits on ore, the ore being transferred to the furnace above the real cost. For Bessemer and basic pig iron combined this transfer profit was about $0.65 per ton of ore used and nearly double that, of course, in the quantity of ore used to make a ton of pig iron.

The Southern ore costs included practically no transfer profit.

The costs of coke in the pig-iron cost statements may be analyzed in a similar way. They differed considerably, owing, first, to the different average prices of coke at the furnace, and, second, to the different quantities required per ton of pig iron. The coke used for both Bessemer and basic iron was chiefly Connellsville coke. The price f. o. b. Connellsville was about $2.01 per net ton in each case. The average freight to the furnace was about $1.36 per net ton for the furnaces making Bessemer iron and about $0.89 per net ton for the basic furnaces, giving furnace prices of $3.37 and $2.90 per net ton, respectively. While the higher cost of the coke per ton of pig iron in the Bessemer furnaces was chiefly due, therefore, to this difference in price at the furnace, it was also due in part to the use of a larger quantity of coke per ton of pig iron, namely, 2,311 pounds in the case

of Bessemer as compared with 2,282 pounds per ton in the case of basic pig iron. For both kinds of Northern pig iron the book cost of the coke included large transfer profits.

For Southern pig iron the cost of coke per ton of pig iron was very high, namely, $4.48, not so much because the price of coke at the furnace was high (only $2.54 per ton, with very little freight expense or transfer profit included), but because an exceptionally large quantity was required to melt the low-grade Southern ores, namely, 3,523 pounds per ton of pig iron.

In the cost of limestone per ton of pig iron there was very little difference between the Bessemer and basic pig iron, as both the prices at the furnace and the quantities used were about the same in each case.

Although some of the Southern ores contain considerable lime and some of them consequently are self-fluxing, or almost so (i. e., they do not require the addition of limestone to flux them), yet on the average the Southern pig iron for which cost statements were procured by the Bureau required over 100 pounds more limestone per ton of pig iron than either the Northern Bessemer or basic iron. It should be noted, however, that for the last two years covered by these averages the quantity of limestone required for the Southern furnaces was somewhat lower than for the Northern furnaces. (See p. 109.)

LABOR AND OTHER COSTS ABOVE MATERIALS.—The labor costs for Bessemer pig iron averaged somewhat higher than for basic; this was probably due to a greater average size and efficiency of equipment for the basic furnaces. The labor costs for Southern pig iron were very much greater than for either Bessemer or basic pig iron. The chief reason for this probably was that the Southern furnaces, on account of the low grade of the ore, required the using of a much greater quantity of materials in the furnace per ton of product. Thus, for the production shown in the above table, the average quantity of ore, coke, and limestone per ton of pig iron in the Bessemer and basic furnaces combined was 3.36 tons as against 4.53 tons for the Southern furnaces, or 34.8 per cent more for the latter. Other factors accounting for the high labor cost of Southern pig iron were smaller and less efficient furnaces and the lower efficiency of labor itself.

Practically the same circumstances explain the fact that the other operating costs were higher for Southern than for Northern pig iron.

FURNACE COSTS AND TOTAL BOOK COSTS.—The table shows that the furnace cost of Bessemer pig iron was $13.26 per ton, as compared with $12.30 for basic, this difference being chiefly due to the lower price of ore and lower freights on ore and coke combined for the basic furnaces.

For Southern pig iron the furnace cost was $9.52, which was much lower than for either Bessemer or basic. The chief reasons for the higher furnace cost of Northern pig iron were (1) the large freight charges involved in assembling the raw materials at the Northern furnaces and (2) the large profits on ore and coke included in the costs of those materials for the Northern furnaces. The transfer profits on ore and coke used in making Southern pig iron were very small.

The items of "additional cost" derived from the profit and loss accounts can not be allocated except by more or less arbitrary methods of apportionment. (See p. 11.) They comprise the items of general expense and depreciation. It is probable that the Bureau has erred on the side of making the costs too high in including the full amount of these additional charges in the case of Bessemer and basic pig iron, inasmuch as the charges for general expense are incurred only in a small degree in connection with the pig-iron branch of the business for large steel companies, though the system of allocating these additional expenses gave an item of general expense of $0.36 per ton for Bessemer pig iron and $0.27 for basic pig iron. A fair average depreciation for a blast-furnace plant is $0.40 per ton of product. The allocation of "additional costs" for this item, on the principle applied, worked out to give an average depreciation charge of $0.39 for Bessemer pig iron, but of only $0.25 per ton for basic. For basic iron, therefore, the allowance for depreciation was probably too low. Taking the total additional cost, the allowance per ton is considerably too high for Bessemer and a little too high for basic. For Southern pig iron, on the other hand, it was evidently too low. These additional expenses are, therefore, stated in full as separate items, with the caution that they are undoubtedly sometimes excessive and sometimes inadequate.

The furnace cost plus the additional expenses gives the total book cost already described (p. 11). This book cost, it should be remembered, is computed without any reduction for the large intermediate profits included in the costs of the raw materials; that is to say, the ore and coke going into the pig-iron cost statement, at least for a large part of the tonnage shown, has been charged at a transfer price considerably higher than the real cost of the raw material to the concerns whose costs are shown.

It is evident that since the book costs of pig iron are thereby increased, the book cost of making steel (for which pig iron is the chief raw material) is necessarily increased also, even though no profits were charged when pig iron was sold or transferred to the steel works. As a matter of fact, however, such profits are sometimes charged.

The allocation of the "additional cost" items to the costs of pig iron still further increases the advantage of the Southern pig iron over the Northern in respect to costs, giving for the total book costs per ton $14.01 for Bessemer, $12.82 for basic, and $9.65 for Southern. As stated above, however, while these allowances for Northern furnaces were too high, those for Southern furnaces were too low. Therefore, if these allowances were all figured on a uniform basis, these additional costs for the two districts would be more nearly equal. If an additional cost of $0.50 per ton, for both general expense and general depreciation combined, be assumed, and it is undoubtedly enough for most iron and steel companies, the total costs would be as follows: Bessemer, $13.76; basic, $12.80; and Southern, $10.02 per ton.

Judging from the book cost of production simply, the Southern pig iron shows a distinct advantage over Northern basic pig iron, with which it should be compared (and not with Bessemer). As will be shown later (see p. 109), this holds true even after the elimination of intermediate profits. But it must be considered that this is counterbalanced by the much higher freight charges necessary to get the Southern pig iron to the most important markets of consumption.

PROFITS ON PIG IRON SOLD AND USED.—Only a small proportion of the total quantity of Northern pig iron produced was sold or transferred at a profit. The technique of the industry has bound so closely together the blast-furnace plants making pig iron for steel production with the steel works, that the two departments of the business in most large companies are conducted on the basis of transferring the pig iron from the blast furnaces to the steel works at furnace cost, without profit. Where a concern controls several companies, however, it may transfer some of its pig iron from one company to another at a profit over the furnace cost. During the period 1902 to 1906 the records of profit and loss on Northern pig iron transferred at a profit showed transfers of 12,223,498 tons at an average price of $14.38 per ton and an average profit (for this step alone) of $0.55 per ton. There were also sales of such pig iron amounting to 3,188,377 tons, on which the average profit was $2.05 per ton. Most of the Northern pig iron, however, was transferred to steel works without any profit, so that the average profit on the total quantity sold and used was a much smaller amount per ton.

The situation was somewhat different with respect to Southern pig iron. Most of it was used for foundry purposes, and was largely sold to Northern consumers of pig iron at market prices. A part of it was used by the same concerns which produced it either for

making iron castings or for conversion into steel. The total quantity of Southern pig iron transferred at a profit (which comprised practically all which was not sold) for the five years 1902 to 1906 was 1,107,837 tons, and the average transfer price was $11.32 per ton, showing an average transfer profit of $1.62 per ton. These transfer profits tended of course to enhance the book cost of the pig iron in iron castings or steel made by the same concerns which produced the pig iron.

**Section 5. Book cost of steel ingots.**

The conversion of pig iron into steel forms a very distinct and very important stage in the manufacture of steel products. This conversion involves a change in composition, or chemical change. It is accomplished usually, for ordinary commercial grades of steel, either in the Bessemer converter (Bessemer steel) or in open-hearth furnaces, which are distinguished as being either *acid* or *basic*, according as they use pig iron and scrap which are low in phosphorus (Bessemer iron) or pig iron and scrap which are high in phosphorus (basic iron). The steel is also distinguished, with respect to the products to be made from it, into rail ingots and billet ingots, although this has very little effect on the character of the process. During the period here under consideration this distinction has little importance except for Bessemer steel, as very little open-hearth steel was then used in making rails. The production of acid open-hearth steel is more expensive than basic open-hearth steel and is largely for special qualities, and it is not important to present the results herein. The production of basic open-hearth steel, which by 1908 exceeded Bessemer steel, was considerably less during the period here under consideration.

The following table shows the average book costs for the production of Bessemer rail ingots and Bessemer billet ingots and of basic open-hearth ingots for all districts for the five-year period 1902 to 1906, inclusive.

Subjoined to the cost statement are certain statistical data respecting the prices and quantities of materials used, etc., which are also derived from the cost sheets and are of importance in analyzing the results and in facilitating a comparison between the cost of the pig iron used, per ton, and the average costs of pig iron previously shown.

TABLE 6.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF SPECIFIED KINDS OF STEEL INGOTS, SHOWING WORKS COST AS GIVEN IN THE COST SHEETS (INCLUDING INTERMEDIATE PROFITS), TOGETHER WITH ADDITIONAL COSTS (DERIVED FROM THE PROFIT AND LOSS ACCOUNTS), 1902-1906.

| Items. | Bessemer rail ingots. | Bessemer billet ingots. | Basic open-hearth ingots. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Tons produced | 19,486,978 | 29,099,783 | 24,731,706 |
| Pig iron and scrap | $14.84 | $14.88 | $14.13 |
| Manganese | .82 | .31 | .34 |
| Labor | .61 | .57 | .92 |
| Fuel | .18 | .24 | .70 |
| Other operating | .70 | .64 | 1.10 |
| Rebuilding fund | ..... | ..... | .22 |
| Works cost | 17.15 | 16.64 | 17.41 |
| Additional cost | 1.05 | .92 | .79 |
| Total cost | 18.20 | 17.56 | 18.20 |
| Price of pig iron and scrap used | $13.69 | $13.59 | $13.18 |
| Pounds of pig iron and scrap used | 2,451 | 2,490 | 2,480 |
| Price of scrap recovered | $6.92 | $7.94 | $9.29 |
| Pounds of scrap recovered | 45 | 65 | 110 |
| Net cost of waste | $1.15 | $1.29 | $0.95 |

It should be stated at the outset that a comparison of these cost averages for the purpose of determining the relative economy or advantages of the Bessemer as compared with the open-hearth process would be somewhat misleading. A more satisfactory comparison for this purpose would be found in taking a single district producing large tonnages of both sorts of steel for a particular year.

COST OF IRON AND MANGANESE.—The Bessemer process uses pig iron almost entirely (with very little scrap), and in molten form usually direct from the blast furnace, but to some extent (particularly for the Sunday production of pig iron, during which day the steel works are not operating) cold pig iron and scrap remelted in cupola furnaces. The prices at which this metal was charged into the ingot cost were usually the furnace costs at the blast furnace, which was invariably connected with the steel works for the plants whose costs are here shown. This cost of the iron (pig iron and scrap exclusive of manganese and similar additions) used per ton of product depended also on the quantity of the gross loss, the price of the metal thus lost, and the quantity and value of the scrap recovered. In other words, the net waste per ton of product which is shown below the cost statement, if added to the price per ton of the material used, gives the cost of the net pig iron and scrap. In order to show more clearly the difference between rail and billet ingots, the cost of manganese

(including similar additions of a metallic character) has not been included in the pig iron and scrap in this cost statement, but is shown separately.

The costs of the pig iron and scrap for Bessemer rail ingots and Bessemer billet ingots for the production covered by the above statement were nearly the same, namely, $14.84 and $14.88, respectively.

In the open-hearth process the proportion of scrap used is very large, and for the production of the basic steel here under consideration constituted about one-half of the total pig iron and scrap. Other things being equal, the price of this pig iron and scrap tends to be lower than for the Bessemer process, not only on account of the greater proportion of low-priced scrap, but also because basic iron is used instead of Bessemer. The cost of the waste also tends to be lower because the price of the material lost tends to be lower, while the price of the scrap recovered tends to be higher, being very low in phosphorus. Hence, the cost of the pig iron and scrap for the basic open-hearth ingots was considerably lower than for the Bessemer ingots, namely, $14.13 per ton.

The average quantity of manganese which is put into the molten steel is especially large for rail ingots in order to harden them, and the cost was relatively high at $0.82 per ton, but was much less for Bessemer billet and open-hearth ingots, namely, $0.31 and $0.34, respectively.

LABOR AND OTHER COSTS ABOVE MATERIALS.—For nearly all these expenses the open-hearth process is at a distinct disadvantage compared with the Bessemer. This is due partly to the more elaborate plant and equipment necessary compared with the tonnage produced, and also to special depreciation charges which are necessary for the rebuilding of open-hearth furnaces. Thus, the item of labor per ton was more than 50 per cent higher for the basic open-hearth process. The item of fuel was also much higher; this expense is largely for natural gas or coal to make producer gas for open-hearth furnaces, and for cupola coke at Bessemer plants. The disproportion in other operating expenses was even greater. This results largely from much heavier expenses per ton for limestone (used in the open-hearth furnace), for materials and supplies, etc. The cost of steam power is the only important expense of this kind in which the Bessemer process was at a disadvantage compared with the open hearth.

Thus the cost above materials (i. e., works or mill cost exclusive of cost of pig iron and scrap and manganese) was much higher for the basic open-hearth process, being $2.94 per ton as against $1.49 per ton for Bessemer rail ingots and $1.45 per ton for Bessemer billet ingots.

WORKS COSTS AND TOTAL BOOK COSTS.—This higher cost above materials for basic open-hearth ingots more than offsets the lower cost of the pig iron and scrap used and resulted in a total works cost of $17.41 per ton as against $17.15 per ton for Bessemer rail ingots and $16.64 per ton for Bessemer billet ingots.

Although, as already stated, the particular average costs of ingots here compared may not be the most representative, it is evident that the works cost of open-hearth steel, in spite of the cheaper priced metal used, is generally higher than Bessemer steel. In the foregoing figures the pig iron is usually taken over at book cost. This higher cost above materials explains in part the lower price of basic iron, and, through the lower price of basic iron, the lower price of non-Bessemer ores.

The "additional costs," which have been explained above (p. 10), happened to be higher for the Bessemer ingots than for the basic open hearth. These additional costs appear very high, largely on account of their cumulative character (p. 10); that is, the pig iron being transferred to the steel works generally at furnace cost without regard to the items of additional expense, the additional costs for pig iron not being carried forward in the price thereof are practically repeated in the additional costs for ingots along with such part of these additional costs as is attributed to the process of converting the pig iron into steel.

The total book cost of ingots (i. e., the works costs plus the additional costs) was $18.20 for Bessemer rail ingots, $17.56 for Bessemer billet ingots, and $18.20 for basic open-hearth ingots. These additional costs have just been criticised above. Instead of the figures used in the table, an estimated figure for general expense and general depreciation may be given as in the case of pig iron. Allowing, of course, for the cumulative principle just described, it is estimated that $0.60 per ton would be sufficient for the Bessemer plants and $0.85 for the open-hearth plants. Adding these to the works costs already stated, the total costs of these ingots would be as follows: Bessemer rail ingots, $17 75; Bessemer billet ingots, $17.24; and open-hearth ingots, $18.26 per ton.

These costs are book costs; that is, they include, of course, all such intermediate transfer profits on ore, coke, and pig iron as may have been charged into the prices of the materials used either in preceding stages of manufacture or in the conversion of pig iron into steel, as well as transportation profits for certain companies. As shown above (p. 25), transfer profits were seldom charged on pig iron, and these when spread over the entire tonnage used in making steel averaged only a small amount per ton.

**Section 6. Book costs of rolled products.**

The rolling of ingots into various forms, such as billets, rails, bars, tubes, sheets, and wire rods, which constitutes a change of form in the steel, is a third stage in manufacture. In general this report does not extend beyond the rolled products. There are, however, two important exceptions, namely, drawn wire and tin and terne plate. In addition to drawn wire, there are numerous other more elaborated wire products, such, for instance, as nails, but these are not included in the Bureau's cost averages. Similarly, black sheets are often coated in other ways than by tinning, as, for instance, by galvanizing with zinc, but galvanized and other sheet products are not discussed in this report.

The following table shows the average book costs of these products for the five-year period 1902 to 1906:

TABLE 7.—AVERAGE BOOK COSTS PER GROSS TON [1] OF SPECIFIED PRODUCTS, SHOWING MILL COSTS AS GIVEN IN COST SHEETS (WITHOUT DEDUCTION OF INTERMEDIATE PROFITS), TOGETHER WITH ADDITIONAL COSTS (DERIVED FROM THE PROFIT AND LOSS ACCOUNTS), 1902-1906.

| Products. | Tons produced. | Cost. | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Raw material. | Cost above materials. | | | Mill cost. | Additional cost. | Total cost. |
| | | | Labor. | Other operating. | Total. | | | |
| Bessemer heavy rails (from ingots) | 14,020,303 | $18.29 | $1.25 | $1.43 | $2.68 | $20.97 | $1.26 | $22.23 |
| Large Bessemer billets (from ingots) | 17,908,033 | 17.72 | .55 | .82 | 1.37 | 19.09 | 1.09 | 20.18 |
| Large basic open-hearth billets (from ingots) | 13,422,740 | 18.45 | .55 | .97 | 1.52 | 19.97 | .90 | 20.87 |
| Small Bessemer billets (from ingots) | 2,086,706 | 16.88 | .66 | 1.16 | 1.82 | 18.70 | .98 | 19.68 |
| Bessemer sheet bars (from ingots) | 4,808,673 | 16.45 | .57 | 1.12 | 1.69 | 18.14 | .84 | 18.98 |
| Sheared plates (from slabs) | 3,317,232 | 21.55 | 2.36 | 2.19 | 4.55 | 26.10 | 1.39 | 27.49 |
| Universal plates (from ingots) | 1,032,388 | 17.70 | 1.24 | 1.89 | 3.13 | 20.83 | .99 | 21.82 |
| Universal plates (from slabs) | 2,007,344 | 21.78 | 1.83 | 1.94 | 3.77 | 25.55 | .85 | 26.40 |
| Structural (from ingots) | 1,724,641 | 20.21 | 2.15 | 2.74 | 4.89 | 25.10 | 1.42 | 26.52 |
| Structural (from billets) | 2,693,231 | 21.88 | 2.54 | 2.11 | 4.65 | 26.53 | 1.23 | 27.76 |
| Merchant bars (from large billets) | 4,379,780 | 21.41 | 3.06 | 2.28 | 5.34 | 26.75 | 1.37 | 28.12 |
| Wire rods (from billets) | 6,867,310 | 21.42 | 1.53 | 2.28 | 3.81 | 25.23 | 1.98 | 27.21 |
| Bright coarse wire (from rods) | 6,510,368 | 23.50 | 1.62 | 1.87 | 3.49 | 26.99 | 2.13 | 29.12 |
| Black sheets (from sheet bars) | 2,418,214 | 22.99 | 10.39 | 4.12 | 14.51 | 37.50 | 1.87 | 39.37 |
| Black plate (from sheet bars) | 2,091,615 | 25.25 | 14.19 | 7.41 | 21.60 | 46.85 | 2.14 | 48.99 |
| Tin and terne plate (from black plate) | 38,404,002 | [2] 2.67 | .19 | .18 | .37 | 3.04 | .14 | 3.18 |

[1] Except for bright coarse wire and black sheets, which are for net tons, and for tin and terne plate, which are for base boxes of 100 pounds.

[2] Includes $2.04 for black plate and $0.63 for tin.

The above table shows the product,[1] the tons produced, the costs per ton of product distinguished with respect to the raw material, the labor, and the other operating expense, and the cost of the last two items (cost above materials) combined; and the cost of raw material and cost above materials, together constituting the mill cost. There are then added the "additional costs" (which the Bureau derived from the profit and loss statements of the companies), which include chiefly general expense and general depreciation not specifically allotted to the various products, or even included in the several companies' statements of manufacturing and producing cost, but which were nevertheless expenses of the business and allowances actually made for depreciation. These allowances were undoubtedly sometimes too high for the average of the total production, but a readjustment of these allowances for each product would have been practically impossible. It should also be borne in mind, as explained already (p. 29), that in consequence of the fact that each product, from the pig iron on, is generally charged into the next step at mill cost instead of the total book cost here shown—that is, without taking account of these additional expenses—the result is that these items naturally increase in a cumulative manner. Thus they tend to be higher per ton for ingots than for pig iron, for the heavy-rolled products than for ingots, and for light-rolled products than for heavy-rolled products. There were, however, great differences in these additional expenses for different companies, and the different companies did not have the same proportions of the total output for each product, and often for some products no output at all.

Furthermore, it is probable that the additional costs for the lighter rolled products are in most cases too low, on account of the methods used in allocating them. As appears from the foregoing discussion, they were too high, on the average, for pig iron and ingots, but probably about right for rails. If the total amount is assumed to be right for general expenses and not greatly excessive for depreciation, it follows that in so far as the additional costs for the earlier stages of production are cut down, they must be increased at the later stages. This view is apparently correct for the depreciation, and undoubtedly correct for general expenses. The latter are very largely incurred in connection with the sale of finished products, and more particularly such products as structural materials, merchant bar, wire products, sheets, tin plate, and tubes. Steel makers rarely

[1] The Bureau obtained and compiled data with regard to the costs of certain other rolled products, such as billets from acid open-hearth ingots, sheet bars from open-hearth steel, light rails, girder rails, hoops and bands, cotton ties, merchant bar from small billets, muck bar and tubes, most of which will be covered in detail in the full report. In some cases, however, the tonnage reported was too small for the results to be significant, while in some other cases the product itsel included too great a range of sizes to make the average of much value.

sell pig iron, and generally only a small portion of their billets and other semifinished steel. Billets do not require much expense to sell, and rails probably even less.

It should be noted in connection with costs for particular rolled products that there are often considerable differences between the average costs of products which do not seem to be proportional to the normal differences of costs of production. It is important to bear in mind, therefore, that for different plants there were marked differences in the cost of the same product, and further that in most cases the group of plants whose costs are averaged for one product is not the same as the group for another product. Thus billets were made by a great number of plants, but sheet bars by a comparatively small number, and the latter, moreover, included some of the most efficient plants in the country. This explains why the average cost of Bessemer sheet bars was lower than the average cost of large Bessemer billets, although sheet bars produced at any given plant would cost more than such billets.

It would involve a tedious discussion to consider the circumstances governing the costs of each of these rolled products. It will be sufficient to consider briefly a few of the most important ones, and to mention some of the characteristic conditions and conspicuous differences affecting book costs. In particular it is interesting to note the proportion that the labor cost bears to the total mill cost. For this purpose it is not possible here to take account of any labor costs except those which are directly entered as such in the cost sheets, but it should be clearly understood that the pay roll would, if completely analyzed and allocated, show a distinctly larger proportion.

Book cost of billets.—These are the simplest of the products rolled from ingots, and consist in typical form of lengths of steel 4 by 4 inches square. As they are only semifinished and must be rolled further to have a merchantable character (that is, to be purchased by other manufacturers than those operating rolling mills), it is not necessary during the process of rolling to cut or "crop" the defective ends so closely as for some products. The labor cost is very low compared with the cost of the ingots from which the billets are rolled. For the above noted production of large Bessemer billets, the labor cost, which was only $0.55 per ton, formed 2.9 per cent of the mill cost, while the total cost above materials, namely, $1.37, was only 7.2 per cent of the mill cost. The mill cost of large Bessemer billets was $19.09 per ton, and the total book cost—that is, including profit and loss items of general expense and depreciation—was $20.18 per ton.

Book cost of rails.—The cost of rails, made from rail ingots, is also chiefly a question of the cost of the raw material. The labor cost for the above-noted production was $1.25 per ton, which formed only 6

per cent of the mill cost, and the total cost above materials was $2.68 per ton, or only 12.8 per cent of the mill cost. Rails, moreover, are not a particularly simple product, because they must be made with great care, and the ends must be cropped off during the process of rolling to a greater extent than for billets. Furthermore, they require considerable labor for straightening and finishing after they are cold.

The total mill cost was $20.97 per ton, and this with the additional costs made the total book cost $22.23 per ton.

BOOK COST OF PLATES.—It is interesting to compare the costs of sheared plates from slabs with universal plates from slabs. Slabs are a semifinished product like billets. Sheared plates are rolled from the slabs and then the rough edges are sheared off to give them uniform gauge and the required form. Universal plates are rolled directly both to uniform gauge and required form. The former process involves more labor than the latter, which is largely automatic. This result is shown in the item of labor cost, which was $2.36 per ton for sheared plates from slabs and $1.83 per ton for universal plates from slabs; a substantially proportional difference appears for the total costs above materials. Consequently, although it happened that the slabs cost a little less for sheared plates than for universal plates, the mill cost was lower for the latter.

That the universal plates from ingots had a lower cost above materials than universal plates from slabs, in spite of the fact that the former included two stages of rolling as compared with one for the latter, was due chiefly to the fact that they comprised plates of greater average thickness of gauge, enabling the production of a much larger tonnage during a given period of time, thus making the labor cost per ton and all other items of cost above materials much lower.

BOOK COST OF MERCHANT BARS.—This product includes a variety of shapes, such as rounds, squares, flats, etc., and a very great variety of dimensions. It is the chief article of steel required in the manufacture of machines, implements, and tools, besides a great many other kinds of ordinary hardware. The merchant bars shown in the above table were rolled from large billets, which shows that the bars produced were chiefly of the heavier shapes. Owing to the great variety of forms and sizes of steel bars and the comparatively small tonnages at most mills for a given size, the labor cost tends to be higher than for many products which otherwise would involve quite as much labor per unit. For the same reasons the other items of cost above materials tend to be high. The total cost above materials for the steel bars shown in the foregoing table was $5.34 per ton, and constituted 20 per cent of the mill cost, which was $26.75 per ton. The average book cost was $28.12 per ton.

BOOK COST OF WIRE RODS.—This product, like hoops, is rolled out to such small dimensions that it is coiled up as it emerges from the mill. The most modern mills are largely automatic, a billet being started at the beginning and running through a succession of rolls with rapidly accelerating speed as it decreases in diameter. Although the gauges of drawn wire are very numerous, the gauges of wire rods are few in comparison, and an immense tonnage is rolled for the standard sizes of such widely used articles as fence wire and wire nails. The cost above materials for wire rods is chiefly on this account much lower than for merchant bar, averaging $3.81 per ton for the quantity covered in the foregoing table, or 15.1 per cent of the mill cost, namely, $25.23 per ton. The total book cost was $27.21 per ton.

BOOK COST OF BLACK SHEETS.—This product differs markedly from most of those previously discussed, particularly with respect to the large labor cost involved in its manufacture. The modern rolling mills for the products heretofore considered (except certain kinds of light bars and wire rods not made at the automatic or continuous mills) are generally so constructed that the material is lifted and placed between the rolls and moved either continuously forward, or back and forth, under them with the intervention of a comparatively small amount of manual labor. For sheets and allied products, however, invention has not succeeded to the same degree in substituting automatic devices. In making sheets the sheet bars are passed through the rolls and worked back and forth by laborers who stand at either side, and who are also required to double the material several times as it is reduced in thickness and expands in area. This process is also interrupted for the reheating of the partially rolled material. The number of passes through the rolls depends partly on the original thickness of the sheet bar and partly on the gauge to which the sheets are to be rolled. The sheet rollers form a class of specially skilled labor.

The cost of labor in the manufacture of black sheets constitutes, therefore, a considerable element in the mill cost. For the tonnage represented in the foregoing table the labor cost was $10.39 per net ton, or 27.7 per cent of the mill cost; the total cost above materials was $14.51 per net ton, or 38.7 per cent of mill cost. The mill cost was $37.50 per net ton, and total book cost $39.37 per net ton.

BOOK COST OF BLACK PLATE.—This commodity is similar to black sheets, but is subject to further treatment to make it suitable for tinning. The additional processes are pickling, annealing, and cold rolling. Pickling consists in putting the black sheets through an acid bath to remove impurities from the surface; annealing, in heating and cooling the metal slowly to make it pliable; and cold rolling, in giving it a final rolling to insure perfect smoothness and correctness in

gauge. All of these processes involve considerable handling and labor, and also large expenses for materials and supplies.

The labor cost of black plate forms, therefore, a considerable item, and for the production shown in the foregoing table amounted to $14.19 per ton, or 30.3 per cent of the mill cost. The other items of cost above materials were $7.41 per ton, so that the total cost above materials was no less than $21.60 per ton, or 46.1 per cent of the mill cost. The mill cost was $46.85 per ton, and the total book cost $48.99 per ton.

BOOK COST OF TIN AND TERNE PLATE.—This product is sold and the cost is reckoned on the basis of a standard or base box which contains 100 pounds of tin plate. To compare the costs of tin plate with black plate, from which it is made, they should be multiplied by 22.4 to get both on a gross-ton basis. Apart from the black plate used, the most important item of expense is for pig tin. The labor cost in tinning is comparatively small.

For the production shown in the above table the average cost of the black plate was $2.04 per base box, and the pig tin $0.63 per base box. These two items are grouped together in the table for convenience in statement. While the black plate has a cost which, even for the least integrated companies, goes back to the cost of sheet bars and for most of the producing interests goes back to the cost of ore and coke, the pig tin is an imported article purchased in the world market and at prices which show considerable fluctuations.

The labor cost of tin plate for the production under consideration was $0.19 per base box, and formed 6.3 per cent of the mill cost. The total cost above materials was $0.37 per base box, or 12.2 per cent of the mill cost. The mill cost was $3.04 per base box, and the total book cost $3.18 per base box ($71.23 per gross ton).

**Section 7. Character and significance of foregoing book cost statements.**

The foregoing discussion covers the mill costs as shown on the books of the companies, and also shows the book costs by adding to the former the "additional costs" (general expense and depreciation) shown by the profit and loss statements. These book costs, however, if taken by themselves, form an imperfect basis for judging the cost of production. This is because, as already explained, there are large but very varying items of intermediate profit included in the price of the materials transferred from one stage of production to a succeeding stage.

The next and far more important step will be to show what these book costs become when intermediate transfer profits are eliminated. This further process could be carried out by the Bureau, however, only for ore, pig iron, and crude steel, and a very limited number of rolled products. For the other products shown above, therefore, the

total book cost is a figure of distinctly limited value. The principal interest, indeed, of the foregoing cost statements for most of the finished products is found not in the book cost or even in the mill cost, but in the costs above materials, or, in other words, all items of mill cost except the material used. This is a much better standard of comparison than the *conversion cost*, which includes the cost of waste, because the cost of waste must be figured on the prices of the materials used—itself a fluctuating and, as has been shown, unreliable figure, often containing considerable items of antecedent profit. The costs above materials, on the other hand, are of great value and great interest.

# CHAPTER IV.

## METHODS OF ELIMINATING INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS FROM BOOK COSTS.

### Section 1. Two kinds of profits included in book costs.

The importance of eliminating intermediate profits included in the foregoing book costs has been repeatedly referred to. These intermediate profits are of two kinds—(1) transfer profits and (2) profits on transportation.

Transfer profits, as already made clear, are profits added by an integrated concern to the cost of an antecedent raw material—such as ore or coke, or a relatively crude material, as, for instance, pig iron, ingots, or billets—in transferring these materials from one subcompany to another or from one department to another.

Transportation profits are the profits from the transportation of ore used in making pig iron and steel. These are the only profits of this kind directly connected with the cost of production of iron and steel which can be determined with any degree of accuracy.

The elimination of these profits would present a somewhat different problem than in the case of transfer profits. Integration of the production of raw materials may be regarded as a normal condition in the steel industry at the present time. On the other hand, the integration of such production with the transportation agencies which serve them is exceptional. Railroads, apart from industrial switching facilities (and as distinguished from vessel fleets), could not, under most conditions of the industry, be provided for each integrated concern, no matter how large, without involving great waste of capital in investment and excessive costs of production. Hence, while the costs arrived at by eliminating transfer profits may be regarded as normal figures for successful modern companies, the elimination of transportation profits would tend rather to show the influence of an exceptional factor in the industry.

For these reasons the Bureau has revised the book costs at this point in one way only, namely, eliminating merely the intermediate transfer profits on materials passing from one stage of production to another. In Chapter VII the costs will be shown for the Steel Corporation alone for the year 1910, eliminating both transfer and trans-

portation profits, as it is for this concern only that the transportation profits are of great significance in the cost of production.

It is desirable first to point out the scope of the cost data from which such profits are eliminated and then certain general rules followed in eliminating transfer profits.

**Section 2. Extent of industry covered and distinction of large and small companies.**

LIMITATION OF DISCUSSION TO LAKE ORE-USING DISTRICTS.—In making its revision of book cost data the Bureau has confined itself to concerns using almost exclusively Lake ores. At the present time the steel industry is practically based on Lake ores. The districts of production which, considering both volume of output and conditions of cost, most fairly represent the position of the United States as a whole are those which lie west of the Allegheny Mountains, north of the Ohio, and east of the Mississippi Rivers. This region includes such important districts as Pittsburgh, the Valleys, Lake Erie, Wheeling, southern Ohio, and Chicago.

While the limitation of the discussion of the revised costs to these particular districts necessitates the exclusion of considerable of the data presented in preceding book cost statements, nevertheless the cost data comprised in this study of revised costs embrace not only the bulk of those obtained by the Bureau, but also include a very substantial proportion of the total business of the United States for the period in question. This is clearly shown by the following table:

TABLE 8.—PRODUCTION OF SPECIFIED PRODUCTS COMPRISED IN BUREAU'S COMPUTATIONS OF REVISED COSTS AND PER CENT OF SAME TO TOTAL PRODUCTION IN THE UNITED STATES, 1902-1906.

| Products. | Production. | Per cent of total for United States. |
|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | |
| Lake ore | 106,268,728 | 73.3 |
| Connellsville coke (net tons) | 51,867,247 | 72.2 |
| Total coke (net tons) | 57,121,843 | 40.0 |
| Bessemer pig iron | 44,311,530 | 79.5 |
| Basic pig iron | 9,161,685 | 58.4 |
| Bessemer billet ingots | 29,099,783 | 91.6 |
| Bessemer rail ingots | 15,495,210 | |
| Large Bessemer billets | 17,151,389 | (1) |
| Bessemer standard rails | 10,618,799 | 77.1 |

[1] Probably about 90 per cent.

It is apparent, therefore, that these revised cost figures in most cases cover a very large proportion of the total production of the products specified. They include the total production of the Steel Corporation for these products. Moreover, they include all the Lake ore for which the Bureau received returns and practically all the Connellsville beehive coke included in the cost statements furnished for the period in question.

During the period 1902 to 1906 the only important companies furnishing cost statements which were outside of the districts above named, and which manufactured steel in important quantities, comprised two in the East and one in the Far West. One of the eastern companies used foreign ores chiefly, and, both on this account as well as on account of the difficulty of revising its costs on the basis planned, was naturally excluded from the computation. The other large eastern company was also excluded with respect to most products as being outside the region regarded as typical, although included for two important products.

The production of the Southern companies which furnished cost data was important only for ore, coke, and foundry pig iron. The costs of these products, as already shown above (see pp. 17, 19, and 22), were very nearly on a net basis, as shown by the books of account, and no important change would have resulted from revising them in the manner described above. Furthermore, it would have been quite improper to have combined them with the costs for the districts using Lake ore.

Owing to this difference in the extent of the industry between the costs covered by the cost statements hereafter to be given and the book costs for the country as a whole presented above (Chap. III), it was necessary, of course, to compute the book costs also for these Lake ore-using districts alone, in order that comparisons could be made between the revised costs and the proper book costs. For this reason the book costs for these districts, as shown in the next chapter, will differ slightly from those shown in Chapter III. The differences, however, are small and tend to show, as stated, that the costs for this particular region (Lake ore-using districts) are a fair basis for judging the position of the iron and steel industry in the United States.

SEPARATION OF LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES.—A very significant feature of the comparison of revised costs with book costs to be presented later is the distinction made between the average costs of large and small companies. There were, of course, great differences between the various reporting companies in the degree of integration, and hence in the extent to which intermediate profits from transfers

figure in their cost statements. It was obviously desirable, therefore, to group such companies in order to show these differences clearly. Generally speaking, the large companies were best integrated; the exceptions to this condition were comparatively unimportant when the output was taken into consideration. For the large companies, furthermore, the production processes were more comprehensive, and the tonnages so much larger that they enjoyed, on the whole, considerable technical advantages with respect to the economy of operation. It was believed that these large concerns might fairly be regarded as the representative units of the industry for the purposes of this cost discussion.

The companies whose costs of production were uniformly combined in the cost averages for large companies, so far as they produced the several products, were (1) the United States Steel Corporation, (2) the Lackawanna Steel Co. (Buffalo plant), (3) the Jones & Laughlin Steel Co., and (4) the Republic Iron & Steel Co. (Northern plants). The costs of production of the Republic Iron & Steel Co. for its Southern plants were not included in this computation, nor certain minor plants of the Lackawanna Steel Co., situated east of the Allegheny Mountains. For two products the average for the large companies includes also the costs of the Cambria Steel Co., which is located at Johnstown, only about 80 miles east of Pittsburgh, but which is generally grouped with the eastern companies.

The smaller companies whose costs of production are comprised in the averages need not be specified in detail. The number included in the statement of average costs for particular products varied considerably. They include a few companies of intermediate size, as well as more numerous companies which are more accurately described as small.

To sum up, therefore, the revised cost data presented in this portion of the report comprehend the costs for all the companies in the Lake ore-using districts. These costs are, for purposes of comparison, shown in two ways—first, in the form of the book costs already discussed (these have been computed on the basis of the costs reported by the companies), and, second, the same costs excluding transfer profits. These costs will be shown separately for large and for small companies.

**Section 3. Method of eliminating transfer profits.**

The elimination of profits by the Bureau was based on information furnished by the companies themselves respecting the amount of such profits. The computations were of an elaborate and complicated character and can not be well explained in detail at this

time; they will be set forth in detail in the full text of the report. It is important, however, to indicate in a very general manner the methods adopted for determining transfer profits and certain general rules which governed computations before stating these revised costs themselves.

In the first place, it should be noted that the whole process of computation was conducted separately for each company and was made according to the actual circumstances of its production and consumption of the several products, with amounts of cost and profit and not by the use of averages per ton.

The several companies reporting their costs also reported their sales and profits on sales, by products, some references to which (in averages per ton) have been made above. (See pp. 18, 20, and 25.) The profits by products which have been cited above were the profits remaining after the deduction of "additional costs," which have been already explained (p. 10). As the method of allocating such additional costs is necessarily somewhat arbitrary, it is important to note that there were no additional costs to be distributed in the case of ore and coke, and hence no adjustment to be made respecting the profits thereon. It was on these two products that almost all of the transfer profits which are to be deducted were received.

One rule followed was that for deducting the profit on sales as well as on transfers, in so far as the consumption of the product in question exceeded the quantity transferred. This rule can be made clear by a brief illustration. Suppose a company produced 100,000 tons of Bessemer pig iron in a year at an average cost of $12 per ton, and sold 35,000 tons from time to time at an average price of $14 per ton, or at $2 per ton profit. Suppose it consumed in its own steel works 65,000 tons of pig iron of its own production and 10,000 tons additional purchased in the open market at an average price of $15 per ton. The direct cost of the pig-iron tonnage consumed would therefore be 65,000 tons at $12 per ton, and 10,000 tons at $15 per ton, or a total of $930,000. Against this cost, according to the rule adopted by the Bureau, there was put the profit on so much of the tonnage sold as corresponded to the quantity purchased. In the above case the profit of $2 per ton on 10,000 tons of the total tonnage sold gives $20,000. The net cost of the pig iron consumed, therefore, was $910,000. Of course, not all the profit on sales was charged, but only the profit on a quantity equal to the quantity purchased. Such transactions of purchase and sale during a year are not uncommon. They are sometimes important for companies mining and consuming ore, where a variety of grades is desirable, so that the product of one mine is sold in order to buy that of another.

It should be noted, however, that even if no credit had been given for profit on such sales, the total results arrived at would not have shown any material difference.

Another rule was that of allocating the transfer profit for a given commodity which was used in the production of two or more commodities. In such cases the rule adopted was the obvious one, namely, to prorate the profits per ton according to the tonnage consumed.

A conspicuous difficulty occurred with respect to the question of the period during which a given profit was earned and the period of production against which it should be applied in the next succeeding stage. For the steel products here under consideration, namely, ingots, billets, and rails, this is a comparatively unimportant matter, as the pig iron and subsequent materials generally move day by day with little interruption from one stage of production to another. It is of great importance, however, with the ore going into pig iron, because ore shipments are not continuous throughout the year on account of the winter closing of Lake navigation. While this fact undoubtedly introduces considerable liability to error in comparing ore profits with pig-iron costs for any single year (due chiefly to considerable fluctuations in the *price* of ore), it is not a serious matter when the business of five consecutive years is averaged.

The difficulty suggested above was partly obviated also by carrying inventories forward into the consumption of the succeeding year. The computation of the average costs for five years combined, as well as for single years, was made more accurate by the application of this obviously correct rule.

The most difficult question presented in the computation of transfer profits was in distinguishing the rates of profit on Bessemer ores and on non-Bessemer ores. The profit statements furnished to the Bureau did not make this distinction. For some companies it was unnecessary, because they produced only one variety of ore. For certain other companies it was a matter of indifference, because they made only one kind of pig iron. But for companies which produced both Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores and which likewise produced both Bessemer and basic pig iron it was necessary to divide the known ore profit between the two grades of ores. The exact manner in which this was done is too complicated to be described in detail; but, in brief, it consisted in determining the average prices and profits on the ores from a comparison of the actual average prices and average costs of the ores for all ranges and grades with the official prices for the Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores for the Mesabi and Old Ranges. This required an allotment of tonnages by ranges and by grades, which in both cases involved some approximations, also certain adjustments to make tonnages shipped proportional to tonnages mined,

and certain other adjustments for special sales below the market price, etc.[1]

[1] The Bureau's methods and results in computing the approximate division of profit between Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores are partly indicated here and will be fully explained in the full report.

The actual average prices, profits, and costs for the sales and transfers of 109,424,041 tons of Lake ore during the five years 1902–1906 which were reported to the Bureau were as follows:

AVERAGE COSTS, PRICES, AND PROFITS ON LAKE ORE, PER GROSS TON, BY YEARS, 1902–1906.

| Year. | Tonnage. | Cost per ton. | Price per ton. | Profit per ton. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1902 | 20,111,011 | $2.77 | $3.34 | $0.57 |
| 1903 | 17,627,423 | 2.70 | 3.57 | .87 |
| 1904 | 16,555,393 | 2.70 | 3.06 | .36 |
| 1905 | 26,093,788 | 2.58 | 3.18 | .60 |
| 1906 | 29,036,426 | 2.64 | 3.47 | .83 |
| 1902–1906 | 109,424,041 | 2.67 | 3.33 | .66 |

The final allocation of these prices, profits, and costs to the two grades of ore for the Mesabi and Old Ranges, respectively, the details of which will be shown in the full report, was as follows:

ACTUAL AVERAGE PRICES, COSTS, AND PROFITS ON SALES AND TRANSFERS OF ALL LAKE ORE, PER GROSS TON, REPORTED TO THE BUREAU, AND ESTIMATED DIVISION OF THE SAME FOR BESSEMER AND NON-BESSEMER ORES, BY YEARS, 1902–1906.

| Year. | Grade. | Tons. | Cost. | Price. | Profit. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1902 | Bessemer | 13,000,000 | $2.71 | $3.53 | $0.82 |
| | Non-Bessemer | 7,100,000 | 2.88 | 2.98 | .10 |
| | Total | 20,100,000 | 2.77 | 3.34 | .57 |
| 1903 | Bessemer | 11,700,000 | 2.64 | 3.77 | 1.13 |
| | Non-Bessemer | 5,900,000 | 2.81 | 3.17 | .36 |
| | Total | 17,600,000 | 2.70 | 3.57 | .87 |
| 1904 | Bessemer | 11,200,000 | 2.66 | 3.19 | .53 |
| | Non-Bessemer | 5,300,000 | 2.82 | 2.80 | [a] .02 |
| | Total | 16,500,000 | 2.70 | 3.06 | .36 |
| 1905 | Bessemer | 17,200,000 | 2.54 | 3.32 | .78 |
| | Non-Bessemer | 8,900,000 | 2.66 | 2.91 | .25 |
| | Total | 26,100,000 | 2.58 | 3.18 | .60 |
| 1906 | Bessemer | 19,100,000 | 2.59 | 3.59 | 1.00 |
| | Non-Bessemer | 9,900,000 | 2.71 | 3.22 | .51 |
| | Total | 29,000,000 | 2.64 | 3.47 | .83 |
| 1902–1906 | Bessemer | 72,200,000 | 2.62 | 3.48 | .86 |
| | Non-Bessemer | 37,100,000 | 2.76 | 3.03 | .27 |
| | Total | 109,300,000 | 2.67 | 3.33 | .66 |

[a] Loss.

While the total average profits for each year were compiled from books of account, the profits for the two grades of ore are approximate and apply to the particular tonnages comprised in the above table.

The principal interest of this table lies in the fact that it was the basis for apportioning the profits on Bessemer and non-Bessemer ore for the Steel Corporation. Of course, the greater part of the tonnage shown in this table was that of the Steel Corporation. For the Steel Corporation alone, however, the average profits per ton in each year varied slightly from the averages shown above, and adjustments were made accordingly in the computations for that concern.

Separate treatment was made of ore sales and ore transfers in making these adjustments on account of the marked differences in the average prices at which such sales and transfers were made.

As just noted, while in the determination of these profits on ore certain approximations were necessary, yet the average profit for both Bessemer and basic pig iron combined is a known amount derived from the records submitted by the companies. There is, moreover, no doubt that this allocation of the total profits as between Bessemer and basic iron is substantially correct.

**Section 4. Principal products for which transfer profits were deducted.**

The principal items of transfer profit were for ore and coke, and to a less extent for pig iron and certain minor raw materials, such as ferromanganese. The profits on all ore and coke entering the net metallic mixture and coke items, respectively, in the pig-iron cost sheets were deducted from the costs of these items, thus giving the net costs. In the cost of ingots these deductions appear again in the reduced cost of the pig iron and scrap along with any deductions on account of intermediate profits on pig iron, so far as they were applicable to the production of the ingots in question. Similar deductions were made from manganese costs on account of intermediate profits in the ferromanganese or other similar additions to the metal. As these deductions resulted in a revised cost for the ingots, they likewise affected in a similar manner the cost of ingots used in making rails and large billets.

## CHAPTER V.

## COMPARISON OF BOOK COSTS FOR 1902–1906 WITH COSTS AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.

### Section 1. Introductory.

Having made clear the general principles followed by the Bureau in determining the amount of transfer profits to be eliminated, it now remains to compare the costs computed in the two ways noted on page 6, namely, (1) book cost,[1] and (2) book cost less intermediate transfer profits. These costs are shown not only for all companies combined, but also, as far as practicable, grouped for large companies and small companies. For convenience and brevity the different forms of statement are presented side by side.[2]

Owing to the nature of the information, it was impracticable, as already stated, to carry such revision of costs beyond crude steel, except for two of the most important rolled products—Bessemer rails and large Bessemer billets.

### Section 2. Comparison of costs for Lake ore.

The present section takes up ore costs for all the companies reporting, combined, and includes the Steel Corporation in those figures.

The costs of Lake ore require only one insignificant elimination, namely, a very small intermediate profit from intercompany royalty. That there are no intermediate transfer profits on materials is due, of course, to the fact that ore is an original raw material. There is, of course, a large and very important transportation profit in the carriage of ore, but accruing almost entirely to the Steel Corporation; on account of this circumstance, as already made clear, this profit is not to be eliminated in these comparisons of average costs for several companies, but the extent of it will be shown in detail at the end of this chapter, and will be taken up in Chapter VII, as already noted, in connection with the costs of the Steel Corporation alone for the year 1910.

[1] Except for ore for which only a trifling deduction for intermediate profits was necessary.

[2] The costs which are shown in this chapter do not cover all the cost statements furnished to the Bureau as stated above (p. 38), but that part for the production of the chief Lake ore-using districts, which, however, comprised the great bulk of the production of the country. (See Table 8.) For some products, e. g., Lake ore and Bessemer billet ingots, it comprises the total tonnage reported to the Bureau.

would be possible, however, to distinguish the costs of the large companies from the costs of the small companies, but there would be little utility in presenting the figures because averages of the items of coke cost for districts working under such different conditions would have almost no significance. It is sufficient, therefore, to note that the average cost of coke at the oven for all the companies here under consideration was $1.49 per net ton. The average costs at the oven for all companies, for the several kinds of coke, for the five-year period 1902 to 1906, were as follows:

| | Per net ton. |
|---|---|
| Connellsville (51,867,247 tons) | $1.43 |
| Pocahontas (4,170,396 tons) | 1.74 |
| By-product (1,084,200 tons) | 3.43 |
| Average | 1.49 |

For most of this coke a considerable freight has to be paid to get the coke to the blast furnace; i. e., for all coke except the by-product coke.

For the Connellsville coke and the Pocahontas coke, these average costs are the same as for the total production already given, although the tonnage in the case of the former is not quite so large (p. 18). For the by-product coke, the average costs here shown are considerably higher than for the average costs of all by-product coke reported to the Bureau, which is shown elsewhere (p. 19). The details as to differences in items are not of any special importance.

**Section 4. Comparison of costs of Bessemer pig iron.**

The book costs of Bessemer pig iron are compared with the costs after the elimination of intermediate transfer profits on ore and coke. The costs of the large and small companies are distinguished in each case. They are for the Lake ore-using districts only. (See p. 38.)

TABLE 10.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER PIG IRON AND COST EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, DISTINGUISHING LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

| Items of cost. | All companies (44,311,530 tons). | | Large companies (40,873,250 tons). | | Small companies (3,438,280 tons). | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
| Net metallic mixture | $7.36 | $6.10 | $7.38 | $6.01 | $7.20 | $7.14 |
| Coke | 3.81 | 3.28 | 3.75 | 3.19 | 4.41 | 4.41 |
| Limestone | .43 | .43 | .43 | .43 | .49 | .49 |
| Labor | .73 | .73 | .69 | .69 | 1.26 | 1.26 |
| Other operating | .80 | .80 | .79 | .79 | .82 | .82 |
| Furnace cost | 13.13 | 11.34 | 13.04 | 11.11 | 14.18 | 14.12 |
| Additional costs | .76 | .76 | .82 | .82 | .09 | .09 |
| Total cost | 13.89 | 12.10 | 13.86 | 11.93 | 14.27 | 14.21 |

COMPARISON OF BOOK COSTS.—The table shows that the average Bessemer pig-iron costs of the large companies even before the elimination of antecedent transfer profits were distinctly lower than those of the small companies, the furnace costs being, respectively, $13.04 and $14.18 per ton, giving an advantage for the large companies of $1.14 per ton. The chief differences between the furnace costs of the large and small companies are found in the costs of ore, coke, and labor. The ore cost of the large companies was indeed higher, being booked at $7.38, or $0.18 higher than that of the small companies, $7.20 per ton; the difference was chiefly due to location of furnaces. As stated above (p. 47), the small companies for which the costs of pig iron are shown here are not, generally speaking, the same small companies for which average costs of ore were shown above. The disadvantage of the large companies in respect to book cost of ore was more than offset in the book cost of coke. The large companies, with an average book cost of coke of $3.75 per ton, had an advantage of $0.66 per ton over the small companies ($4.41). In this case also location was the chief factor.

The net advantage of location with respect to these two materials may be roughly estimated, therefore, at $0.48 for the large companies.

The chief advantage of the large companies was, however, in the labor cost, namely, $0.69 per ton, as compared with $1.26 for the small companies—a difference of $0.57 per ton. This was due chiefly to differences in efficiency of plants, volume of production, etc., and was perhaps partly the natural result of a larger investment of capital per ton of product. Of course, even where the investment is not greater in proportion to output, it is generally possible to have a more efficient equipment with large tonnages of product than with small ones.

The other items of furnace cost noted in the foregoing table did not show any marked differences between large and small companies.

As already stated elsewhere (p. 24), the "additional costs" probably were not made on a comparable basis, those for the large companies being, on the average, undoubtedly too high, and those for the small companies probably being too low. Such "additional costs" for the large companies might be expected to run higher, especially on account of more elaborate technical organization and equipment intended to reduce operating costs. A more detailed statement of these additional costs follows:

| Items. | Large companies. | Small companies. |
|---|---|---|
| General and miscellaneous expense | $0.40 | ..... |
| Depreciation | .42 | $0.09 |
| Total | .82 | .09 |

The general and miscellaneous expenses were considerable for the large companies, partly on account of their more complicated organization. Some costs comprehended therein were probably put by the smaller companies in their furnace costs, although this probably was not the case to any great extent. It is very plain, however, that the large companies made very heavy charges for depreciation as compared with the small companies. Some difference in this respect may have been necessary, owing to the more elaborate equipment of the large companies; but it must be remembered that this depreciation is reckoned per ton of product, and more elaborate equipment tends to facilitate larger tonnages. In other words, more extensive plant investment is not synonymous with greater investment per ton of product, or with greater depreciation per ton of product. For depreciation alone, however, $0.40 per ton is regarded as ample, while general expenses properly chargeable to blast furnaces are undoubtedly small for steel-making companies.

Bearing these facts in mind, the total book costs of large and small companies shown in the foregoing table may be noted, namely, $13.86 per ton of pig iron for large companies and $14.27 for small companies, giving a difference of $0.41 per ton in favor of the former.

If instead of these additional costs an assumed normal allowance for such costs (see p. 24), namely, $0.50 per ton, be added, the total book costs would be $13.54 for the large companies and $14.68 for the small companies—a difference of $1.14 per ton.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF ALL COMPANIES AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—There were great differences between the average book costs of all the companies combined and these costs after eliminating antecedent profits from transfers of materials. These differences were far greater for large companies than for small companies.

The only items of cost which are changed by the revision are for net metallic mixture and coke. As shown on the books, the average cost of the net metallic mixture for all companies was $7.36 per ton of pig iron. The elimination of transfer profits reduced this, however, to $6.10 per ton, a difference of $1.26 per ton. This corresponds to a transfer profit on the ore consumed of approximately $0.70 per ton, about 1.8 tons of ore being used on the average to produce a ton of Bessemer pig iron.

The transfer profits eliminated from the cost of coke reduced the book cost for all companies from $3.81 per ton of pig iron to a cost of $3.28 per ton, a reduction of $0.53 per ton. A little more than a net ton of coke was used on the average for a ton of pig iron, and the transfer profit was about $0.46 per net ton of coke used.

On account of these differences in particular items the total furnace costs necessarily differed greatly. The average furnace cost for all

companies, as shown on the books, was $13.13 per ton of pig iron, as against $11.34 per ton, after taking out the transfer profits. Corresponding differences existed for the total costs before and after such revisions. Thus the total book cost was $13.89 per ton of pig iron; or, less transfer profits, $12.10 per ton.

It should be distinctly borne in mind, of course, that as these differences were due to the elimination of profits derived from preceding stages of production, it is logical that the costs should be lower in order that there may be a larger margin of profit to furnish a return to the larger investment involved.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES AFTER EXCLUDING INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—The great reductions in cost which are shown above were more characteristic of the large companies than of the small companies, because the former, generally speaking, were more completely integrated, and consequently earned larger profits from antecedent stages of production.

Thus, while the large companies showed higher book costs for net metallic mixture than the small companies, the cost of this item, after eliminating the transfer profits, was very much lower for them, namely, $6.01 per ton of pig iron, as against $7.14 per ton. The small companies, on the average, showed very little profit on this account—only $0.06 per ton, as against $1.37 for the large companies.

In the case of coke there was no intermediate transfer profit for the small companies, while that for the large companies averaged $0.56 per ton.

Consequently the average furnace cost after the elimination of transfer profits showed $11.11 per ton for the large companies, as compared with $14.12 per ton for the small companies.

These marked differences in furnace costs are somewhat diminished, when the total costs are compared, on account of the greater "additional costs" of the large companies. (See p. 10.) Eliminating transfer profits, the total cost for the large companies was $11.93 per ton, as compared with $14.21 for the small companies, a difference of $2.28 per ton.

If the additional costs were taken as equal for each group of companies at $0.50 per ton (see p. 24), the difference would have been $3.01.

While in this revision of book costs the Bureau is not attempting to eliminate any profits except those from the transfers of materials, it should be remembered that if transportation profits on ore (see p. 70) were also eliminated the reduction in the cost of pig iron resulting therefrom would have been much greater, of course, than in the case of ore, inasmuch as about 1.8 tons of ore are required to make a ton of Bessemer pig iron. The same would be true also in the case of other kinds of pig iron. Moreover, for steel products made

from pig iron there would be a still larger deduction on account of the larger quantities of ore required per ton of product. This general fact is noted here and need not be repeated in discussing the costs of other kinds of pig iron or for steel products made therefrom.

**Section 5. Comparison of costs of basic pig iron.**

The book costs of basic pig iron in the Lake ore-using districts (see p. 38) are likewise compared with the costs after the elimination of intermediate transfer profits on ore and coke. The costs of the large and small companies are likewise distinguished in each case.

TABLE 11.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BASIC PIG IRON AND COST EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, DISTINGUISHING LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

| Items of cost. | All companies (9,161,686 tons). | | Large companies (8,466,492 tons). | | Small companies (695,193 tons). | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
| Net metallic mixture | $7.15 | $6.69 | $7.17 | $6.69 | $6.90 | $6.68 |
| Coke | 3.32 | 2.79 | 3.26 | 2.68 | 4.11 | 4.11 |
| Limestone | .47 | .47 | .46 | .46 | .64 | .64 |
| Labor | .60 | .60 | .57 | .57 | 1.06 | 1.06 |
| Other operating | .75 | .75 | .71 | .71 | 1.10 | 1.10 |
| Furnace cost | 12.29 | 11.30 | 12.17 | 11.11 | 13.81 | 13.59 |
| Additional costs | .52 | .52 | .54 | .54 | .31 | .31 |
| Total cost | 12.81 | 11.82 | 12.71 | 11.65 | 14.12 | 13.90 |

COMPARISON OF BOOK COSTS.—The average costs of basic pig iron for large companies, even before the elimination of antecedent transfer profits, were distinctly lower than those of small companies,[1] the furnace costs being, respectively, $12.17 and $13.81 per ton, giving an advantage for the large companies of $1.64 per ton. Considerable differences appear in the costs of each item shown.

The ore cost of the large companies as shown in the above table exceeded that of the small companies by $0.27 per ton. For coke, however, the book costs were considerably lower for the large companies, namely, $0.85 less per ton. The large companies had also an advantage in the cost of limestone, which on the average amounted to $0.18 per ton. Location of furnaces was undoubtedly the principal factor in these differences in cost of ore, coke, and limestone. Other reasons have already been made clear.

[1] The small companies whose pig-iron costs are shown here are by no means identical with those whose ore costs are shown in Table 9.

The large companies had a labor cost of only $0.57 per ton, as against $1.06 for the small companies, showing a difference of $0.49 per ton. This was due chiefly to differences in efficiency of plants, volume of production, and to some extent perhaps involved larger investments per ton of product. Likewise for other operating costs the large companies enjoyed a distinct advantage, amounting to no less than $0.39 per ton. Over half of this difference was due to the cost of steam, the details not being given in the foregoing table.

The large companies had greater additional costs allotted to basic pig iron which tended to diminish their advantage in total costs over the small companies. These additional costs, stated in more detail, were as follows:

| Items. | Large companies. | Small companies. |
|---|---|---|
| General and miscellaneous expense | $0.28 | $0.15 |
| Depreciation | .26 | .16 |
| Total | .54 | .31 |

The differences in these items for the large and the small companies were not nearly as conspicuous for basic pig iron as for Bessemer pig iron, and consequently the comments made with respect to the latter (p. 50) would apply only in a slight degree in this case.

The total book costs for basic pig iron showed an average of $12.71 per ton for the large companies and $14.12 for the small companies, giving a difference of $1.41 per ton.

If an assumed normal additional cost of $0.50 per ton were used instead, the total cost for the large companies would be $12.67 per ton, as against $14.31 for the small companies—a difference of $1.64.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF ALL COMPANIES AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—Although the antecedent profits involved in the book costs of basic pig iron were not as large as for Bessemer, there were, nevertheless, great differences between the book costs and these costs after eliminating the profits on transfers of materials. These differences were much more marked also for large companies than for small companies.

In basic pig iron, as in Bessemer pig iron, the only items of cost which were changed by these eliminations were the items for net metallic mixture and coke. Taking first the average for all companies, the book cost of the net metallic mixture was $7.15 per ton of pig iron, and eliminating the transfer profits on ore this was reduced to $6.69 per ton, a difference of $0.46 per ton. Taken on a ton of ore,

this would amount to about $0.23 per ton. The profits on the non-Bessemer ore used in making basic pig iron are much lower than for Bessemer ore, inasmuch as the prices are much lower, while the costs of non-Bessemer ore averaged a little higher.

For coke the average book cost for all companies was $3.32 per ton of pig iron, and this cost less transfer profit was $2.79 per ton, giving a difference of $0.53 per ton. Figured per net ton of coke used, this would be about $0.46 per ton.

On account of these eliminations of antecedent profits, there were marked differences in the average furnace costs of basic pig iron. Thus, against the book furnace cost of $12.29 per ton for all companies, the elimination of transfer profits gave $11.30 per ton, showing a difference of $0.99 per ton.

Corresponding differences existed in the total costs before and after such eliminations, the average total costs per ton being, respectively, $12.81 and $11.82.

As stated before (p. 51), these transfer profits applied to productive activities in prior stages of production, and hence the margins between cost and price should be greater after such eliminations, in order to furnish any return on the investment in such prior productive enterprises.

COMPARISON OF REVISED COSTS FOR LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES.—The costs of the net metallic mixture for the large companies ($7.17 per ton), as shown on the cost sheets, averaged higher than for the small companies ($6.90), as already shown (p. 52), but after the transfer profits on ore were eliminated in each case these costs were practically the same for these two groups, namely, $6.69 per ton of pig iron and $6.68 per ton, respectively.

The coke cost of the large companies was reduced by the elimination of transfer profits from $3.26 per ton of pig iron to $2.68 per ton, or $0.58 per ton, while for small companies it was not reduced at all.

Consequently the average furnace cost after the elimination of transfer profits showed $11.11 per ton for the large companies, as compared with $13.59 per ton for the small companies, giving a difference of $2.48 per ton.

Owing to the fact that the additional costs of the large companies were considerably larger than for the small companies, the revised total costs did not differ so greatly as the revised furnace costs. Thus, eliminating transfer profits, the total cost for the large companies was $11.65 per ton, as against $13.90 for the small companies, giving a difference of $2.25 per ton.

If the additional cost were assumed to be $0.50 in each case (see p. 24), the difference in the costs of large and small companies would have been $2.48.

**Section 6. Comparison of costs for Bessemer and basic pig iron combined.**

For ordinary cost statements, at least according to the forms of accounting usually followed, a combination of Bessemer and basic pig-iron costs would be of little value. This is due, of course, to the fact that the ores used are customarily charged at market prices, and that the prices for the two grades of ore used in making these kinds of pig iron are widely different.

For the present purpose, however, two reasons appear for combining the costs of Bessemer and basic pig iron. In the first place, the method of distinguishing the profit on Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores (see p. 42) was only approximate. The results obtained are believed to have been close enough to the actual facts, so that the difference was of no practical importance. Even in strict accounting statements there are many approximations which contain probability of greater variations than in this case. Nevertheless, a result arrived at by such a method is not always satisfactory and sometimes not so convincing as one which is based on the use of a definite amount of profit. Evidently by combining the total amounts of cost of Bessemer and basic pig iron and eliminating all the ore profits from this cost, any possible objections to the Bureau's approximate method of dividing the ore profits are completely avoided.[1]

In the second place, it should be noted that a combination of Bessemer and basic pig-iron costs, while comparatively meaningless when the ores are put in at market prices, is not so when the ores are put in at cost, or at figures approximating cost.

The revised averages do not, of course, give a furnace cost for ore which is an absolute cost of production, plus freight, to the furnace, because a good many concerns had to purchase a part of their ore and some of the smaller ones all of it. For the large companies the revised cost of the ore (net metallic mixture) found by eliminating transfer profit is very nearly the cost of the ore at the furnace, including full transportation charges.

Hence, while the costs of both Bessemer and basic pig iron combined are shown in the table below in the same form as above, the results which are of interest are comparatively limited, and may be more briefly described. These costs are for the Lake ore-using districts only. (See p. 38.)

[1] A slight exception must be made to this statement of the process with respect to the small and practically negligible estimated amounts of profit on both Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores credited by the Bureau to the costs of ore used in basic open-hearth furnaces, and in very small tonnages of miscellaneous pig iron, such as foundry and malleable Bessemer.

TABLE 12.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER AND BASIC PIG IRON COMBINED AND COST EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, DISTINGUISHING LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

| Items of cost. | All companies (53,473,215 tons). | | Large companies (49,339,742 tons). | | Small companies (4,133,473 tons). | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
| Net metallic mixture | $7.33 | $6.20 | $7.34 | $6.13 | $7.15 | $7.06 |
| Coke | 3.72 | 3.20 | 3.67 | 3.10 | 4.36 | 4.36 |
| Limestone | .44 | .44 | .43 | .43 | .52 | .52 |
| Labor | .71 | .71 | .67 | .67 | 1.22 | 1.22 |
| Other operating | .79 | .79 | .78 | .78 | .87 | .87 |
| Furnace cost | 12.99 | 11.34 | 12.89 | 11.11 | 14.12 | 14.03 |
| Additional costs | .72 | .72 | .77 | .77 | .13 | .13 |
| Total cost | 13.71 | 12.06 | 13.66 | 11.88 | 14.25 | 14.16 |

An inspection of this table shows at once that in this combined pig-iron cost the elimination of transfer profits had practically no effect on the small companies. Inasmuch as the revised costs for all companies for Bessemer and basic separately have already been discussed in detail, it will be sufficient to consider here the results for large companies only.

For the large companies the average book cost of the net metallic mixture was $7.34 per ton, but the elimination of the transfer profits reduced it to $6.13 per ton. This latter figure may be compared with $6.01 for Bessemer pig iron and $6.69 for basic pig iron for this item for this group of large companies. The reason why the net cost of this item was higher for basic than for Bessemer was due chiefly to differences in the locations of the groups of furnaces making these two kinds of iron, though also to the different amounts of profit in the ore which were eliminated from the book prices.

The cost of coke, after eliminating transfer profits, for Bessemer and basic pig iron combined, for the large companies, was $3.10 per ton of pig iron, as compared with a book cost of $3.67, showing a difference of $0.57 per ton of pig iron and indicating a profit of about $0.50 per net ton of coke. This net cost may be compared with $3.19 per ton of coke for Bessemer and $2.68 for basic furnaces. The net cost for the basic furnaces was lower, chiefly on account of lower freight charges.

The other items of furnace cost for Bessemer and basic pig iron combined, for the large companies, did not undergo any change through the elimination of profits, while the costs per ton for the

several items were nearly the same as for Bessemer pig iron, on account of the preponderance of tonnage for that grade.

The furnace cost for both grades of iron combined, for the large companies, after eliminating transfer profits, was $11.11 per ton. It happens that this was also the furnace cost of both Bessemer and basic separately after the elimination of transfer profits. If the additional costs are taken into consideration, however, the combined cost becomes $11.88 per ton, as against $11.93 for Bessemer and $11.65 for basic. This combined total cost of Bessemer and basic pig iron, for the large companies, excluding these transfer profits, namely, $11.88, may be regarded as coming close to a normal net cost of pig iron for large integrated companies during the period 1902 to 1906.

It should be repeated, however, that a concern with exceptional transportation facilities, such as the Steel Corporation, would have a much lower integration cost if transportation profits were eliminated, as well as transfer profits.

**Section 7. Comparison of costs of Bessemer billet ingots.**

The great bulk of the steel made during the period 1902 to 1906, inclusive, was made by the Bessemer process. This steel may be divided into two kinds, namely, billet (or soft) steel and rail steel. The former is covered by the term "Bessemer billet ingots." The production included is the same as that shown in Table 6. The costs of this steel, before and after the elimination of antecedent profits from transfers of materials, showing the costs of large and small companies, are given in the following table:

TABLE 13.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER BILLET INGOTS AND COST EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, DISTINGUISHING LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

| Items of cost. | All companies (29,099,783 tons). | | Large companies (27,519,174 tons). | | Small companies (1,580,609 tons). | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
| Pig iron and scrap | $14.88 | $12.84 | $14.73 | $12.62 | $17.53 | $16.67 |
| Manganese | .31 | .28 | .31 | .28 | .37 | .37 |
| Fuel | .24 | .22 | .23 | .20 | .46 | .46 |
| Labor | .57 | .57 | .55 | .55 | .89 | .89 |
| Other operating | .64 | .64 | .63 | .63 | .71 | .71 |
| Works cost | 16.64 | 14.55 | 16.45 | 14.28 | 19.96 | 19.10 |
| Additional costs | .92 | .92 | .98 | .98 | .02 | .02 |
| Total cost | 17.56 | 15.47 | 17.43 | 15.26 | 19.98 | 19.12 |

The general and miscellaneous expenses were considerable for the large companies, partly on account of their more complicated organization. Some costs comprehended therein were probably put by the smaller companies in their furnace costs, although this probably was not the case to any great extent. It is very plain, however, that the large companies made very heavy charges for depreciation as compared with the small companies. Some difference in this respect may have been necessary, owing to the more elaborate equipment of the large companies; but it must be remembered that this depreciation is reckoned per ton of product, and more elaborate equipment tends to facilitate larger tonnages. In other words, more extensive plant investment is not synonymous with greater investment per ton of product, or with greater depreciation per ton of product. For depreciation alone, however, $0.40 per ton is regarded as ample, while general expenses properly chargeable to blast furnaces are undoubtedly small for steel-making companies.

Bearing these facts in mind, the total book costs of large and small companies shown in the foregoing table may be noted, namely, $13.86 per ton of pig iron for large companies and $14.27 for small companies, giving a difference of $0.41 per ton in favor of the former.

If instead of these additional costs an assumed normal allowance for such costs (see p. 24), namely, $0.50 per ton, be added, the total book costs would be $13.54 for the large companies and $14.68 for the small companies—a difference of $1.14 per ton.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF ALL COMPANIES AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—There were great differences between the average book costs of all the companies combined and these costs after eliminating antecedent profits from transfers of materials. These differences were far greater for large companies than for small companies.

The only items of cost which are changed by the revision are for net metallic mixture and coke. As shown on the books, the average cost of the net metallic mixture for all companies was $7.36 per ton of pig iron. The elimination of transfer profits reduced this, however, to $6.10 per ton, a difference of $1.26 per ton. This corresponds to a transfer profit on the ore consumed of approximately $0.70 per ton, about 1.8 tons of ore being used on the average to produce a ton of Bessemer pig iron.

The transfer profits eliminated from the cost of coke reduced the book cost for all companies from $3.81 per ton of pig iron to a cost of $3.28 per ton, a reduction of $0.53 per ton. A little more than a net ton of coke was used on the average for a ton of pig iron, and the transfer profit was about $0.46 per net ton of coke used.

On account of these differences in particular items the total furnace costs necessarily differed greatly. The average furnace cost for all

companies, as shown on the books, was $13.13 per ton of pig iron, as against $11.34 per ton, after taking out the transfer profits. Corresponding differences existed for the total costs before and after such revisions. Thus the total book cost was $13.89 per ton of pig iron; or, less transfer profits, $12.10 per ton.

It should be distinctly borne in mind, of course, that as these differences were due to the elimination of profits derived from preceding stages of production, it is logical that the costs should be lower in order that there may be a larger margin of profit to furnish a return to the larger investment involved.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES AFTER EXCLUDING INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—The great reductions in cost which are shown above were more characteristic of the large companies than of the small companies, because the former, generally speaking, were more completely integrated, and consequently earned larger profits from antecedent stages of production.

Thus, while the large companies showed higher book costs for net metallic mixture than the small companies, the cost of this item, after eliminating the transfer profits, was very much lower for them, namely, $6.01 per ton of pig iron, as against $7.14 per ton. The small companies, on the average, showed very little profit on this account—only $0.06 per ton, as against $1.37 for the large companies.

In the case of coke there was no intermediate transfer profit for the small companies, while that for the large companies averaged $0.56 per ton.

Consequently the average furnace cost after the elimination of transfer profits showed $11.11 per ton for the large companies, as compared with $14.12 per ton for the small companies.

These marked differences in furnace costs are somewhat diminished, when the total costs are compared, on account of the greater "additional costs" of the large companies. (See p. 10.) Eliminating transfer profits, the total cost for the large companies was $11.93 per ton, as compared with $14.21 for the small companies, a difference of $2.28 per ton.

If the additional costs were taken as equal for each group of companies at $0.50 per ton (see p. 24), the difference would have been $3.01.

While in this revision of book costs the Bureau is not attempting to eliminate any profits except those from the transfers of materials, it should be remembered that if transportation profits on ore (see p. 70) were also eliminated the reduction in the cost of pig iron resulting therefrom would have been much greater, of course, than in the case of ore, inasmuch as about 1.8 tons of ore are required to make a ton of Bessemer pig iron. The same would be true also in the case of other kinds of pig iron. Moreover, for steel products made

The general and miscellaneous expenses were considerable for the large companies, partly on account of their more complicated organization. Some costs comprehended therein were probably put by the smaller companies in their furnace costs, although this probably was not the case to any great extent. It is very plain, however, that the large companies made very heavy charges for depreciation as compared with the small companies. Some difference in this respect may have been necessary, owing to the more elaborate equipment of the large companies; but it must be remembered that this depreciation is reckoned per ton of product, and more elaborate equipment tends to facilitate larger tonnages. In other words, more extensive plant investment is not synonymous with greater investment per ton of product, or with greater depreciation per ton of product. For depreciation alone, however, $0.40 per ton is regarded as ample, while general expenses properly chargeable to blast furnaces are undoubtedly small for steel-making companies.

Bearing these facts in mind, the total book costs of large and small companies shown in the foregoing table may be noted, namely, $13.86 per ton of pig iron for large companies and $14.27 for small companies, giving a difference of $0.41 per ton in favor of the former.

If instead of these additional costs an assumed normal allowance for such costs (see p. 24), namely, $0.50 per ton, be added, the total book costs would be $13.54 for the large companies and $14.68 for the small companies—a difference of $1.14 per ton.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF ALL COMPANIES AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—There were great differences between the average book costs of all the companies combined and these costs after eliminating antecedent profits from transfers of materials. These differences were far greater for large companies than for small companies.

The only items of cost which are changed by the revision are for net metallic mixture and coke. As shown on the books, the average cost of the net metallic mixture for all companies was $7.36 per ton of pig iron. The elimination of transfer profits reduced this, however, to $6.10 per ton, a difference of $1.26 per ton. This corresponds to a transfer profit on the ore consumed of approximately $0.70 per ton, about 1.8 tons of ore being used on the average to produce a ton of Bessemer pig iron.

The transfer profits eliminated from the cost of coke reduced the book cost for all companies from $3.81 per ton of pig iron to a cost of $3.28 per ton, a reduction of $0.53 per ton. A little more than a net ton of coke was used on the average for a ton of pig iron, and the transfer profit was about $0.46 per net ton of coke used.

On account of these differences in particular items the total furnace costs necessarily differed greatly. The average furnace cost for all

companies, as shown on the books, was $13.13 per ton of pig iron, as against $11.34 per ton, after taking out the transfer profits. Corresponding differences existed for the total costs before and after such revisions. Thus the total book cost was $13.89 per ton of pig iron; or, less transfer profits, $12.10 per ton.

It should be distinctly borne in mind, of course, that as these differences were due to the elimination of profits derived from preceding stages of production, it is logical that the costs should be lower in order that there may be a larger margin of profit to furnish a return to the larger investment involved.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES AFTER EXCLUDING INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—The great reductions in cost which are shown above were more characteristic of the large companies than of the small companies, because the former, generally speaking, were more completely integrated, and consequently earned larger profits from antecedent stages of production.

Thus, while the large companies showed higher book costs for net metallic mixture than the small companies, the cost of this item, after eliminating the transfer profits, was very much lower for them, namely, $6.01 per ton of pig iron, as against $7.14 per ton. The small companies, on the average, showed very little profit on this account—only $0.06 per ton, as against $1.37 for the large companies.

In the case of coke there was no intermediate transfer profit for the small companies, while that for the large companies averaged $0.56 per ton.

Consequently the average furnace cost after the elimination of transfer profits showed $11.11 per ton for the large companies, as compared with $14.12 per ton for the small companies.

These marked differences in furnace costs are somewhat diminished, when the total costs are compared, on account of the greater "additional costs" of the large companies. (See p. 10.) Eliminating transfer profits, the total cost for the large companies was $11.93 per ton, as compared with $14.21 for the small companies, a difference of $2.28 per ton.

If the additional costs were taken as equal for each group of companies at $0.50 per ton (see p. 24), the difference would have been $3.01.

While in this revision of book costs the Bureau is not attempting to eliminate any profits except those from the transfers of materials, it should be remembered that if transportation profits on ore (see p. 70) were also eliminated the reduction in the cost of pig iron resulting therefrom would have been much greater, of course, than in the case of ore, inasmuch as about 1.8 tons of ore are required to make a ton of Bessemer pig iron. The same would be true also in the case of other kinds of pig iron. Moreover, for steel products made

The general and miscellaneous expenses were considerable for the large companies, partly on account of their more complicated organization. Some costs comprehended therein were probably put by the smaller companies in their furnace costs, although this probably was not the case to any great extent. It is very plain, however, that the large companies made very heavy charges for depreciation as compared with the small companies. Some difference in this respect may have been necessary, owing to the more elaborate equipment of the large companies; but it must be remembered that this depreciation is reckoned per ton of product, and more elaborate equipment tends to facilitate larger tonnages. In other words, more extensive plant investment is not synonymous with greater investment per ton of product, or with greater depreciation per ton of product. For depreciation alone, however, $0.40 per ton is regarded as ample, while general expenses properly chargeable to blast furnaces are undoubtedly small for steel-making companies.

Bearing these facts in mind, the total book costs of large and small companies shown in the foregoing table may be noted, namely, $13.86 per ton of pig iron for large companies and $14.27 for small companies, giving a difference of $0.41 per ton in favor of the former.

If instead of these additional costs an assumed normal allowance for such costs (see p. 24), namely, $0.50 per ton, be added, the total book costs would be $13.54 for the large companies and $14.68 for the small companies—a difference of $1.14 per ton.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF ALL COMPANIES AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—There were great differences between the average book costs of all the companies combined and these costs after eliminating antecedent profits from transfers of materials. These differences were far greater for large companies than for small companies.

The only items of cost which are changed by the revision are for net metallic mixture and coke. As shown on the books, the average cost of the net metallic mixture for all companies was $7.36 per ton of pig iron. The elimination of transfer profits reduced this, however, to $6.10 per ton, a difference of $1.26 per ton. This corresponds to a transfer profit on the ore consumed of approximately $0.70 per ton, about 1.8 tons of ore being used on the average to produce a ton of Bessemer pig iron.

The transfer profits eliminated from the cost of coke reduced the book cost for all companies from $3.81 per ton of pig iron to a cost of $3.28 per ton, a reduction of $0.53 per ton. A little more than a net ton of coke was used on the average for a ton of pig iron, and the transfer profit was about $0.46 per net ton of coke used.

On account of these differences in particular items the total furnace costs necessarily differed greatly. The average furnace cost for all

companies, as shown on the books, was $13.13 per ton of pig iron, as against $11.34 per ton, after taking out the transfer profits. Corresponding differences existed for the total costs before and after such revisions. Thus the total book cost was $13.89 per ton of pig iron; or, less transfer profits, $12.10 per ton.

It should be distinctly borne in mind, of course, that as these differences were due to the elimination of profits derived from preceding stages of production, it is logical that the costs should be lower in order that there may be a larger margin of profit to furnish a return to the larger investment involved.

COMPARISON OF COSTS OF LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES AFTER EXCLUDING INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—The great reductions in cost which are shown above were more characteristic of the large companies than of the small companies, because the former, generally speaking, were more completely integrated, and consequently earned larger profits from antecedent stages of production.

Thus, while the large companies showed higher book costs for net metallic mixture than the small companies, the cost of this item, after eliminating the transfer profits, was very much lower for them, namely, $6.01 per ton of pig iron, as against $7.14 per ton. The small companies, on the average, showed very little profit on this account—only $0.06 per ton, as against $1.37 for the large companies.

In the case of coke there was no intermediate transfer profit for the small companies, while that for the large companies averaged $0.56 per ton.

Consequently the average furnace cost after the elimination of transfer profits showed $11.11 per ton for the large companies, as compared with $14.12 per ton for the small companies.

These marked differences in furnace costs are somewhat diminished, when the total costs are compared, on account of the greater "additional costs" of the large companies. (See p. 10.) Eliminating transfer profits, the total cost for the large companies was $11.93 per ton, as compared with $14.21 for the small companies, a difference of $2.28 per ton.

If the additional costs were taken as equal for each group of companies at $0.50 per ton (see p. 24), the difference would have been $3.01.

While in this revision of book costs the Bureau is not attempting to eliminate any profits except those from the transfers of materials, it should be remembered that if transportation profits on ore (see p. 70) were also eliminated the reduction in the cost of pig iron resulting therefrom would have been much greater, of course, than in the case of ore, inasmuch as about 1.8 tons of ore are required to make a ton of Bessemer pig iron. The same would be true also in the case of other kinds of pig iron. Moreover, for steel products made

COMPARISON OF BOOK COSTS.—There were marked differences in the costs of the large and small companies as shown by the books of account. Thus the average book cost of ingots at the steel works for all companies was $16.64 per ton; for large companies it was $16.45 per ton; and for small companies $19.96 per ton, or $3.51 per ton higher than for large companies. This difference was due chiefly to the higher cost of the metal used, but also in part to higher costs for other items.

The book cost of the pig iron and scrap used was $14.73 per ton of steel for the large companies and $17.53 for the small companies, giving a difference of $2.80 per ton in favor of the large companies. A part of this difference was due to the fact that the small concerns which used their own pig iron had higher furnace costs; a part was due to the fact that the small companies had to purchase a much greater proportion of the pig iron used than the large companies, and this involved, of course, paying market prices and freights to the steel works for it instead of furnace costs. The large companies had very little expense on these accounts, as they purchased a comparatively small proportion of their pig iron during this five-year period. Nevertheless, they purchased some, and this tended to increase the average cost of their pig iron and scrap used.

For the same reasons the book cost of manganese was higher for the small companies than for the large companies, namely, $0.37 per ton of steel, as against $0.31.

The small companies were also at a disadvantage with respect to the cost of fuel—i. e., coke used in remelting cold pig iron and scrap in cupola furnaces—this book cost of fuel per ton of steel being $0.46 for them, as against $0.23 for the large companies. This shows clearly, of course, not only the much greater use of cold metal, but also indirectly confirms the statement that a larger proportion of the pig iron and scrap used by small companies was purchased.

Labor costs of the small companies were also higher, their average being $0.89 per ton of steel, as compared with $0.55 for the large companies. This was partly due to their less efficient equipment in labor-saving devices, smaller volume of production, etc., but probably more particularly to the fact that they bought a greater proportion of pig iron and scrap, so that a greater expense for labor in remelting the metal at the cupola furnaces was involved.

The fact that other operating expenses were higher for the small companies than for the large companies was chiefly due to the same reasons just given with respect to labor cost. These were $0.71 per ton for the small companies, as against $0.63 for the large companies.

The greater works cost of the small companies, as shown on the books, was partly offset by lower additional expenses. The allocations as made from the profit and loss statements were only $0.02 per

ton of steel for the small companies, as against $0.98 for the large companies. In more detail these were as follows:

| Items. | Large companies. | Small companies. |
|---|---|---|
| General and miscellaneous expense | $0.49 | ..... |
| Depreciation | .49 | $0.02 |
| Total | .98 | .02 |

The reasons for the differences and the criticism of them are substantially the same as for Bessemer pig iron (p. 50), and need not be repeated here. The cumulative character of these additional costs, due to the usual system of charging the pig iron to the steel works at furnace cost, without respect to the additional costs shown by the Bureau, has already been explained elsewhere (p. 29). Of course, in comparing these additional costs due allowance must be made for the fact that the group of small companies varies considerably for each product. This explains why the additional cost for these ingots for small companies is less than the additional costs for Bessemer pig iron for small companies.

The total book costs of the large companies and of small companies per ton of steel were $17.43 and $19.98, respectively, showing a difference of $2.55 per ton.

Instead of using the foregoing additional costs, an assumed normal cost for general expense and general depreciation for Bessemer steel works may be used, including, of course, the cumulative cost of pig iron on the same basis (see p. 29), namely, $0.60 per ton. In that case the total cost for the large companies would be $17.05 and for the small companies $20.56 per ton—a difference of $3.51.

COMPARISON OF COSTS AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—The elimination of antecedent profits on transfers of materials used greatly reduced the costs of these Bessemer billet ingots for all companies combined, these effects being, of course, much more conspicuous for the large companies than for the small companies.

The only items of cost affected by such eliminations were pig iron and scrap, manganese, and fuel (coke).

The book costs for all companies showed a cost for pig iron and scrap of $14.88 per ton. The elimination of transfer profits made the cost $12.84, or $2.04 per ton lower. This transfer profit combines, of course, all transfer profits in the ore and coke used in the pig iron, as well as any profit on the transfer of the pig iron itself. Generally speaking, however, the pig iron was not transferred at a profit, so that this factor was of very slight importance.

The profits in manganese relate to the same sources as for pig iron, being small quantities of profit on account of ore and coke used in making ferromanganese and spiegeleisen, as well as for transfer profits for this material itself. Eliminating the transfer profits, the average manganese cost for all companies was reduced from $0.31 per ton of steel to $0.28 per ton.

The profits eliminated from the cost of fuel relate to the transfer profits on the coke used in the cupola furnaces. The quantity of coke required for this purpose is very small per ton of steel produced. The transfer profits on such coke resulted in reducing this fuel cost from $0.24 per ton of steel to $0.22 per ton for the average of all companies.

The total book cost for all companies, including additional costs, was $17.56 per ton; the elimination of transfer profits reduced this to $15.47 per ton. The reduction from book cost was therefore $2.09 per ton.

The fact that these reductions were greater than those for pig iron is due chiefly to the fact that more than 1 ton of pig iron and scrap is required to produce a ton of steel, on account of waste in conversion. As repeatedly shown, these profits go back chiefly to the raw materials. The amount of transfer profit on pig iron as such was of very little significance against the total tonnage used.

It should be repeated here that the elimination of these antecedent profits, while it reduces cost and tends to show a greater margin between cost and price, makes it necessary, on the other hand, to take account of the fact that the investment in several prior stages of production must be covered by whatever margin of profit may result therefrom.

The profits eliminated from the cost of Bessemer billet ingots had reference chiefly to the large companies. The only item of cost of the small companies which was affected by these profit eliminations was pig iron and scrap. The whole discussion of the revised costs of the small companies may be dismissed, therefore, with the simple comment that the cost of the pig iron and scrap was reduced from $17.53 per ton of ingots to $16.67 per ton, giving a difference of $0.86 per ton. An equal difference naturally resulted in the revised works costs and revised total costs of the small companies with respect to this product.

For the large companies, the elimination of transfer profits reduced the cost of the pig iron and scrap from $14.73 per ton of steel to $12.62 per ton, giving a difference of $2.11 per ton.

The change in the cost of manganese due to the elimination of transfer profits was $0.03, and revised manganese costs appear, therefore, at $0.28 per ton.

The only other change in the items of cost resulting from the elimination of antecedent transfer profits was for profits included in

the book cost of fuel—i. e., cupola coke. The average book cost per ton for the large companies was $0.23, which was reduced to $0.20 per ton by the elimination of transfer profit on the cupola coke.

In consequence of the changes in these three items, the works cost of Bessemer billet ingots for the large companies was reduced from a book figure of $16.45 per ton to $14.28 per ton. The elimination of the transfer profits thus reduced the book cost by $2.17 per ton. Corresponding reductions resulted, of course, in the total costs of the large companies, which were $17.43 and $15.26 per ton, respectively.

The difference in total cost (excluding transfer profits) between large and small companies, as shown by the foregoing table, was $3.86. If an assumed normal charge for additional general expense and depreciation ($0.60) were added to the works cost of the large and small companies, the difference after eliminating transfer profits would have been $4.82 per ton.

**Section 8. Comparison of costs of Bessemer rail ingots.**

Bessemer rail ingots are practically the same as Bessemer billet ingots, except that the steel is hardened by the use of a larger proportion of manganese, which tends to increase the cost slightly. While all the products considered in this chapter were produced in the same districts, and by the same companies (so far as each produced the products under consideration), a slight variation from this rule is found in the case of Bessemer rail ingots and rails (cf. p. 40), by the inclusion of another company in this case. This does not introduce, however, any disturbing elements of substantial importance.

The following table gives the costs of Bessemer rail ingots both before and after the elimination of antecedent profits from transfers of materials. As all the companies making rail steel were large concerns, only one group is presented in the table.

TABLE 14.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER RAIL INGOTS AND COST EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, FOR ALL COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

[15,495,210 tons.]

| Items of cost. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
|---|---|---|
| Pig iron and scrap | $14.45 | $12.70 |
| Manganese | .80 | .73 |
| Fuel | .15 | .13 |
| Labor | .55 | .55 |
| Other operating | .59 | .59 |
| Works cost | 16.54 | 14.70 |
| Additional costs | 1.05 | 1.05 |
| Total cost | 17.59 | 15.75 |

The only items in the cost of Bessemer rail ingots affected by the elimination of antecedent profits from transfers were pig iron and scrap, manganese, and fuel (cupola coke).

The book cost of pig iron and scrap was $14.45 per ton of ingots, as compared with $12.70 per ton after the elimination of transfer profits. The character of these transfer profits has been already explained above in connection with Bessemer billet ingots (p. 59).

The book cost of the manganese was $0.80 per ton, which was reduced to $0.73 per ton by the elimination of transfer profits. These profits go back to the ore and coke, as already stated (p. 60).

The transfer profits eliminated from the item of fuel relate to coke used in the cupolas; the book cost of fuel was reduced thereby from $0.15 to $0.13 per ton of ingots.

In consequence of these changes in the items of cost, the works cost was reduced from $16.54 per ton, as shown by the books, to $14.70.

The additional costs for Bessemer rail ingots, which averaged $1.05 per ton, consisted of $0.51 for general and miscellaneous expenses and $0.54 for depreciation. They brought the total book cost up to $17.59 per ton; which, after deducting transfer profits, became $15.75 per ton.

These additional costs show probably about a normal figure for depreciation (including cumulative additions for pig iron additional costs), but they are altogether too high for general expenses. A normal figure for the two combined is estimated at $0.60 per ton. This would make the total book cost $17.14, and the same less transfer profits, $15.30.

As stated in previous cases where book costs and these revised costs were compared, the reduction of the book costs by eliminating antecedent profits, while increasing the margin of profit between cost and price, also makes it necessary to take into account the investment in a greater number of stages of production.

**Section 9. Comparison of costs of large Bessemer billets.**

For the districts which are here under consideration (p. 38), about two-thirds of the output of Bessemer billet ingots was used in making large Bessemer billets. These were the most important single rolled product, not only of Bessemer steel, but of any kind whatever, during the period under consideration. In rolling them from ingots they pass through an intermediate stage in the form of blooms, for which costs are sometimes kept separately. Billets are a semifinished or partly rolled product, which are used either immediately or finally in making a great variety of steel commodities, such as some of the structural material, merchant bar, wire rods, etc. Rails and plates, and to some extent structural material, are not rolled from billets, but either directly from ingots or from blooms (in the case of rails and

structural material) or slabs (in the case of plates). In the present cost statements for billets the costs for the blooming mill are combined with the costs for the billet mill, giving the cost of converting ingots into large billets.

The costs of large Bessemer billets both before and after the elimination of antecedent profits from transfers of materials, and distinguishing the costs of large and small companies, are given in the following table:

TABLE 15.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF LARGE BESSEMER BILLETS AND COST EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, DISTINGUISHING LARGE AND SMALL COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

| Items of cost. | All companies (17,151,389 tons). | | Large companies (15,722,275 tons). | | Small companies (1,429,114 tons). | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
| Ingots | $17.67 | $15.46 | $17.38 | $15.05 | $20.91 | $20.06 |
| Labor | .53 | .53 | .51 | .51 | .76 | .76 |
| Other operating | .81 | .81 | .80 | .80 | .84 | .84 |
| Mill cost | 19.01 | 16.80 | 18.69 | 16.36 | 22.51 | 21.66 |
| Additional costs | 1.10 | 1.10 | 1.20 | 1.20 | .03 | .03 |
| Total cost | 20.11 | 17.90 | 19.89 | 17.56 | 22.54 | 21.69 |

COMPARISON OF BOOK COSTS.—Comparison may be made first of the differences between the average book costs for all companies with those for large and small companies. The average mill cost of large Bessemer billets, as shown by the books, was $19.01 per ton for all companies and $18.69 and $22.51, respectively, for the large and small companies. Thus the average mill cost of the large companies was $0.32 per ton lower than the average for all, while the average mill cost for the small companies was $3.50 per ton higher. The much higher mill costs of the small companies were due chiefly to a great difference in the average cost of the ingots used, and also to a small extent to higher labor costs.

The average book cost of ingots used was $17.67 per ton for all companies, compared with $17.38 for the large companies and $20.91 for the small companies. The difference in this item between the large and small companies, namely, $3.53 per ton, corresponds almost exactly to the difference between the works cost of Bessemer billet ingots for the large and the small companies already given (p. 57).

There were also marked differences in labor cost. The average for all companies was $0.53 per ton, as compared with $0.51 for the

large companies and $0.76 for the small companies. The chief cause for this difference is probably found in differences in average output per mill, but partly also to differences in labor-saving devices.

Against these lower mill costs, however, the large companies had much higher additional costs, namely, $1.20 for the large companies as compared with $0.03 for the small companies. As already explained (p. 29), most of this additional cost is an accumulation of additional costs in prior stages of production, which does not appear in the cost of the ingots used, because these were generally transferred at works cost. These additional costs were invariably much heavier for the large companies, and, as already explained, were generally unduly high for them, both for general expense and depreciation, while too low for the small companies.

The details of this additional cost were as follows:

| Items. | Large companies. | Small companies. |
|---|---|---|
| General and miscellaneous expense | $0.61 | ..... |
| Depreciation | .59 | $0.03 |
| Total | 1.20 | .03 |

The criticism of these items is in part the reverse of that for the similar items previously considered (p. 59). In this case the depreciation appears too low for the large companies, although the general expense is much too high. For the small companies these charges appear entirely inadequate.

On account of these inequalities in additional costs the differences in total book costs were not so great for the large and small companies as the differences in mill costs.

The average total book cost for all companies was $20.11 per ton of large Bessemer billets, for large companies $19.89, and for small companies $22.54 per ton. The difference in total book cost between the large and small companies, therefore, was $2.65 per ton.

If instead of the above additional costs an assumed normal cost of $1.10 per ton be taken (including cumulative additions for pig iron and ingots), the difference in total book cost between large and small companies would be $3.82.

COMPARISON OF COSTS AFTER ELIMINATION OF INTERMEDIATE TRANSFER PROFITS.—The elimination of antecedent profits from transfers of materials tended to reduce the average costs for all companies, this effect being very pronounced for the large companies and of much less importance for the small companies. The only item of cost which was affected in any case by the revision was that for the ingots used.

The book costs of ingots used for all the companies—$17.67 per ton of billets—was reduced to $15.46 per ton by the deduction of transfer profits. The transfer profits so deducted comprise, of course, all the transfer profits in prior stages of production affecting the cost of this item from the ore, coke, pig iron, ingots, etc.

The average mill costs of large Bessemer billets for all companies were reduced from a book figure of $19.01 per ton to $16.80 by the elimination of these transfer profits. In a similar manner the total book cost was reduced from $20.11 per ton to $17.90. The final differences were exactly the same, of course, as the differences in the cost of ingots used, which are given above. They were naturally a little greater than for the corresponding costs of Bessemer billet ingots, because a little more than 1 ton of ingots is required to make a ton of billets.

As stated in discussing these costs for the preceding products, while the elimination of antecedent profits tends by lowering costs to show a greater margin between costs and prices, it also makes it necessary to compare this greater margin of profit with a greater total investment.

The elimination of antecedent profits affected chiefly the costs of the large companies. The cost of ingots was the only item affected.

For the large companies the elimination of transfer profits reduced the cost of ingots from $17.38 per ton of billets to $15.05, a difference of $2.33 per ton.

The same differences naturally appear in the mill costs in each case, the elimination of transfer profits reducing the original figure of $18.69 to $16.36.

In exactly the same way the total book cost of large companies of $19.89 per ton of billets was reduced to $17.56.

The elimination of transfer profits reduced the cost of ingots for small companies from a book figure of $20.91 per ton of billets to $20.06 per ton, or by $0.85 per ton. A corresponding difference appears for the mill costs as shown on the books ($22.51) and the revised mill costs ($21.66), and likewise between the total book cost ($22.54) and the revised total costs ($21.69).

Comparing the large and small companies, the difference in total cost was $4.13 after eliminating transfer profits.

If, however, instead of taking these additional costs as a basis an assumed normal cost of $1.10 were used, the difference would be $5.30.

**Section 10. Comparison of costs of Bessemer rails.**

During the period here under consideration, namely, 1902 to 1906, practically the whole rail production of the country was from Bessemer steel. The figures of rail costs which are presented below

include the most important and efficient mills which produced Bessemer rails, and, as already shown (p. 38), 77.1 per cent of the total production of the entire country.

The following table gives the book costs of heavy Bessemer rails, and the same costs after the elimination of antecedent transfer profits. As all the companies making heavy Bessemer rails were large companies, only one group is shown in the table.

TABLE 16.—AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF HEAVY BESSEMER RAILS AND COST EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, FOR ALL COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

[10,618,799 tons.]

| Items of cost | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
|---|---|---|
| Ingots | $17.52 | $15.05 |
| Labor | 1.16 | 1.16 |
| Other operating | 1.30 | 1.30 |
| Mill cost | 19.98 | 17.51 |
| Additional costs | 1.29 | 1.29 |
| Total cost | 21.27 | 18.80 |

The only item of cost affected by the elimination of antecedent profits was that of the ingots used.

The average book cost of ingots used was $17.52 per ton of rails. This was reduced to $15.05 by the elimination of transfer profits, or by $2.47. The transfer profits thus excluded relate in a greater or less degree to all the successive antecedent stages of the business (except the transfer of ingots to the rail mill).

The average mill cost of rails, which on the books stood at $19.98 per ton, was reduced to $17.51.

The mill cost as shown by the cost sheets was increased by the allotted additional expense from the profit and loss statements by $1.29 per ton, of which $0.62 was for general and miscellaneous expenses and $0.67 for depreciation. There is no doubt that in this case this allocation of depreciation charges gives too low a rate for rails (including the cumulative depreciation on account of pig iron and ingots), while the general expenses are probably too high for this product. The total amount is probably a fairly reasonable one. Added to the mill costs, they give $21.27 as the average total book cost, which after the profit eliminations described above was reduced to $18.80.

While the cost of rails is thus greatly reduced, the margin of profit between this cost and the prevailing prices is consequently increased; it must, therefore, be constantly borne in mind that the investment which must be covered by the profit shown is also greatly increased.

**Section 11. Summary of total costs on basis of assumed normal charges for additional costs.**

In the cost statements in the foregoing chapter (and also in Chap. III), certain inconsistencies in the additional costs have been noted in connection with particular products, which were in part due to the use of an arbitrary rule in allocating the general expense and general depreciation, but also to the fact that there were great differences in the way different companies conducted their business and kept their accounts.

Hence certain assumed normal additional costs were given in each case in order to give what was thought to be a fairer estimate of total cost and also to make a fairer comparison between the total costs of the large and small companies. These assumed normal costs are as follows: Pig iron, $0.50; Bessemer ingots, $0.60; Bessemer billets, $1.10; Bessemer rails, $1.30.

It will be convenient, therefore, to summarize the total costs arrived at, by the use of these assumed additional costs, in a single table. For this purpose it is sufficient to show the furnace, works, or mill costs and the total costs for the products whose costs are discussed in this chapter. These are given in the following table, distinguishing (1) book costs and (2) book costs less transfer profits for each of the groups of companies which have been discussed.

TABLE 17.—TOTAL COSTS PER GROSS TON FOR SPECIFIED PRODUCTS, ARRIVED AT BY ADDING TO THE AVERAGE MILL COSTS, AS SHOWN BY THE COST SHEETS, AN ASSUMED NORMAL CHARGE IN PLACE OF COMPUTED ADDITIONAL COSTS (GENERAL EXPENSE AND DEPRECIATION), AND THE SAME TOTAL COSTS EXCLUDING TRANSFER PROFITS, 1902-1906.

| | All companies. | | Large companies. | | Small companies. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. | Book cost. | Excluding transfer profits. |
| Bessemer pig iron: | | | | | | |
| Furnace cost | $13.13 | $11.34 | $13.04 | $11.11 | $14.18 | $14.12 |
| Total cost (with assumed addition of $0.50 per ton) | 13.63 | 11.84 | 13.54 | 11.61 | 14.68 | 14.62 |
| Basic pig iron: | | | | | | |
| Furnace cost | 12.29 | 11.30 | 12.17 | 11.11 | 13.81 | 13.59 |
| Total cost (with assumed addition of $0.50 per ton) | 12.79 | 11.80 | 12.67 | 11.61 | 14.31 | 14.09 |
| Bessemer billet ingots: | | | | | | |
| Works cost | 16.64 | 14.55 | 16.45 | 14.28 | 19.96 | 19.10 |
| Total cost (with assumed addition of $0.60 per ton) | 17.24 | 15.15 | 17.05 | 14.88 | 20.56 | 19.70 |
| Bessemer rail ingots:[1] | | | | | | |
| Works cost | 16.54 | 14.70 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Total cost (with assumed addition of $0.60 per ton) | 17.14 | 15.30 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Large Bessemer billets: | | | | | | |
| Mill cost | 19.01 | 16.80 | 18.69 | 16.36 | 22.51 | 21.66 |
| Total cost (with assumed addition of $1.10 per ton) | 20.11 | 17.90 | 19.79 | 17.46 | 23.61 | 22.76 |
| Heavy Bessemer rails:[1] | | | | | | |
| Mill cost | 19.98 | 17.51 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Total cost (with assumed addition of $1.30 per ton) | 21.28 | 18.81 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |

[1] No small companies.

The general effect, it will be remembered, of substituting these assumed normal charges for general expense and general depreciation ("additional costs") in place of the arbitrary allocations from data shown in profit and loss statements was to reduce the total costs of all products for the average costs of all companies in each instance except billets and rails, and still more so for the group of large companies. On the other hand, this method of fixing these additional costs raised the average total costs of small companies for the same products in every instance (except for rail ingots and rails, for which no small companies had any production).

## Section 12. Limitations and interpretation of foregoing cost data.

As previously stated, the elimination of antecedent profits from the costs as shown by the books of the companies could not safely be carried beyond the products discussed above with the data available

to the Bureau, particularly because the quality of the steel used for many rolled products was not generally specified.

It might appear, nevertheless, that the foregoing discussion of costs, eliminating transfer profits, in connection with the book costs of other finished steel products would afford a means of roughly estimating the net costs of such other more highly manufactured products, and to a certain extent this is undoubtedly true. For example, the net cost of ingots produced as computed by the Bureau, together with the data as to waste, would afford a means of revising the net cost of ingots used in making structural steel from ingots. To this could be added the costs above materials and any additional costs shown by the books of account. A still simpler and rougher method would be to deduct the difference between net cost and book cost of ingots from the book cost of ingots used. Really a greater difference should be deducted if the ingots used are the same as those for which the production costs are given, on account of the change in the cost of waste. The costs above materials would give all other items of mill cost.

There are two serious objections, however, to such an attempt to estimate net costs for other products. In the first place, the quality of steel used is not always known, and it makes a great difference whether it was Bessemer or basic. Most of the structural steel for which the costs are shown was of Bessemer steel, but the plates were to a large extent of basic open-hearth steel. The greater part of the sheets and almost all the wire rods for which cost data are presented were likewise made from Bessemer steel. Nevertheless, except perhaps for wire rods, there would be a considerable probability of error on this account if net costs were estimated in the manner indicated.

In the second place, the costs of production differed widely between different plants, so that the average production cost for all the concerns producing a certain product would afford no exact indication of the cost of this same product for the particular concerns which furnished the material used for making a given product in a succeeding stage of production. This would be especially true of a product like billets, which may be used for producing wire rods, merchant bars, and other articles. The particular quantities of billets supplied for making wire rods might come from different plants from those used for making merchant bars, and have considerably different costs of production.

For these reasons, as well as other technical difficulties, the Bureau refrained from estimating such costs, and confined its attention to the cost computations given above, which involved the deduction of actual amounts of profit for the several companies whose costs were averaged.

The foregoing statements of costs, including and excluding the antecedent transfer profits, show in a broad way the effect of such profits on the costs of products. They do not show the effect of such profits exactly, because it was not possible to ascertain all such profits, although there is no doubt that the great bulk of such transfer profits was ascertained and eliminated; moreover, from the nature of the transactions and the character of the records kept, no system of distributing such profits can be exact. (See note, p. 122.)

The elimination of the actual antecedent profits for transfers does not give, of course, an ideal or perfect integration cost, even for the large companies, because all the large companies included were not completely or equally integrated. The Steel Corporation was, of course, integrated very thoroughly with respect to all stages of production and manufacturing; but several of the other large companies were not so fully integrated, often being obliged to purchase a part of their materials of production. Hence, the average result for the revised costs, exclusive of transfer profits, is somewhat higher than it would be had the integration been absolutely complete.

Finally, the caution should be reiterated that when these net costs are considered it is absolutely necessary to have regard to the fact that whatever margin of profit may be found between them and the prices of the respective products, this margin of profit must be compared with a larger investment—i. e., furnish the return to investment not only on the immediate stage of production, but also on all anterior stages comprehended, back to and including the production of the raw materials.

### Section 13. Effect of Steel Corporation's transportation profits on the cost of its ore.

GENERAL CHARACTER OF TRANSPORTATION PROFITS.—The profits which were eliminated from the costs of raw materials and finished products in the foregoing sections related entirely to transfer profits on materials which were included in such costs. It was made clear, however, that in addition to these transfer profits there were transportation profits earned by these concerns which also had an important relation to the net costs of such products. These transportation profits relate to three classes of agencies, namely, railroads, Lake vessels, and docks for the transshipment of ore.

While each of these classes of transportation facilities were possessed by several of the companies whose costs have been averaged, the only company for which they were of any great importance was the Steel Corporation. For the Steel Corporation these transportation agencies were not only of extraordinary importance, but they also yielded to the Corporation in connection with ore traffic a very

large profit. As has been shown in Part I of this report, already published, the Steel Corporation owns two railroads operating in the Lake ore mining districts, and particularly in the Mesabi Range, which were of unusual importance for this traffic, namely, the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad, and the Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railway. It also owns the largest fleet of ore-carrying vessels on the Great Lakes, which is operated under the name of the Pittsburgh Steamship Co. At lower Lake ports it owns, besides several important docks serving plants located on the Great Lakes, other docks for transshipping ore destined for points beyond, and in particular the Pittsburgh & Conneaut Dock Co. This dock is operated in connection with the Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad, which is owned by the Steel Corporation and which furnishes it with the means of transporting its ore from the Great Lakes to the Pittsburgh district. At its terminal in the Pittsburgh district the Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad connects with a belt line known as the Union Railroad, another subsidiary of the Steel Corporation, which serves the various plants of the Steel Corporation in that district.

The Steel Corporation has other important railway properties used for the transportation of ore, particularly in the Chicago district, where two of its railways, namely, the Chicago, Joliet & Eastern, and the Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern, connect its ore docks with all of its plants in that locality.

By means of these various transportation facilities the Steel Corporation is enabled to carry the great bulk of its ore from the mines to the manufacturing plants where it is consumed. In the mining region only a small part of its ore, namely, that portion mined on the Old Ranges in Michigan and Wisconsin, is necessarily transported by other railroads. On the Great Lakes, however, the Corporation ships a very considerable part of its total ore—rather more than one-third—by independent Lake carriers. Moreover, inasmuch as south of the Great Lakes a number of its furnaces can not be reached by its own railways, it is obliged to transport a considerable part of its ore shipments on other railway lines.

Certain of these transportation agencies, particularly the two ore roads in the ore-mining region, the Lake ore vessels, the ore docks, and the Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad, are primarily carriers of ore. The ore tonnage of the Union Railroad is also very heavy. For the other carriers mentioned, however, the transportation of ore is of secondary importance. Consequently it is not practicable to determine with any satisfactory degree of accuracy the profits obtained from the carriage of ore except for those agencies which have just been mentioned.

METHOD OF DETERMINING TRANSPORTATION PROFITS ON ORE FROM GROSS RECEIPTS THEREON.—Where railroads or other carriers handle several commodities, it is of course quite evident that there is generally no possibility of determining with absolute exactness the amount of profit from each. A large part of the costs of the business can not be allocated to particular lines of traffic, and consequently their particular profits can not be determined. Inasmuch as the ore traffic was the chief business of these ore carriers, the Bureau regarded it as reasonable to allot to the ore traffic the same proportions of the total net operating profit as the gross receipts from the ore traffic bore to the gross receipts from all traffic. It is certain that this does not tend to magnify the profit attributable to ore.

Indeed, this method of computation probably underestimates the net profit from ore traffic—first, because the rates and receipts from ore were unusually high, and second, because the direct cost of handling the traffic was relatively low. That the ore rates were high is evidenced by the fact that on the railroads in the ore region they averaged about 1 cent per ton mile during this period.[1] On other railroads they were also relatively high, though not in the same degree. That the direct costs of conducting the ore traffic were low is plain when it is considered that this commodity is generally handled in trainloads.

The same principle would hold true in the case of the Pittsburgh Steamship Co. It was also undoubtedly true of the Bessemer & Lake Erie. In the case of the Union Railroad it is possible that the ore profits were relatively no greater, or possibly not as great, as for the other traffic on that road, which is considerable; but taking the carriers south of the Lakes together there can be no question whatever that the total net profits here assigned the ore understate the facts.

The data for estimating these profits on the basis indicated for the calendar years 1902 to 1906, inclusive, were furnished by the Steel Corporation.

ESTIMATED NET PROFITS OF STEEL CORPORATION ON TRANSPORTATION OF ORE.—The following table shows the gross receipts from all freight traffic and the gross receipts from ore, together with the net operating profit from all traffic, as reported by the Steel Corporation. As already explained, the Bureau's estimate of the net profit from ore is computed on the assumption that it bore the same ratio to the total net operating profits as the gross receipts from ore bore to the gross receipts from all freight traffic.

[1] These rates have recently been reduced. (See p. 79.)

TABLE 18.—TOTAL ESTIMATED NET PROFITS OF STEEL CORPORATION ON TRANSPORTATION OF ORE (INCLUDING ORE SHIPMENTS OF OUTSIDERS) FROM MINING REGIONS TO FURNACES BY COMPANIES, 1902-1906.

| Carriers. | Gross receipts. | Gross receipts from ore. | Total net operating profits. | Estimated net operating profits from ore.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Duluth & Iron Range R. R. | $32,037,940.42 | $26,590,173.84 | $15,703,239.47 | $13,017,515.59 |
| Duluth, Missabe & Northern Ry. | 32,104,324.00 | 28,570,826.98 | 18,426,574.97 | 16,417,332.68 |
| Pittsburgh Steamship Co. | 41,622,827.98 | 37,692,370.08 | 9,743,161.46 | 9,397,035.62 |
| Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. | 23,661,689.97 | 14,274,443.61 | 9,642,528.76 | 5,834,472.20 |
| Union R. R. | 12,681,621.97 | 6,804,815.97 | 4,928,873.56 | 2,646,025.39 |
| Pittsburgh & Connemaut Dock Co., and other docks | ..... | ..... | ..... | [2] 5,571,121.88 |
| Total | 142,108,404.34 | 113,932,630.48 | 58,444,378.22 | 52,883,503.36 |

[1] While these are derived by proportion from the total net operating profit and the gross earnings from ore and total gross earnings, this was worked out, of course, by years and should not be computed from the five-year totals.

[2] Partly estimated from gross receipts and partly reported directly.

The profits of the Steel Corporation from the transportation of ore, in so far as they can be estimated, as shown in the foregoing table, include the profits earned on the ore shipments of outsiders. It is a fair question whether in estimating the net result to the Steel Corporation in respect to its position as a producer of ore and manufacturer of iron and steel products, the full amount of this profit should not be deducted from the cost of its ore. Looking at the problem from a broad standpoint rather than a cost-accounting standpoint, the Bureau is inclined to the opinion that this would be a reasonable and proper method for determining the full and complete net results to the Steel Corporation. However, from a strict cost-accounting point of view, in order to determine the cost of ore at lower Lake ports or other points, it is quite proper to limit the profits to be taken into consideration to those which are earned by the Steel Corporation on the carriage of its own ore. This is the practice of the Steel Corporation in determining its own integration costs (see p. 94), and after discussion of the matter with representatives of the Corporation the Bureau has accepted it for the purpose of the present computation. Hence, from the amount of profit on the transportation of ore shown in the foregoing table, it is necessary to deduct that part of the profit which was earned on the carriage of outside ore. These profits on outside ore are computed as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Duluth & Iron Range R. R. | $4,331,334.87 |
| Duluth, Missabe & Northern Ry. | 1,482,129.95 |
| Pittsburgh Steamship Co. | 522,871.43 |
| Total | 6,336,336.25 |

The profits of the other transportation agencies noted in the foregoing table are, so far as the Bureau's information goes, earned entirely on the transportation or handling of the Steel Corporation's

own ore. Deducting the above profits on outside ore from the total net profits earned by the Steel Corporation on the transportation of ore shown in the above table, gives the profit earned by the Steel Corporation from the carriage of its own ore, which in the aggregate was $46,547,167.11.

The significance of this aggregate profit of the Steel Corporation on the transportation of its own ore with respect to the net cost of ore can be best shown by comparing it with the total deliveries of the Steel Corporation's ore at lower Lake ports during this same period (1902–1906), namely, 77,304,164 tons. Distributed over this tonnage, the foregoing profits amounted to a trifle over $0.60 per ton of ore. Of this, $0.42 was earned on the transportation of ore to lower Lake ports. This amount per ton shows practically what may be deducted from the average cost of ore of the Steel Corporation at lower Lake ports. The total average amount per ton, namely, $0.60, is the deduction to be made from the cost of ore at the blast furnaces in order to determine the total effect of transportation profits on the cost of the Corporation's ore used in making pig iron.

These profits, as already stated, are figured against its total deliveries at lower Lake ports as a convenient common denominator. These deliveries were nearly the same as the furnace consumption. Of course, the actual profit on transportation for a given lot of ore would vary between one specific shipment as compared with another according to its origin and destination. On the other hand, it would make no difference what the quality of the ore was. The fairest way to show the total effect of such profits is in the form stated above.

It should be noted that this average profit is that on the ore of the Steel Corporation alone, and should not, of course, be applied to the average ore costs for the large companies given in section 2 of this chapter.

EFFECT OF THIS TRANSPORTATION PROFIT ON COSTS OF IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS.—This large profit of the Steel Corporation on the transportation of its own ore is an exceedingly important factor in its net cost of manufacture for iron and steel products, owing to the fact that approximately 1.9 tons of Lake ore, on the average, including both Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores, were, during this period, required to produce 1 ton of pig iron. This ore profit assumes increased importance in the costs for pig iron, and still further importance in the costs of steel products, owing to the fact that in each successive stage there is some further loss of material. It is not intended, however, at this place to take up the relation of this profit to the cost of the iron and steel products of the Steel Corporation for this period (1902–1906). In Chapter VII the "integration" costs of the Corporation for the year 1910—that is, the costs after deducting both the intermediate transfer profits and the Corporation's profit on the transportation of its ore—will be shown according to its own records.

# CHAPTER VI.

## COMPARISON OF 1902–1906 COSTS WITH PRESENT COSTS.

### Section 1. Introductory.

The average costs for 1902 to 1906, as already stated (p. 7), were too elaborate to be brought down to date. Furthermore, it was reasonably certain that an average for such a recent five-year period would be representative of present conditions. There had been no important changes since then in the fundamental conditions of the industry, such as the character of ore and fuel used, and no very marked changes in the operating conditions, such as wages of labor, transportation charges, or technical methods. In fact, in so far as changes had occurred in operating conditions, it was likely that they would to a considerable extent offset each other. Thus an increase in wages would be partly offset by increased volume of output and a greater application of labor-saving devices.

The Bureau did not leave the determination of this question to a priori arguments, however, but obtained considerable information from various companies concerning the actual changes in cost in the principal branches of production and manufacture.

The primary question to be determined was whether there had been any increase in the cost of producing the raw materials, and if this was so whether such increase in cost had been offset by any added economy in converting them into iron and steel. The examination of this subject, therefore, is divided into two parts—(1) the cost of production of ore and coke and limestone and (2) the costs above materials in making pig iron, steel, and some of the chief rolled products.

The costs for 1902 to 1906 will be compared, therefore, with those for the most recent year available, namely, 1910. Certain comparisons, particularly for ore, will combine a greater number of years since 1902 to 1906 to show more clearly the general average conditions in recent years as compared with 1902 to 1906.

### Section 2. Comparison of the costs of raw materials.

The costs of ore and coke are, of course, fundamental for the production of pig iron, steel, and steel products. Limestone forms such a comparatively small item of cost and is so abundant in all regions that changes in respect thereto are insignificant. The item of limestone in pig-iron costs can be conveniently covered by a simple comparison of what the pig-iron cost sheets themselves show.

ORE.—The Bureau obtained the book costs of Lake ore at lower Lake ports for all the mines of the Steel Corporation for the whole period 1902 to 1910, inclusive, and also the costs of two other important interests mining Lake ore for the period 1902 to 1909, inclusive. As the tonnage of these two latter companies formed, however, but a small proportion of the total, the lack of them for the year 1910 does not have any material effect on the average cost for the period 1907 to 1910. There is little doubt that if they were included the average cost would tend to be a little lower rather than higher. This is evident from the following facts, namely, that the average for these two concerns in 1909 was $2.61 per ton as against $2.63 per ton for the Steel Corporation, while the latter showed a sudden increase to $2.88 per ton in 1910 due in part to the Hill royalties, which are discussed below (p. 77). This, of course, would not have affected the costs of the other companies. Moreover, its effect on the average for all the companies for the four years 1907 to 1910 was, of course, small.

The following table shows the average book cost of ore for all three companies at lower Lake ports in substantially the same form as that already used, divided into two groups of years, namely, 1902 to 1906, inclusive, and 1907 to 1910, inclusive.

TABLE 19.—COMPARISON OF AVERAGE BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF LAKE ORE AT LOWER LAKE PORTS FOR 1902-1906, INCLUSIVE, WITH 1907-1910, INCLUSIVE, FOR THE STEEL CORPORATION AND TWO OTHER LARGE COMPANIES.

| Items of cost. | 1902-1906 (88,082,551 tons). | 1907-1910 [1] (88,833,156 tons). | Items of cost. | 1902-1906 (88,082,551 tons). | 1907-1910 [1] (88,833,156 tons). |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Labor | $0.43 | $0.35 | Rail freight | $0.70 | $0.74 |
| Other mining | .21 | .20 | Lake freight | .74 | .72 |
| Stripping and development | .03 | .11 | Cost at lower Lake ports | 2.49 | 2.54 |
| Depreciation | .13 | .13 | General charges | .09 | .16 |
| Royalty | .25 | .29 | | | |
| Cost at mine | 1.05 | 1.08 | Total book cost | 2.58 | 2.70 |

[1] For 1910 includes the costs of the Steel Corporation only.

In the first place, it should be noted that these costs cover a very large quantity of ore, namely, 88,082,551 tons for the five years 1902 to 1906 (an average quantity of 17,616,510 tons per annum), and 88,833,156 tons for the four years 1907 to 1910 (an average quantity of 22,208,289 tons per annum). For the two periods stated they cover 60.8 per cent and 56.3 per cent, respectively, of the total tonnage mined on the Lake Superior ranges.

The total book cost at lower Lake ports, as shown by the combined cost sheets, for the period 1902 to 1906 was $2.58, while for the period 1907 to 1910 it was $2.70 per ton, showing an increase of $0.12 per ton

of ore. The direct labor expense in mining showed a decrease from an average of $0.43 per ton for the period 1902 to 1906 to $0.35 for the period 1907 to 1910, a reduction of $0.08 per ton. This was undoubtedly due to two causes—(1) a greater proportion of the production in the second period was from the Mesabi Range, where the labor costs of mining are generally lower, and (2) there were more open-pit mines worked in the second period than in the first, for which mine labor and "other mining" costs average less per ton. The "other mining" items, however, showed a decrease, namely, from $0.21 to $0.20 per ton. The lower labor costs are offset by increased charges for stripping, which, in part, was the cause of such lower costs. This item, so far as ascertainable, is therefore shown separately, although it might be treated as a part of depreciation for improvements. Stripping operations, however, are sometimes charged in the direct mining costs of labor, supplies, etc., about 70 per cent of the cost being for labor. These operations, by enabling the extraction of ore from open pits instead of through shafts, etc., reduce the direct operating expenses. The stripping cost increased from an average of $0.03 per ton for the period 1902 to 1906 to $0.11 per ton for the period 1907 to 1910, an increase of $0.08 per ton. This was practically an offset to the lower labor and "other mining" cost just noted of $0.09 per ton. The increase in stripping is unduly exaggerated in this comparison, however, because in the first years covered by these comparisons, especially 1902, 1903, and 1904, none of the mines showed the costs for this item separately, though they were then relatively small.

The item of depreciation is to some degree arbitrary in amount. It averaged $0.13 per ton for the period 1902 to 1906, and was the same also for the period 1907 to 1910.

The average royalty for the period 1902 to 1906 was $0.25 per ton, as against $0.29 for the period 1907 to 1910, showing an increase of $0.04 per ton. This increase in average royalty was partly due to the inclusion of the abnormally high royalties paid by the Steel Corporation on the "Hill lease," which have been discussed in some detail in Part I of this report. Inasmuch as the Steel Corporation has, since Part I of this report of the Bureau was published, given notice of the cancellation of this lease (to take effect Jan. 1, 1915), these abnormally high royalties will not form a permanent and increasing burden on the ore industry of the Lake region after that date. Indeed, they should not be regarded as a normal increase in the cost of producing ore even at the present time, inasmuch as the purpose of this lease, in the opinion of the Bureau, was to monopolize the ore reserves of the Lake region. The quantitative effect of these Hill royalties is partly indicated in the average royalty cost of the Steel Corporation in 1910. (See p. 95.) If the Hill royalties

and the tonnage of ore mined from the Hill leases were eliminated from the Steel Corporation's royalty cost in 1910, the average royalty for that company would have been only $0.28 per ton, instead of $0.34, a difference of $0.06 per ton.

The average cost at mine for the period 1902 to 1906 was $1.05 per ton, and for the period 1907 to 1910 it was $1.08, an increase of $0.03 per ton.

The cost of transporting ore by rail from the mines to upper Lake ports averaged $0.70 per ton for the period 1902 to 1906 and $0.74 for the period 1907 to 1910, an increase of $0.04 per ton. This was not due, however, to any change in freight rates, but to the fact that in the second period a greater proportion of the total tonnage was mined from the Mesabi Range, which has a higher freight rate than the Michigan ranges.

For Lake freights, on the other hand, there was a slight decrease in cost, the average for 1902 to 1906 being $0.74 per ton, as against $0.72 for 1907 to 1910, showing a decline of $0.02 per ton. Lake freights, unlike rail freights, were changed from year to year. In spite of the greater proportion of ore shipped from the Mesabi Range (which has a relatively high Lake freight), the general decline in Lake rates resulted in a small decline in the average Lake freight.

Taken together, the rail and Lake freights for 1907 to 1910 showed a slight increase, namely, $0.02 per ton more than in 1902 to 1906.

The cost at lower Lake ports, exclusive of general administrative charges and taxes, averaged $2.49 for the period 1902 to 1906, as compared with $2.54 per ton for 1907 to 1910, an increase of $0.05 per ton.

There was a marked increase in the general charges for administration, depreciation, and taxes, namely, from an average of $0.09 per ton in the first period as compared with $0.16 in the second period, showing a difference of $0.07 per ton. The greater part of this increase was due to increases in the taxes on ore companies. While the Bureau does not commit itself to the propriety of charging property taxes into the costs of production, it has included them in all the foregoing statements of cost of production, according to a common practice of commercial accounting.

The total book cost at lower Lake ports thus arrived at averaged, as stated above, $2.58 for the period 1902 to 1906 and $2.70 for the period 1907 to 1910, an increase of $0.12 per ton.

These costs are all "book costs," i. e., there has not been any deduction of transportation profits on ore of the Steel Corporation or of the other companies whose costs are combined in this average. If these had been eliminated, there is no question that the integrated cost so arrived at would have been lower for the period 1907 to 1910 than for the period 1902 to 1906. This would be so, because (1) a

greater proportion of Mesabi ore was produced in the period 1907 to 1910 than in the prior period, upon the shipments of which the Steel Corporation's transportation profits chiefly accrue, and (2) the rates of profit per ton of ore on the Steel Corporation's two railroads in the ore region were considerably higher in the period 1907 to 1910 than in the prior period, as is plainly indicated by a marked decrease in the average ratio of operating expense to gross receipts for these roads.

Another fact of great importance in considering the present costs of Lake ore, as well as the probable costs for the next few years, as distinguished from the comparison for the two periods covered by the foregoing table, is found in the recent change made in the rail rates on ore from the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges. During the latter part of 1911 (and since the publication of the first part of this report) the Steel Corporation announced reductions in the rail rates for the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges as follows: The Mesabi rate was reduced from $0.80 per gross ton to $0.60 per gross ton, and the several Vermilion rates of $0.90 and $1 per gross ton were reduced to a flat rate of $0.60 per gross ton. Just what effect these reductions will have on the cost of ore at lower Lake ports depends, of course, on the particular tonnages shipped from each range. For the mines whose costs for the period 1907 to 1910 are comprised in the foregoing table (Table 19) the reduction in average freight rate would be about $0.17 per ton, and this would result in a reduction in the average cost at lower Lake ports of an equal amount per ton. Taking the average book costs of the period 1907 to 1910 as a basis, the cost of ore at lower Lake ports would be reduced thereby from $2.70 per ton to $2.53, and this ore cost would be $0.05 per ton lower than the average cost for the period 1902 to 1906, namely, $2.58 per ton.

Looking merely at the book cost of Lake ore for the years 1907 to 1910 as compared with that for 1902 to 1906, there would appear, therefore, to be an increase of about $0.12 per ton. Considering, however, the lower ore rates now prevailing, it is clear that the costs of ore at the present time (1912) are probably lower than those in the period 1902 to 1906.

Coke.—For all practical purposes the question whether there has been an increase since 1902 to 1906 in the cost of coke used in making pig iron is determined by a comparison of the costs for Connellsville beehive coke. The data on this point available to the Bureau are less complete than for Lake ore, and consist (1) of average costs for the Steel Corporation's Connellsville coke for the period 1902 to 1906 and for the single year 1910, and (2) of average costs of Connellsville coke for two important independent companies for the periods 1902 to 1906 and 1907 to 1909. The latter may be conveniently taken up first.

The costs for these two independent companies can not be shown by items because in one case the cost was figured with the cost of coal at the ovens, and in the other case was a cost which included an item of freight to ovens in the cost of coal. The significant figures, however, are the total costs of the coke, which for the two companies combined were as follows:

| Periods. | Tonnage. | Average cost per net ton. |
|---|---|---|
| 1902-1906 (5 years) | 5,345,280 | $2.02 |
| 1907-1909 (3 years) | 3,049,589 | 2.11 |

From this comparison it appears that there was a small increase in the cost of Connellsville beehive coke, namely, $0.09 per net ton. While the production was considerable, it was, of course, only a small part of the total, and can not be regarded as conclusive as to the change in average cost.

The second comparison to be presented is that of the average book cost for the total production of the H. C. Frick Coke Co. for 1902 to 1906, inclusive, with the average book cost for the single year 1910. This is shown in the following table:

TABLE 20.—COMPARISON OF COST PER NET TON OF CONNELLSVILLE BEEHIVE COKE OF THE H. C. FRICK COKE CO. FOR 1902-1906 WITH 1910.

| Items of cost. | 1902-1906 (43,579,144 tons). | 1910 (9,824,446 tons). |
|---|---|---|
| Labor | $0.94 | $1.07 |
| Other operating[1] | .24 | .30 |
| Depreciation | .14 | .18 |
| Total | 1.32 | 1.55 |

[1] Includes materials and supplies, general expense (administration, taxes, and insurance), less credits for profits on tenements, blacksmithing, farms, etc.

According to the foregoing table, there was a marked increase in the cost of producing coke in 1910 as compared with the average of the five years 1902 to 1906, inclusive, namely, $0.23 per net ton.

It is quite probable that if the average for the period 1907 to 1910 was given instead, the increase would have been decidedly less. However, in the absence of definite figures, the Bureau prefers to accept this statement for the purposes of the present comparison. Furthermore, in view of the importance of the Frick company and the immense tonnage it produces, it is disposed to disregard the preceding comparison for the two independent companies whose costs showed a much smaller increase.

LIMESTONE.—The Bureau did not attempt to ascertain the direct costs of production of limestone because this cost was a small item per ton of pig iron and the conditions of the industry were such that it did not seem necessary. For the purpose of determining whether there has been any important change in the cost of the raw material, the pig-iron cost sheets afford sufficiently conclusive evidence.

For such a comparison it is preferable, of course, to compare pig-iron costs which do not show any considerable change in the quantity of ore and coke used per ton of pig iron. A good basis for this is found in the limestone costs for Bessemer pig iron at three large furnace plants of the Steel Corporation for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and for the year 1910. These are shown in Table 21 (p. 82) in connection with the costs of pig iron. The costs and quantities used per ton of pig iron produced were as follows:

| | 1902–1906 | 1910 |
|---|---|---|
| Limestone cost per ton of pig iron | $0.40 | $0.40 |
| Gross tons of limestone used per ton of pig iron | 0.447 | 0.443 |

The limestone costs were identical per ton of pig iron for the five-year period and for the year 1910. Furthermore, there was substantially no change in the quantity required per ton of pig iron.

It may be concluded, therefore, that neither the cost of production of limestone itself nor the cost of limestone used in the production of Bessemer pig iron has changed in any significant degree.

In the case of basic pig iron, however, it may be that there has been a slight increase in limestone costs per ton of pig iron made, due to lower average iron content of ores used, but the available data do not furnish any reliable evidence on this point.

### Section 3. Costs above materials of pig iron, Bessemer steel, and heavy standard rails.

In the preceding section the costs of the raw materials for the period 1902 to 1906 have been compared with the costs for subsequent years, and it has been shown that there was a small increase in the actual costs of raw materials used in making pig iron. Furthermore, it was shown that at the present time (1912) the cost of the most important raw material is probably less rather than greater.

The next question to be determined is whether the costs other than materials, or, as they are usually called, costs above materials, in the manufacture of pig iron, steel, and rolled products have increased or decreased. Obviously, no further attention need be paid to the raw

own ore. Deducting the above profits on outside ore from the total net profits earned by the Steel Corporation on the transportation of ore shown in the above table, gives the profit earned by the Steel Corporation from the carriage of its own ore, which in the aggregate was $46,547,167.11.

The significance of this aggregate profit of the Steel Corporation on the transportation of its own ore with respect to the net cost of ore can be best shown by comparing it with the total deliveries of the Steel Corporation's ore at lower Lake ports during this same period (1902–1906), namely, 77,304,164 tons. Distributed over this tonnage, the foregoing profits amounted to a trifle over $0.60 per ton of ore. Of this, $0.42 was earned on the transportation of ore to lower Lake ports. This amount per ton shows practically what may be deducted from the average cost of ore of the Steel Corporation at lower Lake ports. The total average amount per ton, namely, $0.60, is the deduction to be made from the cost of ore at the blast furnaces in order to determine the total effect of transportation profits on the cost of the Corporation's ore used in making pig iron.

These profits, as already stated, are figured against its total deliveries at lower Lake ports as a convenient common denominator. These deliveries were nearly the same as the furnace consumption. Of course, the actual profit on transportation for a given lot of ore would vary between one specific shipment as compared with another according to its origin and destination. On the other hand, it would make no difference what the quality of the ore was. The fairest way to show the total effect of such profits is in the form stated above.

It should be noted that this average profit is that on the ore of the Steel Corporation alone, and should not, of course, be applied to the average ore costs for the large companies given in section 2 of this chapter.

EFFECT OF THIS TRANSPORTATION PROFIT ON COSTS OF IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS.—This large profit of the Steel Corporation on the transportation of its own ore is an exceedingly important factor in its net cost of manufacture for iron and steel products, owing to the fact that approximately 1.9 tons of Lake ore, on the average, including both Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores, were, during this period, required to produce 1 ton of pig iron. This ore profit assumes increased importance in the costs for pig iron, and still further importance in the costs of steel products, owing to the fact that in each successive stage there is some further loss of material. It is not intended, however, at this place to take up the relation of this profit to the cost of the iron and steel products of the Steel Corporation for this period (1902–1906). In Chapter VII the "integration" costs of the Corporation for the year 1910—that is, the costs after deducting both the intermediate transfer profits and the Corporation's profit on the transportation of its ore—will be shown according to its own records.

that the book costs of the ore (net metallic mixture) and coke are not net costs (i. e., they are costs based on transfer prices, which include profits paid to the Steel Corporation's ore and coke companies), and hence the differences between them do not even tend to show a difference in real net cost.

Consideration is given, therefore, simply to the items of labor cost and "other operating" costs. It appears from the table that for these furnace plants the average cost for labor was $0.67 per ton of Bessemer pig iron for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and $0.48 for the year 1910, a decline of $0.19 per ton. This marked reduction in cost was probably due to a more effective application of labor-saving methods. The other operating costs averaged $0.73 per ton of pig iron for the five-year period and $0.43 for the year 1910, a decline of $0.30 per ton. The chief cause for this decline was the more extensive utilization of a by-product of the furnace, namely, blast-furnace gas, which, so far as used in steel works, rolling mills, and other producing departments of the same plant, is, of course, credited to the blast-furnace plant. It is true that such deduction for costs of making pig iron were not as carefully kept in the five-year period 1902 to 1906 as in the year 1910, so that the real gain in this respect was less than the cost sheets indicate. On the other hand, the costs above materials for making pig iron into steel and for rolling steel must have been understated in the five-year period in a corresponding degree. As will be shown later, such costs have in fact shown a slight increase for certain products, which are compared, and this increase may be partly explained by this difference in the methods of cost accounting. However, if full credit is to be given for the increase in the latter costs, full credit should also be given for the decrease in pig-iron costs. Hence, it is proper to compare these costs as they are shown in the cost sheets themselves. The total reduction in the "other operating" costs at the blast furnaces was not due solely to this particular credit item for gas, but also in part to other improvements in furnace operation.

The total cost above materials of Bessemer pig iron for these furnaces, therefore, averaged $1.40 per ton for the five-year period 1902 to 1906, as compared with $0.91 for 1910, showing a decline of no less than $0.49 per ton.

In converting the chief raw materials (ore and coke) into pig iron, there were certain changes involved in the cost of these raw materials independent of the cost of producing them. These arose from differences in the average quality used, such as iron content, or from differences in the skill used in combining them (furnace practice).

The net metallic mixture required to produce a ton of Bessemer pig iron averaged 1.84 gross tons for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and

own ore. Deducting the above profits on outside ore from the total net profits earned by the Steel Corporation on the transportation of ore shown in the above table, gives the profit earned by the Steel Corporation from the carriage of its own ore, which in the aggregate was $46,547,167.11.

The significance of this aggregate profit of the Steel Corporation on the transportation of its own ore with respect to the net cost of ore can be best shown by comparing it with the total deliveries of the Steel Corporation's ore at lower Lake ports during this same period (1902–1906), namely, 77,304,164 tons. Distributed over this tonnage, the foregoing profits amounted to a trifle over $0.60 per ton of ore. Of this, $0.42 was earned on the transportation of ore to lower Lake ports. This amount per ton shows practically what may be deducted from the average cost of ore of the Steel Corporation at lower Lake ports. The total average amount per ton, namely, $0.60, is the deduction to be made from the cost of ore at the blast furnaces in order to determine the total effect of transportation profits on the cost of the Corporation's ore used in making pig iron.

These profits, as already stated, are figured against its total deliveries at lower Lake ports as a convenient common denominator. These deliveries were nearly the same as the furnace consumption. Of course, the actual profit on transportation for a given lot of ore would vary between one specific shipment as compared with another according to its origin and destination. On the other hand, it would make no difference what the quality of the ore was. The fairest way to show the total effect of such profits is in the form stated above.

It should be noted that this average profit is that on the ore of the Steel Corporation alone, and should not, of course, be applied to the average ore costs for the large companies given in section 2 of this chapter.

Effect of this transportation profit on costs of iron and steel products.—This large profit of the Steel Corporation on the transportation of its own ore is an exceedingly important factor in its net cost of manufacture for iron and steel products, owing to the fact that approximately 1.9 tons of Lake ore, on the average, including both Bessemer and non-Bessemer ores, were, during this period, required to produce 1 ton of pig iron. This ore profit assumes increased importance in the costs for pig iron, and still further importance in the costs of steel products, owing to the fact that in each successive stage there is some further loss of material. It is not intended, however, at this place to take up the relation of this profit to the cost of the iron and steel products of the Steel Corporation for this period (1902–1906). In Chapter VII the "integration" costs of the Corporation for the year 1910—that is, the costs after deducting both the intermediate transfer profits and the Corporation's profit on the transportation of its ore—will be shown according to its own records.

If, however, the increase in ore costs in 1910 were taken at $0.55 per ton instead of $0.22, as shown above, there would have been a net increase of $0.32 per ton of pig iron.

As already stated, however, the Bureau regards the first result, namely, a decrease in cost of $0.01 per ton of Bessemer pig iron, as more correctly representative of recent conditions.

When, moreover, present conditions (1912) are considered, there is no doubt that the costs of Lake ore are lower rather than higher, for the reasons already given in detail (p. 79), namely, lower ore rates on the railroads serving the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges. The present cost of ore being lower, there is no question that the present cost of making pig iron is somewhat lower than in the period 1902 to 1906.[1]

BESSEMER INGOTS.—The cost of Bessemer steel manufacture is just the same for Bessemer billet ingots and for Bessemer rail ingots except for the extra cost of manganese. This is true at least if the same works are operated in the same way, with respect to the use of direct metal. The difference in cost of manganese is of no consequence in this case, because only costs above materials are especially under consideration.[2]

BESSEMER BILLET INGOTS.—While much more Bessemer billet steel is produced by the Steel Corporation than Bessemer rail steel, the available data for comparison are in this case the costs for one plant only, namely, the average works costs as shown by the books for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and for the year 1910.

TABLE 22.—COMPARISON OF BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER BILLET INGOTS AT ONE PLANT OF THE STEEL CORPORATION FOR 1902-1906 WITH 1910.

| Items of cost. | 1902-1906 (2,737,387 tons). | 1910 (590,503 tons). |
|---|---|---|
| Pig iron and scrap[3] | $15.46 | $14.84 |
| Labor | .62 | .54 |
| Fuel | .33 | .18 |
| Other operating | .65 | .65 |
| Works cost[4] | 17.06 | 16.21 |

[1] While the Bureau had certain other comparative data which threw some light on the changes in cost above materials of pig iron, none of them was satisfactory, either on account of greatly varying tonnages or mixture of basic and Bessemer pig iron.

[2] The available evidence does not show any increase in the average cost of manganese for the plants of the Steel Corporation.

[3] Including manganese.

[4] This does not include any allowance for "additional cost" shown on profit and loss accounts. (See pp. 10 and 25.)

As stated above (see p. 82), no attention need be paid in this comparison to the cost of pig iron and scrap (including manganese), because the comparison to be made is simply between the "cost above materials."

This cost above materials is summarized in the items of labor, fuel, and other operating. The average labor cost for the five-year period was $0.62 per ton of ingots as compared with $0.54 for 1910, a reduction of $0.08 per ton. The fuel cost showed an even greater reduction, namely, from $0.33 to $0.18, or $0.15 per ton of ingots.

This large reduction in fuel cost was evidently due to a great change in economy of production obtained by using much larger proportions of molten pig iron direct from the blast furnaces. There was no change in the "other operating" costs, which averaged exactly $0.65 per ton of ingots in each case. Comparing the "cost above materials," that for 1902 to 1906 averaged $1.60 per ton of ingots and that for 1910 only $1.37, a reduction of no less than $0.23 per ton.

In the foregoing comparison of the changes in the cost of making Bessemer pig iron for these same two periods (p. 84) the general conclusion was that there was probably a very small decrease—$0.01 per ton—but if the average ore costs of the Steel Corporation for the year 1910 alone were taken, there would be an increase of $0.32 per ton.

In making the Bessemer billet ingots in 1910 comprised in the above table the net quantity of pig iron and scrap used was 1.08 tons per ton of product. Hence, according as the cost of Bessemer pig iron is assumed to have decreased in 1910 as compared with the five-year period (1902–1906) by 1 cent per ton or increased by $0.32 per ton, the net change in cost on this account would be 1 cent decrease or $0.35 increase per ton of ingots, respectively.

Allowing next for the indicated reduction in "cost above materials" shown above, namely, $0.23 per ton, the total change in the cost of making Bessemer billet ingots for these two periods might be computed to be either a decrease of $0.24 per ton or an increase of $0.12 per ton.

These computations refer, of course, only to the change in cost between this five-year period and the year 1910. Taking into account the present position (1912) of the industry, i. e., the lower cost of ore at lower Lake ports on account of reductions in ore freights, there is no doubt that the net cost of making Bessemer billet ingots is distinctly lower than in 1910, and also somewhat lower than for the five-year period 1902 to 1906.

Bessemer rail ingots.—For the comparison of the costs of Bessemer rail ingots the following table gives the book costs at two of the largest Bessemer rail plants of the Steel Corporation for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and the year 1910.

TABLE 23.—COMPARISON OF BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER RAIL INGOTS AT TWO PLANTS OF THE STEEL CORPORATION FOR 1902-1906 WITH 1910.

| Items of cost. | 1902-1906 (8,516,925 tons). | 1910 (1,399,127 tons). |
|---|---|---|
| Pig iron and scrap[1] | $14.86 | $15.67 |
| Labor | .49 | .52 |
| Fuel | .10 | .10 |
| Other operating | .47 | .56 |
| Works cost[2] | 15.92 | 16.85 |

[1] Including manganese.
[2] This does not include any allowance for "additional costs" shown on profit and loss accounts. (See pp. 10 and 25.)

As already explained (see p. 82), the cost of the pig iron and scrap (including manganese) is of little interest in the present comparison, which is directed simply at the cost above materials.

This cost is summarized in items of labor, fuel, and other operating. The average labor cost for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 was $0.49 per ton of ingots produced as against $0.52 for the year 1910, an increase of $0.03 per ton. There was no difference in the average cost of fuel. For the various other operating expenses the average cost in the five-year period was $0.47 per ton, as compared with $0.56 in 1910, an increase of $0.09 per ton. The total cost above materials was $1.06 for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and $1.18 for 1910. The total increase in this cost, therefore, was $0.12 per ton.

With this slight increase in the cost above materials of Bessemer rail ingots should be considered the net change in the cost of making Bessemer pig iron, which has already been discussed. The general conclusion arrived at there was that for the two periods here compared there was probably a trifling decrease in the cost of Bessemer pig iron ($0.01 per ton), although taking the Steel Corporation's average ore costs for the year 1910 as a basis, an increase of $0.32 might be figured.

For the particular Bessemer ingots here under consideration the net quantity of pig iron and scrap required to produce a ton of ingots was 1.06 tons in 1910. According as the changes in pig-iron costs are taken as $0.01 decrease or $0.32 increase, the change on account of this item would be $0.01 decrease or $0.34 increase per ton of ingots.

Adding to these last two results the increase in cost above materials of these ingots, namely, $0.12 per ton, would give the total change in cost of production as $0.11 per ton increase or $0.46 per ton increase, respectively.

These computations relate, of course, simply to the above comparison, which is between the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and the year

materials when once the general changes in the costs thereof have been ascertained and their cumulative effect in subsequent stages of production computed.

PIG IRON.—The general position of the iron and steel industry of any country or district with respect to the cost of production is practically determined by its cost of pig iron. This assumes, of course, that the manufactures of steel are developed on a large scale, and that the market for products is broad enough to enable a large tonnage to be produced, and so to justify modern equipment and methods.

It has already been shown (p. 21) that the cost of pig iron is chiefly a question of the cost of the raw materials, ore, coke, and limestone, which costs for 1902 to 1906 have already been compared with the costs of subsequent years.

The costs above materials, however, are of considerable importance for this comparison, and these will now be considered.

For the comparison of these costs the principal data relied on by the Bureau are the average costs of Bessemer pig iron for three important plants of the Steel Corporation for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and for the year 1910. These are shown in the following table:

TABLE 21.—COMPARISON OF BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER PIG IRON AT THREE FURNACE PLANTS OF THE STEEL CORPORATION FOR 1902-1906 WITH 1910.

| Items of cost. | 1902-1906 (13,051,404 tons). | 1910 (2,668,230 tons). |
|---|---|---|
| Net metallic mixture | $7.39 | $8.77 |
| Coke | 4.05 | 3.94 |
| Limestone | .40 | .40 |
| Labor | .67 | .48 |
| Other operating | .73 | [1] .43 |
| Furnace cost[2] | 13.24 | 14.02 |

[1] The items covered in this figure show a lower aggregate sum in 1910 than for the previous period chiefly on account of credits for gas used in other departments of the works.

[2] This does not include any allowance for "additional costs" shown on profit and loss accounts. (See pp. 10 and 25.)

These three furnace plants together produced 13,051,404 tons of pig iron in the five-year period 1902 to 1906, or an average of 2,610,281 tons per annum, and they produced 2,668,230 tons in 1910. Two of them are among the very best of the Steel Corporation's furnace plants, while the third is probably of somewhat less efficient character.

While all the items of furnace cost are shown in this table, it should be distinctly understood that the comparison which should now be made is simply that for costs above materials, disregarding the "book costs" of the raw materials. The reason for this is evident, namely,

that the book costs of the ore (net metallic mixture) and coke are not net costs (i. e., they are costs based on transfer prices, which include profits paid to the Steel Corporation's ore and coke companies), and hence the differences between them do not even tend to show a difference in real net cost.

Consideration is given, therefore, simply to the items of labor cost and "other operating" costs. It appears from the table that for these furnace plants the average cost for labor was $0.67 per ton of Bessemer pig iron for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and $0.48 for the year 1910, a decline of $0.19 per ton. This marked reduction in cost was probably due to a more effective application of labor-saving methods. The other operating costs averaged $0.73 per ton of pig iron for the five-year period and $0.43 for the year 1910, a decline of $0.30 per ton. The chief cause for this decline was the more extensive utilization of a by-product of the furnace, namely, blast-furnace gas, which, so far as used in steel works, rolling mills, and other producing departments of the same plant, is, of course, credited to the blast-furnace plant. It is true that such deduction for costs of making pig iron were not as carefully kept in the five-year period 1902 to 1906 as in the year 1910, so that the real gain in this respect was less than the cost sheets indicate. On the other hand, the costs above materials for making pig iron into steel and for rolling steel must have been understated in the five-year period in a corresponding degree. As will be shown later, such costs have in fact shown a slight increase for certain products, which are compared, and this increase may be partly explained by this difference in the methods of cost accounting. However, if full credit is to be given for the increase in the latter costs, full credit should also be given for the decrease in pig-iron costs. Hence, it is proper to compare these costs as they are shown in the cost sheets themselves. The total reduction in the "other operating" costs at the blast furnaces was not due solely to this particular credit item for gas, but also in part to other improvements in furnace operation.

The total cost above materials of Bessemer pig iron for these furnaces, therefore, averaged $1.40 per ton for the five-year period 1902 to 1906, as compared with $0.91 for 1910, showing a decline of no less than $0.49 per ton.

In converting the chief raw materials (ore and coke) into pig iron, there were certain changes involved in the cost of these raw materials independent of the cost of producing them. These arose from differences in the average quality used, such as iron content, or from differences in the skill used in combining them (furnace practice).

The net metallic mixture required to produce a ton of Bessemer pig iron averaged 1.84 gross tons for the five-year period 1902 to 1906 and

While, therefore, the Steel Corporation's computations of the profits of integration included in book cost are not absolutely complete or precise, they are made with unusual care and accuracy. Moreover, there would be no practical advantage even to the Corporation in making such computations absolutely precise, and as the possible differences in cost depending on such precision would be very small they would be also of little public interest.

**Section 3. Steel Corporation's integration cost of Lake Superior ore for 1910.**

The total production of Lake Superior ore in 1910 is officially reported at 46,328,743 tons, and the total shipments from the upper Lake ports at 43,442,397 tons. The production of Lake ore by the Steel Corporation in 1910 was 23,010,216 tons, or 49.7 per cent of the total, and its shipments from upper Lake ports were 21,546,824 tons, or 49.6 per cent of the total.[1]

Of the total production of the Mesabi Range, which has by far the largest output, and also the lowest costs, and which consequently is of dominating importance, the Steel Corporation produced no less than 58.5 per cent in 1910. For all the other ranges combined ("Old Ranges") the Steel Corporation's production in 1910 was 32.6 per cent.

The costs of Lake ore, as has already been shown above (pp. 16 and 46), are usually stated at lower Lake ports, where the ore is generally sold, and include, therefore, important items of freight for both rail and Lake transportation. The Steel Corporation's position as one of the principal ore carriers both by rail and Lake has already been stated (pp. 70–74), with the Bureau's computation of the total amount of these profits as well as the average rate of profit per ton of total deliveries at lower Lake ports. In its computations of the statistical or integration cost of its ore at lower Lake ports, the Steel Corporation does not, as already stated, take any account at all of the profits which it receives from the transportation of ore for other concerns.

[1] The total production of Lake ore and the production of the Steel Corporation, by ranges, for the year 1910 are shown in the following table:

| Ranges. | Production of Steel Corporation. | | Total production. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Per cent.* | *Gross tons.* |
| Mesabi | 17,875,059 | 58.5 | 30,576,409 |
| Vermilion | 1,338,110 | 96.2 | 1,390,390 |
| Gogebic | 1,817,598 | 38.3 | 4,746,818 |
| Marquette | 792,539 | 17.1 | 4,631,427 |
| Menominee | 1,186,910 | 23.8 | 4,983,729 |
| Total Old Ranges | 5,135,157 | 32.6 | 15,752,334 |
| Grand total | 23,010,216 | 49.7 | 46,328,743 |

AVERAGES FOR CORPORATION'S TOTAL LAKE-ORE PRODUCTION.—The following table for the cost of the Steel Corporation's ore at lower Lake ports in 1910 is shown in the same summary form as used in previous statements of book cost (pp. 16 and 46), with two additional columns showing, respectively, the items of transportation profit eliminated and the resultant integration cost:

TABLE 25.—STEEL CORPORATION'S BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF LAKE ORE AT LOWER LAKE PORTS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING SUBCOMPANIES' COST STATEMENTS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND NET INTEGRATION COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

[23,010,216 tons.]

| Items. | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
|---|---|---|---|
| Labor | $0.35 | ..... | $0.35 |
| Other operating | .52 | ..... | .52 |
| Royalty | .34 | (1) | .34 |
| Mine cost | 1.21 | ..... | 1.21 |
| Rail freight | .74 | $0.34 | .40 |
| Lake freight | .75 | .14 | .61 |
| Total lower Lake ports | 2.70 | .48 | 2.22 |
| General charges | .18 | ..... | .18 |
| Total | 2.88 | .48 | 2.40 |

[1] Intercompany royalty $0.002.

The average cost of Lake ore at lower Lake ports, as shown by the ore company's books, was $2.88 per ton. This cost includes, as shown in the second column of the table, items of intercompany profit aggregating $0.48 per ton, which went to the railroad and vessel companies transporting the ore. The actual amounts of profit corresponding to these profits per ton constituted, so far as this part of the ore traffic is concerned, the total return to the investment in such transportation agencies.

The chief part of this intercompany profit is found in the profits from rail freights. These profits average $0.34 per ton in a total average freight charge of $0.74 per ton. The net cost of the rail freight averaged, therefore, only $0.40 per ton. This is the average profit based on the total ore shipments of the Corporation from the Lake region. On that part of the tonnage hauled by the railroads of the Steel Corporation the average was, of course, much higher because out of the total tonnage shipped probably not more than three-fifths was hauled by the Steel Corporation's railroads. On its own ore, hauled by its own railroads, the Steel Corporation's railroad profit was probably about $0.45 per ton. (See p. 97.)

Effective November 30, 1911, the Steel Corporation's subsidiary railroads in the Mesabi and Vermilion districts reduced the long established rates by 20 cents per gross ton on the ore from the Mesabi Range, and from 30 to 40 cents per gross ton on the ore from the Vermilion Range. This, of course, will have a decided effect in reducing the book cost of ore at lower Lake ports, but has no effect on the integration cost computed in the above manner.

The average profit from Lake transportation was much smaller, namely, only $0.14 per ton in an average cost of $0.75 per ton. The net cost for Lake freight, therefore, averaged $0.61 per ton. If the Steel Corporation had carried all of its own ore, the rate of profit per ton probably would have averaged considerably higher. The proportion of its ore shipments by boats of other carriers in 1910 was a little over one-third of its total shipments.

The average cost of transporting the ore from the mines to lower Lake ports was thus reduced from $1.49 per ton to only $1.01 per ton. The resulting profit of $0.48 per ton constituted the entire return from this part of the ore traffic on the investment in the railroads and Lake vessels, which traffic was, of course, the chief part of their transportation business. However, this, as shown elsewhere, was a very large and indeed unreasonable profit. (See p. 72.)

No other items of book ore cost were affected by intercompany profits except royalties. The intercompany royalties were, however, too small to affect the average cost as stated in cents per ton. In this connection it may be noted that the average royalty cost shown in the table, namely, $0.34 per ton, was high on account of the payment of abnormally large royalties on the ore mined under the "Hill" lease. Eliminating both the production and royalty from that lease, the average royalty was only $0.28 per ton. Inasmuch as this lease has been canceled by the Steel Corporation (to take effect Jan. 1, 1915), it is evident that these abnormally high charges are not to be regarded as a permanent factor in the Corporation's ore costs.

The company or book cost of Lake ore at lower Lake ports was thus reduced from an average of $2.88 per ton to only $2.40 per ton, this being, as already noted, a cost which does not include any return to investment in the agencies of ore transportation, in so far as this part of the traffic was concerned.

COMPARISON OF COSTS FOR MESABI AND VERMILION RANGES.—The preceding table shows the book costs less transportation profits for all the production of Lake ore of the Steel Corporation in 1910. Inasmuch as its chief ore production was from the Mesabi Range (see p. 94), while its railroads operated only in the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges, the costs for the ore of the Steel Corporation for these two ranges are shown in the following table in the same manner.[1]

[1] For the other ranges practically the only item of profit to be deducted is that from Lake freights, which is the same for the Gogebic as for the Mesabi and Vermilion, and from 2 to 3 cents lower for the other two ranges, on account of lower Lake freight rates from those ranges.

TABLE 26.—STEEL CORPORATION'S BOOK COST PER GROSS TON OF ORE FROM THE MESABI AND VERMILION RANGES, AT LOWER LAKE PORTS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING SUBCOMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND NET INTEGRATION COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

| Items. | Mesabi Range (17,875,059 tons). | | | Vermilion Range (1,338,110 tons). | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
| Labor | $0.21 | ..... | $0.21 | $0.57 | ..... | $0.57 |
| Other operating | .50 | ..... | .50 | .49 | ..... | .49 |
| Royalty | .34 | ..... | .34 | .39 | ..... | .39 |
| Mine cost | 1.05 | ..... | 1.05 | 1.45 | ..... | 1.45 |
| Rail freight | .80 | $0.39 | .41 | .99 | $0.52 | .47 |
| Lake freight | .76 | .14 | .62 | .76 | .14 | .62 |
| Total lower Lake ports | 2.61 | .53 | 2.08 | 3.20 | .66 | 2.54 |
| General charges | .18 | ..... | .18 | .17 | ..... | .17 |
| Total | 2.79 | .53 | 2.26 | 3.37 | .66 | 2.71 |

This table is of particular interest as showing the situation with respect to the cost of production on the chief range of the Lake Superior district (the Mesabi), which is particularly low, and also because the profits earned from transportation by the Steel Corporation are more clearly brought out by taking the particular ranges in which their railroads operate. Of the Corporation's ore production in 1910, 77.7 per cent was from the Mesabi Range.

The low costs of the Mesabi Range are due chiefly to the low mine costs, its total transportation charges being a little over the average. (See also p. 16.) The mine cost for the Mesabi Range was $1.05 per ton in 1910, of which only $0.21 was for direct mining labor. The Vermilion Range, on the other hand, showed an average mine cost of $1.45 per ton, which included a direct labor cost of $0.57 per ton. Its freight charges were even higher than for the Mesabi Range, and its total book cost the highest for any range.

The items of profit included in these book costs for the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges (except insignificant items of intercompany royalty) were entirely for rail and Lake freight. The average rail freight for the Mesabi Range was $0.80 per ton, and the average freight profit on the total shipments $0.39. This average freight profit is, of course, considerably lower than it would be if all the ore went over the lines of the Steel Corporation. A considerable portion is hauled by the Great Northern. If the profit earned by the Steel Corporation's

railroads were averaged over the ore carried by those roads only, the average profit would be approximately $0.45 per ton instead of $0.39 per ton. However, this average transportation profit of $0.39 per ton for the ore shipped from the Mesabi Range had the effect of reducing its net rail freight cost from $0.80 to $0.41 per ton.

The rail freight from the Vermilion Range averaged $0.99 per ton, and the average transportation profit was $0.52 per ton. The ore shipped from this range was handled by the Steel Corporation's railroad (Duluth & Iron Range) exclusively. Deducting the average profit from the average freight charge gives a net cost for rail freight of $0.47 per ton for the ore from the Vermilion Range.

Both the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges ship their ore to ports at the head of Lake Superior, which all have the same rate to lower Lake ports. Consequently, their Lake freight charges average the same ($0.76 per ton), and also the profits from Lake transportation ($0.14 per ton). The net cost of Lake freight for the ore of these two ranges, therefore, was identical, namely, $0.62 per ton.

Deducting the items of transportation profit from the book cost at lower Lake ports for Mesabi ore ($2.79) gives the net cost of only $2.26 per ton, which is the lowest net cost for any of the ranges.

Deducting in like manner the items of transportation profit from the book cost at lower Lake ports for Vermilion ore ($3.37) gives a net cost of $2.71 per ton, which is the next lowest net cost for any of the ranges.

As repeatedly stated above, it should be remembered that these integrated costs, to the extent that they take out all transportation profit, include no return to the investment in these transportation agencies in so far as they are used for this part of the ore traffic.

**Section 4. Steel Corporation's costs of coke for 1910.**

The great bulk of the coke of the Steel Corporation is produced in the Connellsville district in beehive ovens, but there are two important subcompanies which make by-product coke. It is only in the case of the by-product coke costs that intermediate profits appear.

BEEHIVE COKE.—The beehive coke of the Steel Corporation in 1910 was produced by three companies, two in the Connellsville district, namely, the H. C. Frick Coke Co., and the Hostetter Connellsville Coke Co., and one in the Pocahontas district, the United States Coal & Coke Co. Although the method of cost keeping practiced by these companies did not involve the inclusion of any integration profits, their costs are of importance, and are summarized in the following table.

TABLE 27.—STEEL CORPORATION'S AVERAGE COST PER NET TON OF BEEHIVE COKE IN THE CONNELLSVILLE AND POCAHONTAS DISTRICTS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING COMPANIES' COST SHEETS (WHICH DO NOT INCLUDE ANY INTERCOMPANY PROFIT), FOR 1910.

| Items. | Connellsville district: H. C. Frick Coke Co. and Hostetter Connellsville Coke Co. (10,241,971 tons). | Pocahontas district: U. S. Coal & Coke Co. (633,680 tons). |
|---|---|---|
| Labor | $1.07 | $1.06 |
| Other operating | [1] .28 | [2] .40 |
| Depreciation and royalty | .19 | .19 |
| Total | 1.54 | 1.65 |

[1] Includes credits $0.07. [2] Includes credits $0.08.

The production of the Frick company was so large in comparison with the other two that an average of the total production is very nearly the same as the costs for the Frick company. The cost of labor ($1.07), which includes the cost of labor in mining the coal used, was by far the most important item of coke cost. The "other operating" costs include a great variety of mining and coking expense, besides certain credits to cost, the most important class of which is the rents from dwellings. The Connellsville coking coal is chiefly owned in fee, so that most of the item "depreciation and royalty" for that district is for extinguishment of the coal. In the Pocahontas district, however, royalty constitutes the main part of this item. The total book cost of coke per net ton was $1.54 for the Connellsville district and $1.65 for the Pocahontas district. These costs, as already stated, are also net costs, because no intercompany profits were included therein.

BY-PRODUCT COKE.—A comparatively small tonnage of the coke produced by the Steel Corporation is made in by-product ovens, these coke plants being located at certain steel works.

The following table shows the production of by-product coke at two important works in 1910, which comprises all directly produced by the Steel Corporation in that year:

TABLE 28.—STEEL CORPORATION'S BOOK COST OF BY-PRODUCT COKE PER NET TON AT TWO WORKS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING SUBCOMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND NET INTEGRATION COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

[1,474,447 tons.]

| Items. | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
|---|---|---|---|
| Coal, including freight | $3.68 | $0.34 | $3.34 |
| Producing labor | .25 | ..... | .25 |
| Other operating, less "breeze" | .29 | (1) | .29 |
| Rebuilding fund | .05 | ..... | .05 |
| Cost at ovens | 4.27 | .34 | 3.93 |
| Net credit for by-products | .58 | ..... | .58 |
| Net cost | 3.69 | .34 | 3.35 |

[1] $0.001 only.

The book cost of by-product coke in 1910 at these two important works, after deducting the credits for "breeze" (fine coke not suitable for furnaces) and for the sale of by-products, was $3.69 per net ton. This cost depends chiefly on the cost of coal, which includes, of course, a considerable freight expense for bringing it to the coke plant. This item of cost for coal was $3.68 per net ton of coke produced as against a total book cost of $3.69 for coke produced. The labor and other operating costs include only those at coke ovens, as the labor and other operating costs at the accessory by-product recovery plant are kept separate and deducted from the gross value of the by-products. The rebuilding fund relates to the coke ovens and is substantially a depreciation allowance.

The gross book cost of the coke was $4.27 per net ton. Against this gross cost the net profit from by-products is customarily credited, which amounted to $0.58 per ton of coke. The deduction of these credits leaves a net cost of $3.69 per net ton of coke, as stated above.

In these book costs as shown above there is an item of intercompany profit included in the price of the coal used which accrued to subsidiary coal companies of the Steel Corporation. This intercompany profit averaged $0.34 per net ton of coke produced.

Deducting this item of intercompany profit from the cost of the coal used reduces the coal cost from $3.68 per net ton of coke to $3.34.

As this is the only item of intercompany profit affecting the book cost of coke at these works, the gross cost of coke, at ovens, and the net cost are reduced in exactly the same measure as the cost of the coal used. The final effect of the elimination of this profit is seen, of course, in the net cost of coke, which was reduced from $3.69 to $3.35 per net ton.

These costs represent, therefore, the net or integration costs of this by-product coke, without including any return to the capital invested in the coal mines supplying the coal, in so far as this part of their coal business is concerned.

**Section 5. Steel Corporation's integration costs of pig iron in 1910.**

The pig iron produced by the Steel Corporation in 1910 was of three principal kinds, namely, (1) Bessemer (produced only at northern furnaces), (2) Northern basic, used for steel making in open-hearth works, and (3) Southern, used partly for foundry purposes and partly for making open-hearth steel.

For these three kinds of pig iron, which include all the grades important for steel manufacture in 1910, the Steel Corporation's production was 52.5 per cent of the total. Its proportion was highest with respect to Bessemer pig iron, namely, 57.1 per cent, and lowest with respect to Southern pig iron, namely, 25 per cent.[1]

BESSEMER PIG IRON.—Bessemer pig iron was the chief kind of pig iron produced in the United States in 1910, and also the chief kind produced by the Steel Corporation. As it is the basis for the cheapest process of steel making (Bessemer), its cost of production is a matter of great interest. Inasmuch as the ore and other metallic materials, however, are charged in the furnace at market prices, which considerably exceed the actual cost delivered at the furnace, it is obvious that there is no means of forming a definite idea from an ordinary company cost sheet of the real cost of making such pig iron. This is a matter of special importance in the case of

[1] The total production of the Steel Corporation for these three kinds of pig iron is compared with the total production of the same kinds of pig iron in the United States for the year 1910, in the following table:

COMPARISON OF STEEL CORPORATION'S PRODUCTION OF BESSEMER, NORTHERN BASIC, AND SOUTHERN PIG IRON WITH THE TOTAL PRODUCTION OF THE SAME GRADES IN THE UNITED STATES FOR 1910.

| Kinds of pig iron. | Total. | Steel Corporation. | Per cent of total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | |
| Bessemer | [a] 10,977,065 | 6,269,534 | 57.1 |
| Northern basic | [b] 8,387,231 | 4,543,177 | 54.2 |
| Southern | [c] 2,336,716 | 585,273 | 25.0 |
| Total | 21,701,012 | 11,397,984 | 52.5 |

[a] Bessemer and low phosphorus. [b] Mineral fuel (i.e., other than charcoal). [c] Tennessee and Alabama only.

Bessemer pig iron, because the Bessemer ores which are used are those which command the highest prices (other conditions, such as iron content and physical structure, being similar).

The following summary table shows simply the average furnace cost (see p. 10) for all the Bessemer pig iron (Northern furnaces) produced by the Steel Corporation, as shown by the producing companies' books, the approximate intercompany profits included in the several items of cost, and the net statistical or integration cost for 1910, as shown by the records of the Steel Corporation:

TABLE 29.—STEEL CORPORATION'S FURNACE COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER PIG IRON, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING SUBCOMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND INTEGRATION FURNACE COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

[6,269,534 tons.]

| Items. | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
|---|---|---|---|
| Net metallic mixture | $8.63 | $3.68 | $4.95 |
| Coke | 3.79 | .49 | 3.30 |
| Limestone | .42 | .01 | .41 |
| Labor | .55 | ..... | .55 |
| Other operating | [1] .50 | ([2]) | .50 |
| Furnace cost [3] | 13.89 | 4.18 | 9.71 |

[1] The amount of this item was $0.69 before deducting credit for furnace gas used in other departments, namely, $0.19.

[2] Intercompany profits $0.002 and losses $0.002.

[3] This does not include any allowance for "additional costs," shown on the profit and loss account. (See pp. 10 and 24.)

The furnace cost of Bessemer pig iron, therefore, as shown by the cost sheets of the manufacturing companies of the Steel Corporation, averaged $13.89 for the year 1910. An interesting feature in this furnace cost is a credit item of $0.19 per ton for gas furnished by the blast furnaces to other departments of the plant where the furnaces were located. This, of course, reduced the "other operating" costs from $0.69 to $0.50 per ton, as shown in the table. This book cost of $13.89 includes, as shown in the second column of the table, certain intercompany profits, as already explained above (see p. 91), which went to the subsidiary mining companies and railroad, vessel, and coal and coke producing companies which supplied the raw materials. The amounts of profit corresponding to this intercompany profit per ton constituted, so far as the quantities of material used in making this pig iron were concerned, the entire net remuneration to the investment in such anterior stages of production and transportation.

It will be noted that the greater part of the total intercompany profit ($4.18 per ton) was included in the cost of the ore entering into the net metallic mixture, namely, $3.68 per ton. While the profit included in the cost of ore used would be considerable for any manufacturing company which produced its own ore and entered it on the cost sheets at market prices, in the case of the Steel Corporation it is greatly enhanced by the fact that the antecedent operations and investment of the Steel Corporation are more diversified than those of any other company. On this account, therefore, the deduction of the intercompany profit for the Steel Corporation results in a much lower statistical or integration cost than would be found in any other case. But, on the other hand, this lower cost corresponds to a much greater investment.

This item of $3.68 intercompany profit in the net metallic mixture is substantially the profit on the ore used and corresponds to a profit of $2.08 per ton of ore in the average price of the ore at the furnace ($4.81). This multiplication of the ore profit is due, of course, to the fact that about 1.8 tons of ore were required to produce a ton of pig iron.

The item of intercompany profit shown against the cost of coke per ton of Bessemer pig iron, namely, $0.49 per ton, is similar in general character, of course, to that for the net metallic mixture already discussed, but relates almost entirely to coke transfer profits. The amount of profit corresponding to this per-ton profit represents, so far as the particular quantity of coke here considered is concerned, the total remuneration to the investment in the anterior processes of mining coal and making coke. Figured on the coke used, this profit item of $0.49 per ton of pig iron corresponds to a profit of $0.44 per net ton of coke.

The only other item of intercompany profit large enough to appear in the table was $0.01 per ton on the limestone used, and requires no especial comment.

Deducting these items of intercompany profit from the respective items of cost gives the integration or statistical furnace costs of production of pig iron.

The item of net metallic mixture is thereby reduced from $8.63 per ton of pig iron to $4.95 per ton. The item of coke is reduced from $3.79 per ton to $3.30 per ton, and the cost of limestone by 1 cent. There are no other changes in the items of furnace cost as shown by the cost sheets combined. The total reduction in the furnace cost is from $13.89, as shown by the producing companies' cost sheets, to an integration cost of $9.71 per ton. This constituted the furnace cost of the Bessemer pig iron produced by the Steel Corporation, without any return to the investment in mining and transporting the ore or mining the coal and making the coke from it.

It should be clearly understood that this average furnace cost of Bessemer pig iron, as shown by the cost sheets of the Steel Corporation, does not include any "additional costs," such as were presented in Chapters III and V of this report. It was pointed out (pp. 10 and 67) that these additional costs, while based on real expenses and real charges to depreciation, were allotted by a somewhat arbitrary rule. The Bureau did not attempt to make a special ascertainment of these items of additional cost in this case. The items shown for the group of large companies in Table 10, namely, $0.82 per ton of Bessemer pig iron, might be used in the present case. If this were added to the furnace cost as shown above, it would give a total book cost of $14.71 per ton, and a total integration cost of $10.53 per ton. If instead of this additional cost an assumed normal charge of $0.50 per ton were added, the total book cost would be $14.39 and the total integration cost $10.21 per ton.

Basic pig iron (Northern).—Although in 1910 the Steel Corportation made much more basic steel than Bessemer steel, its production of Northern basic pig iron was much less than of Bessemer pig iron, because in making basic steel a large part of the metal used consisted of scrap iron and steel. (See p. 28.) While the antecedent transfer profits for the ore used in making basic pig iron are considerably lower than those for making Bessemer, yet, taking into account also the antecedent transportation profits on ore and the transfer profits on coke, the total integration profits included in the company cost sheets are about three-quarters as large as for Bessemer pig iron.

The following summary table shows the average furnace cost for all the basic pig iron (Northern furnaces) produced by the Steel Corporation, as shown by the producing companies' books, the approximate intercompany profits included in the several items of cost, and the net statistical or integration furnace cost for 1910, as shown by the records of the Steel Corporation.

TABLE 30.—STEEL CORPORATION'S FURNACE COST PER GROSS TON OF BASIC PIG IRON (NORTHERN FURNACES), AS SHOWN BY THE PRODUCING SUBCOMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND INTEGRATION FURNACE COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

[4,543,177 tons.]

| Items. | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
|---|---|---|---|
| Net metallic mixture | $7.88 | $2.60 | $5.28 |
| Coke | 3.81 | .50 | 3.31 |
| Limestone | .49 | .01 | .48 |
| Labor | .56 | ..... | .56 |
| Other operating | [1] .46 | ([2]) | .46 |
| Furnace cost [3] | 13.20 | 3.11 | 10.09 |

[1] The amount of this item was $0.67 before deducting credit for furnace gas used in other departments, namely, $0.21.

[2] Intercompany profits $0.003 and losses $0.001.

[3] This does not include any allowance for "additional costs" shown on profit and loss accounts. (See pp. 10 and 29.)

The furnace cost of basic pig iron, as shown by the cost sheets of the manufacturing companies of the Steel Corporation, averaged $13.20 per ton for the year 1910. The other operating costs included a credit item of $0.21 per ton for gas furnished by the blast furnaces to other departments of the plant where the furnaces were located. This, of course, reduced the other operating costs from $0.67 to $0.46 per ton, as shown in the table.

This cost includes, as shown in the second column of the table, certain items of intercompany profits (similar to those for Bessemer pig iron) which went to the subsidiary mining, coal and coke, railroad, and vessel companies. The amounts of profit corresponding to these profits per ton constituted, so far as the quantities of material used in making this pig iron are concerned, the entire net remuneration to the investment in such anterior stages of production and transportation.

As in the case of Bessemer pig iron, the largest item of intercompany profit shown is against the cost of the net metallic mixture, namely, $2.60 per ton. While for this item there might be a considerable profit for any concern which combined the mining of Lake ore with the manufacture of pig iron and entered the ore on its cost sheets at market prices, in the case of the Steel Corporation it is unusually large, on account of the fact that this concern has much more diversified operations and investments in the anterior stages of production and transportation. On this account the deduction of the intercompany profits of the Steel Corporation results in a much lower integration

cost than would be found in the case of any other maker of pig iron whose costs were shown in the same manner. While the Steel Corporation's net costs are therefore very low, it must be constantly kept in mind that it has a much larger investment, against which it must set the greater margin of profit which obtains between its net cost and the price of pig iron.

This item of $2.60 per ton of intercompany profit in net metallic mixture is practically all for ore, as in the case of Bessemer pig iron, and corresponds to a profit of $1.34 per ton of ore in the average furnace price of $3.98.

The item of intercompany profit set against the coke cost for basic pig iron is $0.50 per ton. It relates almost entirely to the transfer profits from coke used, and, of course, so far as it is taken out of the cost of coke used in making pig iron, it deprives the anterior processes of mining and producing the coke and coal of any remuneration on such investment. Figured on the coke used, this profit item of $0.50 per ton of pig iron corresponds to a profit of $0.43 per net ton of coke.

An intercompany profit of $0.01 for the cost of limestone was the only other item which was of sufficient amount to affect the statement of integration cost.

Subtracting these items of intercompany profit from the respective items of cost gives the integration or statistical furnace cost.

The cost of the net metallic mixture is thereby reduced from $7.88 to $5.28 per ton, and the cost of coke from $3.81 to $3.31 per ton of pig iron. A similar reduction of 1 cent appears for the cost of limestone. The total reduction in the furnace cost, as shown on the cost sheets, was from $13.20 to $10.09 per ton, the latter being the integration or statistical cost for this basic pig iron.

The integration cost of basic pig iron produced by the Steel Corporation, inasmuch as it contains no intercompany profit, does not include any return to the anterior processes of production, namely, ore and coal mining, coke making, and ore transportation.

It has already been explained above (see p. 104), in connection with Bessemer pig iron, that the Bureau did not attempt to ascertain the exact additional costs which appear on the profit and loss accounts, which should be added to these costs to give the total cost. Probably the item shown for large companies in Table 11, namely, $0.54 per ton of basic pig iron, would be near enough to the facts for present purposes according to that method of allocating such costs. If this were added to the furnace cost as shown in the foregoing table, it would give a total book cost of $13.74 per ton, and a net total integration cost of $10.63 per ton. If in place of this additional cost an assumed normal charge of $0.50 per ton were added, the total book cost would be $13.70 and the total integration cost $10.59 per ton.

SOUTHERN PIG IRON.—In the Birmingham district the technical conditions of producing pig iron are such that ordinarily one company operates directly all departments of the business from the mining of ore and coal to the production of coke, pig iron, steel, and various steel products. The only exception for the Steel Corporation is a small local railroad, the Birmingham Southern, which showed practically no profit from the transportation of materials in 1910. In consequence of this company organization there was naturally little occasion to transfer raw materials or other products from one department of the business to another at a profit above the direct cost of production. For these reasons the costs of the Steel Corporation for Southern pig iron do not contain any intercompany profits of importance. The following combined cost sheet for the Southern pig iron of the Steel Corporation in 1910 is at the same time, therefore, a company cost sheet and an integration cost sheet.

TABLE 31.—STEEL CORPORATION'S FURNACE COST PER GROSS TON OF SOUTHERN PIG IRON, AS SHOWN BY THE PRODUCING COMPANY'S COST SHEETS, WHICH COST DOES NOT INCLUDE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS, FOR 1910.

[585,273 tons.]

| | Cost per ton of product. |
|---|---|
| Net metallic mixture | $2.88 |
| Coke | 3.80 |
| Limestone | .19 |
| Labor | .75 |
| Other operating[1] | .95 |
| Furnace cost[2] | 8.57 |

This is a strikingly low average cost. Compared with the average costs of Southern pig iron shown on page 21 (which, however, included some trifling items of intercompany profit), it gives evidence of marked superiority in furnace practice, the use of labor-saving devices, and utilization of by-products. The items most greatly reduced are coke, labor, and "other operating" costs. The better showing with respect to other operating costs is explained chiefly by the fact that a more efficient system of utilizing gas from the furnace resulted in an average credit to cost of pig iron of $0.15 per ton.

In the preceding table of furnace cost no account is taken, of course, of the "additional costs" (from the profit and loss statements of the producing company). It would scarcely be proper to take those shown on page 21 for all Southern furnaces for 1902 to 1906 as typical, because the Steel Corporation has, and all companies which keep careful accounts have, much heavier charges generally on this account than there shown. While the additional costs for the large companies for Bessemer and basic pig iron from 1902 to 1906 were

[1] The amount of this item was $1.10 before deducting credit for furnace gas used in other departments, namely, $0.15.

[2] This does not include any allowance for additional costs shown on the profit and loss accounts. (See p. 10.)

very nearly the average for the Steel Corporation, that concern was not represented in the Southern iron industry at that time. Owing to the Corporation's policy of making substantial provisions of this sort, the additional costs from 1902 to 1906 for the Southern district would undoubtedly have averaged much higher if it had been then, as it is now, the principal producer in that district. A fair allowance for these additional charges for general expense and general depreciation is $0.50 per ton, which would make the total cost of Southern iron $9.07.

COMPARISON OF NET COSTS OF PIG IRON.—For convenience in comparison, the net or integration furnace costs (i. e., exclusive of intermediate profits on transfer and transportation) of the Steel Corporation for Bessemer, Northern basic, and Southern pig iron, for the year 1910 are shown in the following table:

TABLE 32.—COMPARISON OF STEEL CORPORATION'S INTEGRATION FURNACE COST PER GROSS TON FOR BESSEMER, NORTHERN BASIC, AND SOUTHERN PIG IRON, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

| Items of cost. | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). | | Book cost (which does not include any intermediate profit). |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Bessemer (6,269,534 tons). | Northern basic (4,543,177 tons). | Southern (585,273 tons). |
| Net metallic mixture | $4.95 | $5.28 | $2.88 |
| Coke | 3.30 | 3.31 | 3.80 |
| Limestone | .41 | .48 | .19 |
| Labor | .55 | .56 | .75 |
| Other operating | .50 | .46 | .95 |
| Furnace cost [1] | 9.71 | 10.09 | 8.57 |

[1] This does not include any allowance for additional costs shown on the profit and loss accounts. (See p. 10.)

The marked advantage of the Southern pig iron costs, even on a net basis, is evident from the foregoing table. The furnace cost of Southern pig iron was only $8.57 per ton, as against $9.71 for Bessemer and $10.09 for Northern basic; the differences were $1.14 and $1.52, respectively. Of course, from the point of view of quality the Southern ore should be compared with Northern basic and not with Bessemer. On the other hand, however, the Northern pig iron has a great advantage in location with respect to the chief markets of consumption. For market points north of the Ohio River the freights on Southern pig iron are much higher on the average than those for Northern furnaces, and more than offset the advantage in cost of production, as shown above.

The lower costs of Southern pig iron resulted entirely from lower combined costs of the three raw materials. The ore or net metallic

mixture of the Southern pig iron averaged only $2.88, as against $4.95 for Bessemer and $5.28 for Northern basic, chiefly due to the very small freight charges involved in getting it to the furnaces. The coke cost of the Southern furnaces, on the other hand, was somewhat higher, namely, $3.80 per ton of pig iron, as against $3.30 for the Bessemer and $3.31 for the Northern basic furnaces. This was due partly to higher costs of coke at ovens, partly to the very much larger quantity of coke required per ton of pig iron. These together more than offset the lower average freight charges in getting the coke (or the coal from which the coke was made) to the furnaces. The cost of limestone was considerably lower for the Southern furnaces, averaging only $0.19 per ton of pig iron as against $0.41 for the Bessemer and $0.48 for the Northern basic furnaces. This was partly due to lower costs of quarrying and of freight to furnace, but also, in an important degree, to the use of Southern ores containing large quantities of lime, which reduced the need for additional fluxing material. Thus the average quantity of limestone used by the Northern furnaces in 1910 was 1,028 pounds per ton of pig iron, as against 675 pounds for the Southern furnaces. There has been a marked change in this respect in recent years. (See p. 23.)

Combining the costs of ore, coke, and limestone, the cost of these three raw materials for the Southern furnaces averaged only $6.87 per ton of pig iron, as against $8.66 for the Bessemer and $9.07 for the Northern basic furnaces.

On the other hand, the Southern furnaces were at a considerable disadvantage in the cost above materials. The labor cost for the Southern furnaces was $0.75 per ton, as against $0.55 for the Bessemer and $0.56 for the Northern basic, and the other operating costs were respectively $0.95, $0.50, and $0.46 per ton of pig iron. The total cost above materials of the Southern furnaces was therefore $1.70 per ton of pig iron, as against $1.05 for the Bessemer furnaces and $1.02 for the Northern basic furnaces. Nevertheless, as shown above, the net furnace cost for Southern pig iron was much lower than either of these two Northern grades, on account of its much lower costs of raw materials combined.

The foregoing table also shows that on the basis of integration cost Bessemer pig iron has an advantage of $0.38 per ton over Northern basic. This advantage depends chiefly on a lower furnace cost of the net metallic mixture after intercompany profits have been eliminated, namely, $4.95 for Bessemer, and $5.28 for basic, a difference of $0.33 per ton. This advantage is partly due to lower costs for Bessemer ores, but also to a lower net cost for freight for the ore going to the Bessemer furnaces. There was not much compensating advantage, evidently, in coke freights for the Northern basic furnaces, as the

costs of coke were practically the same. However, as these basic furnaces used a little more coke per ton of pig iron (due to the lower average iron content of basic ores) than the Bessemer furnaces, they probably had a small freight advantage in coke.

**Section 6. Steel Corporation's integration costs of ingots for 1910.**

The two chief kinds of steel produced in the United States in 1910 were Bessemer and open-hearth steel. The proportions of the Steel Corporation's production to the total production in the United States are shown in the following table:

TABLE 33.—COMPARISON OF THE PRODUCTION OF BESSEMER AND OPEN-HEARTH STEEL PRODUCED BY THE STEEL CORPORATION WITH THE TOTAL PRODUCTION IN THE UNITED STATES, FOR 1910.

| | United States. | Steel Corporation. | Per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | |
| Bessemer ingots and castings | 9,412,772 | 5,796,223 | 61.6 |
| Open-hearth ingots and castings | 16,504,509 | 8,383,146 | 50.8 |
| Total | 25,917,281 | 14,179,369 | 54.7 |

While the foregoing table shows the production of both ingots and castings, by far the greater part of it consists of ingots.

Bessemer steel is of two kinds, namely, billet steel and rail steel, both of which were produced in large quantities but the tonnage of which is not reported separately for the United States. The quantity of Bessemer rail ingots produced can be determined very closely, however, from the tonnage of Bessemer rails. The quantity of Bessemer rails produced would indicate that about one-quarter of the Bessemer steel produced in the United States was Bessemer rail steel, and similarly about one-quarter of the Bessemer steel produced by the Steel Corporation was rail steel.

Open-hearth steel is of two kinds, namely, acid and basic. Very little of the former is produced in the United States and hardly any by the Steel Corporation.

BESSEMER BILLET INGOTS.—Most of the Bessemer steel produced is billet steel, which, as already noted (p. 61), is substantially the same as Bessemer rail steel, except that a smaller quantity of manganese is required for billet steel, in consequence of which the cost tends to be a little lower. Inasmuch as the production of Bessemer billet ingots by the Steel Corporation, namely, 4,395,606 tons, was considerably larger than that of Bessemer rail ingots, the costs for the former are a better indication of prevailing conditions of cost.

The following summary table shows the average works cost of Bessemer billet ingots for the Steel Corporation in 1910 together with

the intercompany profits included in the items of cost and the integration works cost:

TABLE 34.—STEEL CORPORATION'S WORKS COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER BILLET INGOTS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING COMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND INTEGRATION WORKS COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

[4,395,606 tons.]

| Items of cost. | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
|---|---|---|---|
| Pig iron and scrap | $15.16 | $3.85 | $11.31 |
| Manganese | .29 | .03 | .26 |
| Fuel | .15 | .02 | .13 |
| Labor | .49 | ..... | .49 |
| Other operating | .54 | .01 | .53 |
| Works cost [1] | 16.63 | 3.91 | 12.72 |

[1] This does not include any allowance for additional costs shown on the profit and loss accounts. (See p. 10.)

The works cost of Bessemer billet ingots, as shown by the cost sheets of the subsidiary companies of the Steel Corporation, averaged $16.63 per ton.

The above book cost includes items of intercompany profit, which have been already explained (p. 91), going to other subsidiary companies which produced or transported the materials used. These profits per ton, shown in the second column of the table, constituted the total remuneration per ton going to such producing or transportation companies.

Most all of the intercompany profits in these ingots, which aggregated $3.91 per ton, is found in the profit contained in the book cost of pig iron and scrap, namely, $3.85 per ton. This depends almost wholly, of course, on the transfer profits in ore and coke and the transportation profits in ore.

There was a small profit per ton, namely, $0.03, in the item of manganese, which goes back, of course, almost entirely to the same sources (ore and coke).

The profit in the item of fuel, namely, $0.02 per ton, relates chiefly to the transfer profits contained in the cupola coke used.

There were several other very small items of intercompany profit which could be ascertained, which aggregated $0.01 per ton and which are found in the "other operating" costs. These occurred chiefly in connection with molds and stools (used in casting steel), with a small proportion for steam and negligible items for materials.

The deduction of these items of intercompany profit from the respective items of book cost leaves the integration cost in each case.

The book cost of pig iron and scrap is thus reduced from $15.16 per ton of ingots to $11.31. The other changes were small and do not require any further notice.

Deducting the total intercompany profit, namely, $3.91 per ton, from the works cost as shown in the cost sheets ($16.63), leaves an integration works cost of $12.72 per ton of ingots, which is, of course, exclusive of any return to the anterior stages of production, transportation, and manufacture.

No provisions for additional costs appearing in the profit and loss statements are comprised in the cost statement, i. e., general expenses and general depreciation not allocated to costs of products. The Bureau did not ascertain or apportion them for 1910, but the item for such costs shown for large companies in Table 13, on page 57, namely, $0.98 per ton, might be used, although it is undoubtedly too large. This item added to the works integration cost shown in the table ($12.72) would give $13.70 as the total integration cost per ton of Bessemer billet ingots. An additional cost for general depreciation and general expense of $0.60 per ton (including cumulative charges for pig iron) is probably more nearly a normal requirement. (See p. 59). If this be added to the works integration cost, the total integration cost would be $13.32 per ton.

BESSEMER RAIL INGOTS.—Before 1904 practically all steel rails were produced from Bessemer steel, both for the United States as a whole and for the Steel Corporation in particular; but the production in 1910 was about equally divided between Bessemer and open-hearth steel. The cost of production of Bessemer rails, and therefore of Bessemer rail ingots, is a matter of especial interest. In the first place, this process is cheaper; in the second place, most of the rails produced and sold in foreign countries are made by the Bessemer process (either acid or basic).

The following summary table shows the average works cost of Bessemer rail ingots for the Steel Corporation for 1910, as shown by the books of the producing companies, together with the intercompany profits included in the items of cost and the integration cost at works.

TABLE 35.—STEEL CORPORATION'S WORKS COST PER GROSS TON OF BESSEMER RAIL INGOTS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING COMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND INTEGRATION WORKS COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

[1,399,127 tons.]

| Items of cost. | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
|---|---|---|---|
| Pig iron and scrap | $14.90 | $4.66 | $10.24 |
| Manganese | .77 | [1].01 | .78 |
| Fuel | .10 | .01 | .09 |
| Labor | .52 | ..... | .52 |
| Other operating | .56 | [2].02 | .54 |
| Works cost [3] | 16.85 | 4.68 | 12.17 |

[1] Loss.
[2] In molds and stools, materials, and steam.
[3] This does not include any allowance for additional costs shown on the profit and loss accounts. (See p. 10.)

The works cost of Bessemer rail ingots, as shown by the cost sheets of the manufacturing companies of the Steel Corporation, averaged $16.85 per ton in 1910.

This book cost includes, however, as shown in the second column of the table, certain items of intercompany profits, as explained above (p. 91), going to other subsidiary companies which produced or transported the materials used. These profits per ton comprised the total remuneration per ton accruing to such producing or carrying companies for such products or services.

Practically all of this intercompany profit relates to the pig iron and scrap used in making the steel, namely, $4.66 out of a total of $4.68. This large profit item goes back, of course, through the pig iron to the raw materials, and consists chiefly of profits on ore and coke and the transportation of ore.

Taking all the Bessemer rail ingot production of the Steel Corporation, the prices at which manganese and other similar metallic additions were charged to the steel works resulted in an intercompany loss instead of an intercompany profit; this loss, however, amounted to a little less than $0.01 per ton of product.

The item of intercompany profit in fuel was only $0.01 per ton, and comprised profits in the cupola coke.

The other items of intercompany profit were very small, and came in the molds and stools (used in casting the steel), materials (in repairs and maintenance), and steam. These profit items totaled only $0.02 per ton of product.

Deducting these items of intercompany profit from the respective items of book cost leaves the integration works cost in each case. Thus, the cost of pig iron and scrap is reduced thereby from $14.90 to only $10.24 per ton of ingots. The other changes in the integration cost do not call for any particular comment.

Deducting the total intercompany profit ($4.68 per ton) from the book works cost of the ingots, reduces it from $16.85 to $12.17 per ton. This constituted the works cost of these ingots, exclusive of any return to the anterior stages of production, transportation, and manufacture.

This works cost, it should be kept in mind, does not allow for any general expenses or general charges for depreciation ("additional cost") appearing in the profit and loss statements of the producing companies and not allocated to particular products. The Bureau did not ascertain or apportion these expenses for the year 1910, but the same additional expense in this case as shown in Table 14, on page 61, for a number of large companies might be used, although it is certainly much too large. This was $1.05 per ton of ingots, and would increase the foregoing works cost as shown on the cost sheets from $16.85 to $17.90 per ton, and the integration cost from $12.17 to $13.22 per ton.

If instead of this amount the estimated normal charge for general expense and depreciation is used, namely, $0.60 per ton (including cumulative charges for pig iron), a lower result is arrived at. This gives a total book cost of $17.45 per ton and an integration cost of $12.77 per ton.

Basic open-hearth ingots.—The open-hearth process used by the Steel Corporation is the basic process in the North, and the duplex process in the South. The duplex process consists in first putting basic pig iron through an acid Bessemer converter, chiefly to remove the silicon, and then treating the metal in basic open-hearth furnaces to remove the phosphorus.

The two processes are so different that the costs for each should not be combined. Furthermore, the Northern costs show important items of intercompany profit, while the Southern works, being part of a completely unified company (Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co.), do not show any such profits in their costs.

TABLE 36.—STEEL CORPORATION'S WORKS COST PER GROSS TON OF BASIC OPEN-HEARTH INGOTS AT NORTHERN WORKS AND AT SOUTHERN WORKS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING COMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND INTEGRATION WORKS COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

| Items of cost. | Northern (3,707,749 tons). | | | Southern (509,007 tons). |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production). | Company or bookcost(which does not include any intermediate profit). |
| Pig iron and scrap | $14.03 | $3.50 | $10.53 | $9.36 |
| Manganese | .40 | .01 | .39 | .63 |
| Fuel | .59 | .02 | .57 | .62 |
| Labor | .68 | ..... | .68 | .79 |
| Other operating | .75 | [1].01 | .74 | 1.49 |
| Rebuilding fund | .31 | ..... | .31 | .45 |
| Works cost [2] | 16.76 | 3.54 | 13.22 | 13.34 |

[1] In materials, refractories, fluxes, tools, lubricants, etc.

[2] This does not include any allowance for additional costs shown on the profit and loss accounts. (See p. 10.)

NORTHERN WORKS.—The works cost of basic open-hearth ingots in 1910, as shown by the cost sheets, was $16.76 per ton.

This cost includes large items of intercompany profit as shown in the second column of the table. These, as has already been explained above, represent the total profit earned by other subsidiary companies on the materials, etc., charged in the cost sheet, and constituted, of course, in so far as these quantities of material are concerned, the return to the capital invested in anterior stages of production and transportation.

By far the greater part of the intercompany profit charged against the cost of these ingots relates to the item of pig iron and scrap, namely, $3.50 out of a total of $3.54 intercompany profit per ton. This profit goes back, of course, in part to the transfer and transportation profits on ore and coke, and also to coal transfer profits.

In the manganese used there was a small intercompany profit, averaging $0.01 per ton of ingots. As only a part of these ingots were rail ingots, the cost for manganese was naturally lower than for the Bessemer rail ingots above.

The intercompany profit for fuel averaged $0.02 per ton of ingots. This was chiefly due to the transfer profits included in the cost of coal used for making gas in the "producer" furnaces.

There were various very small items of intercompany profit in the "other operating" costs, aggregating a little less than $0.01 per ton of ingots. These occurred chiefly with respect to materials in repairs and maintenance, fluxes, refractories, tools, and lubricants.

Subtracting these items of intercompany profit from the respective items of book cost leaves the integration cost at works in each case. Thus the cost of pig iron and scrap is reduced from $14.03 to $10.53 per ton. The other changes in particular items of integration cost do not require detailed comment.

Deducting the total integration profit, namely, $3.54 per ton, from the works cost of these ingots, as shown on the cost sheets, leaves an integration cost of $13.22 per ton. This constituted the works cost of these ingots, exclusive of any return to the anterior stages of production, transportation, and manufacture.

This works cost, as already explained in the case of other products, does not include any of the unallocated charges for general expense and general depreciation ("additional cost") appearing in the profit and loss statements of the producing companies. The Bureau, as already noted (p. 104), did not ascertain them for the year 1910; but the average figure given for additional costs of basic open-hearth ingots in Table 6, on page 27, might be used. This was $0.79 per ton of basic open-hearth ingots. The addition of this cost to the foregoing integrated works cost of $13.22 would give a total integrated cost of $14.01 per ton of basic open-hearth rail ingots. On the basis of an estimated reasonable charge for depreciation and general expense this is probably too low. Assuming $0.85 as a normal charge (including cumulative charges for pig iron), the total cost for these ingots at Northern works would be $14.07 per ton.

SOUTHERN WORKS.—As already noted, the cost of open-hearth rail ingots at the Southern works, owing to the character and organization of the Southern iron industry, does not include any intercompany profits. The costs are, nevertheless, of considerable interest for purposes of comparison, particularly with those of the Northern works, which have just been considered.

It is evident that for such a comparison the proper basis is the integration cost of the Northern works; otherwise large intercompany profits would be included in the costs in one case and not in the other.

The costs of pig iron and scrap per ton of ingots at the Southern works was $9.36. This low cost was directly due, of course, to the very low furnace costs of pig iron for the furnaces of the Steel Corporation in this district (see p. 107), namely, $8.57 per ton of pig iron. The actual transfer price was $8.60, mostly for hot metal from the blast furnaces. A considerable quantity of scrap was used—about 21 per cent of the total gross metallic mixture—for which the average price was a little over that of the pig iron (because the percentage of pure iron is higher than for pig iron).

In the cost of pig iron and scrap, therefore, the Southern works had a slight advantage over the Northern, these costs being, respectively, $9.36 and $10.53 per ton of ingots.

The manganese cost for the Southern works was $0.63 per ton of product, or $0.24 higher than for the Northern works, but this was because only a small part of the steel produced at the Northern works was for making rails.

In the cost of fuel the Southern works showed $0.62 per ton of ingots, as against $0.57 for the Northern works, in spite of much lower transfer prices for fuel. Both works used hot pig metal, and the differences in the proportion of scrap used were not very large.

The labor cost at the Southern works averaged $0.79 per ton of ingots, against $0.68 at the Northern works. The additional labor involved by the duplex process is thus apparently reflected in the costs. For the item of labor for melting and converting, however, there was no difference, while for charging the open-hearth furnaces the Southern works had a slight advantage; in both cases the explanation is, perhaps, found in the fact that the Southern works used a somewhat higher proportion of hot metal.

The "other operating" costs aggregated $1.49 per ton of ingots for the Southern works and only $0.74 for the Northern works. Here, again, the general explanation is undoubtedly found in the more complicated character of the duplex process. This, for example, requires a much greater expenditure for steam than a simple open-hearth plant.

The rebuilding fund, which is an item of depreciation, was $0.45 for the Southern works, or $0.14 higher than for the Northern.

The total works cost of the Southern works was $13.34 per ton of ingots, as against $13.22 for the Northern works. In order to make a fair comparison it would be necessary, however, to add something to the manganese cost for the Northern works to put them on an even basis in this respect, because the Southern works make rails only. This necessary addition may be estimated at the difference between the two, namely, $0.24 per ton, which would increase the cost at Northern works to $13.46, as compared with $13.34 for the Southern works. Thus, while the Southern steel works had a great advantage in the cost of its pig iron and scrap, this advantage was almost entirely offset by larger costs for other items.

Neither of these average costs just compared include any allowance for additional costs. Assuming an arbitrary addition to the works costs of $0.85 for the Northern works and of $0.95 for the Southern works (which would be greater on account of the duplex process), the total costs would be $14.07 for the Northern works and $14.29 for the Southern works.

**Section 7. Steel Corporation's integration costs of heavy steel rails in 1910.**

In recent years, as stated above, there has been a very great increase in the production of rails from open-hearth steel, and to a considerable extent this has meant a substitution of open-hearth

rails for Bessemer rails. The technical reasons for this change are not of importance here. It is important, however, to note the fact. It may also be repeated that the great bulk of heavy rails produced in other countries are made from Bessemer steel—either acid or basic—and that these are the kinds of rails which figure chiefly in international trade.

The total production of the Steel Corporation and of the United States for both Bessemer and open-hearth rails during the year 1910 is shown in the following table:

TABLE 37.—COMPARISON OF PRODUCTION OF BESSEMER AND OPEN-HEARTH STEEL RAILS BY THE STEEL CORPORATION WITH THE TOTAL PRODUCTION IN THE UNITED STATES FOR 1910.

| | United States. | Steel Corporation. | Per cent of total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | |
| Bessemer | 1,884,442 | 1,134,381 | 60.2 |
| Open hearth | 1,751,359 | 1,004,565 | 57.4 |
| Total | 3,635,801 | 2,138,946 | 58.8 |

The foregoing table shows the total production of steel rails in each case, including light rails and girder rails, as well as heavy standard rails. As these different kinds of rails have considerable differences in cost, it is necessary to show the costs for heavy standard rails separately. Consequently the tonnages covered by the following cost statements are considerably less than the total production of the Steel Corporation in 1910.

BESSEMER RAILS.—Of the total production of Bessemer rails by the Steel Corporation in 1910 (1,134,381 tons), 923,651 tons were heavy standard Bessemer rails. All of these are covered by the following cost statement, which combines the costs of two rail plants of the Steel Corporation making Bessemer rails, for the year 1910:

TABLE 38.—STEEL CORPORATION'S MILL COST PER GROSS TON OF HEAVY STANDARD BESSEMER RAILS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING COMPANIES' COST SHEETS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND INTEGRATION MILL COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

[923,651 tons.]

| Items of cost. | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). |
|---|---|---|---|
| Ingots | $17.86 | $4.83 | $13.03 |
| Labor | 1.14 | ..... | 1.14 |
| Other operating | 1.23 | [1] .03 | 1.20 |
| Mill cost [2] | 20.23 | 4.86 | 15.37 |

[1] In fuel, steam, materials, and provision for rolls.

[2] This does not include any allowance for additional costs shown on the profit and loss accounts. (See p. 10.)

The mill cost of heavy standard Bessemer rails, as shown by the cost sheets of the producing companies of the Steel Corporation, averaged $20.23 per ton in 1910. This cost, as in the case of products already discussed, includes considerable items of intercompany profit (see p. 91), as shown in the second column of the table, going to other subsidiary companies, which produced or transported the materials used, these profits per ton constituting the total remuneration per ton accruing to such producing or transportation companies for their products or services.

All but an insignificant portion of this profit relates to the cost of the ingots used, namely, $4.83 per ton in a total of $4.86 per ton. While this appears as a very large item, it must be remembered that it goes back through ingots and pig iron to the transfer profits on the chief raw materials—ore and coke—and also to the large transportation profits on ore, which have been already discussed. The ingots themselves were transferred to the rolling mills without profit over mill cost, but the intercompany profit naturally is increased in this case because it required more than 1 ton of ingots to produce a ton of rails. (Cf. p. 122.)

The other items of intercompany profit were very small, and aggregated for all other operating expenses only $0.03 per ton of rails. These profits related to fuel, steam, materials, and provision for rolls.

Deducting these items of intercompany profit from the respective items of mill cost leaves the integration cost at works in each case.

The book cost of ingots used is thereby reduced from $17.86 to $13.03 per ton of rails, while the other operating items are reduced from $1.23 to $1.20 per ton of rails. The mill cost of rails, in the same manner, is reduced from $20.23 to $15.37 per ton of rails. This net integration cost excludes any return to anterior stages of production, transportation, and manufacture with respect to the materials used in making these rails.

This integration mill cost, furthermore, does not take any account of the "additional costs" of manufacture which appear in the profit and loss accounts of the producing companies not allocated to particular products. These additional costs were not ascertained by the Bureau for the year 1910, as already stated (p. 104), but the average figure given for additional cost of rails in Table 16, namely, $1.29 per ton, or, say, $1.30, is probably a fair approximation to this cost (including cumulative charges for anterior processes), which, in any case, can not be exactly stated. The addition of this cost to the foregoing integrated mill cost of rails, namely, $15.37 per ton, gives a total integrated cost of $16.67 per ton for these Bessemer rails.

OPEN-HEARTH RAILS.—The total output of open-hearth rails by the Steel Corporation in 1910 was 1,004,565 tons. These were produced at both Northern and Southern mills. Heavy standard rails

formed about 85 per cent of the total. The costs for these, as shown on the cost sheets of the producing companies, are given in the following table:

TABLE 39.—STEEL CORPORATION'S MILL COST PER GROSS TON OF HEAVY OPEN-HEARTH RAILS AT NORTHERN AND SOUTHERN PLANTS, AS SHOWN BY PRODUCING COMPANIES' BOOKS, APPROXIMATE INTERCOMPANY PROFITS INCLUDED THEREIN, AND INTEGRATION MILL COST, AS SHOWN BY THE RECORDS OF THE CORPORATION, FOR 1910.

| Items of cost. | Northern (530,955 tons). | | | Southern (323,061 tons). |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Company or book cost. | Intercompany profit (approximate). | Integration cost (exclusive of any return to investment on any anterior stage of production or transportation). | Company or book cost (which does not include any intermediate profit). |
| Ingots | $18.37 | $3.54 | $14.83 | $14.86 |
| Labor | 1.19 | ..... | 1.19 | 1.72 |
| Other operating | 1.35 | .02 | 1.33 | 2.66 |
| Mill cost[1] | 20.91 | 3.56 | 17.35 | 19.24 |

[1] This does not include any allowance for additional costs shown on the profit and loss accounts. (See p. 10.)

As the Northern and Southern mills which made these rails operate under different technical conditions, particularly with respect to cost of materials, the costs of each are shown separately. Those for the Southern mill do not show any integration profits for the reasons already stated (p. 107).

NORTHERN MILLS.—The mill cost of heavy standard open-hearth rails at the Northern mills in 1910, as shown by the cost sheets, averaged $20.91 per ton.

This cost includes large items of intercompany profit (see p. 91) which are shown in the second column of the table, which, so far as the material here in question is concerned, constituted the total return to investment of antecedent producing or transportation companies for their products or services.

Of the total integration profit just mentioned, namely, $3.56 per ton of rails, all but a very small fraction was due to the profit in ingots used, namely, $3.54. This profit goes back, of course, chiefly to the large transfer and transportation profits in ore and the transfer profits in coke used. The ingots themselves were transferred to the rail mill without charging a profit over the costs as shown by the cost sheets, though in one case there was a very small item of freight.

The intercompany profits tend to increase for each stage of production, however, on account of the fact that more than a ton of material is required per ton of product. (Cf. p. 122.) The other items of intercompany profit were insignificant, aggregating only $0.02 per

ton of rails. They related to fuel, materials, tools, lubricants, and supplies. These items of profit deducted from the respective items of mill cost give the respective integration mill costs.

The book cost of the ingots used is thereby reduced from $18.37 per ton of rails to $14.83; the "other operating" costs from $1.35 to $1.33. Thus the total mill cost of rails is reduced from $20.91 to $17.35 per ton. This integration cost excludes any profit for the anterior processes of production, manufacture, or transportation so far as the quantities of material used in making these rails are concerned.

This net or integration mill cost, moreover, does not allow for any "additional costs" on account of general expense or general depreciation appearing in the profit and loss accounts of this company and not allocated to particular products. These, as stated elsewhere, were not determined by the Bureau for the year 1910, but a fair approximate figure for open-hearth rails (including cumulative charges for anterior processes) probably would be $1.55 per ton. This added to the integration mill cost stated above would give a total integration cost of $18.90 per ton of these open-hearth rails.

SOUTHERN MILL.—As already stated, the cost of rails at the Southern mill, as shown by the cost sheets, does not contain any items of intercompany profit. (See p. 107.) The Southern mill starts, therefore, with practically an integration cost for ingots used, namely, $14.86 per ton of rails, which may be compared with the integration cost for the Northern mills of $14.83 per ton. The elimination of the intercompany profits in this item for the Northern mills puts them, therefore, on a fairly even basis to start with. The labor and other operating costs of the Northern mills are, however, considerably lower, namely, $1.19 per ton for labor and $1.33 per ton for other operating costs, as against $1.72 for labor at the Southern mill and $2.66 for other operating items. Hence, the total integration mill cost of rails is considerably lower for the Northern mills than for the Southern mill, namely, $17.35 and $19.24 per ton of rails, respectively. The addition of an assumed normal charge for general expense and general depreciation (which must be taken at a higher figure for the Southern than for the Northern plants on account of the duplex process), namely, $1.65, would give a total cost for open-hearth rails for the Southern mill of $20.89 per ton. As a matter of fact the overhead charges for the Southern mill are understood to be higher on account of the low production of this mill as compared with capacity. Taking both these groups on the basis of integration cost plus additional charges, therefore, the Northern mills enjoy an advantage of no less than $1.99 per ton of rails. The question of location with respect to markets is not of so much significance in this case as for pig iron, for example. The South and Southwest is, of course, a good market for rails, while for the export trade the Birmingham district has a superior location

compared with the Chicago district, though not any better perhaps than Pittsburgh. There does not appear to be much export demand, however, for open-hearth rails.[1]

[1] A feature in the elimination of transfer profits, and one to which attention is especially called (because the Bureau's method differs from that of the Steel Corporation; see pp. 70 and 120), is the treatment of scrap. The transfer or integration profit in the ore, coke, scrap, etc., may be regarded from two points of view.

The first, and the one adopted by the Bureau, was that the profit, so to speak, proceeded directly forward with the material as it was used in each successive stage of the business until it reached a finished product. Inasmuch as the profits so carried forward did not diminish in amount, but were, broadly speaking, rated against smaller and smaller tonnages of product on account of the successive reductions due to the gross waste, the rate of profit per ton of product necessarily increased in a corresponding degree. None of the profit, therefore, was cut off as belonging to the waste material recovered—e. g., scrap iron and steel. There is therefore a regular and sometimes marked increase in the integration profit per ton, according to the percentage of waste. As the scrap, which is of course used again, does not carry with it any portion of this integration profit (according to the Bureau's computations), it does not contribute to the integration profit in the material used, where such scrap is added to the primary material, as, for example, to the ore in the blast furnace, or to the pig iron in the Bessemer plant or open-hearth furnace. For a highly integrated steel concern, therefore, the Bureau's method tends to give possibly a slightly lower amount of integration profit for the pig iron and a distinctly lower integration profit for ingots than would otherwise be the case. Consequently, a larger increase in integration profit per ton is found between certain products (e. g., ingots and rails) than if the second method were used.

The second method, which is the one used by the Steel Corporation, is to attribute to the scrap recovered a part of the accumulated integration profits contained in the material used for each particular process. This cuts down, of course, the portion of this integration profit going into the product in question by a corresponding amount and consequently the average per ton of product. But the scrap, of course, is used again in prior processes of production (and sometimes in the same process in the case of steel works); that is, the scrap goes back either to the blast furnace or to the steel works. Inasmuch as it carries with it that portion of the integration profit attributed to it, it tends to increase the integration profit in the pig iron or ingots, respectively, and, hence, to give them still higher integration profits, and consequently lower integration costs. In particular, it may be noted, it tends to diminish the difference in the integration profit between ingots and the heavy products rolled therefrom.

This whole subject is a highly technical one, and chiefly of interest, perhaps, to the accountant. Illustrations of the differences in the effects produced by these two methods can be seen, however, by comparing the relative differences in the integration profits in Bessemer ingots and Bessemer rails, as shown by the Bureau's computations (cf. pp. 61 and 66), with the relative differences for the same products as shown by the Steel Corporation's figures. (Cf. pp. 113 and 118.)

It is unnecessary to discuss the relative merits of these two systems. It is obvious that one which is applicable to a highly integrated concern like the Steel Corporation would have no application at all to one which made pig iron only. Such companies, however, were comprised in the Bureau's cost averages. Hence, the best method for the Bureau was to use that which it actually applied.

## CHAPTER VIII.

### APPROXIMATE INVESTMENT IN RAW MATERIALS, PLANTS, AND WORKING CAPITAL REQUIRED TO PRODUCE A TON OF BESSEMER STEEL RAILS FROM LAKE ORES.

**Section 1. Basis of Bureau's computation.**

The Bureau is not prepared in this preliminary report to enter into an extended study of costs in relation to investment, but some approximate and tentative figures for one important steel product may be presented in order to afford the reader a general idea of the investment required and of the significance of the cost data already discussed. For this purpose the Bureau selected standard Bessemer steel rails, and based its computations on a plant assumed to use Lake Superior ores and chiefly Connellsville coke. The results are presented in the form of ranges instead of averages. Owing to the important influence of differences in amounts of production upon average figures of investment per ton, averages should be used only with great discretion. Take, for example, a concern with an investment in a rail mill (exclusive of any steel works or antecedent stages) of, say, $4,000,000, with an output of 500,000 tons of rails per year; such a concern would show an average investment of $8 a ton, whereas if it produced only 350,000 tons its average would be $11.50 per ton.

In preparing this discussion the Bureau had very extensive figures of investment for blast furnaces, Bessemer works, and rail mills, and it is believed that the ranges later presented are fair and substantially reliable for the purposes of the approximate conclusions reached. In the case of the raw materials the data available were of a different character, but the Bureau is of the opinion that the results obtained may be relied upon.

While it is desired to arrive at an investment per ton in order to make a comparison with the profits per ton of steel rails, it will be found more convenient to work with amounts of total investment. For this purpose the Bureau has assumed an iron and steel plant producing steel rails, although such a rail mill would of course ordinarily form part of a more comprehensive plant, producing other products for which, however, it is not necessary to present investment data here.

The Bureau assumed an ore consumption of 1,000,000 tons of Bessemer ore yearly. Owing to the fact, as shown on page 21,

that about 1.84 tons of Bessemer ore are required to produce a ton of Bessemer pig iron; 1,000,000 tons of ore would produce 544,500 tons of pig iron. Some rail and other scrap, however, could be used with such pig iron in the manufacture of rails. It would require about 105 to 106 tons of such mixture of pig iron and scrap to make 100 tons of ingots, and about 131 tons of ingots to make 100 tons of rails. In the manufacture of rails, however, there would be a large amount of scrap, a part of which could, as just explained, be used in the manufacture of ingots (the remainder being sold or used elsewhere in the works). On this basis, 544,500 tons of pig iron together with the amount of scrap which could be reworked, would produce, roughly, 555,000 tons of rail ingots, and from 425,000 to 430,000 tons of Bessemer steel rails. These computations are necessarily approximate, depending somewhat upon mill practice. The Bureau has based its later calculations on the lower figure, 425,000 tons.

As stated, such a plant as that in question would require an annual ore supply of, roughly, 1,000,000 tons. Without attempting to fix upon what is a proper reserve supply, a period of 30 years may be taken as a fair basis for this discussion. Figuring on this basis such a concern would require an ore reserve of approximately 30,000,000 tons. The length assumed for the reserve period would of course have a direct bearing on the final result.

In the case of coke there would be required to produce the pig iron (544,500 tons) necessary for this production of rails yearly an annual supply of approximately 629,500 tons. As the yield of good coking coal is about 67 per cent in coke, such a coke supply would call for an annual supply of coal of 939,000 tons; on this basis a 30 years' supply would be 28,170,000 tons.

In the case of limestone rather less than half a ton is required to produce a ton of pig iron. The annual supply of limestone needed would be about 250,000 tons, and a 30 years' supply, roughly, 7,500,000 tons.

In this computation the Bureau has not included anything for transportation investment in railroad, steamship, or dock facilities, because the ownership of such facilities and especially railroads by a steel concern is an exceptional rather than a normal condition; accordingly, the investment finally arrived at will be compared with the average profits for 1902 to 1906, as shown by the margin between price and cost exclusive of transfer profits only.

Having arrived at the total quantities of the various raw and intermediate materials required for the production of 425,000 tons of rails per year, the fixed investment in these various stages will now be considered. An allowance for working capital will be made at one point instead of distributing it to the various antecedent stages.

**Section 2. Approximate investment required in raw materials.**

LAKE ORE.—As above shown, the rail plant here under consideration has been allowed a reserve of, roughly, 30,000,000 tons of Lake Superior ore. From what is said in Chapter IX, it is reasonably certain that an estimate of $0.10 to $0.15 per ton for ore, taking a reserve comprising both leasehold and fee properties, would be sufficiently large. This is on the basis of estimated values for the period 1902 to 1906 and not on what ore might cost a new concern about to enter the steel business at present. Such an estimate would include improvements, as well as the ore and the leaseholds themselves; but, as just pointed out, it would not include anything for working capital. On this basis, the total ore body under consideration, including improvements, would represent an investment of from $3,000,000 to $4,500,000.

It should be noted that, inasmuch as this discussion relates to a plant making Bessemer steel rails, it would be necessary to have a supply of Bessemer ore, and that in order to acquire a reserve of 30,000,000 tons of Bessemer ore in the Lake region it would probably be necessary to make purchases of mining lands which would contain a large amount of other ore. However, while only the total investment required for a Bessemer rail plant is here under discussion, this should be regarded as a part of a larger integrated enterprise. Consequently, non-Bessemer ores which might be incidentally acquired by such a concern in order to get a Bessemer ore supply for its rail plant would be available for the production of other iron and steel products. Hence, it would not be proper to charge the cost of acquiring these non-Bessemer ores against the Bessemer rail plant.

CONNELLSVILLE COKE.—The average fixed investment of the Steel Corporation in coking coal and coke property, as computed by the Bureau for the period 1901 to 1910, was $8.37 per ton of coke produced, this investment covering coke ovens and mining improvements, as well as a very large supply of choice Connellsville coking coal. This investment is undoubtedly too high to be representative of conditions generally. Taking the large steel companies as they are at present organized, it is reasonable to assume that the Connellsville coking coal has not cost, on the average, over $1,000 to $1,200 per acre, and the original cost of the Steel Corporation's coking coal to its principal coke subsidiary (the H. C. Frick Coke Co.) was very much less than this. However, as the H. C. Frick Coke Co. had acquired a large proportion of its present holdings of coking coal land long before the Steel Corporation was organized, the low figures of earlier years can not be fairly used in this computation.

As a rough average, the yield of good Connellsville coking coal per acre may be set at about 10,000 tons.

On this basis an average investment of $1,200 per acre would be equivalent to, roughly, $0.12 per ton. However, there is a large supply of less expensive coking coal, such, for instance, as that from the Pocahontas district, which is entirely satisfactory for blast furnace coke. Assuming that a large steel concern would have some of this coal as well as that in the Connellsville district, the Bureau is of the opinion that an average cost of from $0.10 to $0.12 per ton for a reserve of coking coal would be reasonable. For the 28,170,000 tons of coking coal required in the case of the plant here discussed, this would mean a total investment in coking coal of from $2,817,000 to $3,380,000. To this should be added the investment required in mining improvements, equipment, and miscellaneous facilities, which may be roughly placed at from $1,000,000 to $1,500,000. The investment in an ordinary coke oven may be placed at from $750 to $1,000 per oven, or, say, from about $1.50 to $2 per ton of coke produced. On this basis it would require an oven investment of, roughly, $1,000,000 to $1,500,000 to produce the annual output of 629,500 tons of coke here assumed to be necessary.

STEAM COAL OR GAS.—Some large steel companies purchase their supply, or the bulk of their supply, of steam and heating coal, or have natural-gas properties to furnish the necessary fuel. Others mine their own coal, and therefore an allowance for such a supply may be included in this computation. For a plant producing 425,000 tons of steel rails yearly, and not having natural-gas property, the annual requirements of such coal would probably be in the neighborhood of 150,000 tons. A 30 years' supply on this basis would be 4,500,000 tons. The cost of such supply, including necessary improvements and equipment, may be roughly approximated at $500,000 to $1,000,000, according to the location, quality, and other conditions. A considerable part of this would be for improvements.

In the case of concerns having a supply of natural gas, the investment would probably be somewhat less. For the purpose of this discussion, however, the foregoing estimates of from $500,000 to $1,000,000 may be regarded as covering this fuel supply for power and heating purposes, regardless of whether coal or gas was employed.

LIMESTONE.—The investment in limestone property is comparatively small per ton of output. The cost of a limestone quarry which would yield the above noted annual requirement (250,000 tons) for a 30-year period may be safely estimated at from not more than $75,000 to $150,000.

**Section 3. Approximate investment required in manufacturing plants.**

BLAST FURNACES.—For the determination of an average investment in blast furnaces per ton of production, the Bureau had very complete data. As stated in Part I, it obtained from the Steel Corporation a detailed schedule of all of its manufacturing properties as of January 1, 1908, this distinguishing real estate from plants, and, moreover, listing each particular kind of plant, as, for instance, blast furnaces, Bessemer works, rolling mills for each kind of rolled product, as well as auxiliary plants (such as power plants, shops, and pumping plants) separately. Owing to the fact that the real estate, as well as considerable of the miscellaneous property, such as auxiliary plants, had to be distributed among the different manufacturing departments, it was necessary to make some approximations and allocations of a more or less arbitrary character. It was possible to arrive at very close figures for the construction cost of blast furnaces and accessory plants, taking conditions as they actually existed. The real-estate valuations, however, presented a more serious problem. A considerable number of blast-furnace plants of the Steel Corporation are located on very valuable sites, and in distributing the total site among the various departments of the steel works a very considerable acreage was necessarily allocated to the blast-furnace plant. In several instances the land valuations averaged from $20,000 an acre upward. The original cost of this land was, of course, very much less, and it is a fair question how far, in computing the investment required, the enhanced valuation now claimed should be allowed. Since, however, the Bureau is endeavoring to arrive at a result which will substantially represent actual conditions, it was deemed proper to include these plants with very high values of real estate with those built on much less expensive sites in arriving at a general average.

While it is impracticable in this report to present, or even to describe, in detail the Bureau's computations, it is believed that the results arrived at fairly represent the facts as submitted to the Bureau. It is probable, however, that the resulting averages are somewhat too high because of the very high values for real estate just discussed. Nevertheless, such figures of actual investment are far more conclusive than engineers' estimates, which, however carefully made as to plants, would necessarily be exceedingly arbitrary as to plant sites.

As above stated, the Bureau worked from actual production rather than capacity, and for this purpose it took the average actual output for 1905 and 1906. These were both years of large production, and it seemed fair to use these two years, the production for 1907 for these plants severally not being available, though about the same as in 1906.

It was not desirable to use the low production of 1904 in computing the average investment per ton. On this basis blast-furnace plants of the Steel Corporation representing an average annual production for the two years 1905 and 1906 of nearly 10,000,000 tons of pig iron, or practically the total output of the Corporation in those years, showed an average investment per ton of $10.75. The valuations for individual plants showed, of course, a very wide range—roughly, from $4 to $16 per ton. The average valuation for furnaces of several other companies with a total average production in these years of about 1,000,000 tons was somewhat lower, at $10.05.

Taking all the circumstances into consideration, the Bureau is of the opinion that for a rather close approximation a range of from $8.50 to $11.50 per ton is a reasonable one. On this basis the investment in blast furnaces required to produce 544,500 tons of pig iron (the amount which, as above shown, would be necessary—in addition to scrap—to produce 425,000 tons of Bessemer steel rails annually) would be from $4,628,000 to $6,262,000.

BESSEMER STEEL WORKS.—The investment in Bessemer steel converting plants per ton of product was comparatively small, including its fair proportion of accessory plants and of real estate. Actual average figures computed in substantially the same way as for blast furnaces for 41 different Bessemer steel converters, with an average annual tonnage in 1905 and 1906 of nearly 8,000,000 tons, showed an average investment of $1.85, with an extreme range of from $1.11 to $3.45. As an approximation this average investment may fairly be placed at from $1.50 to $2.50 per ton. As above shown, the Bessemer works should produce, roughly, 555,000 tons of ingots yearly in order to provide for a production of 425,000 tons of steel rails. On this basis the investment required in Bessemer works would be from $832,500 to $1,387,500.

RAIL MILL.—The approximate investment in the steel-rail mill, including blooming mill, besides accessory plants and a due proportion of real estate for all of these, on the basis of the data obtained from the Steel Corporation and some other large companies, compared with the average annual output for 1905 and 1906 (2,250,000 tons, or roughly 65 per cent of the total production of the country), showed an average of $8.12 per ton. To use a range, however, the investment may fairly be placed at from $7.50 to $10 per ton of production.

**Section 4. Average allowance for working capital.**

The foregoing investment, it should be remembered, is for plant and property only, and does not include working capital. The Bureau has placed the average amount of working capital required by a concern completely integrated with respect to raw materials and all

stages of manufacture (but excluding railroad, vessel, and dock facilities) at not over $15 to $22.50 per ton of steel rails. The average investment of the Steel Corporation in current assets per ton of all finished steel products for the entire period 1901 to 1910 was almost exactly $22.50. This does not take account of the Corporation's production of Portland cement or of some minor products, such as spelter and sulphate of iron, the inclusion of which would, of course, have reduced the per ton average somewhat. The Steel Corporation, however, carries very large inventories of ore. Moreover, it carries a very large amount of cash in banks. The average amount of cash at the close of each year from 1901 to 1910 was, roughly, $58,000,000. This cash item reduced to a per ton basis is considerably higher than the average for the ordinary large iron and steel concern.

The average net current assets for the three of the largest competitors of the Steel Corporation (the Lackawanna Steel Co., the Cambria Steel Co., and the Jones & Laughlin Steel Co.), per ton of finished steel products, over a period of several years, included within the period 1901 to 1910 (representative data for the entire period not being available because of reorganizations or changes in scope of operations), ranged from $15 to $19 per ton. One reason for the higher average for the Steel Corporation is that the Bureau did not make any deduction on account of working assets employed in transportation.

These averages are for all finished steel products collectively, whereas the amounts of working capital required in the production of different products vary considerably. The average working capital required by a completely integrated concern in the production of steel rails would be considerably less than for several other finished steel products of a more elaborated character, and rather less, it is believed, than the average for all steel products collectively. In this rough approximation in this preliminary report, however, it is unnecessary to enter into refinements and to attempt a distribution of working capital between different products. Such an allocation would be more or less arbitrary under any circumstances. The Bureau has, therefore, used the general averages obtained for all products for representative companies, namely, $15 to $22.50 per ton, as applicable to the production of steel rails, although it is reasonably certain that the higher figure is considerably more than is actually necessary.

**Section 5. Indicated rates of profit on basis of 1902–1906 costs.**

On the foregoing basis the total average investment in fixed property required to produce a ton of steel rails, with a plant capable of an annual production of 425,000 tons, including working assets at

from $15 to $22.50 per ton, would be approximately $55 to $80 per ton. This will appear from the following summary:

TABLE 40.—APPROXIMATE INVESTMENT IN RAW MATERIALS (ON BASIS OF 30 YEARS' SUPPLY) AND IN PLANTS AND WORKING CAPITAL REQUIRED TO PRODUCE A TON OF BESSEMER STEEL RAILS.

[Calculations based on a plant with an annual production of 425,000 tons of Bessemer standard rails and using Lake ore and chiefly Connellsville coke. No investment in transportation facilities is here included.]

| | Annual average requirement. | Thirty years' supply. | Approximate investment per ton. | Approximate investment (total). | Investment per ton of rails produced. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | | | |
| Lake ore, including mine improvements | 1,000,000 | 30,000,000 | $0.10–$0.15 | $3,000,000–$4,500,000 | $7.06–$10.59 |
| Coking coal | [1] 939,000 | [1] 28,170,000 | .10– .12 | 2,817,000– 3,380,000 | 6.63– 7.95 |
| Mine improvements, equipment, and coke ovens | | | | 2,000,000– 3,000,000 | 4.70– 7.06 |
| Limestone | 250,000 | 7,500,000 | .01– .02 | 75,000– 150,000 | .18– .35 |
| Coal or gas for heating and steam, including improvements | | | | 500,000– 1,000,000 | 1.17– 2.35 |
| Blast furnaces and accessory equipment | 544,500 | | 8.50–11.50 | 4,628,000– 6,262,000 | 10.89–14.73 |
| Bessemer steel works and accessory equipment | 555,000 | | 1.50– 2.50 | 832,500– 1,387,500 | 1.96– 3.27 |
| Rail mill, blooming mill, and accessory equipment | 425,000 | | 7.50–10.00 | 3,187,500– 4,250,000 | 7.50–10.00 |
| Working capital [2] | | | | 6,375,000– 9,562,500 | 15.00–22.50 |
| Total | | | | 23,415,000–33,492,000 | 55.09–78.80 |

[1] Net tons.

[2] This working capital covers the entire business of producing rails from the ore up.

It should be understood, of course, that the above computations are more or less approximate. In particular, it may be pointed out that differences in mill practice might have some influence on the investment in blast furnaces and in Bessemer works. The Bureau is of the opinion, however, that the range in which its final results are stated is sufficiently broad to take account of any probable variations in this respect.

With this information it is possible to have some idea of the significance of the profits on steel rails. Thus the price of standard Bessemer steel rails has been fixed at $28 per ton ever since the Steel Corporation was organized. The average cost of steel rails for 1902 to 1906, as shown on page 66, this making no deduction for transportation profits, was $18.80 per ton. This leaves a profit to be distributed over all stages of investment of $9.20 per ton. On the basis of $55 per ton for this investment such a profit would be equivalent to 16.7 per cent, while on the basis of $80 per ton for the investment it would be equivalent to 11.5 per cent.

It should be repeated that the foregoing computations are necessarily rough and tentative. They serve, however, to illustrate the

point repeatedly emphasized throughout this report, that in dealing with integration cost figures—that is, cost figures exclusive of any intercompany or interdepartmental profits—it is necessary to keep constantly in mind the greater investment to which such cost figures correspond. It should also once more be repeated that the question of output so vitally affects the average investment when reduced to a per ton basis that the possibilities of variation are very great. It is believed, however, that the range of from $55 to $80 per ton here arrived at is fairly representative of existing conditions. An allowance of $80 per ton is, however, undoubtedly high.

These calculations, therefore, indicate that a price of $28 per ton for steel rails has been a highly remunerative one. The price policy of large steel companies with respect to steel rails has, moreover, been, on the whole, rather more conservative than their policy with respect to many other finished steel products.

It should also be noted that in the case of an exceptionally well-integrated concern like the Steel Corporation, with extensive railroad facilities as well as a large ore fleet, the return would be still greater. Thus the integration cost for the Steel Corporation for the year 1910, this excluding the profit on transportation facilities as well as transfer profits (but approximating the additional costs in the manner noted on p. 119), was only $16.67 per ton. This leaves a profit from the fixed price of $28 for steel rails of no less than $11.33 per ton. The investment, on the other hand, would be greater than that above given, because of the inclusion of the transportation facilities. Without entering into any computations on this point, it is evident, in view of the excessive profits on transportation, that the profit of the Steel Corporation on standard Bessemer rails on the basis of its 1910 integration costs, and allowing for this additional investment, would be considerably higher than the foregoing range of from 11.5 to 16.7 per cent averaged for the Steel Corporation and some other large companies combined, based on transfer profits only.

## CHAPTER IX.

### IMPORTANT BEARING OF ORE PROFITS ON COSTS AND PROFITS FOR FINISHED PRODUCTS AND ON COMPETITION.

**Section 1. Evidence that profit on ore is excessive.**

A comprehensive study of costs in relation to investment, as already stated, is not practicable at this time. Such a study, of course, should also include a comparison of costs with the actual prices realized. In the full text of the report it is intended to take up this matter in such fashion as to indicate for at least some of the leading products the rate of return derived from prices realized, although, owing to the great variety of conditions under which the business of different companies is conducted, any comparison of costs and profits with investment must necessarily be somewhat approximate.

As repeatedly pointed out, the mere statement of costs of production, whether before or after the elimination of intercompany profits, is of very little value in judging the reasonableness of prices or profits by products without first obtaining a more or less definite idea of the investment employed or required in the business. If the conditions and prices throughout the entire industry were competitive, and the transfer prices of ore, coke, and other materials in an integrated concern were never charged into the next succeeding process at more than the open-market price, the margin between the final cost so obtained and the selling price would be of some service. When, however, arbitrary transfer or noncompetitive market prices are used, the margin between such cost and the selling price can not have any presumptive claim to be the real margin of profit. On the other hand, when all intermediate profits are eliminated, the margin between such a net cost and selling price must cover a number of different stages of production, and before judging whether this margin is reasonable or not it is necessary to measure the investment required.

It is desirable, however, at this time to point out one vitally important factor in the situation, namely, the bearing of ore costs and ore profits upon costs and profits for succeeding products. It has already been clearly shown that the cost of raw materials, and particularly the cost of ore, is a factor of cumulatively increasing significance in the successive stages of iron and steel manufacture. This is due to the fact that nearly two tons of ore are required to make a ton of pig iron, and, in turn, that in the conversion of pig iron into steel there is some waste, and so on through the successive processes.

If, therefore, the profit on ore itself be unreasonable, it is obvious that this factor becomes increasingly important in relation to the costs and prices of finished iron and steel products.

It is possible that finished products might be sold under keen competition at prices so low that unreasonable antecedent profits of an integrated concern on ore would be neutralized. But if the price of a finished product as compared with book cost is sufficient to leave a reasonable margin for the investment, that margin may prove to be grossly excessive when the unduly large antecedent profits on ore (or any other material) are taken account of. This consideration assumes added importance because of the fact, to be discussed in a subsequent part of this report, that prices of iron and steel products have not been established by free and natural competitive conditions, but on the contrary have, to a large extent, been artificially controlled by price agreements and understandings of a more or less formal character.

In order to reach definite conclusions on this point it would be necessary to present information as to prices realized from the sale of finished products and extensive data as to investment. These matters can not be taken up at this time. It is, however, important to point out here that excessive profits on ore have a very great significance to steel-making concerns which purchase their ore instead of producing it. Obviously, if the price of ore at lower Lake ports is kept at a figure which includes an undue profit, it tends to handicap competition by forcing those iron and steel concerns which do not produce their own supply to pay excessive prices for this principal raw material, and thus reduces their efficiency as competitors in the steel market.

It is highly important, therefore, to determine, if only in an approximate way, whether the profit on ore has been in excess of a reasonable profit.

In this comparison it will be desirable to refer at first only to the transfer profits on ore, and not to both the transfer and transportation profits combined, since the latter were obtained substantially by only one concern—the Steel Corporation.

As already shown, the average cost (without deducting anything for transportation profit) of Lake ore delivered at lower Lake ports for the period 1902 to 1906 was $2.64 per ton.[1] The average transfer profit on this ore over and above the cost for the same period was $0.66 per ton. This alone is very suggestive of an abnormal profit. However, a fairer comparison is to contrast this profit, not with the cost at lower Lake ports, which included, on the average, $1.41 of rail and Lake freight, but with the mine cost plus certain general

[1] The average cost for this period as shown by the profit and loss statements, however, was $2.67 per ton. (See p. 18.)

charges, which together aggregated $1.23. (See p. 16.) It will be seen that the profit of $0.66 per ton was over 53 per cent of the mine cost. Of course, the true significance of profits can not be determined from their relation to costs, but must be compared with investment. Nevertheless, such a rate of profit per ton in ordinary mining is a rather strong indication that the profits were excessive.

The real test is obtained by comparing this profit per ton with the investment per ton in ore property. On this point precise data can not be presented, but it is possible to present convincing arguments of a general character.

COMPARISON OF TRANSFER PROFIT ON ORE WITH INVESTMENT.—As a first step it is necessary to determine upon the investment required to produce a ton of ore in the Lake region. Taking first the investment of the Steel Corporation, it will be recalled that in Part I the value of the Corporation's ore property in 1901, including the improvements, was computed by the Bureau (on a liberal basis throughout) at $100,000,000, and that accepting this as the equivalent of the investment at that time and adding the subsequent investment in Lake-ore property there was obtained a total investment (not valuation) at the close of 1910 of roughly $134,000,000. The average investment for the ten-year period on this basis was $116,807,884. The Corporation's average production of Lake ore for this ten-year period was 17,648,889 tons. This gives an average ore investment in fixed property per ton of ore produced of $6.62. The investment in current assets in its ore mining was not obtained for the entire period, but from data for the years 1905 and 1910, which are believed to be representative, it appears that this investment was approximately $1 per ton. The total investment of the Steel Corporation in Lake-ore properties, including working capital, per ton of production for the ten-year period may therefore be computed at $7.50 to $7.75 per ton.

On this basis a profit of $0.66 per ton would be equivalent to about 9 per cent.[1] However, such a calculation is immediately ruled out of consideration, for the reason that the average investment of $7.50 per ton thus arrived at is undoubtedly in excess of a necessary or normal investment.

In the first place, the Bureau's valuation of $100,000,000 for the Corporation's ore property in 1901 was shown to have been computed on a very liberal basis throughout, and could easily have been scaled down somewhat. Thus, as shown on page 232 of Part I, the Bureau's computations pointed to a valuation of not over $90,000,000. Indeed, this figure was reached only after very liberal allowances for the value of both fee and leasehold property. While on account of the vast figures of investment there dealt with and because only a rough com-

[1] It should be noted that this profit of $0.66 was an average for several concerns, and not the profit of the Steel Corporation alone.

parison of investment with capitalization was then attempted, it was deemed proper to allow a round $100,000,000 for the Corporation's ore property, it does not follow that such a valuation should be accepted in the present more particular computations of investment per ton in relation to definite profits.

A second, and exceedingly important, factor is that the Steel Corporation has undoubtedly adopted a policy of securing control of an unnecessarily large amount of ore property. There can be no doubt that as the iron and steel industry is at the present time conducted the acquisition of extensive reserves of ore by steel concerns is a logical, natural, and possibly desirable development. This means, of course, that these steel companies are carrying a large amount of ore property which is idle, and part of which will be idle for many years. However, as shown in Part I of this report, a disposition was clearly apparent in the operations of the Steel Corporation to acquire unduly large reserves. This was evidenced by its policy from the very beginning, and particularly by its lease of the Great Northern ore properties at an extraordinarily high royalty and under onerous conditions. This view, moreover, is strongly confirmed by the recent announcement of the Corporation of its cancellation of this lease effective January 1, 1915. However, nothing was included in the Bureau's computation in Part I of the investment in ore property for this Great Northern lease except for certain development expenditures. But aside from this Great Northern ore, the Steel Corporation at the close of 1910 had fully 1,200,000,000 tons of other ore in the Lake region. This would be equal to at least a fifty years' supply at the present rate of consumption. While the increasing demand for iron and steel products in this country would point to an increasing rate of consumption, it must be remembered that there is a counteracting tendency of considerable importance, namely, the use of an ever increasing stock of scrap iron and steel (which is much more valuable than ore for the manufacture of iron and steel products).

There can be little doubt that any such enormous reserves are really in excess of what the Steel Corporation actually requires as a protection for its investment in manufacturing plants.

This, it should be noted, is aside from the question whether it is desirable from the standpoint of public policy to permit any one interest to secure any such quantity of ore, even if its manufacturing operations might seem to require it.

However, even if it be contended that this is no more than a reasonable reserve for the Steel Corporation (although the Bureau does not assent to this), it is not reasonable to argue that the Steel Corporation is justified in earning the same rate of profit on its investment in this enormous amount of idle ore property that it would be justified in obtaining on the manufacture of finished materials where its

capital was actively employed. Instead, it might fairly be contended that the Steel Corporation should not expect to earn on the nonproductive portion of its ore reserves much more than the actual cost of carrying them, and perhaps no return at all.

A special reason for this is that inasmuch as the Lake Superior deposits are the choicest in the country there is a strong probability, provided present conditions of concentrated control are permitted, that in the future the ore in that region will have an enhanced value, which value will largely accrue to the steel companies that control the bulk of this property. In other words, if a company is allowed to speculate in ore reserves, it ought to rely on such speculative increase in value to yield a return for carrying these properties through the nonproductive period. It is not reasonable or proper that a high return should be earned on these reserves held by large companies while they remain undeveloped. This is the ordinary principle underlying the speculative holding of a natural resource. Thus, an investor who holds a plot of idle land in the city for a speculative rise in prices can not expect to earn much profit on it, or, indeed, any profit on it, during the nonproducing period. If his investment includes both actively utilized real estate and idle lands, similarly he could not reasonably expect to receive on his total investment as high a rate of return as he would ordinarily expect to receive on his utilized properties alone.

Finally, it should be kept in mind that any valuations placed upon the Steel Corporation's ore property in 1901 were influenced to a considerable extent by the marked concentration of control of ore properties and of combinations in price making which had taken place prior to the organization of the Corporation. In other words, the 1901 valuation can not be considered by any means as representative either of investment cost or of a value of the same ore properties under really competitive conditions of ownership and operation.

For these various reasons, therefore, it is certain that an investment of $7.50 per ton of ore produced would be too large to be representative of normal conditions in the industry.

It may be noted in this connection that a comparison of the balance-sheet valuations and ore production about the years 1905 and 1906, for several smaller concerns with an aggregate annual production of roughly 3,650,000 tons, indicated an average investment in fixed property of $2.76, and an average investment in working capital of $0.45, or a total of $3.21 per ton of ore produced. Since, however, these balance-sheet valuations are not themselves conclusive evidence of value, this figure can not be accepted without reserve, although it is probably much nearer a reasonable figure than the indicated valuation of $7.50 per ton for the Steel Corporation alone.

On the basis of, say, $3.25 per ton of output as the total required investment in ore property for a representative steel concern an average profit of $0.66 per ton would amount to over 20 per cent.

Another very rough indication of the average investment in ore property per ton of production, at least so far as leased mines are concerned, may be obtained by comparing the reported bonus payments for a number of leases transferred about 1902 with the production of those mines in 1903. Such an average for 10 mines shows an indicated investment in these leaseholds, per ton of production, of $2.82. While this also is too limited a basis from which to draw final conclusions, together with other evidence it indicates that an average investment in leasehold mining property of $3 per ton of output, this including improvements, might be sufficiently liberal. Adding, say, $0.75 for working capital would give a total investment of $3.75 per ton of production, on which a profit of $0.66 per ton would be equal to 17½ per cent.

In Part I it was shown that the maximum price for fee ore in the ground, as reported to the Minnesota Legislature in 1909, by the delegation from St. Louis County (in which county the great bulk of the iron-ore deposits of Minnesota are located) was 15 cents per ton. It was stated, moreover, that this was the highest price ascertained after inquiry. Various records are available showing transfers of iron ore property in fee from 1899 to 1902 at prices which average only a very few cents per ton, and there is no doubt that an average of 15 cents per ton for a large and representative body of ore, such as an ordinary steel concern would have, would be excessive even for the fee ore. It would undoubtedly be much too high to be representative of leaseholds as they ordinarily run. Assuming, however, that the average investment in a great ore reserve consisting partly of fee mines and partly of leaseholds, and including improvements, would be as much as 10 cents per ton, and reckoning on a supply equivalent to 30 to 35 years' requirements of the steel concern, the indicated investment rated against the annual production would be 30 to 35 times this amount, or $3 to $3.50 per ton. This is probably a liberal computation. The average investment per ton in improvements certainly would not be over $1 per ton, and an average of $0.75 per ton for working capital would be sufficient. On this basis the total investment would be $4.75 to $5.25 per ton of production.

The foregoing rough calculations indicate, therefore, that the average investment required to produce a ton of Lake ore for a concern carrying a 30 or 35 years' reserve is considerably less than $7.50 per ton and probably well under $5 per ton. On the basis of $5 per ton an average profit of $0.66 per ton would be equal to about

from $15 to $22.50 per ton, would be approximately $55 to $80 per ton. This will appear from the following summary:

TABLE 40.—APPROXIMATE INVESTMENT IN RAW MATERIALS (ON BASIS OF 30 YEARS' SUPPLY) AND IN PLANTS AND WORKING CAPITAL REQUIRED TO PRODUCE A TON OF BESSEMER STEEL RAILS.

[Calculations based on a plant with an annual production of 425,000 tons of Bessemer standard rails and using Lake ore and chiefly Connellsville coke. No investment in transportation facilities is here included.]

| | Annual average requirement. | Thirty years' supply. | Approximate investment per ton. | Approximate investment (total). | Investment per ton of rails produced. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | | | |
| Lake ore, including mine improvements | 1,000,000 | 30,000,000 | $0.10-$0.15 | $3,000,000-$4,500,000 | $7.06-$10.59 |
| Coking coal | [1] 939,000 | [1] 28,170,000 | .10- .12 | 2,817,000- 3,380,000 | 6.63- 7.95 |
| Mine improvements, equipment, and coke ovens | ..... | ..... | ..... | 2,000,000- 3,000,000 | 4.70- 7.06 |
| Limestone | 250,000 | 7,500,000 | .01- .02 | 75,000- 150,000 | .18- .35 |
| Coal or gas for heating and steam, including improvements | ..... | ..... | ..... | 500,000- 1,000,000 | 1.17- 2.35 |
| Blast furnaces and accessory equipment | 544,500 | ..... | 8.50-11.50 | 4,628,000- 6,262,000 | 10.89-14.73 |
| Bessemer steel works and accessory equipment | 555,000 | ..... | 1.50- 2.50 | 832,500- 1,387,500 | 1.96- 3.27 |
| Rail mill, blooming mill, and accessory equipment | 425,000 | ..... | 7.50-10.00 | 3,187,500- 4,250,000 | 7.50-10.00 |
| Working capital [2] | ..... | ..... | ..... | 6,375,000- 9,562,500 | 15.00-22.50 |
| Total | ..... | ..... | ..... | 23,415,000-33,492,000 | 55.09-78.80 |

[1] Net tons.

[2] This working capital covers the entire business of producing rails from the ore up.

It should be understood, of course, that the above computations are more or less approximate. In particular, it may be pointed out that differences in mill practice might have some influence on the investment in blast furnaces and in Bessemer works. The Bureau is of the opinion, however, that the range in which its final results are stated is sufficiently broad to take account of any probable variations in this respect.

With this information it is possible to have some idea of the significance of the profits on steel rails. Thus the price of standard Bessemer steel rails has been fixed at $28 per ton ever since the Steel Corporation was organized. The average cost of steel rails for 1902 to 1906, as shown on page 66, this making no deduction for transportation profits, was $18.80 per ton. This leaves a profit to be distributed over all stages of investment of $9.20 per ton. On the basis of $55 per ton for this investment such a profit would be equivalent to 16.7 per cent, while on the basis of $80 per ton for the investment it would be equivalent to 11.5 per cent.

It should be repeated that the foregoing computations are necessarily rough and tentative. They serve, however, to illustrate the

point repeatedly emphasized throughout this report, that in dealing with integration cost figures—that is, cost figures exclusive of any intercompany or interdepartmental profits—it is necessary to keep constantly in mind the greater investment to which such cost figures correspond. It should also once more be repeated that the question of output so vitally affects the average investment when reduced to a per ton basis that the possibilities of variation are very great. It is believed, however, that the range of from $55 to $80 per ton here arrived at is fairly representative of existing conditions. An allowance of $80 per ton is, however, undoubtedly high.

These calculations, therefore, indicate that a price of $28 per ton for steel rails has been a highly remunerative one. The price policy of large steel companies with respect to steel rails has, moreover, been, on the whole, rather more conservative than their policy with respect to many other finished steel products.

It should also be noted that in the case of an exceptionally well-integrated concern like the Steel Corporation, with extensive railroad facilities as well as a large ore fleet, the return would be still greater. Thus the integration cost for the Steel Corporation for the year 1910, this excluding the profit on transportation facilities as well as transfer profits (but approximating the additional costs in the manner noted on p. 119), was only $16.67 per ton. This leaves a profit from the fixed price of $28 for steel rails of no less than $11.33 per ton. The investment, on the other hand, would be greater than that above given, because of the inclusion of the transportation facilities. Without entering into any computations on this point, it is evident, in view of the excessive profits on transportation, that the profit of the Steel Corporation on standard Bessemer rails on the basis of its 1910 integration costs, and allowing for this additional investment, would be considerably higher than the foregoing range of from 11.5 to 16.7 per cent averaged for the Steel Corporation and some other large companies combined, based on transfer profits only.

from $15 to $22.50 per ton, would be approximately $55 to $80 per ton. This will appear from the following summary:

TABLE 40.—APPROXIMATE INVESTMENT IN RAW MATERIALS (ON BASIS OF 30 YEARS' SUPPLY) AND IN PLANTS AND WORKING CAPITAL REQUIRED TO PRODUCE A TON OF BESSEMER STEEL RAILS.

[Calculations based on a plant with an annual production of 425,000 tons of Bessemer standard rails and using Lake ore and chiefly Connellsville coke. No investment in transportation facilities is here included.]

| | Annual average requirement. | Thirty years' supply. | Approximate investment per ton. | Approximate investment (total). | Investment per ton of rails produced. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | | | |
| Lake ore, including mine improvements | 1,000,000 | 30,000,000 | $0.10-$0.15 | $3,000,000-$4,500,000 | $7.06-$10.59 |
| Coking coal | [1] 939,000 | [1] 28,170,000 | .10- .12 | 2,817,000- 3,380,000 | 6.63- 7.95 |
| Mine improvements, equipment, and coke ovens | | | | 2,000,000- 3,000,000 | 4.70- 7.06 |
| Limestone | 250,000 | 7,500,000 | .01- .02 | 75,000- 150,000 | .18- .35 |
| Coal or gas for heating and steam, including improvements | | | | 500,000- 1,000,000 | 1.17- 2.35 |
| Blast furnaces and accessory equipment | 544,500 | | 8.50-11.50 | 4,628,000- 6,262,000 | 10.89-14.73 |
| Bessemer steel works and accessory equipment | 555,000 | | 1.50- 2.50 | 832,500- 1,387,500 | 1.96- 3.27 |
| Rail mill, blooming mill, and accessory equipment | 425,000 | | 7.50-10.00 | 3,187,500- 4,250,000 | 7.50-10.00 |
| Working capital [2] | | | | 6,375,000- 9,562,500 | 15.00-22.50 |
| Total | | | | 23,415,000-33,492,000 | 55.09-78.80 |

[1] Net tons.

[2] This working capital covers the entire business of producing rails from the ore up.

It should be understood, of course, that the above computations are more or less approximate. In particular, it may be pointed out that differences in mill practice might have some influence on the investment in blast furnaces and in Bessemer works. The Bureau is of the opinion, however, that the range in which its final results are stated is sufficiently broad to take account of any probable variations in this respect.

With this information it is possible to have some idea of the significance of the profits on steel rails. Thus the price of standard Bessemer steel rails has been fixed at $28 per ton ever since the Steel Corporation was organized. The average cost of steel rails for 1902 to 1906, as shown on page 66, this making no deduction for transportation profits, was $18.80 per ton. This leaves a profit to be distributed over all stages of investment of $9.20 per ton. On the basis of $55 per ton for this investment such a profit would be equivalent to 16.7 per cent, while on the basis of $80 per ton for the investment it would be equivalent to 11.5 per cent.

It should be repeated that the foregoing computations are necessarily rough and tentative. They serve, however, to illustrate the

point repeatedly emphasized throughout this report, that in dealing with integration cost figures—that is, cost figures exclusive of any intercompany or interdepartmental profits—it is necessary to keep constantly in mind the greater investment to which such cost figures correspond. It should also once more be repeated that the question of output so vitally affects the average investment when reduced to a per ton basis that the possibilities of variation are very great. It is believed, however, that the range of from $55 to $80 per ton here arrived at is fairly representative of existing conditions. An allowance of $80 per ton is, however, undoubtedly high.

These calculations, therefore, indicate that a price of $28 per ton for steel rails has been a highly remunerative one. The price policy of large steel companies with respect to steel rails has, moreover, been, on the whole, rather more conservative than their policy with respect to many other finished steel products.

It should also be noted that in the case of an exceptionally well-integrated concern like the Steel Corporation, with extensive railroad facilities as well as a large ore fleet, the return would be still greater. Thus the integration cost for the Steel Corporation for the year 1910, this excluding the profit on transportation facilities as well as transfer profits (but approximating the additional costs in the manner noted on p. 119), was only $16.67 per ton. This leaves a profit from the fixed price of $28 for steel rails of no less than $11.33 per ton. The investment, on the other hand, would be greater than that above given, because of the inclusion of the transportation facilities. Without entering into any computations on this point, it is evident, in view of the excessive profits on transportation, that the profit of the Steel Corporation on standard Bessemer rails on the basis of its 1910 integration costs, and allowing for this additional investment, would be considerably higher than the foregoing range of from 11.5 to 16.7 per cent averaged for the Steel Corporation and some other large companies combined, based on transfer profits only.

from $15 to $22.50 per ton, would be approximately $55 to $80 per ton. This will appear from the following summary:

TABLE 40.—APPROXIMATE INVESTMENT IN RAW MATERIALS (ON BASIS OF 30 YEARS' SUPPLY) AND IN PLANTS AND WORKING CAPITAL REQUIRED TO PRODUCE A TON OF BESSEMER STEEL RAILS.

[Calculations based on a plant with an annual production of 425,000 tons of Bessemer standard rails and using Lake ore and chiefly Connellsville coke. No investment in transportation facilities is here included.]

| | Annual average requirement. | Thirty years' supply. | Approximate investment per ton. | Approximate investment (total). | Investment per ton of rails produced. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | *Gross tons.* | *Gross tons.* | | | |
| Lake ore, including mine improvements | 1,000,000 | 30,000,000 | $0.10-$0.15 | $3,000,000-$4,500,000 | $7.06-$10.59 |
| Coking coal | [1] 939,000 | [1] 28,170,000 | .10- .12 | 2,817,000- 3,380,000 | 6.63- 7.95 |
| Mine improvements, equipment, and coke ovens | | | | 2,000,000- 3,000,000 | 4.70- 7.06 |
| Limestone | 250,000 | 7,500,000 | .01- .02 | 75,000- 150,000 | .18- .35 |
| Coal or gas for heating and steam, including improvements | | | | 500,000- 1,000,000 | 1.17- 2.35 |
| Blast furnaces and accessory equipment | 544,500 | | 8.50-11.50 | 4,628,000- 6,262,000 | 10.89-14.73 |
| Bessemer steel works and accessory equipment | 555,000 | | 1.50- 2.50 | 832,500- 1,387,500 | 1.96- 3.27 |
| Rail mill, blooming mill, and accessory equipment | 425,000 | | 7.50-10.00 | 3,187,500- 4,250,000 | 7.50-10.00 |
| Working capital [2] | | | | 6,375,000- 9,562,500 | 15.00-22.50 |
| Total | | | | 23,415,000-33,492,000 | 55.09-78.80 |

[1] Net tons.

[2] This working capital covers the entire business of producing rails from the ore up.

It should be understood, of course, that the above computations are more or less approximate. In particular, it may be pointed out that differences in mill practice might have some influence on the investment in blast furnaces and in Bessemer works. The Bureau is of the opinion, however, that the range in which its final results are stated is sufficiently broad to take account of any probable variations in this respect.

With this information it is possible to have some idea of the significance of the profits on steel rails. Thus the price of standard Bessemer steel rails has been fixed at $28 per ton ever since the Steel Corporation was organized. The average cost of steel rails for 1902 to 1906, as shown on page 66, this making no deduction for transportation profits, was $18.80 per ton. This leaves a profit to be distributed over all stages of investment of $9.20 per ton. On the basis of $55 per ton for this investment such a profit would be equivalent to 16.7 per cent, while on the basis of $80 per ton for the investment it would be equivalent to 11.5 per cent.

It should be repeated that the foregoing computations are necessarily rough and tentative. They serve, however, to illustrate the

point repeatedly emphasized throughout this report, that in dealing with integration cost figures—that is, cost figures exclusive of any intercompany or interdepartmental profits—it is necessary to keep constantly in mind the greater investment to which such cost figures correspond. It should also once more be repeated that the question of output so vitally affects the average investment when reduced to a per ton basis that the possibilities of variation are very great. It is believed, however, that the range of from $55 to $80 per ton here arrived at is fairly representative of existing conditions. An allowance of $80 per ton is, however, undoubtedly high.

These calculations, therefore, indicate that a price of $28 per ton for steel rails has been a highly remunerative one. The price policy of large steel companies with respect to steel rails has, moreover, been, on the whole, rather more conservative than their policy with respect to many other finished steel products.

It should also be noted that in the case of an exceptionally well-integrated concern like the Steel Corporation, with extensive railroad facilities as well as a large ore fleet, the return would be still greater. Thus the integration cost for the Steel Corporation for the year 1910, this excluding the profit on transportation facilities as well as transfer profits (but approximating the additional costs in the manner noted on p. 119), was only $16.67 per ton. This leaves a profit from the fixed price of $28 for steel rails of no less than $11.33 per ton. The investment, on the other hand, would be greater than that above given, because of the inclusion of the transportation facilities. Without entering into any computations on this point, it is evident, in view of the excessive profits on transportation, that the profit of the Steel Corporation on standard Bessemer rails on the basis of its 1910 integration costs, and allowing for this additional investment, would be considerably higher than the foregoing range of from 11.5 to 16.7 per cent averaged for the Steel Corporation and some other large companies combined, based on transfer profits only.

## CHAPTER IX.

### IMPORTANT BEARING OF ORE PROFITS ON COSTS AND PROFITS FOR FINISHED PRODUCTS AND ON COMPETITION.

**Section 1. Evidence that profit on ore is excessive.**

A comprehensive study of costs in relation to investment, as already stated, is not practicable at this time. Such a study, of course, should also include a comparison of costs with the actual prices realized. In the full text of the report it is intended to take up this matter in such fashion as to indicate for at least some of the leading products the rate of return derived from prices realized, although, owing to the great variety of conditions under which the business of different companies is conducted, any comparison of costs and profits with investment must necessarily be somewhat approximate.

As repeatedly pointed out, the mere statement of costs of production, whether before or after the elimination of intercompany profits, is of very little value in judging the reasonableness of prices or profits by products without first obtaining a more or less definite idea of the investment employed or required in the business. If the conditions and prices throughout the entire industry were competitive, and the transfer prices of ore, coke, and other materials in an integrated concern were never charged into the next succeeding process at more than the open-market price, the margin between the final cost so obtained and the selling price would be of some service. When, however, arbitrary transfer or noncompetitive market prices are used, the margin between such cost and the selling price can not have any presumptive claim to be the real margin of profit. On the other hand, when all intermediate profits are eliminated, the margin between such a net cost and selling price must cover a number of different stages of production, and before judging whether this margin is reasonable or not it is necessary to measure the investment required.

It is desirable, however, at this time to point out one vitally important factor in the situation, namely, the bearing of ore costs and ore profits upon costs and profits for succeeding products. It has already been clearly shown that the cost of raw materials, and particularly the cost of ore, is a factor of cumulatively increasing significance in the successive stages of iron and steel manufacture. This is due to the fact that nearly two tons of ore are required to make a ton of pig iron, and, in turn, that in the conversion of pig iron into steel there is some waste, and so on through the successive processes.

If, therefore, the profit on ore itself be unreasonable, it is obvious that this factor becomes increasingly important in relation to the costs and prices of finished iron and steel products.

It is possible that finished products might be sold under keen competition at prices so low that unreasonable antecedent profits of an integrated concern on ore would be neutralized. But if the price of a finished product as compared with book cost is sufficient to leave a reasonable margin for the investment, that margin may prove to be grossly excessive when the unduly large antecedent profits on ore (or any other material) are taken account of. This consideration assumes added importance because of the fact, to be discussed in a subsequent part of this report, that prices of iron and steel products have not been established by free and natural competitive conditions, but on the contrary have, to a large extent, been artificially controlled by price agreements and understandings of a more or less formal character.

In order to reach definite conclusions on this point it would be necessary to present information as to prices realized from the sale of finished products and extensive data as to investment. These matters can not be taken up at this time. It is, however, important to point out here that excessive profits on ore have a very great significance to steel-making concerns which purchase their ore instead of producing it. Obviously, if the price of ore at lower Lake ports is kept at a figure which includes an undue profit, it tends to handicap competition by forcing those iron and steel concerns which do not produce their own supply to pay excessive prices for this principal raw material, and thus reduces their efficiency as competitors in the steel market.

It is highly important, therefore, to determine, if only in an approximate way, whether the profit on ore has been in excess of a reasonable profit.

In this comparison it will be desirable to refer at first only to the transfer profits on ore, and not to both the transfer and transportation profits combined, since the latter were obtained substantially by only one concern—the Steel Corporation.

As already shown, the average cost (without deducting anything for transportation profit) of Lake ore delivered at lower Lake ports for the period 1902 to 1906 was $2.64 per ton.[1] The average transfer profit on this ore over and above the cost for the same period was $0.66 per ton. This alone is very suggestive of an abnormal profit. However, a fairer comparison is to contrast this profit, not with the cost at lower Lake ports, which included, on the average, $1.41 of rail and Lake freight, but with the mine cost plus certain general

[1] The average cost for this period as shown by the profit and loss statements, however, was $2.67 per ton. (See p. 18.)

charges, which together aggregated $1.23. (See p. 16.) It will be seen that the profit of $0.66 per ton was over 53 per cent of the mine cost. Of course, the true significance of profits can not be determined from their relation to costs, but must be compared with investment. Nevertheless, such a rate of profit per ton in ordinary mining is a rather strong indication that the profits were excessive.

The real test is obtained by comparing this profit per ton with the investment per ton in ore property. On this point precise data can not be presented, but it is possible to present convincing arguments of a general character.

COMPARISON OF TRANSFER PROFIT ON ORE WITH INVESTMENT.—As a first step it is necessary to determine upon the investment required to produce a ton of ore in the Lake region. Taking first the investment of the Steel Corporation, it will be recalled that in Part I the value of the Corporation's ore property in 1901, including the improvements, was computed by the Bureau (on a liberal basis throughout) at $100,000,000, and that accepting this as the equivalent of the investment at that time and adding the subsequent investment in Lake-ore property there was obtained a total investment (not valuation) at the close of 1910 of roughly $134,000,000. The average investment for the ten-year period on this basis was $116,807,884. The Corporation's average production of Lake ore for this ten-year period was 17,648,889 tons. This gives an average ore investment in fixed property per ton of ore produced of $6.62. The investment in current assets in its ore mining was not obtained for the entire period, but from data for the years 1905 and 1910, which are believed to be representative, it appears that this investment was approximately $1 per ton. The total investment of the Steel Corporation in Lake-ore properties, including working capital, per ton of production for the ten-year period may therefore be computed at $7.50 to $7.75 per ton.

On this basis a profit of $0.66 per ton would be equivalent to about 9 per cent.[1] However, such a calculation is immediately ruled out of consideration, for the reason that the average investment of $7.50 per ton thus arrived at is undoubtedly in excess of a necessary or normal investment.

In the first place, the Bureau's valuation of $100,000,000 for the Corporation's ore property in 1901 was shown to have been computed on a very liberal basis throughout, and could easily have been scaled down somewhat. Thus, as shown on page 232 of Part I, the Bureau's computations pointed to a valuation of not over $90,000,000. Indeed, this figure was reached only after very liberal allowances for the value of both fee and leasehold property. While on account of the vast figures of investment there dealt with and because only a rough com-

[1] It should be noted that this profit of $0.66 was an average for several concerns, and not the profit of the Steel Corporation alone.

parison of investment with capitalization was then attempted, it was deemed proper to allow a round $100,000,000 for the Corporation's ore property, it does not follow that such a valuation should be accepted in the present more particular computations of investment per ton in relation to definite profits.

A second, and exceedingly important, factor is that the Steel Corporation has undoubtedly adopted a policy of securing control of an unnecessarily large amount of ore property. There can be no doubt that as the iron and steel industry is at the present time conducted the acquisition of extensive reserves of ore by steel concerns is a logical, natural, and possibly desirable development. This means, of course, that these steel companies are carrying a large amount of ore property which is idle, and part of which will be idle for many years. However, as shown in Part I of this report, a disposition was clearly apparent in the operations of the Steel Corporation to acquire unduly large reserves. This was evidenced by its policy from the very beginning, and particularly by its lease of the Great Northern ore properties at an extraordinarily high royalty and under onerous conditions. This view, moreover, is strongly confirmed by the recent announcement of the Corporation of its cancellation of this lease effective January 1, 1915. However, nothing was included in the Bureau's computation in Part I of the investment in ore property for this Great Northern lease except for certain development expenditures. But aside from this Great Northern ore, the Steel Corporation at the close of 1910 had fully 1,200,000,000 tons of other ore in the Lake region. This would be equal to at least a fifty years' supply at the present rate of consumption. While the increasing demand for iron and steel products in this country would point to an increasing rate of consumption, it must be remembered that there is a counteracting tendency of considerable importance, namely, the use of an ever increasing stock of scrap iron and steel (which is much more valuable than ore for the manufacture of iron and steel products).

There can be little doubt that any such enormous reserves are really in excess of what the Steel Corporation actually requires as a protection for its investment in manufacturing plants.

This, it should be noted, is aside from the question whether it is desirable from the standpoint of public policy to permit any one interest to secure any such quantity of ore, even if its manufacturing operations might seem to require it.

However, even if it be contended that this is no more than a reasonable reserve for the Steel Corporation (although the Bureau does not assent to this), it is not reasonable to argue that the Steel Corporation is justified in earning the same rate of profit on its investment in this enormous amount of idle ore property that it would be justified in obtaining on the manufacture of finished materials where its

capital was actively employed. Instead, it might fairly be contended that the Steel Corporation should not expect to earn on the nonproductive portion of its ore reserves much more than the actual cost of carrying them, and perhaps no return at all.

A special reason for this is that inasmuch as the Lake Superior deposits are the choicest in the country there is a strong probability, provided present conditions of concentrated control are permitted, that in the future the ore in that region will have an enhanced value, which value will largely accrue to the steel companies that control the bulk of this property. In other words, if a company is allowed to speculate in ore reserves, it ought to rely on such speculative increase in value to yield a return for carrying these properties through the nonproductive period. It is not reasonable or proper that a high return should be earned on these reserves held by large companies while they remain undeveloped. This is the ordinary principle underlying the speculative holding of a natural resource. Thus, an investor who holds a plot of idle land in the city for a speculative rise in prices can not expect to earn much profit on it, or, indeed, any profit on it, during the nonproducing period. If his investment includes both actively utilized real estate and idle lands, similarly he could not reasonably expect to receive on his total investment as high a rate of return as he would ordinarily expect to receive on his utilized properties alone.

Finally, it should be kept in mind that any valuations placed upon the Steel Corporation's ore property in 1901 were influenced to a considerable extent by the marked concentration of control of ore properties and of combinations in price making which had taken place prior to the organization of the Corporation. In other words, the 1901 valuation can not be considered by any means as representative either of investment cost or of a value of the same ore properties under really competitive conditions of ownership and operation.

For these various reasons, therefore, it is certain that an investment of $7.50 per ton of ore produced would be too large to be representative of normal conditions in the industry.

It may be noted in this connection that a comparison of the balance-sheet valuations and ore production about the years 1905 and 1906, for several smaller concerns with an aggregate annual production of roughly 3,650,000 tons, indicated an average investment in fixed property of $2.76, and an average investment in working capital of $0.45, or a total of $3.21 per ton of ore produced. Since, however, these balance-sheet valuations are not themselves conclusive evidence of value, this figure can not be accepted without reserve, although it is probably much nearer a reasonable figure than the indicated valuation of $7.50 per ton for the Steel Corporation alone.

On the basis of, say, $3.25 per ton of output as the total required investment in ore property for a representative steel concern an average profit of $0.66 per ton would amount to over 20 per cent.

Another very rough indication of the average investment in ore property per ton of production, at least so far as leased mines are concerned, may be obtained by comparing the reported bonus payments for a number of leases transferred about 1902 with the production of those mines in 1903. Such an average for 10 mines shows an indicated investment in these leaseholds, per ton of production, of $2.82. While this also is too limited a basis from which to draw final conclusions, together with other evidence it indicates that an average investment in leasehold mining property of $3 per ton of output, this including improvements, might be sufficiently liberal. Adding, say, $0.75 for working capital would give a total investment of $3.75 per ton of production, on which a profit of $0.66 per ton would be equal to 17½ per cent.

In Part I it was shown that the maximum price for fee ore in the ground, as reported to the Minnesota Legislature in 1909, by the delegation from St. Louis County (in which county the great bulk of the iron-ore deposits of Minnesota are located) was 15 cents per ton. It was stated, moreover, that this was the highest price ascertained after inquiry. Various records are available showing transfers of iron ore property in fee from 1899 to 1902 at prices which average only a very few cents per ton, and there is no doubt that an average of 15 cents per ton for a large and representative body of ore, such as an ordinary steel concern would have, would be excessive even for the fee ore. It would undoubtedly be much too high to be representative of leaseholds as they ordinarily run. Assuming, however, that the average investment in a great ore reserve consisting partly of fee mines and partly of leaseholds, and including improvements, would be as much as 10 cents per ton, and reckoning on a supply equivalent to 30 to 35 years' requirements of the steel concern, the indicated investment rated against the annual production would be 30 to 35 times this amount, or $3 to $3.50 per ton. This is probably a liberal computation. The average investment per ton in improvements certainly would not be over $1 per ton, and an average of $0.75 per ton for working capital would be sufficient. On this basis the total investment would be $4.75 to $5.25 per ton of production.

The foregoing rough calculations indicate, therefore, that the average investment required to produce a ton of Lake ore for a concern carrying a 30 or 35 years' reserve is considerably less than $7.50 per ton and probably well under $5 per ton. On the basis of $5 per ton an average profit of $0.66 per ton would be equal to about

13 per cent. On the basis of $4 per ton it would be equal to 16½ per cent.

Owing to the uncertain factors in the problem, instead of assuming a definite rate, such a profit may be regarded as equivalent to from 10 to 15 per cent, with the presumption in favor of the higher rate.

The use of such a range of profit percentages instead of a single figure is, moreover, on the whole, more reasonable when working from a per-ton basis because of the very marked changes in investment per ton which may result from different tonnages of production. For instance, a mine with a total investment of $1,000,000, which produces 500,000 tons of ore a year, would show an average investment of $2 per ton, whereas if it happened to produce only 200,000 tons the investment would amount to $5 per ton. Of course, average figures tend to eliminate extreme results; nevertheless, the variations in production from year to year are sufficiently large to make it somewhat unsafe to base positive conclusions upon a single average figure per ton.

On first consideration it might seem that a profit of 10 to 15 per cent, while liberal, is not unreasonable. It should be repeated, therefore, that such a profit in an ordinary mining business, especially where depreciation charges are provided in costs (and in the case of Lake ore costs the depreciation charges on the whole are undoubtedly high), is a very different matter from a profit of the same rate from manufacturing. The mining business taken collectively is one of notoriously poor returns. A few exceptionally well-located or unusually valuable properties may return an extraordinarily high rate of profit; but a large share of mining enterprises, whether in iron or in other metals, are conducted with a very small profit, and frequently without any profit whatever. A profit of 10 to 15 per cent in the Lake Superior iron-mining business under competitive conditions would be liberal even for selected and well-located producing mines. A profit of any such rate for a very large ore property, including a large proportion of idle ore reserves, is extraordinary. On the investment in mines actually worked the average rate of profit would, of course, be very much greater.

A rate of, say, 10 to 15 per cent in the Lake Superior ore business means, therefore, that while carrying vast supplies of ore in reserve for future use the large ore-producing companies (chiefly steel-making concerns) are, nevertheless, on the average making an exceedingly liberal rate of profit on their entire investment in such reserves during the nonproductive period, while, in addition, they may secure a great increase in profit in the future as a result of a probable increase of ore values if the present highly concentrated control of ore properties is allowed to continue.

COMPARISON OF INCREASE IN LAKE ORE PRICES WITH INCREASE IN COSTS OF PRODUCTION.—There can be no question, therefore, that

the average profit of 66 cents per ton on Lake ore shown by the 1902 to 1906 average figures, presented on p. 43, is far in excess of what an average profit would be under ordinary competitive conditions, with more or less scattered ownership of mining property. In fact, under such conditions it is reasonably certain that the average profit on ore for the Lake region as a whole would be a very small amount per ton.

Convincing evidence that the present profits on Lake Superior ore are noncompetitive as well as excessive is, moreover, afforded by a comparison of quoted prices of ore with average ore costs for different periods. While such a comparison can not be regarded as exact, owing to the fact that the ore for which costs are secured may not have been sold at the average prices, nevertheless in the case of Lake ore the base price has been in the main so uniform for particular seasons that such a comparison is of great value. Some idea of the great increase in ore prices since the era of great consolidations in the iron and steel industry (1898 to 1901) is afforded by the following summary of average quoted prices at lower Lake ports for Mesabi Bessemer ore:

| | |
|---|---|
| 1902–1906 | $3.57 |
| 1898–1899 | 2.29 |
| Increase | 1.28 |
| Per cent increase | 56 |

It is impossible to present comparative lower Lake costs going back to 1898 for any considerable number of mines in the Mesabi Range. Data secured for two very important mines in the Mesabi Range, however, show an average cost at lower Lake ports (including full transportation charge) for the years 1898 and 1899 of $1.98 per ton, and the same mines show an average cost for the period 1902 to 1906 of $2.30 per ton, an increase of $0.32, or 16 per cent.

Taking the years 1898 to 1900, it was possible to get costs for 9,119,011 tons, comprising 10 mines in all. Owing to the fact that there was a "corner" in Lake freights in the year 1900 which resulted in practically doubling that item of cost (from $0.68 to $1.25 per ton), a comparison of lower Lake costs for these two periods would be misleading. Using a normal Lake freight for that year, the total cost at lower Lake ports for this group of mines would have been about $2.08 for the period 1898 to 1900 and about $2.34 for 1902 to 1906, an increase of, roughly, 12 per cent.

It will be seen, therefore, that for the periods compared the increase in the price of Lake Superior ore (56 per cent) was altogether out of proportion to the increase in the cost of production (12 to 16 per cent). The explanation of this is undoubtedly to be found in large part, first, in the concentration of ownership of Lake iron-ore properties in the hands of a very few concerns, and particularly in the

hands of the Steel Corporation; and, second, in agreements for the control of ore prices. A discussion of the prices of ore is reserved for a later part of this report. It may be stated here, however, as a notorious and incontrovertible fact, that the price of Lake Superior ore during the greater part of the period 1902 to 1906, and indeed back to 1895, has been established in large measure by agreement among the principal ore-producing interests. It is worth pointing out that in the only year when there was a conspicuous exception to this rule, namely, 1904, the price of Mesabi Bessemer ore fell from $4 in the preceding season to $2.87½, with corresponding reductions in the price of Old Range ores. In the next year Mesabi Bessemer ore was quoted at $3.50 per ton, in 1906 at $4, and in the boom of 1907 at $4.75 per ton. Since then there has been a decline.

It is true that the year 1904 was a year of depression in the iron and steel industry, and that inasmuch as this depression set in in the latter part of 1903 it probably would have been reflected in the ore industry even if the producers' agreement had not been abandoned in the season of 1904. Nevertheless, the average prices for 1904 were by no means unremunerative. As shown in the table on page 43, the total average profit on all Lake Superior ore brought down from mines to lower Lake ports in the year 1904 was no less than $0.36 per ton. This can by no means be considered as a low return.

In view of all the foregoing evidence, there can be no question that the average profit of $0.66 per ton shown for Lake Superior ore for the period 1902 to 1906 was very largely the result of artificial conditions and is distinctly in excess of a reasonable profit under competitive conditions.

**Section 2. Effect of excessive ore profits on competitors buying ore in the open market.**

Just how much of the average profit of $0.66 per ton on Lake ore above shown for the period 1902 to 1906 is in excess of a reasonable profit can not, of course, be stated in the absence of any general agreement as to what is a reasonable return for the Lake ore business as commonly conducted, nor in the absence of more definite information as to investment. If, however, it be assumed that of the total profit of $0.66 per ton no more than $0.25 per ton is in excess of a fair profit, this becomes a matter of considerable importance in the manufacture of iron and steel products.

For the period 1902 to 1906 it required on the average about 1.9 gross tons of Lake ores (Bessemer and non-Bessemer) to produce a gross ton of pig iron for the Lake ore-using districts collectively. It follows that if the excess of profit is assumed at $0.25 per ton of ore it would amount to $0.47 per ton in the book cost of iron.

Assuming that as much as one-half the average profit was in excess of a reasonable amount, or, say $0.33, this would amount per ton of pig iron to about $0.61.

It is obvious, therefore, that these excessive profits on Lake ore tend directly to handicap effective competition in the production of pig iron and steel by concerns which do not produce their requirements, or the bulk of their requirements, of ore. This policy of maintaining high prices for ore tends, in other words, to put the whole iron and steel market on an inflated cost and price basis to the probable disadvantage of the consumer and to the certain disadvantage of the small nonintegrated producer. There are a number of such producers, especially of pig iron, and the fact that they are able to exist and pay prices for ore which would return any such rates of profit to the producer is an indication of unreasonable profits on finished iron and steel products by at least some steel concerns which produce their own ore. It is true that such integrated concerns do not sell much pig iron and sell very little crude steel on the open market, and it is conceivable that conditions of competition in the sale of finished steel products might be such that these excessive antecedent profits on ore would largely be lost as the result of low sale prices of finished products. That this has been the case in general, however, is clearly discredited by the profits of the Steel Corporation given in Part I, where it is shown that the average rate of profit on the Corporation's total investment (this comparison including profits and investment in transportation) was 12 per cent for the period 1901 to 1910. Any such rate of profit for a concern handling over 50 per cent of the steel business of the country must be considered a very liberal one. Of course, for particular products where unusual conditions of competition were met the results might depart rather widely from this average.

**Section 3. Effect of excessive ore profits on costs and profits of finished steel products.**

Quite distinct from the effect of excessive ore prices in handicapping competition in the production of iron and steel is the effect of such prices upon costs and profits of finished iron and steel products for the same companies that produce their ore. From the point of view of the consumer, as well as of the independent iron and steel manufacturer, an excessive profit on ore is an important matter. As already shown, $0.25 per ton on a ton of ore means $0.47 in a ton of pig iron. In the conversion of pig iron into steel ingots there is a cumulative increase, while in the conversion of ingots into steel rails there would be a further increase. Starting, therefore, on the assumption that the excessive amount contained in this average profit of $0.66 per ton for Lake ore was $0.25 per ton

hands of the Steel Corporation; and, second, in agreements for the control of ore prices. A discussion of the prices of ore is reserved for a later part of this report. It may be stated here, however, as a notorious and incontrovertible fact, that the price of Lake Superior ore during the greater part of the period 1902 to 1906, and indeed back to 1895, has been established in large measure by agreement among the principal ore-producing interests. It is worth pointing out that in the only year when there was a conspicuous exception to this rule, namely, 1904, the price of Mesabi Bessemer ore fell from $4 in the preceding season to $2.87½, with corresponding reductions in the price of Old Range ores. In the next year Mesabi Bessemer ore was quoted at $3.50 per ton, in 1906 at $4, and in the boom of 1907 at $4.75 per ton. Since then there has been a decline.

It is true that the year 1904 was a year of depression in the iron and steel industry, and that inasmuch as this depression set in in the latter part of 1903 it probably would have been reflected in the ore industry even if the producers' agreement had not been abandoned in the season of 1904. Nevertheless, the average prices for 1904 were by no means unremunerative. As shown in the table on page 43, the total average profit on all Lake Superior ore brought down from mines to lower Lake ports in the year 1904 was no less than $0.36 per ton. This can by no means be considered as a low return.

In view of all the foregoing evidence, there can be no question that the average profit of $0.66 per ton shown for Lake Superior ore for the period 1902 to 1906 was very largely the result of artificial conditions and is distinctly in excess of a reasonable profit under competitive conditions.

### Section 2. Effect of excessive ore profits on competitors buying ore in the open market.

Just how much of the average profit of $0.66 per ton on Lake ore above shown for the period 1902 to 1906 is in excess of a reasonable profit can not, of course, be stated in the absence of any general agreement as to what is a reasonable return for the Lake ore business as commonly conducted, nor in the absence of more definite information as to investment. If, however, it be assumed that of the total profit of $0.66 per ton no more than $0.25 per ton is in excess of a fair profit, this becomes a matter of considerable importance in the manufacture of iron and steel products.

For the period 1902 to 1906 it required on the average about 1.9 gross tons of Lake ores (Bessemer and non-Bessemer) to produce a gross ton of pig iron for the Lake ore-using districts collectively. It follows that if the excess of profit is assumed at $0.25 per ton of ore it would amount to $0.47 per ton in the book cost of iron.

Assuming that as much as one-half the average profit was in excess of a reasonable amount, or, say $0.33, this would amount per ton of pig iron to about $0.61.

It is obvious, therefore, that these excessive profits on Lake ore tend directly to handicap effective competition in the production of pig iron and steel by concerns which do not produce their requirements, or the bulk of their requirements, of ore. This policy of maintaining high prices for ore tends, in other words, to put the whole iron and steel market on an inflated cost and price basis to the probable disadvantage of the consumer and to the certain disadvantage of the small nonintegrated producer. There are a number of such producers, especially of pig iron, and the fact that they are able to exist and pay prices for ore which would return any such rates of profit to the producer is an indication of unreasonable profits on finished iron and steel products by at least some steel concerns which produce their own ore. It is true that such integrated concerns do not sell much pig iron and sell very little crude steel on the open market, and it is conceivable that conditions of competition in the sale of finished steel products might be such that these excessive antecedent profits on ore would largely be lost as the result of low sale prices of finished products. That this has been the case in general, however, is clearly discredited by the profits of the Steel Corporation given in Part I, where it is shown that the average rate of profit on the Corporation's total investment (this comparison including profits and investment in transportation) was 12 per cent for the period 1901 to 1910. Any such rate of profit for a concern handling over 50 per cent of the steel business of the country must be considered a very liberal one. Of course, for particular products where unusual conditions of competition were met the results might depart rather widely from this average.

**Section 3. Effect of excessive ore profits on costs and profits of finished steel products.**

Quite distinct from the effect of excessive ore prices in handicapping competition in the production of iron and steel is the effect of such prices upon costs and profits of finished iron and steel products for the same companies that produce their ore. From the point of view of the consumer, as well as of the independent iron and steel manufacturer, an excessive profit on ore is an important matter. As already shown, $0.25 per ton on a ton of ore means $0.47 in a ton of pig iron. In the conversion of pig iron into steel ingots there is a cumulative increase, while in the conversion of ingots into steel rails there would be a further increase. Starting, therefore, on the assumption that the excessive amount contained in this average profit of $0.66 per ton for Lake ore was $0.25 per ton

of ore, this excessive profit finally becomes, as a result of the cumulative process just described, about $0.55 per ton on a ton of steel rails.

If it be assumed that of the total average profit of $0.66 per ton as much as one-half is in excess of a fair profit, the cumulative profits would be materially increased.

It should be repeated that the Bureau in these computations is not attempting to say to just what extent the profit in question is unreasonable, but instead to present information which will permit of individual opinion on this point, and to point out the increasing significance of any such excessive profit in the successive stages of iron and steel manufacture. It is proper to state, however, that the Bureau regards the assumption that $0.25 per ton out of the total average profit of $0.66 per ton on ore is excessive, as an entirely conservative estimate of such excess, and, moreover, regards it as entirely possible that if all the facts were definitely known more than one-half the total average profit of $0.66 might be regarded as in excess of a reasonable return.

**Section 4. Effect of excessive ore transportation profits of Steel Corporation.**

The foregoing discussion on ore relates only to transfer profits. A further and exceedingly important consideration arises in the case of the Steel Corporation as a result of the very heavy transportation profit. It will be recalled that the average transportation profit for the Steel Corporation on its own ore over its principal ore-carrying railroads and in Lake vessels, as computed by the Bureau for the period 1902–1906, amounted to $0.60 per ton averaged on the total ore deliveries of the Steel Corporation at lower Lake ports. There can be no question that this transportation profit was grossly excessive. Convincing evidence of this is, indeed, afforded by the fact that the Steel Corporation's principal ore roads, the Duluth & Iron Range and the Duluth, Missabe & Northern, have recently reduced their rates by 20 cents per ton for the haul from Mesabi mines to upper Lake ports, which was formerly $0.80 per ton, and by $0.30 to $0.40 for the Vermilion mines, which formerly had rates of from $0.90 to $1 per ton; the rates from both ranges are now $0.60 per ton. Since this reduction in the rate does not involve any reduction in operating expenses, it may be regarded as equivalent to an admission by the Steel Corporation itself that the former rates were to this extent unreasonable. In the Bureau's opinion the present reduced rate of 60 cents per ton is still excessive. This is clearly indicated by the phenomenally low ratio of operating expenses to gross earnings for these ore roads. Thus the 1910 ratio of the Duluth, Missabe & Northern was below 30 per cent, against an average for all railroads

in the United States of 66 per cent, while that of the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad was only 36.5 per cent.

Moreover, the rates of the Steel Corporation over its principal railroad south of the Lakes, the Bessemer & Lake Erie, are undoubtedly excessive, while the dockage charges at lower Lake ports are also unduly large. There is no reasonable doubt that of the average transportation profit of the Steel Corporation in the transportation cost of its ore at furnaces of $0.60 per ton at least as large a portion may be regarded as excessive as in the case of the average profit of all companies on ore. In the case of the Steel Corporation, therefore, the excessive ore profit contained in pig-iron costs and in successive stages may be regarded as at least double that due to excessive transfer profits on ore for all companies collectively.

While integration of industry to permit of large-scale operations at minimum costs is undoubtedly desirable, these enormous profits of the Steel Corporation on the transportation of ore present a problem of very great importance. It is obvious that so long as these railroads are owned by the Steel Corporation the excessive profits thus earned on transportation could be used, if necessary, to the very great disadvantage of competitors in the sale of steel products. It is true that owing to price agreements and price understandings in the steel industry, which will be discussed in a later part of this report, these profits have been retained by the Steel Corporation instead of being thus used as a competitive weapon. Nevertheless, the possibility of their being so used is always present.

The situation, therefore, is this: Integration of the steel industry with respect to transportation thus far, instead of working to the advantage of the public in the form of lower costs to all shippers and lower prices, has inured to the benefit of a great combination. On the other hand, to let the Steel Corporation retain this advantage of low transportation cost and to let this work itself out in the form of lower prices might be undesirable, because it would tend to give the Steel Corporation an unreasonable and undesirable advantage over competitors in the sale of finished products.

This situation clearly raises the question whether the interests of the public may not require the segregation of these railroad properties from the Steel Corporation. It might be argued that such a segregation would simply mean that the control of these railroads would remain in the hands of the interests who dominate the policy of the Steel Corporation. Such segregation, however, at least would prevent the transfer of the profits from these railroads to the treasury of the Steel Corporation. It would thus stop what is unquestionably an evil, and that is the imposition of high rates upon competitors' shipments, which puts them at a great disadvantage, while, at the same time, forcing them by reason of this

very fact to contribute unduly to the profits of the Steel Corporation on transportation. If the connection between these railroads and the Steel Corporation were dissolved, there would be no inducement to the Steel Corporation as such to desire unreasonable rates. On the contrary, there would be an inducement to keep these rates at a reasonable level. Under this arrangement, moreover, the iron and steel making concerns using these railroads would be substantially on an equal basis so far as transportation is concerned.

While in the case of integration of ordinary manufacturing enterprises it may be entirely proper that the most aggressive concern should reap the benefit of its enterprise, it is unquestionably different in the case of a public utility, such, for instance, as a railroad. Competition in the construction of railroads is often impracticable. Moreover, the important ore railroads of the Steel Corporation were obtained not through superior ability, efficiency, or foresight, but simply through superior command of capital as a result of combination.

O

# UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION

## GENERAL INDEX

TO

## HEARINGS

BEFORE THE

## COMMITTEE ON INVESTIGATION OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION

---

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1912

# GENERAL INDEX.

[NOTE.—Separate index to McRae's Report, pp. 4489–4784.]

## A.


Page.

Accident-prevention plan:
- Of United States Steel Corporation, statement concerning details of, by Roberts ..... 3399–3406
- Danger signs for illiterate employees ..... 3407

Act to regulate commerce, suggestions for amendment of, by Freer ..... 5043, 5044

Agreements:
- Mutual, in foreign countries ..... 95
- Fixing prices of steel rails at various times ..... 429, 430
- Iron clad, prior to formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 433, 434
- Concerning freight rates, reached at conferences between traffic agents. 5046–5069

American Bridge Co.:
- As factor in market ..... 41
- Components of, prior to United States Steel Corporation ..... 324–326
- Capacity and production of ..... 327

American Iron and Steel Association, origin and functions of ..... 224, 225

American Sheet & Tin Plate Co. as integer in organizing United States Steel Corporation ..... 62

American Steel & Wire Co.:
- Formation and capitalization of ..... 25
- Basis upon which absorbed by United States Steel Corporation ..... 27
- Percentage of nail and wire business of, at organization of United States Steel Corporation ..... 28, 42
- Percentage controlled by, at date of organizing United States Steel Corporation ..... 63
- Great inflation of securities of, prior to and at consolidation ..... 505–507

Anawalt, J. W., statement of ..... 3083–3105

Annual reports of iron and steel companies referred to ..... 68

Antitrust act:
- Uncertainty as to meaning of, according to Gary ..... 76, 79
- Does not prevent vast aggregations of capital ..... 79
- Said by Gary to be archaic ..... 79
- Question of getting around ..... 99
- Result of interview with President, equivalent to decision on ..... 142
- Provisions of, again called to attention of Gary ..... 165, 166
- Inadequacy of, according to Gary ..... 175
- Provisions of, discussed by Gary ..... 195
- Uncertainty of, referred to by Gary ..... 249
- Fear of, present at Gary dinners ..... 264
- Canadian, discussion of ..... 276
- Criticism of, by James H. Hayt ..... 276, 277
- Interpretation of, discussed ..... 279
- Discussion of its proper interpretation ..... 280
- Gary suggests that committee take steps to make more definite ..... 289
- Existence of pools in iron and steel products since enactment of ..... 318, 319
- Relation to, of work of Bureau of Corporations ..... 475
- Steel and wire agreements antedating and subsequent to ..... 568, 569
- Indictments for pooling arrangements in violation of ..... 594, 596
- Individual views of Ledyard concerning ..... 958, 959
- Reference to, by Roosevelt ..... 1387
- Policy of enforcing, against big corporations discussed by Perkins ..... 1526, 1527
- Discussion of, in its application to United States Steel Corporation ..... 1530, 1531
- Interpretation of, in certain cases discussed ..... 1607, 1608

Antitrust act—Continued. Page.
Views upon, of W. C. Temple ..... 1742–1744
That evidence shows violation of, no reason for its exclusion by committee. 1827
Discussion of, by Carnegie ..... 2345–2348
Discussion of, between Carnegie and committee ..... 2386–2390
Further discussion of, between Carnegie and committee ..... 2394–2395
Discussion of, between committee and Carnegie ..... 2431–2437
Further discussion of, between committee and Carnegie ..... 2453–2458
Attitude toward, of steel and iron manufacturers ..... 2475–2477
Severe penal provisions, favored by Carnegie ..... 2478
Supplemental enactments to, discussed ..... 2479–2482
Discussion of, by Farrell ..... 2699, 2700
Policy of, discussed with Cole ..... 5505, 5506
Arbitration:
Board of, for labor disputes discussed by Fitch ..... 2919
Armor plate:
Prices of, controlled how ..... 81, 82
International agreements for control of ..... 82
Ashtabula Railroad, project to build, a factor in formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 44
Atkinson, H. M., statement of ..... 2181–2214
Attorney General, report that he gave United States Steel Corporation a "clean bill of health," denied by Gary ..... 72

B.

Bacon, Don H., statement of ..... 5321–5361
Bacon, Robert P., connection of, with organization of United States Steel Corporation ..... 206, 207
Baird, F. C., statement of ..... 1959–1982, 2007–2012, 2020–2094
Bancroft, Edward A., statement of ..... 1748–1756
Bankers:
Many spoke to Gary about Moore & Schley situation ..... 168
Forty or fifty at Morgan's library when Gary and Frick started for Washington ..... 168
Of New York, continuous optimistic statements by, during panic ..... 242
Consensus of opinion among, as to value of Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks .. 907, 908
New York, statements of, to Roosevelt prior to visit of Frick and Gary .. 1375, 1376
Banks:
Withdrawals from, necessary in case Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stock not taken ..... 132
Embarrassments of, during panic ..... 173, 174
Would have called loans unless entire syndicate taken care of ..... 186
Controlled by Morgan interests said by Ledyard not to have brought pressure to bear on Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks ..... 956, 957
First National, loans of, to Moore & Schley ..... 1055
Relation between, different from that between trust companies ..... 1503
Cooperation of, checked panic, according to Perkins ..... 1525
Complicity of, in depressing Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks denied by Perkins ..... 1550, 1551
Easily involved in runs by loose talk during panicky times ..... 1693
Official examination of, in New York ..... 1695
Barbed wire:
Prices of, at certain periods ..... 25, 26
Cost of producing, difficult to calculate ..... 27
Bethlehem Steel Co.:
Interests of, in Cuban ores ..... 107
A principal competitor of United States Steel Corporation ..... 193
Betterments, amounts invested in, by United States Steel Corporation ..... 262
Billson, Congdon & Dickinson, telegram from ..... 3593
Birmingham district:
Character of ores found in ..... 7
Extent and ore richness of, described ..... 889–891
Proximity of raw materials of iron and steel production in ..... 980–983
Term has an extensive as well as a restricted meaning ..... 999
Advantages and resources of, discussed ..... 1012–1022
Labor conditions in ..... 1021, 1022
Value of surface land rights in, discussed ..... 1022–1025

Birmingham district—Continued. Page.
Ore and coal acreage tributary to..... 1022–1027
Available ores tributary to..... 1027, 1028
Comparison of, with Pittsburgh in distance from seaboard..... 1237
Possibilities of development in..... 1291, 1292
Improved labor conditions in, since 1893..... 1011–1012
Principal market for iron products originating in..... 2095
Explanation of railroad map of, by Smith..... 2096–2099
Location of physical objects in, on map by Smith..... 2100
Character and amount of shipments from, explained by Smith..... 2105, 2106
Discussion of question of tonnage, freight rates, switching charges, etc., in..... 2145–2152
Physical environment, industrial advantages, etc., described by Atkinson..... 2181–2185
Labor conditions in..... 2938–2943
Fee system in, described by Fitch..... 2943–2945
Supply of labor in..... 2982
Valuation of ores in, by Munsey..... 5183, 5184
Different opinions as to territory in..... 5193, 5194
Discussion of ore deposits in, with Grasty..... 5287–5320
Location of ore bodies in, pointed out by Grasty..... 5302
Probability of undiscovered ore bodies in, discussed..... 5304, 5305
Investigation of ore bodies in, by Bacon..... 5330, 5331
Only place where ore bodies and coal resources justify large iron and steel production, according to Bacon..... 5348, 5349
Differing views as to boundaries of..... 5350, 5351
Birmingham & Southern Railroad, as property of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.... 14
Blast furnaces of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., capacity of..... 125
Bonaparte, Attorney General, letter of, referring to contemplated merger.... 142, 143
Bonds:
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. as collateral..... 15, 16, 17
Of United States Steel Corporation, how rated in exchange for Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks..... 133
Second mortgage United States Steel Corporation, good as cash..... 170
Of United States Steel Corporation, for Tennessee Coal & Iron stock, time of delivery of..... 176
Of United States Steel Corporation, purchased in open market as result of merger..... 180
Of United States Steel Corporation, large sales of, in market..... 947, 948
Treasury, of United States Steel Corporation, exchanged for Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks..... 1494, 1495
Of United States Steel Corporation, use of $250,000,000, by sale and exchange for preferred stock..... 1510–1516
Of United States Steel Corporation, exchanged for Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stocks of Trust Co. of America..... 1657
To be taken by Rockefeller but not taken, narrative concerning..... 1904–1914
Of United States Steel Corporation, extensive sales of in November and December, 1907..... 955
Of Duluth, Messala & Northern Railroad, amount of..... 4825
Amount of, issued for absorption of Carnegie Steel Co..... 5101–5104
Bonniwell, Eugene C., statement of..... 549–551
Bonus fund, statement of Farrell with reference to..... 2703–2705
Bonus plan of United States Steel Corporation, discussion of, by Brandeis.. 2867–2871
Boileau, John W., statement of..... 783–791
Brandeis, Louis D., statement of..... 2835–2872
Brazil, ore resources of, discussed with Cole..... 5461, 5463
Bridge, J. H., statement of..... 2586, 2587, 2623
Brown, John G., statement of..... 2317–2327
Brussels conference, statement concerning, by Perkins..... 1531
Buffington, E. J., statement by, from minute entries..... 3594–3601
Burchard, Ernest F., statement of, on production of iron ore and steel in 1910..... 3483–3516
Bureau of Corporations:
Discussion of act creating..... 482–484
Investigations of, how made..... 487–493
Allowed United States Steel Corporation to investigate itself, intimation. 499, 500
Interpretation of law governing, discussed..... 500
Information concerning United States Steel Corporation, how obtained. 520–523
Report of, on labor conditions referred to..... 2837, 2838

Business conditions: Page.
Improvement of, in 1898 ... 221
Depressed, effect of, upon prices for iron and steel products ... 349
As influencing changed prices for steel rails ... 360, 361
Effect of, upon prices for structural iron ... 361
Under existing laws, unsatisfactory to Perkins ... 1526
In iron and steel trade abroad ... 1565
In iron and steel, depressed between 1890 and 1900 ... 1331, 1332
In steel industry, just prior to formation of United States Steel Co. ... 2508–2510
Byington, Miss Margaret F., statement of ... 3033–3057
By-laws of United States Steel Corporation put in evidence ... 333

C.

Cambria Iron & Steel Co. a principal competitor of United States Steel Corporation ... 193
Capacity:
Operation to full, effect of, upon cost of production ... 5074, 5075
For production of certain steel plants ... 5074
Enormous, of United States Steel Corporation, effect of, upon competition. 5076
Of plant, with reference to economy of production ... 5080
Need not be large in order to economically produce structural steel ... 5082
Of certain plants discussed with Kennedy ... 5089
Economy of employing, fully ... 5124, 5125
Capital:
For physical improvements of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., how obtained ... 1229, 1230
Working, provided at beginning of United States Steel Corporation ... 1552, 1553
Capitalization:
Not representative of investment ... 116
Of United States Steel Products Co ... 123
Of United States Steel Corporation, not excessive according to Gary ... 208
Supervision of, by Government, discussed ... 253, 254
Of United States Steel Corporation, decrease of ... 254
Of United States Steel Corporation, figures showing ... 254
Amount of, placed upon subsidiaries when taken in ... 256, 257, 258
Of assets, profits, etc., of certain northwestern ore railroads ... 406–408
Of merger value explained ... 480
Of Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railroad ... 4821–4825
Carnegie, Andrew:
Attitude and conduct of, at time of formation of United States Steel Corporation ... 31, 32
As distinguishing factor in iron and steel ... 43, 44
General policy of, to keep his mills busy ... 197
Option of, given to the Moores ... 207
Altercations between, and Pennsylvania Railroad Co ... 210
Cablegram from, to Gary dinner ... 281
Control by, of steel industry, statement of Temple concerning ... 1725
Praised by Temple for talent in selection of men ... 1738
Successes of, due in some degree to secret rebates according to Oliver. 2176, 2177
Statement of ... 2345–2541
Amount received by, in sale to United States Steel Corporation ... 2379–2381
Does not fear socialism ... 2442–2444
List of partners of, at formation of United States Steel Corporation ... 2469, 2470
Option between, and Frick again discussed ... 2532–2535
Political activities of, in 1900 ... 2536–2537
Contribution of, to anti-imperialism fund ... 2537
Carnegie Co.:
Properties of, at time United States Steel Corporation was formed ... 207
Inclusion of, necessary to success of United States Steel project ... 210
Influence of, in fixing prices ... 309
Small beginnings of ... 2350–2357
Carnegie interests, price paid for, in United States Steel organization ... 32, 33
Carnegie Steel Co.:
Price paid to stockholders of, in organization of United States Steel Corporation ... 65, 66
Value of, compared to price at which taken ... 295
The result of a reorganization ... 310, 311

Carnegie Steel Co.—Continued. Page.
Purposes of investments by, at Conneaut Harbor..... 311
Progressive policies of..... 426
Value of properties of, prior to consolidation..... 427
Was considering extensions at time of consolidation..... 428
Early policies of, as understood by Schwab..... 1289
Project of, to erect tube works..... 1311
Price at which absorbed, by United States Steel Corporation..... 1361–1363
Assets and valuation of, in Carnegie-Frick suit, explained by Schwab.. 1362–1368
As insurmountable obstacle to progress of embryotic steel corporation.. 1725–1727
The consummation of partnerships and limited partnerships culminating in great corporations..... 2357–2369
Option by Frick, Carnegie's version of..... 2372, 2377
Value of properties of, when sold to United States Steel Corporation... 2395–2400
Discussion of book values of..... 2400–2413
Early beginnings of, further discussed..... 2464–2466
Advantages of Conneaut project of, stated..... 2511–2513
Dominating position of, in steel industry..... 2516–2519
Further discussion concerning formation of..... 2538
Records in Frick suit against..... 2550–2586
Statement of Bridge concerning..... 2586, 2587
Extracts from book by J. H. Bridge concerning..... 2587–2623
Valuation of properties of, at time of absorption, according to Kennedy. 5099, 5100
Cash, amount required to have taken care of panic situation..... 185
Cement, cost, production, and prices of, according to Kennedy..... 5126, 5127
Clarke, E. A. S., speech of, at Gary dinners..... 274
Clearing House:
Action of, in relation of merger..... 9
Action of, in panic referred to..... 240
Clairton Steel Co., absorbed by United States Steel Co. after latter's organization 212
Coal:
Qualities of, in Birmingham district..... 18
Coking, supply of, available to United States Steel Corporation in Pittsburgh district..... 161
Resources and control of, vital to Pittsburgh..... 162
Coking, all the Pittsburgh Co. product suitable for..... 163
Coking, steam coal suitable for..... 163
Whether cokable, uncertain without a practical test..... 163
Pittsburgh fuel, asserted not to be best..... 183
Total output of, by Pittsburgh Co. and Monongahela River Coal Co..... 219
Coking, amount of, owned by United States Steel Corporation..... 229
Sources of, being rapidly acquired by United States Steel Corporation... 433
Coking, holdings of by United States Steel Corporation..... 538, 539
Resources of, in Connellsville region..... 748–786
Connellsville, percentage and amount of, owned by United States Steel Corporation..... 786
Connellsville, amount of, owned by various persons and corporations... 786, 787
Annual tonnage production of, in Connellsville region..... 788
Estimate of period in which resources of, exhausted..... 789–791
Holdings of, by various companies in Birmingham district..... 977, 978
Produced in Birmingham district, uses of, and markets for..... 996, 997
In Birmingham and adjacent districts, quantities and qualities of, discussed..... 1003–1006
In Birmingham district, facilities for shipping..... 2215–2221
Proportion of tonnage of, to product, per ton of pig iron..... 5413
Coal & Coke Co., resources of, in United States, said to be enormous..... 161
Coal contracts of United States Steel Corporation with Pittsburgh.. 151–159, 160, 161
Coal lands:
Recent purchases of, by United States Steel Corporation..... 151
Connellsville, owned by United States Steel Corporation..... 152
In Illinois, owned by United States Steel Corporation..... 153
In Pocahontas district, owned by United States Steel Corporation..... 153
Coal leases of United States Steel Corporation from Pittsburgh Coal & Coke Co.. 155
Cole, Thomas F.:
Incidental statement of, during Sellwood's examination..... 5437, 5438
Statement of..... 5445–5464
Final statement of..... 5478–5513

Page.
Colorado Fuel & Iron Co., a principal competitor of United States Steel Corporation ..... 193
Combinations:
Views as to, of W. C. Temple ..... 1739–1742
In steel production, early stages of ..... 2506–2510
In bidding to furnish Government supplies ..... 2802–2833
Of 90 per cent of tube works in National Tube Co ..... 5079
Economy of, discussed with Kennedy ..... 5127–5129
Commissioner of Corporations, reference to report of, on labor conditions ..... 2855
Commissioner of Labor, investigations by, into labor conditions ..... 2855
Committee:
Scope of powers of ..... 314, 315
Powers of, under resolution, discussed ..... 795–797
Executive session of, to arrange trip to New York ..... 841
Senate Judiciary, report of, and hearings before ..... 1119–1224
Statement before, of Charles M. Schwab ..... 1322–1332
Executive, of Steel Corporation, merged with finance committee ..... 1436–1439
Judiciary, of Senate, statement of Perkins before, discussed ..... 1519–1522
Consideration and action by, on objections of United States Steel Corporation ..... 1953–1956
Importance to, of ore values and supplies ..... 5491
Commodities clause:
Discussion of provisions and effect of ..... 4912–4914
Further discussion of ..... 5041, 5042
Distinctions in applicability of, discussed ..... 5062–5064
Applicability of, to Pennsylvania Co., discussed ..... 5069
Compensation for injuries, plan of United States Steel Corporation referred to ..... 1650, 1651
Competition:
Between component parts, at time of United States Steel organization ..... 34
Effect of, as cause of consolidation ..... 40
In production, state of, between various companies prior to organization of United States Steel Corporation ..... 45
Threats of, preceding organization of United States Steel Corporation ..... 46
Some of the advantages of ..... 46, 47
Between American Sheet & Tin Plate and American Sheet & Steel Cos ..... 62
Modified by distance ..... 62
Existing, between Carnegie Steel Co. and other companies ..... 63
Control of, by United States Steel Corporation ..... 64
Avoided, to prevent aggravation of panicky conditions ..... 76, 77
Extreme, productive of failures ..... 78, 79
Old warfare of, alleged to be required by antitrust act ..... 79
Absence of, under governmental control ..... 99
Free and unrestricted, not favored by Gary ..... 99
Between subsidiaries, destroyed by control of United States Steel Corporation ..... 102, 103
Between subsidiaries, eliminated by combination ..... 104
By independents, encounters combined opposition of subsidiaries ..... 104
Between Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. and United States Steel Corporation ..... 124
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. alleged by Gary to have been unimportant ..... 177
Principal, of United States Steel Corporation ..... 193
Absence of, hinted at as cause for uniform price of steel rails ..... 194
Destructive, effects of, portrayed by Gary ..... 195, 196
Question of what to be substituted for, if destroyed ..... 196
By Carnegie, could not be met ..... 197
Between components of United States Steel Corporation, prior to its organization ..... 208, 209
Between subsidiaries, at date of organizing United States Steel Corporation ..... 216
Between certain subsidiaries of United States Steel Corporation ..... 219, 220
Would have driven Federal Steel Co. out of business but for consolidation ..... 220
Would have driven Illinois Steel Co. out of business but for consolidation ..... 220
Destructive, deplored by Gary ..... 253
Honorable, contrasted with hostile and destructive ..... 267
Destructive, abhorred by Gary ..... 269
Of Carnegie Co., fear of, as incentive to formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 281

Page.
Competition—Continued.
Destructive, prior to consolidation, referred to by Gayley..... 309
Destructive led to formation of pools in iron and steel products..... 320
Whether controlled by Gary dinners as by "gentlemen's agreements"..... 322
Characteristics and phases of prior to consolidation..... 323, 324
Violent fluctuations resulting from..... 341, 342
Characterized as one of the weapons of warfare..... 348, 349
How controlled since 1900..... 349
Where now operative and where not..... 350, 351
A controlling factor in marketing steel products abroad..... 364
In production of steel rails, has always existed—Gayley..... 366
In steel products always existent—Gayley..... 369
May exist for variety of reasons aside from selling price..... 370, 371
Ruinous, avoidance of, a purpose of Gary dinners—Gayley..... 376
Cause of variation in prices for steel rails..... 419
No menace to prosperity of Carnegie Steel Co..... 428
Elimination of, important purpose of consolidation..... 478, 479
Eliminated by merger, according to Commissioner Bureau of Corporations. 494
Said to necessarily disappear with acquisition by United States Steel Corporation of source of raw material..... 533, 534
Destructive, prior to pooling agreement of 1900..... 651
Destructive, early efforts to prevent..... 676, 677
Destructive, prevention of, purpose of pools..... 809, 810
Between Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. and Northern competitors..... 850, 851
Arising from new organizations since merger, of small importance..... 866, 867
Between pig iron of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. and other plants, general.. 888
Effect upon, of geographical advantages..... 888
Between various localities..... 988, 989
In iron and steel production, elimination of..... 1247
Conditions of, at various dates..... 1268–1270
Destruction of, not a proper purpose of consolidation, according to Schwab. 1284
Destructive, as against economy explained by Schwab..... 1293–1295
Restraint of, and of trade, distinguished by Schwab..... 1297, 1298
Restriction of, essential to expansion of trade, according to Schwab... 1298, 1299
Encountered, in selling steel rails abroad..... 1315, 1316
Between this and foreign countries, in iron and steel industry, conditions affecting..... 1335–1339
With foreign countries, conditions affecting..... 1346–1348
Elimination of, by cooperation abroad..... 1552
Character of, as between subsidiaries of United States Steel Corporation. 1556, 1557
Suppression of, asserted in contract between United States Steel Corporation and Crucible and Clairton Steel Cos..... 1624–1631
Destructive, disappearance of, after 1904..... 1719
Unfair, illustrations and instances of, given by Temple..... 1722, 1723
How controlled, after dissolution of pools..... 1733, 1737
Controlling effect of, on freight rates..... 1988
Between railroads, in handling ore..... 2037, 2038
Between railroads, to and from Birmingham district..... 2182–2200
Beneficial effect of, according to Carnegie..... 2419, 2420
Disappearance of, and remedies, discussed by Carnegie..... 2426
Control of, by agreements and by monopolies, discussed..... 2438, 2439
Question of restoration of, by enforcement of antitrust act..... 2482, 2483
Destructive, if trusts dissolved, according to Carnegie..... 2484
Destructive, discussion of, between committee and Carnegie..... 2489
To be limited to existing plants..... 2490
Existing, between iron and steel producers..... 2496, 2697
In production of tin plate..... 2740, 2741
How far eliminated by formation of United States Steel Corporation . 3020, 3021
Individual views of Hill as to how preserved..... 3245–3247
Alleged to exist between United States Steel Corporation and other companies..... 3306, 3309
Effect upon, of large capacity of United States Steel Corporation..... 5076
Between United States and Wales in structural materials..... 5119–5121
Between various Southern iron and steel companies..... 5303
Equipment and ore resources necessary for new enterprises to engage in, according to Bacon..... 5352, 5353

Competition—Continued. Page.
Opening for, in iron and steel production, again discussed with Sellwood ..... 5403, 5404
Strategetic positions of resources of Lake Superior and Birmingham ores, with reference to ..... 5413–5430
Exclusion of, and monopoly, declared by Cole not the policy of United States Steel Corporation in taking Hill lease ..... 5449, 5450
Between domestic and foreign ores, possibilities of ..... 5501, 5502
In iron and steel products, not limited by national boundaries ..... 5506
Recurrence to, as formerly existing, disfavored by Cole ..... 5508
Concentration of low-grade ore, expenses of ..... 5404
Conditions, distressed financial, preceding panic of 1907 ..... 1058
Conferences:
Among steel producers, frequent since panic ..... 195
Between railroad traffic agents, to fix rates ..... 5046–5069
Congress, powers of, under Constitution ..... 250, 251
Conneaut Harbor, purpose of Carnegie Co. in purchasing property at ..... 311
Conservation of ore resources, as policy of United States Steel Corporation, explained by Cole ..... 5449–5451
Consolidated iron mines dominated by Rockefeller, not included in original plan ..... 212
Consolidated Steel & Wire Co.:
Formation and capitalization of ..... 23
Amalgamation of, with American Steel & Wire Co ..... 24
Consolidation:
Of iron and steel plants, beginning and history of ..... 29
Era of, reached climax in formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 476, 477
Purposes and effect of ..... 475, 479
Leading to security inflation, striking instances of ..... 508–519
Conspiracy to depreciate Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks ..... 188
Consumers, alleged opposition of, to fluctuations ..... 78, 79
Consumption of iron and steel, enormous per capita increase of, during century. 3239
Constitution, powers of Congress over interstate commerce under ..... 250, 251
Convict labor:
Employment of, in Birmingham district ..... 2938–2940
Statement of Harrison concerning ..... 2959–2993
Flogging, in Birmingham district ..... 2970, 2972
Cruel treatment of, in Birmingham district ..... 2972–2976
Alabama statute bearing upon ..... 2975
Forms of punishment of, discussed ..... 2976–2978
Costs of food for, in jails and convict camps compared ..... 2979
Housing of ..... 2980, 2981
In Birmingham district, various legal provisions applicable to ..... 2986–2993
Statement of J. G. Oakley concerning ..... 3109–3118
Coon tracks used for purposes of illustration by Chairman Stanley ..... 254
Corporations:
Large, usually controlled by small executive or finance committee ..... 779, 780
Inferior in management to partnership, according to Carnegie ..... 2417, 2418
Advantages over, in management of partnerships ..... 2467, 2648
Cartels:
Discussion of ..... 285–288
Of Germany, discussion of ..... 1608, 1609
Cortelyou, George B., Secretary of Treasury, deposit with banks of money by .. 242
Costs:
Of conversion of iron ores ..... 7
Of producing pig iron ..... 7
Of production and transportation ..... 35, 36
Of producing steel rails, increase of ..... 97
Of producing steel rails in 1900 ..... 98, 99
Of production, kept down by power of combination ..... 104
Of production, reduced by ownership of ores and transportation ..... 113
Of production, for certain years ..... 145
Of production, locality of plant as element of ..... 146
Estimate of, for production of steel rails ..... 194
Increase of, as cause for maintaining price of steel rails ..... 195
Of production, in various countries referred to ..... 281
Labor, in steel production ..... 289

Costs—Continued. Pages.
Of pig iron production ..... 291
Of producing steel rails ..... 339, 340
Of steel rails ..... 343, 344
Mill, of making steel rails, various ..... 344
Depreciation of capital as element of ..... 357
Of producing steel rails, according to Schwab and Carnegie ..... 363
Of making steel rails, estimated ..... 425
Easy for rival mills to ascertain, approximately ..... 433
Sheets showing, submitted to Commissioner of Corporations confidentially. 473–474
Sheets showing, returned by Bureau of Corporations ..... 498
Relative, of producing pig iron in northern and southern mills ..... 973, 974
Comparative, production at Birmingham discussed ..... 984–988
Of iron and steel production, discussed ..... 994
In actual operation, may differ widely from those figured out on paper ..... 995
Of southern pig iron, miscalculations as to ..... 1030, 1031
As between Birmingham and Pittsburgh, compared ..... 1031
Depreciation as element of, often overlooked ..... 1031
Analytical discussion of ..... 1032, 1033
Comparative, between Birmingham and other districts ..... 1249, 1250
Compared, as between different localities in iron and steel production .. 1254–1256
Items of, in detail, interchanged between steel and iron producers ..... 1277
Giving items of, in detail, a wise practice according to Schwab ..... 1277–1278
As dependent on economic processes ..... 1290
Of steel rails, in certain years ..... 1309–1311
Of steel rails, discussed by Schwab ..... 1314
Of iron and steel products, reduced by consolidation ..... 1317, 1318
Of producing steel rails, because of rise in value of ores ..... 1318
Of producing rails, relative in this country as compared to others ..... 1335–1339
Of labor, in producing a ton of steel rails ..... 1355–1357
Of producing a ton of steel rails, discussion of ..... 1357–1359
Discussion of, by Schwab ..... 1393–1396
Of iron and steel production, further discussion of ..... 1406–1414
Most important secret of steel trade ..... 1731, 1732
Question of reduction of, by improved processes ..... 2502, 2503
Extract concerning, from Schwab's testimony ..... 2669, 2670
Of ores, discussion of ..... 2670
Indisposition of manufacturers to furnish ..... 2670–2672
Facilities for ascertaining ..... 2695, 2696
Of production, varying in different countries ..... 2735, 2738
Of handling Mesabi ores in transportation ..... 4814
Of construction of Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railroad ..... 4821–4825
Of handling ores at various docks on Lake Erie ..... 4839–4841
Of production, discussed with Kennedy ..... 5089
Of production, by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., in comparison with certain other plants ..... 5090, 5091
Of steel production, in certain foreign countries ..... 5095
Of production less, if processes combined in single plant ..... 5100
Integration to reduce, not possible by combining plants widely separated ..... 5101, 5102
Of production of structural material ..... 5118, 5119
Of production, estimated low in Carnegie's contemplated Conneaut plant ..... 5129, 5130
Of production of iron and steel, conditions affecting ..... 5312
Of iron and steel products, early, of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., high, according to Bacon ..... 5332
Of construction of plants of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., Bacon's estimates of ..... 5335, 5336
Of production, depreciation charges as element of ..... 5340
Low, of production by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., due to proximity of ores and coal ..... 5347
Of production, with 40 per cent ore, discussion of with Bacon ..... 5354, 5355
Limit to, in depth of shaft mining, according to Bacon ..... 5358, 5359
Pro rata increase of, in use of low-grade ore ..... 5396, 5397
Of concentrating low-grade ore ..... 5404
Of preparation for ore mining, discussed with Cole ..... 5452, 5453
Of deep mining for ores, discussed with Cole ..... 5497
Of buying, mining, loading, and shipping certain ores ..... 5483

Cost of living: Page.
Comparison of, with wages in Pittsburgh district..... 2876
Statistical table as to..... 2993
Cotton, J. B., statement of..... 2225-2300
Credit of United States Steel Corporation increased by its size and connections. 113
Criminal laws of Alabama criticized..... 2562-2564
Cuba as source of supply of valuable ores..... 403, 404

D.

Defense, decision of President as, in favor of United States Steel Corporation.. 142
Department of Justice:
Filing with, of Root-Gary correspondence..... 139
Letter to, of President Roosevelt, referring to proposed merger..... 140, 141
Deposits, large, by Morgan and others, to save panic situation..... 242
Directorates:
Interlocking, within purview of investigation..... 296
Interlocking, of United States Steel Corporation and other corporations.. 313, 317
Common, between United States Steel Corporation and Pennsylvania Railroad Co..... 329
Interlocking, effect of..... 353
Interlocking, as to United States Steel Corporation and International Harvester Co..... 800, 802
Interlocking, between United States Steel Corporation and International Harvester Co..... 1642
Interlocking, discussion of, with Hill..... 3243
*See also* Statements.
Directorships:
Common, in United States Steel and other companies..... 113, 114
*See also* Statements.
Discrimination:
In rates, through dock charges..... 57
In freight rates, question of, discussed..... 2000-2004
Dismantling plants:
Of the American Steel & Wire Co..... 25
Policy of, defended..... 26
And rebuilding, extent to which done by United States Steel Corporation. 228, 229
By subsidiaries, prior to forming United States Steel Corporation..... 245, 246
Tube, after formation of National Tube Co..... 5079, 5080
Dissolution of subsidiaries, United States Steel Corporation has power to effect.. 103
Dividends:
Earned by subsidiaries, how disposed of..... 64
Large, on certain ore roads..... 115, 117, 118
Of United States Steel Corporation for series of years..... 262
On stocks of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 862
Four per cent too small, considering uncertain nature of iron and steel business..... 995
Paid by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., during control of, by syndicate.. 5344, 5345
On Tennessee Coal & Iron stock, and paid by syndicate, not earned..... 5345
Dixon, George D., statement of..... 1982-2007
Dock charges, discussion of subject of..... 4889-4891
Dock facilities on Lake Superior, ownership of..... 3164
Dow, Jones & Co., statement by, entitled, "A Decade in United States Steel"..... 3517-3544
Dull times in steel production, injurious effect of..... 47
Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railway:
Location and length of..... 85, 86
*See also* Railroads.
Dupuy, speech of, at Gary dinner..... 278

E.

Eagle, H. H., statement of..... 3419-3431
Earnings:
Net, of United States Steel Corporation for a series of years..... 262
Of certain railroads transporting ores..... 4815-4817
Question of dividend rate as measure of..... 4827

Earnings—Continued. Page.
Of various dock companies, engaged in handling ores..... 4841
Of Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad Co..... 4843
Eastern Minnesota Railroad, ownership of..... 87, 88
Economies:
Of United States Steel Corporation, discussed..... 531–533
Of producing iron, with reference to kind of ore used..... 543–545
Edison, Thomas A., experiments of, in magnetic reduction of ores, etc., discussed..... 5481
Employees of United States Steel Corporation, average number..... 238
Exchange of stocks, in consummating merger..... 5
Export business, importance of, to steel industry..... 206
Export trade:
Important factor in consolidation..... 221
Percentage of, done by United States Steel Corporation..... 224, 225
Increase of, since organization of United States Steel Corporation..... 225
In iron and steel products, advantages of..... 226
Not included in percentage of entire business done by United States Steel Corporation..... 524
Development and increase of, since formation of United States Steel Corporation..... 1298
Statement as to, by Farrell..... 2717–2721

F.

Failures:
Produced by extreme competition..... 78
Of Moore and Heinze, referred to..... 239
Farrell, James:
Speech of, at Gary dinner..... 269
Statement of..... 2635–2765
Statement of, as to dealings with small manufacturers..... 2753–2755
Federal incorporation, law for, mentioned by Gary..... 250, 535–537
Federal license:
Law for, suggested by Gary..... 249, 250
As condition to doing interstate business, discussion of..... 536, 537
Federal Steel Co.:
Kinds of iron products of..... 41
Was itself a holding company when absorbed by United States Steel Corporation..... 67
Organization and capitalization of..... 200, 201, 203
Would have been driven out of business but for consolidation..... 220
Felton, speech of, at Gary dinner..... 271
Financial condition of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., at date of merger..... 1230–1232
Fines for violation of pool agreements, payment of..... 369, 370
Finley, A. I., speech of, at Gary dinner..... 275
Fitch, John A.:
Report of, on labor conditions referred to..... 2844–2846
Investigations of, into labor conditions referred to..... 2859–2862
Statement of..... 2873–2954
Verification by, of facts stated by Brandeis..... 2910, 2911
Shows facts stated by, ascertained..... 2911
Fluctuations in prices of railroad supplies, during recent years..... 356
Foreign sales of steel rails, in excess of domestic sales..... 100
Freer, G. M., statement of..... 4785–4888
Freight charges on ores, Birmingham district..... 7
Freight rates:
On ores, paid by United States Steel Corporation..... 22
On ores, amount of..... 23
On ores, over Great Northern..... 54
Over certain Minnesota roads..... 56
Same, to all iron and steel producers..... 56
On ores, from Mesabi Range..... 111
Power over, of United States Steel Corporation..... 112
Fair and reasonable, what are..... 114
On coal and coke, over steel and ore roads..... 120, 121
As affecting competition between certain companies..... 220
Low, of foreign countries, a factor in international competition..... 226

Freight rates—Continued. Page.
Same, on all lines for ores from Mesabi Range..... 236
On Mesabi ores, shown..... 378–381
On ores and coal, comparison of..... 409, 410
On various ore roads, comparison of..... 415, 416
Reduction of, on certain ore roads explained..... 416–418
For ores, no complaints with respect to..... 417
Over certain ore roads, compared..... 439–441
On various roads, to various points, for ores..... 439–449
Prorating, discussed..... 504
On ore transportation, discussion of by Topping..... 1240–1242
On ores and coal, too high according to Topping..... 1244, 1245
On southern iron and steel products, too high, according to Topping.. 1244, 1245
Reasons assigned by Topping for not entering complaint against..... 1246, 1247
Reciprocal, reason between iron and steel makers and railroads for not complaining against..... 1248, 1249
Further discussion of, by Topping..... 1250–1254
Discussion of..... 1262–1264
Fixed by conference and agreement..... 1404, 1405
Increased by United States Steel Corporation on its own roads..... 1405–1407
Alleged excessiveness of, over Duluth, Messabe & Northern R. R..... 1825, 1826
On ores, discussed with Nelson..... 1948–1951
Alleged by Senator Oliver to be excessive on certain railroads..... 1956, 1957
Proper functions of general freight agent in fixing..... 1959, 1960
On ores, carried over railroads around Pittsburgh, owned and controlled by United States Steel Corporation..... 1967–1970
Making of, not a science according to Baird..... 1970–1972
How far affected by question of back haul..... 1972
On ores, between lake ports and Pittsburgh district, further discussion of. 1973–1977
Considerations governing traffic agents in making..... 1976–1979
Function of traffic managers in fixing, according to Dixon..... 1982
Charged by Pennsylvania Railroad, alleged unfairness of, to independents..... 1983–1985
From Buffalo, same with all companies..... 1986, 1987
On iron and steel products, general discussion of..... 1988–2008
Question of division and apportionment of, discussed by Dixon..... 1993–1997
Per ton-mile and per train-mile, discussion of with Dixon..... 1998–2000
Question of discrimination in, by Pennsylvania Railroad, discussed.. 2000–2004
Division and apportionment of, again discussed with Dixon..... 2005–2007
On ores, conference between traffic men to fix..... 2020, 2021
High, interest in, of United States Steel Corporation..... 2022
Classification and tonnage, of freight originating in and around Pittsburgh, and movement of freight..... 2062–2076
From within and around Pittsburgh, agreements between traffic managers concerning..... 2076–2084
Allowances of, to terminal lines at Pittsburgh..... 2084–2086
Participation in making, of industrial traffic associations..... 2086, 2087
Participation in making, of freight traffic associations..... 2087, 2088
On shipments from Birmingham district..... 2106–2108
Division of, as between originating and connecting lines..... 2108–2111
Govern markets of Birmingham district..... 2114
Demand for division and apportionment of, between Southern and Birmingham & Southern R. R..... 2137–2140
To and from Birmingham district, further discussion of, with Green.... 2146–2152
Excessiveness of, as a detriment to Pittsburgh district, according to Oliver..... 2165–2180
Affected by competition between railroads in Birmingham district... 2215–2223
Early contest over, between Carnegie and other interests..... 2382–2385
On ores, carried on certain railroads..... 4789
On ores, of certain railroads, as shown by statement compiled by Interstate Commerce Commission..... 4790–4800
On ores, carried on certain roads, asserted unreasonableness of..... 4819
Cost of construction as element of..... 4827, 4828
On ores and coal for various railroads..... 4830–4835
On ores, over various roads, comparison of..... 4855, 4856
General discussion of division and apportionment of, between main and terminal lines..... 4883–4885

Freight rates—Continued. Page.
On mileage basis, from and to various points..... 4891–4905
From Pittsburgh district to New England and other points, discussed. 4894–4897
Discriminating, as between steel products and other commodities, discussed..... 4906–4912
Division of, and tonnage, on certain roads subsidiary to United States Steel Corporation..... 4915–4918
On certain ore-carrying railroads, further discussion of..... 5039–5041
Just and reasonable, how determined by Pennsylvania Railroad Co... 5046–5070
Greater from eastern States to Pacific coast than from Oriental countries... 5097
On ores and steel products, discussed with Kennedy..... 5105–5108
Reasonable, what are, according to Kennedy, on certain ore-carrying roads..... 5108–5111
On articles exported or imported, as compared to internal rates..... 5111–5115
On steel products, ores, etc., as compared with other rates..... 5111, 5112
On ores and steel and iron products, between various points..... 5195, 5196
As affecting market price of ores..... 5295, 5296
High, in early history of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 5328
As a measure of difference of prices, at points of production..... 5338, 5339
Equal to "independents" and others, according to Sellwood..... 5404–5406
Frick, H. C., participation of, in purchase of stocks of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 129–135
Frick, H. C., Coke Co., taken over with Carnegie Steel Co. at organization of United States Steel Corporation..... 66

G.

Garfield, James R., Commissioner of Corporations, conferences between, and United States Steel Corporation..... 496, 497
Gary dinners:
Gates never attended any..... 55
Described by Gary..... 72, 73
Explained by Gary..... 74, 75
Welfare of "our men" discussed at..... 81
Representation at..... 99
As occasions for conferences on prices..... 196
Discussion of..... 262, 263, 264
Question of purpose and result of, discussed..... 265, 266, 267
Purpose of, as understood abroad..... 281
Purpose of, the maintenance of reasonable prices..... 281
Suggestion that they superseded pools..... 320
Came about through consultations about prices..... 372
Prices freely discussed at first of..... 372, 373
Subject of prices discussed at—Gayley..... 376, 377
Attended by steel producers after dissolution of pools..... 679
Purposes of, and transactions at, discussed by Topping..... 1265–1267
Prices discussed at, according to Schwab..... 1297
Discussion of prices at..... 2672–2679
Further account of, by Farrell..... 2761–2764
Gary, Elbert H.:
Statement of..... 61–74
Participation of, in purchase of stocks of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 129–135
Denial by, of misrepresentation to President..... 140
Regretted full development as to merger not made before Senate Judiciary Committee..... 140
Asserts binding force of moral as well as legal obligations..... 148
And Frick, knew details of situation of Moore & Schley..... 167
Would have voted against acquisition of Tennessee Coal & Iron stock without Roosevelt's consent..... 167
View of, as to power and responsibility of Morgan..... 174
Does not favor Government management..... 175
Explains why more stock was bought than needed to stay panic..... 191
Early connections of, with steel industry..... 200
Did not think favorably of Moore's option on Carnegie property; Knew of Carnegie's option at much smaller estimate..... 207
Was consulted by lawyers in forming United States Steel Corporation..... 211
Speeches of, at Gary dinners..... 265–268, 273

Gary, Elbert H.—Continued. Page.
Disclosure of view of, of honorable business methods..... 266
Director in various companies..... 296, 297
Authority and duties of, as officer of United States Steel Corporation..... 333
Officer in both United States Steel Corporation and International Harvester Co..... 800
Contradicted by Ledyard..... 951, 952
Views of, conforming to Roosevelt's on trust question..... 1390, 1391
Never had any connection with pooling agreements, according to Temple.. 1718
Asserted to have opposed ore-land lease..... 3224
Gary, Ind., transportation facilities at, owned by United States Steel Corporation..... 119
Gates, John W.:
Statement of..... 1-59
Conduct of, relating to merger..... 189
Stated to have arrived on scene after consummation of deal..... 190
In scheme merely to get all he could for his company..... 210
Offer of, to furnish Moore & Schley $3,000,000 in bonds..... 1078
Gayley, James:
Statement of..... 303-313, 365-382, 393-463
Connection and duties of, with United States Steel Corporation..... 313
"Gentlemen's agreements":
Prior to organization of United States Steel Corporation..... 43
Meaning of, discussed..... 320, 321
Apportioned and allotted output..... 321, 322
Sometimes in form of signed memoranda..... 321
Differentiated from the trust by Schwab..... 1285
Were really pools..... 1286
Further discussed..... 1319
Views as to, of Temple..... 1719
After termination of pools, effectiveness of..... 1738, 1739
Discussion of, with Temple..... 1746
Given, Wm. M., statement of..... 998-1022
Government contract for iron and steel supplies, contract for, not obtainable by rival of United States Steel Corporation..... 2776-2787
Government control:
And supervision, discussion of..... 79, 80, 99, 100
Not favored by Gary..... 175
Distinguished from regulation..... 252
Suggested to be only one step from Government ownership..... 252, 254
Of prices, discussion of..... 284, 285
Of sources of supply, discussed..... 533, 535
Discussion of, by Topping..... 1271, 1272
Discussion of, by Perkins..... 1609-1611
Views as to, of W. C. Temple..... 1744, 1745
Strongly favored by Carnegie..... 2430-2442
Further views of Carnegie concerning..... 2472-2475
Further discussion of..... 2483-2489
Of corporations, views of Farrell as to..... 2697-2699
Discussion of subject of, with Hill..... 3244-3246
Views as to, of Munsey..... 5216-5218
In shape of regulated monopoly, advocated by Munsey..... 5219-5222
Government ownership as ultimate result of Government regulation..... 100
Government supplies of steel, bidding for and awarding contracts for..... 2767-2833
Grasty, John S.:
Statement of..... 5287-5320
Reexamined and cross-examined, after general statement..... 5305-5383
Great Northern Railroad, interests in, of Morgan and Hill..... 88
Green, Lincoln, statement of..... 2137-2152
Grey, Richard H., statement of..... 2767-2833

H.

Hall, Robert C., statement of..... 158-160
Hanna, Leonard C., statement of..... 842-916
Harrison, Shelby M., statement of..... 2959-2993

Hayes, C. W.: Page.
Statement by, on iron ores of United States..... 3545
Speech of, at Gary dinner..... 275–277
Head, Jeremiah, English engineer, estimate by, of transportation costs..... 460–461
Hearings:
Before Senate committee on absorption of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. by United States Steel Corporation..... 1145–1224
Part of, before Ways and Means Committee in 1908, discussed and put in evidence..... 1322–1331
Hill, J. J.:
Statement of..... 3151–3247
Early investigation by, of ore resources..... 3239
Relates personal experiences in Northern Securities deal..... 3245
Hollenbeck, William M., statement of..... 3068–3072
Hurd, Rukard, statement submitted by, with reference to valuation of Minnesota iron ores..... 3455–3466
Huston, A. F.:
Speech of, at Gary dinner..... 277
Statement of..... 649–694

I.

Illinois Steel Co., would have been driven out of business but for consolidation.. 220
Immigration of laborers, phases of..... 2944–2946
Imports:
Of iron and steel products..... 5490
Of foreign ores, possibilities of, extensive..... 5501, 5502
Improvements made in productive conditions of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. 1236, 1237
Indebtedness of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., paid as result of merger..... 179, 180
"Independents":
Relations of, to United States Steel Corporation with reference to prices. 2725–2727
Advantages over, of United States Steel Corporation referred to..... 5509, 5510
Index to report of McRae, expert accountant..... 4489–4784
Indictments based upon pooling arrangements..... 595, 596
International Harvester Co.:
Investigation of, by Department of Justice..... 792–794
Investigation of, by Department of Commerce and Labor..... 795, 796, 798, 799
Report of investigation of, put in evidence..... 821, 822
Report on, by Burdette D. Townsend, discussed..... 825–839
Rebates to, by United States Steel Corporation..... 1643
Report on, by Townsend, special assistant to Attorney General in evidence. 1643
Board of directors of, selected by Perkins..... 1650
Sales to, by United States Steel Corporation..... 2851
International Iron and Steel Association, purposes of, referred to..... 81
Interstate Commerce Commission:
Control of, over ore rates..... 111, 112
Investigation by, of rates on steel and ore roads..... 119, 120
Railroads in Northwest under jurisdiction of..... 217
Control of rates by..... 233
Has never investigated ore rates from Mesabi Range..... 235
Prevention by, of advance in rates..... 354
Policy of, criticized by Roberts..... 354
Interventions before, by States..... 386
Deceived as to ore rates to certain points..... 440, 441
Records of, used to show discriminating freight rates, etc..... 448–451
Sheets from, showing ore rates of, put in evidence..... 452–457
Criticism of, by Temple..... 1747, 1748
Records of, on capitalization and rates..... 1957
Matters pending before, affecting freight rates referred to by Dixon... 1989–1991
Jurisdiction of, evaded by steel companies in Pittsburgh district..... 2057, 2061
Railroad contest from Birmingham district before..... 2143–2145
Controversy before, as to railroad situation in Birmingham district.... 2200–2202
Statements from records of, as to ore rates..... 4790–4809
Statement from records of, compiled from reports of Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co..... 4844–4853
Statement compiled by, from reports of Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Ry. Co. 4857–4865
Statements of, compiled from reports of Chicago & Lake Shore R. R. Co. 4867–4872

Interstate Commerce Commission—Continued. Page.
Investigation by, of terminal charges discussed..... 4873, 4874
Report on investigation by, of terminal charges, etc..... 4874–4883
Report of, in Lurn v. Great Northern Ry. Co..... 4891–4894
Statements compiled from reports to, of Lake Terminal R. R. Co..... 4919, 4920
Statements compiled from reports to, of Newberg & South Shore Ry. Co. 4922–4924
Statement of, compiled from reports of Union R. R. Co..... 4931–4935
Statement of, compiled from reports of Pittsburg, Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co..... 4935
Views of, as to control of railroads by steel-producing corporations..... 5104
Iron and Steel Institute:
Reference to, by Gary..... 75
Welfare of employees among purposes of..... 81
Ironmonger, an English periodical, referred to..... 74, 75
Irwin, W. A., statement of..... 3059–3068

K.

Kartells of Germany, reference to..... 281
Kellogg, Frank B., statement of..... 382–393
Kelly, J. A.:
Speech of, at Gary dinner..... 279
Statement of..... 601–603
Kennedy, Julian:
Statement of..... 5073–5177
Reexamination and cross-examination of, after statement in chief.... 5141–5177
Kenyon, W. S., United States Senator, statement of..... 791–794
King, Willis L., speech by, at Gary dinner..... 269
Knickerbocker Trust Co., embarrassments of, referred to..... 240, 241

L.

Labor:
Comparative cost of..... 37
Increased productiveness of..... 1355–1357
Labor conditions:
In iron and steel industries..... 1306, 1307, 1354–1356
Prevailing in iron and steel industry..... 1336, 1337
Effect upon, of forming United States Steel Corporation..... 1554, 1555
Cooperation to improve, discouraged by United States Steel Corporation..... 1558, 1559
Discussion of, by Perkins..... 1606
System of compensation for personal injuries..... 1650, 1657
Reference to, by Carnegie..... 2442–2444
Early, at Homestead..... 2519–2521
Eight-hour as against twelve-hour shifts..... 2521–2523
Agreements and strikes in Carnegie Works..... 2524–2529
Important, to be considered, according to Brandeis..... 2835, 2836
In plants of United States Steel Corporation, general discussion of, by Brandeis..... 2835–2872
Hours of labor in United States Steel Corporation plants..... 2836–2841
Report of Commissioner of Labor referred to..... 2837, 2838
Deleterious effects of long hours..... 2837–2842
In United States Steel plants, compared with those in England..... 2839, 2840
Comparison of slavery conditions with those in steel industry..... 2842, 2843
In steel industry, report upon by Fitch, referred to..... 2844–2846
Question of hours of labor, further discussed..... 2845–2848
Comparison as to hours of labor between this and other countries..... 2848–2850
Deplorable, in steel industry, as depicted by Brandeis..... 2851–2853
Report on, by Associated Charities..... 2852–2854
Cost of living discussed, in connection with..... 2857
Combinations among wage earners necessary..... 2862
Hours of labor in steel industry at Pittsburgh..... 2875
Wages in steel industry at Pittsburgh..... 2875
Protection against accidents in steel industry..... 2876
Policy of United States Steel Corporation to oppose organization of workers..... 2879–2881
Hostility of communities to organization of workers..... 2881, 2882

Labor conditions—Continued. Page.
Abortive attempts of workers to organize ..... 2885–2887
Ages and nationalities of workers ..... 2886, 2887
Hours of labor again discussed ..... 2888
Statistics concerning, furnished by Fitch ..... 2889–2893
Hours of labor further discussed ..... 2894–2897
Loss of individuality ..... 2898–2900
In steel industry, menace to free citizenship, according to Fitch ..... 2901–2904
Wages and cost of living compared ..... 2905–2907
Publications on subject of ..... 2909, 2910
Described generally by Fitch ..... 2911
Helplessness of the individual as depicted by Fitch ..... 2918–2920
Immigration as affecting ..... 2920–2922
Foreign labor crowding out American and Irish in steel industry ..... 2921
Elimination of the seventh day of rest among steel workers ..... 2923
Religious element among steel workers ..... 2923, 2924
The pusher of gangs of foreign laborers ..... 2924
Whether eight-hour shifts practicable in steel industry ..... 2925
Employment of convict labor in Birmingham district ..... 2938
Homes of laborers in Birmingham district ..... 2939, 2940
Espionage and rule by deputy sheriffs in Birmingham district ..... 2940, 2941
Control of labor camps in Birmingham district ..... 2941–2943
Phases of, in foreign countries ..... 2946
Dangerous phases of, described by Fitch ..... 2951–2953
Crushing by United States Steel Corporation of attempts to organize laborers ..... 2952–2954
Convict labor under contract in Birmingham district ..... 2964–2966
How organization of laborers blocked by convict labor ..... 2982, 2983
Restriction upon employment in lake steamship service ..... 2996–3002
Arbitrary discharges from employment under welfare plan ..... 3006
The blacklist and tyranny over seamen in lake service ..... 3006–3010
Discrimination against members of unions ..... 3010–3012
Large percentage of foreigners employed in merchant marine ..... 3012
Arbitrary tactics of United States Steel Corporation in breaking up Seaman's Union ..... 3012–3015
New men in lake service, cause of accidents ..... 3016–3018
Blacklisting reduced to a system ..... 3020–3023
Desperate, as regards wages in lake transportation ..... 3024
Long hours of service in lake transportation ..... 3026
Water-front boarding house and saloon adjunct ..... 3027, 3028
Espionage of men employed on lakes ..... 3028
Winter employment for seamen ..... 3028–3030
At Homestead, as described by Miss Byington ..... 3033–3054
Advertising for and employing foreign labor at Pittsburgh ..... 3059
Strike and its results in steel mills at Pittsburgh ..... 3064–3066
Members of unions discriminated against at Pittsburgh ..... 3066–3068
Methods of employing men at Pittsburgh ..... 3068
Discrimination by steel mills against Americans ..... 3073–3075
Discriminations against members of unions in steel mills at Pittsburgh ..... 3076
Blacklist in extensive use in steel mills at Pittsburgh ..... 3077–3083
As relating to contract convicts ..... 3112–3118
Discharge of Americans and Welsh to employ other nationalities ..... 3123–3127
Exclusion of organized labor from steel industries ..... 3124–3128
Experiences of organized labor in steel industry, as stated by McArdle ..... 3135, 3136
Elimination of organization from steel industry since formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 3136, 3137
Example of United States Steel Corporation in elimination of organized labor followed by independents ..... 3136, 3137
Period of efficiency and physical exhaustion in tin-plate industry ..... 3140, 3141
In United States Steel Corporation, statement concerning, by Roberts ..... 3257–3310
With respect to hours of labor controlled largely by processes of manufacture ..... 3258–3260
As bearing on social well-being ..... 3259–3263
Hours of labor controlled rather by economic than by statute law according to Roberts ..... 3264, 3265
Affected largely by immigration ..... 3265–3267
Views of Roberts as to necessities of meat diet ..... 3266, 3267

Labor conditions—Continued. Page.
Changes in nationalities in certain industries.... 3268
Twelve hours in blast furnaces not continuous labor.... 3269, 3270
Continuousness of labor during hours.... 3269–3272
Hours of labor changed with change in methods.... 3273, 3274
Physical exhaustion of laborers again discussed.... 3274–3276
Number of men employed and wages paid miners.... 3284
Vital statistics, laborers in steel industry, furnished by Roberts.... 3285–3289
Irregularity of employment for unskilled labor.... 3292
Importance of intelligent use of statistics bearing upon.... 3293, 3294
Difference in transportation from other departments of United States Steel Corporation.... 3295
Opposition of United States Steel Corporation to organized labor discussed by Roberts.... 3296–3298
"Old age at 40" discussed by Roberts.... 3310, 3389–3393
Exhibition by Roberts of photographs of employees in steel industry to disprove "old age at 40" charge.... 3389–3393
Percentage of illiteracy among employees in steel industry.... 3408–3411
How help found in steel industry.... 3410–3414
Desultory discussion with Eagle concerning an alleged Carnegie Co. blacklist.... 3420
Improvement of, mentioned by Cole to justify organization of United States Steel Corporation.... 5508, 5509
Laborers, expenditures to improve conditions of.... 289, 290
Labor laws of Alabama and Georgia discussed by Fitch.... 2941
Lackawanna Steel Co., The:
A principal competitor of United States Steel Corporation.... 193
Control of, by United States Steel Corporation denied by Gary.... 222
"Law of reason":
Definition of, by Roberts.... 349, 350
Operation of, since 1900.... 350
Discussion of origin of.... 351, 352
Lease:
Of Mesabi ore bodies to United States Steel Corporation.... 88, 89
Of Mesabi ores, by United States Steel Corporation and right of cancellation.... 90, 91
Of Hill mines, power of cancellation reserved.... 108
On ore properties, duration of, how determined.... 115
Of ore lands owned by United States Steel Corporation, terminable.... 485, 486
Of Hill ore lands to United States Steel Corporation, terms of.... 3154–3174
Cancellation of, by United States Steel Corporation, accounted for by Hill.. 3198
Of ore lands, how exercised and between whom.... 3202–3203
Of ore lands by United States Steel Corporation, notice of intention to cancel.... 3204, 3205
Of ore lands, terms and mutual advantages of, again gone over with Hill.... 3225–3231
Policy of United States Steel Corporation in electing to cancel, discussed.. 3229
From Hill, reasons of United States Steel Corporation for taking, explained by Cole.... 5448, 5449
Surrender clause of, insisted on by United States Steel Corporation.... 5451
From Hill, profitableness of, to United States Steel Corporation, discussed with Sellwood.... 5469, 5470
From Hill, profitableness of, and policy of United States Steel Corporation in taking, discussed with Sellwood.... 5469–5471
Profitableness of taking, by United States Steel Corporation, again discussed.... 5498–5500
Ledyard, Lewis Cass:
Participation of, in purchase of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stock.... 128–135
Relation of, to various parties.... 177
As participant in merger deal.... 190
Statement of.... 932–969
Contradicted by Gary.... 951, 952
Views of, upon case based upon report of Bureau of Corporations.... 959, 960
Legislation, United States Steel Corporation influencing.... 1401, 1402
Lehman, F. W., Solicitor General, statement of.... 592–597
Leith, C. K., statement of, in form of article entitled, "Iron-Ore Reserves of Michigan".... 5524–5539

Living conditions: Page.
Of contract convicts in Birmingham district ..... 2967-2969
Of men in coke transportation service ..... 3024, 3025
At Homestead, again referred to ..... 3299, 3300
Loan:
To Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., would not have been fair to stockholders, according to Gary ..... 239
Of $25,000,000 to Trust Co. of America, how raised ..... 1687, 1688
Localities, relative advantages of, in production of iron and steel compared. 884-887

M.

Mahomet's coffin used by Chairman Stanley to illustrate ..... 431
Map of Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Ry ..... 4898
Markets:
Northern, as compared to Southern for steel and iron products ..... 873, 874
North and South, for ores ..... 874
Southern, naturally controlled by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. prior to merger ..... 888, 889
For Birmingham district ..... 988, 989
Predicted development of, in South ..... 996
For coal in Birmingham district, discussed ..... 996, 997
For iron and steel products of Birmingham district, limited ..... 996, 997
Phenomena of, discussed ..... 1111-1113
Extensive, for products of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co ..... 1233
For iron and steel products, how affected by freight rates ..... 1260, 1261
In Pacific coast, reached by foreign countries ..... 1302, 1303
For preferred stocks and bonds, during existence of bond-stock conversion syndicate ..... 1585-1587
Of iron and steel products, world-wide and practically contiguous ..... 5506
Martz, Charles H., statement of ..... 1819-1845
Maryland Steel Co., a principal competitor of United States Steel Corporation .. 193
McArdle, P. J., statement of ..... 3118-3141
McLean, James Hugh, statement of ..... 603, 604
McRae, F. J., report by, as expert accountant, with index ..... 3605-4784
Merger:
Story of, by Gates ..... 1-59
Exchange of stocks in consummation of ..... 5
High official statement as to purpose of ..... 11
Accomplished, without a cash payment ..... 12
Brought about by concocted money squeeze ..... 12
Consummation of ..... 143, 144
Effected by exchange of bonds for stocks ..... 150
Sale consummating, not formally approved by President ..... 165
Objected to, by stockholders of United States Steel Corporation ..... 178
Not objected to, by any stockholder of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co ..... 178
No cash used in consummation of ..... 179
Contract consummating, produced ..... 180, 181
Possibly consummated by members of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. syndicate all hanging together ..... 184
Importance of, as perfecting monopoly of United States Steel Corporation. 544-546
Negotiations leading up to ..... 863-866
Trip of Gary and Frick to see President kept secret from Hanna until after ..... 865, 866
Negotiations leading up to, and history of, stated by Hanna ..... 876-883
Whether a premeditated plan, discussed ..... 915
Events attending, described by Oglebay ..... 923-929
History of affairs, conditions, and transactions attending, by Ledyard ... 923-944
Attempted explanation by Ledyard of necessity for ..... 957, 958
Plausible defense of, by Ledyard ..... 957-968
Consummation of, purely a business matter ..... 968
Discussion prior to, between Hanna and Schley as to sale of Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks ..... 1080
Negotiations for and consummation of, described by Schley ..... 1080-1083
First definite step toward ..... 1081, 1082
Desultory discussion of, by Schley ..... 1089-1092
Reiteration of story of, by Schley ..... 1104-1108

Merger—Continued. Page.
Rehearsal of negotiations and transactions pertaining to..... 1116, 1117
Effect of, discussed by Topping..... 1254
Discussion of various incidents attending, by Topping..... 1264–1266
Formation of, raised obstacles to establishment of new plants..... 1291–1293
How far expedited by Conneaut land project of Carnegie Co..... 1311
Sanction given to, by President of United States..... 1369–1392
Project for, had reached White House before visit of Frick and Gary..... 1372
Roosevelt assumed entire responsibility for participation in..... 1387
Negotiations leading up to, and consummation of..... 1470
Effect of, in stopping panic, according to Perkins..... 1478, 1479
Reasons for consulting President about, stated by Perkins..... 1604
Conference concerning, as related by Perkins..... 1605, 1606
Relation to, of trip of Gary and Frick, discussed by Perkins..... 1612–1617
Suggestion that Payne's involvement led to..... 1614, 1621
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. by United States Steel Corporation, views as to, of Munsey..... 5196–5215
Merritt, Alfred, statement of..... 1845–1881
Merritt, Leonidas, statement of..... 1885–1934
Mesabi ores:
Estimate of amount of..... 85, 86
*See also* Ores; Statements.
Mesabi Range, opening up of..... 57
Miller, A. M., statement of..... 2327–2329
Mines of iron ore of United States Steel Corporation, list of, referred to..... 108
Mining for ores, relative methods and costs of..... 1258, 1259
Minnesota, State of, as intervenor in cases before Interstate Commerce Commission..... 233, 234
Minnesota railroad and warehouse commission, investigation of freight rates by 383–385
Minnesota tax commission, report of, on valuation of iron ores, dated 1910. 3466–3482
Minute book of executive committee of United Steel Corporation, disappearance of..... 1437
Mitchell, W. S., statement of..... 597–601
Money trust, possibilities of, discussed by Gary..... 175
Monopoly:
Of United States Steel Corporation, how far consists in control of ores.. 539–541
Problem of, involves consideration of the whole world's products and markets..... 5506
Moore & Schley:
Stock interests of, in Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 127
Financial embarrassments of..... 129
Indebtedness of, between thirty and forty million dollars..... 134
Failure of, only prevented by purchase of entire stock of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 135
Would have made an assignment had only 90 been offered, according to Gary..... 136, 137
Loans of, at time of panic, large and widely distributed..... 141
Large amounts of Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks held by, at time of panic. 142
Imminency of failure of, cause of trip to Washington..... 169
Held 130,000 shares Tennessee Coal & Iron stock, and owned $30,000,000.. 171
Amount of indebtedness of, on eve of panic..... 184, 185
Discussion of embarrassments of..... 901–903
Financial difficulties of, explained..... 924
Estimate of liabilities of..... 947
Embarrassments of, arose largely from accounts outside syndicated stock.. 948
Futile schemes suggested as to..... 950–952
Books of, examined by experts in employ of United States Steel Corporation and J. P. Morgan & Co..... 960, 961
Required financial aid beyond affairs of syndicate in Tennessee Coal & Iron stock..... 963–965
Amount of loans to, on Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks..... 1051
Embarrassments of, how caused and how relieved..... 1070–1073
No offer of a loan for relief of..... 1077, 1078
Were protected from loss by deposits of securities..... 1084–1089
Failure of, not prevented by merger..... 1098
Reasons given why loan of cash not sufficient to relieve..... 1109
Discussion of various loans of..... 1110–1112
Would have failed, according to belief of Roosevelt..... 1388

Moore & Schley—Continued. Page.
Difficulties of, at time of merger, stated by Perkins ..... 1420–1423
Actually insolvent, according to Perkins..... 1479
Moore, Walter, statement of..... 1022–1028
Moreland, W. C., statement of..... 639–649
Morgan, J. P.:
Participation of, in purchase of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stocks ..... 129–135
Alleged to be ready to risk his own money to avert panic..... 136
Met 40 or 50 bankers the night Gary and Frick started for Washington.... 168
Met bankers at library night and day during panic..... 169
Control of, over banks..... 174
Power and responsibilities of, according to Gary..... 174
First impressed with United States Steel project by Charles M. Schwab... 205
Participation of, in organizing United States Steel Corporation..... 207
Volunteered to manage United States Steel Corporation syndicate..... 207
Meeting of, with Gary, Ledyard and others..... 243, 244
Not visible to Hanna during merger transactions..... 863–865
Eulogy on, by Ledyard..... 956, 957
First offer to, of Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks..... 1081, 1082
Suggestion of, to Schwab, that latter obtain price from Carnegie..... 1279
Constant consultation with, by head of United States Steel Corporation. 1400, 1401
Designated as godfather of United States Steel Corporation..... 1401
Life-saver in panic, according to Perkins..... 1423
Presence of, at meetings of finance committee..... 1425
Had Schwab reiterate all latter's statements made at banker's dinner..... 1278
Reasons for dominance of, given by Perkins..... 1488
Suggestion of, that preferred dividends be not passed..... 1585
Morgan, J. P. & Co.:
Agents for exchange of bonds for stocks of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 176
As bankers, attended directly to exchange of bonds for stocks of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 176
Held Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks as part of collateral for loans amounting to one and a half to two millions of dollars..... 1054, 1055
Members of, present at all meetings of directors of United States Steel Corporation..... 1403
Members of, on United States Steel board of directors..... 1419, 1420
Deposits with, by United States Steel Corporation..... 1425
Predicted leadership of, in furnishing funds to Trust Co. of America.. 1689, 1690
Large withdrawals of, from Trust Co. of America on October 26, 1907..... 1701
Valuation of tube works at instance of, in 1898..... 5078
Munsey, Frank A.:
Statement of..... 5179–5232
Article by, in magazine based on information furnished by United States Corporation..... 5180, 5184
Reexamination and cross-examination of, after principal statement... 5221–5231

N.

National Tube Co., control of productions by..... 41
Nelson, P. H., statement of..... 1934–1951
Nickel in Cuban ores, as element of value..... 107
Nolen, N. W., statement of..... 822, 823
Northern Pacific R. R., interests of, in Mesabi ores..... 90

O.

Oakley, J. G., statement of..... 3109–3118
Officers of subsidiary companies, how chosen..... 333
Oglebay, Earl W., statement of..... 919–932
Oil, uses of, as fuel in treating ores..... 5488, 5489
Olander, O. A., statement of..... 2995–3031
Oliver Iron Mining Co., extensive operations of, prior to and since organization of United States Steel Corporation..... 5449–5451
Oliver, Senator George T., statement of..... 2157–2190
Ore lands:
No large ares of, for sale now in Southern States..... 875
Of United States Steel Corporation how acquired, according to Merritt's story..... 1854–185

Ore lands—Continued. Page.
How acquired, by United States Steel Corporation, through Merritts and Rockefeller ..... 1914–1939
Expense and labor involved in stripping ..... 1936–1943
Leased by Hill to United States Steel Corporation, history of title to ..... 3157–3163
Leased to United States Steel Corporation, history of ownership of ..... 3166–3173
How title to, acquired by Great Northern Ry. Co. ..... 3175–3177
Exploration of, by United States Steel Corporation ..... 3179, 3180
Extent of ownership of, by United States Steel Corporation ..... 3181
Progress in mining and developing ..... 3191–3195
All available, preempted ..... 3196, 3197
Further discussion with Hill as to values of ..... 3237
State of Minnesota, a large owner of ..... 3241, 3242
Estimated price at which now purchasable, in Birmingham district ..... 5360
What areas of, available to purchasers with view to large iron and steel production ..... 5383
Ore properties of United States Steel Corporation, great increase in value of. 259, 260
Ores:
Iron, amount of, involved in merger ..... 7
Brown, of high percentage value ..... 17
Red Mountain, percentage values of ..... 17
Lake Superior, quality of ..... 22
Mesabi, quality of ..... 22
Of Great Northern, control of, by United States Steel Corporation ..... 22
Methods of transporting ..... 23
Generally owned by individual companies producing iron and steel ..... 53
Mines of, owned by Lackawanna ..... 53
Bessemer, come principally from Lake Superior region ..... 54
Percentage of, controlled by United States Steel Corporation ..... 80
Supply of, under control of United States Steel Corporation ..... 82, 83
Iron, tariff duties on ..... 83, 84
Where located, value and qualities of ..... 83, 84
Routes followed and railroads employed in transporting ..... 82, 83
Estimate of amount of, in Mesabi Range ..... 85, 86
Mesabi, accessible to independents ..... 87
Mesabi interests in, of independents ..... 89
Of Mesabi, percentage of, owned by United States Steel Corporation ..... 89
Resources of, in Cuba, amount and quality of ..... 106, 107
Ownership of supplies of, diversified ..... 109, 110
Percentage of, mined by different companies ..... 109, 110
Exhaustion of supply of ..... 115
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., when acquired by United States Steel Corporation ..... 124, 125
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., amount of, unavailable ..... 146
Unmined, valuation of, difficult ..... 149, 150
Large bodies of, acquired with Minnesota iron mines ..... 215
Extensive bodies of, acquired by United States Steel Corporation with Carnegie Co ..... 215
Proportion of, controlled by United States Steel Corporation ..... 215, 216
Many not at first supposed valuable, now used ..... 216
Mesabi, required to be mixed at first for use ..... 216
Mesabi, not usable at first ..... 216
Prices of, affected by general business conditions ..... 221
Prices of, lower prior to business revival in 1898 ..... 221
Facilities for transportation of, in Lake Superior region ..... 232
Lake Superior, tonnage of shipments of, for long series of years ..... 306, 307
Standard for estimating, as element of cost of production ..... 356, 357
Increase in cost of, as element of increased price of steel rails ..... 360
Special kinds of, required for Bessemer steel rails ..... 360
Great increase in value of, sources of supply of ..... 362
Decrease in facilities for procuring, led to maintenance of prices, according to Gayley ..... 372, 373
Increasing value of, important factor in maintenance of prices ..... 372, 373
Mining of, on Lake Superior, beginning of ..... 393
Properties producing, in Lake Superior region, ownership of ..... 393–398
Properties bearing, in Lake Superior region, all developed within last 25 years ..... 396, 397

Ores—Continued. Page.
Variations in prices of ... 396, 397
Proportionate ownership of, by United States Steel Corporation, in Lake Superior region ... 397–399
Constantly lowering of grades of, in use, from necessity ... 399, 400
Processes of treatment of ... 399, 400
Deposits of, in various States and in other countries ... 400, 401
In Cuba, an important factor in iron and steel situation ... 403, 404
Agglomeration of, defined, and cost of given ... 403, 404
Deposits of, in other countries ... 403–406
Cuban, extensive use of ... 404, 405
Available, percentage of, now owned by United States Steel Corporation ... 405, 406
Of Cuba, accessibility of, to water transportation ... 405
Tonnage of, over certain railroads ... 406
Common sources of, tend to unnatural understanding as to costs ... 432, 433
Prices of, prior to consolidation with United States Steel Corporation ... 435–437
Cost of transporting, to various points ... 436, 437
Royalties on increase of ... 436, 437
How mined, on Mesabi Range ... 458
Loading, cost of, at Mesabi mines ... 458
Methods of loading and unloading, discussed ... 458–460
Acquired by United States Steel Corporation, valuation of ... 480–487
Percentage of, now owned by United States Steel Corporation ... 481
Increase in values of, due to concentrated control ... 482
Transportation of, controlled by United States Steel Corporation ... 484, 485
In ground, percentage of, owned and leased by United States Steel Corporation ... 485, 486
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., quantity and value of ... 486, 487
Cuban, available ... 536
Relative utility of different kinds of ... 543–545
Marketable, percentage of, owned by United States Steel Corporation ... 547, 548
Increased prices of, discussed ... 843
Prices of, fluctuating ... 844
Transportation of, important factor, in iron and steel industries ... 845–847
Importance of limitations upon supply of ... 867–868
Values of, unmined ... 868, 869
Estimates upon amount of, uncertain ... 870–872
Qualities of, from various sources compared ... 872
Proportion of fluxing material in, not important ... 872, 873
In Alabama, royalty values of ... 875
Character of veins of, described ... 889–891
So-called merchant miners of ... 891
Principal bodies of, in United States designated ... 972–993
In Birmingham district, qualities of ... 992, 993
For sale, practically none in Birmingham district ... 1000
Deposits of, in United States and other countries, discussed ... 1028–1030
Larger resources of, in Cuba ... 1028–1030
Relative cost of, in different sections ... 1227
Few are self-fluxing ... 1227, 1228
Possession of sources of, by existing companies a barrier to future additions. 1291
Deposits of, in Cuba, availability of ... 1333, 1334
Profits on investments in, shown in prices of steel rails ... 1341, 1342
Cuban, prices and quantities of ... 1343–1445
Of Sweden, superior quality of ... 1349
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., resources of, not stated to Roosevelt by Frick and Gary ... 1379, 1380
Reduction in price of, predicted on certain conditions ... 1413
Discovery and early development of, in Mesabi Range, as related by Leonidas Merritt ... 1885–1892
Relative values of, at different periods ... 2391–2393
Available supplies of, now beyond reach of new ventures ... 2491, 2492
Mesabi, views as to value and availability of, by Carnegie ... 2492–2494
Free, scarcity of, for new enterprises, discussed ... 2499–2501
Heavier, used in England than in United States ... 2502
Question of resort to those with lower per cent of iron ... 2502–2504
Cuban, ownership of ... 2505

Ores—Continued. Page.
Covered by Hill leases, amount and quality of..... 3151–3174
Messaba, richness of..... 3184
Avaliable supplies of, for United States, discussed by Hill..... 3196–3200
Question of exhaustion of supplies of, discussed by Hill..... 3205–3207
Question of monopolization of, discussed with Hill..... 3207
Richness and availability of low grades of..... 3208, 3209
Low grade, estimates of quantities of..... 3209
Sorting of, for shipment, method of..... 3210, 3211
Available resources of, again discussed with Hill..... 3235–3237
Mesabi, can now be used without mixing with hard ores..... 3237
Mesabi, cheaply mined in comparison with harder ores..... 3237
Principal ports on Lake Erie from which shipments of, made..... 4786–4787
Explanation of routes of shipments of..... 4788
Transportation of, principal business of certain railroads..... 4789
Holdings of, by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. discussed with Kennedy. 5091, 5092
Valuation of, generally, by Munsey..... 5182–5187
Of Birmingham district, value placed upon by Munsey..... 5184
Of United States Steel Corporation, situation, according to views privately expressed by Geo. F. Baker..... 5188–5890
Exhaustion of supplies of, discussed..... 5190, 5191
Estimates of quantities in Birmingham district, by Commissioner of Corporations..... 5225, 5226
Percentage of, owned by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., according to Bacon. 5329, 5330
In Birmingham district, location and position of..... 5335
Bodies of, below those already discovered, possibilities of, referred to by Bacon..... 5339
Reduced percentage of metallic contents of, now in use..... 5341, 5342
Recent acquisition of, by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 5350
Of available richness, country's supplies of, in sight, discussed with Bacon..... 5353–5355
Undeveloped, in Birmingham district, large bodies of, believed by Bacon to exist..... 5356–5358
Available supplies of, in Mesabi Range, according to belief of Sellwood... 5362
Estimate of merchantable, in Minnesota Ranges, by Sellwood..... 5363–5366
Estimate of, owned by United States Steel Corporation in Mesabi Range, by Sellwood..... 5364
Values and market prices for, according to Sellwood..... 5365–5369
Mesabi, mostly preempted and owned by United States Steel Corporation and other steel producers..... 5366–5367
Mesabi, estimates of, by Sellwood further discussed..... 5370–5372
Tonnage of, owned by respective firms and corporations..... 5370–5372
In Utah, estimates of tonnage of, by Sellwood..... 5379
Explorations for, in United States, incomplete..... 5388–5391
Of low grade, in Michigan, estimate of 75,000,000,000 tons..... 5382
World's resources of, discussed with Sellwood..... 5392–5396
Resources of, in Michigan, discussed with Sellwood..... 5398–5401
Resources of, in United States, gone over again with Sellwood..... 5401–5403
Of Utah, again discussed with Sellwood..... 5411, 5412
Of California, again discussed with Sellwood..... 5412, 5413
Of Rocky Mountain region, discussed with Sellwood..... 5412
Mines of, stripped in Mesabi Range, discussed with Sellwood..... 5426–5428
Of Utah motives of Gates, Hill, and Harriman in having explored, discussed with Sellwood..... 5434, 5435
Decrease in metallic contents of, in use..... 5435, 5436
Mines of, stripped in Mesabi Range, further discussion of, with Sellwood..... 5437–5441
Of Lake Superior region, estimates by Cole of holdings therein of United States Steel Corporation..... 5446–5448
Of Lake Superior region, estimates of, by Cole..... 5446–5448
Great care in grading, necessary..... 5452–5454
Resources of, in various sections and countries, discussed with Cole... 5455–5463
Of Cuba, enormous deposits of, according to Cole..... 5456–5460
Of Cuba, availability of, for use in United States..... 5458–5460
In the ground, valuations of, discussed with Sellwood..... 5464–5466
Market prices for, discussed with Sellwood..... 5466–5469
Original policy of securing supplies of, by leasing..... 5471
Mining and selling, profitableness of, discussed with Sellwood..... 5472

Ores—Continued. Page.
Process of exhaustion of supplies of, discussed by Sellwood..... 5474
Concentration of supplies of, in few hands, effect of upon prices..... 5476, 5477
In ground, values and prices of, again gone over with Cole..... 5478, 5479
Deposits of, in various States and districts, again discussed with Cole. 5479–5481
Of Lake Champlain, discussion of metallic values of, with Cole..... 5479–5481
Of low grade, to be made commercially valuable, according to belief of Cole..... 5482
Deposits of, in New Jersey and Connecticut, worked before the Revolution..... 5482, 5483
Deposits of, in various States and districts, again discussed with Cole. 5484–5486
Of New York, as a rule not at present merchantable..... 5485
Certain Cuban and Mexican deposits referred to..... 5486–5488
Availability of deposits of, in Utah, California, etc., discussed..... 5489, 5490
Of low grade, future treatment and availability of, discussed..... 5491
Importance of, as problem presented to committee..... 5491
Of low grade, cost of concentration of, discussed with Cole..... 5492
Of high grade, often commingled with other substances, yet easily separable..... 5492
Bessemer and non-Bessemer, differences in values and prices of..... 5493
In ground, markets for and prices of, further discussed with Cole..... 5493
Extent of deposits of, in Michigan and Minnesota, respectively..... 5494, 5495
Practicability of deep mining for, discussed..... 5495, 5496
Deposits of, in Gogebic district, formation and position of..... 5496, 5497
Practicability of largely increasing output from existing mines..... 5498
Possibilities of extensive importations of..... 5501, 5502
Various deposits of, firms and corporations owning, according to Cole. 5511–5513
Overcapitalization:
With reference to United States Steel Corporation and generally, discussed..... 528–531
Of United States Steel Corporation, discussed..... 1358
Of certain plants, as stated by Kennedy..... 5083, 5088
Of Carnegie Steel Co., in United States Steel Corporation..... 1361–1363
Output:
Of country's mills, less than capacity..... 265
Of mills controlled by gentlemen's agreements..... 322
Necessarily limited by combination..... 1294, 1295

## P.

Panic:
Of 1907—
Steps taken to stay..... 4, 9
Conditions produced by, explained by Gary..... 75, 76
When prevalence of, realized..... 128
As bearing on relief of Moore and Schley..... 136
Local to Pittsburgh, caused by the Pittsburgh Coal & Coke Co. contract.. 162
Could have been stayed just as well by a loan of bonds as by their exchange for stocks..... 170
Of 1907, effect of, upon New York banks..... 173
Of 1907, operations of Morse and Heinze proximate cause of, according to Gary..... 175
Stayed by magic words from Washington, "All is well"..... 176
Effect upon, of Tennessee Coal & Iron merger..... 857
Of 1907, check of, consisted largely in restoration of confidence, according to Hanna..... 885
Discussions of methods to have checked..... 889–891
Discussion of whether relief of, possible otherwise than by merger..... 889–891
Discussion of conditions attending..... 903–907
Story of, retold by Hanna..... 908–916
Money put in market by Morgan and Rockefeller to check..... 1910
Preceded in 1907 by general prosperity..... 911, 912
Futile efforts to check, prior to consummation of merger..... 913, 914
Of 1907, preceded by distressing financial conditions..... 1058
Desultory discussion of episodes of..... 1073–1077
Strengthening certain financial concerns as means of checking..... 1097, 1098
Reiteration of story of, by Schley..... 1104–1108
Effect of, to render Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks recurrent..... 1108–1110

Panic—Continued. Page.
Method for checking, proposed by Frick and Gary to Roosevelt..... 1376
Constant receiving alarms during..... 1377, 1378
Main matter upon which attention of Roosevelt fixed..... 1382, 1383
Checked by restoration of confidence—Roosevelt..... 1389
Of 1907, how an acute phase of, was met by banks and trust companies... 1472
Of 1907, worst phases of, described by Perkins..... 1472–1477
Of 1907, how an acute crisis of, on Oct. 24, was passed..... 1474
How absorption of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. operated to check, according to Perkins..... 1478, 1479
Imminency of insolvency of city of New York during that of 1907, according to Perkins..... 1480
Of 1907, passing an acute crisis of, on Monday, Nov. 4..... 1484–1486
Railroads permitted to discriminate in furnishing transportation during... 1491
Current statement as to cause of, denied by Perkins..... 1524
Cause of, restated by Perkins..... 1525, 1526
Of 1907, gravity of situation during, not known to Thorne..... 1697, 1698
Of 1907, discussion of persons involved in, and incidents of, with Munsey..... 5200–5225
Payne, Oliver H.:
Participation of, in purchase of Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks..... 129–135
Offer of, to loan $1,000,000..... 133
Figuring in merger negotiations..... 184
Transactions of, with Moore & Schley..... 1066–1068
Penalties:
Imposed for producing in excess of allotment..... 430, 431
For overproduction of steel goods..... 661, 662
Pennsylvania Co.:
A holding company for Pennsylvania R. R. Co. and other railroad companies..... 5045
Ownership of, in stocks of Pennsylvania Steel Co. and Cambria Steel Co 5066–5068
Liberal provisions of charter of..... 5069
Pennsylvania R. R. Co.:
Method of electing directors of..... 329
Ownership by, of stocks in iron and steel companies..... 330, 331
Uses open-hearth steel rails, purchased from various concerns..... 358, 359
Pennsylvania Steel Co.:
Interests of, in Cuban ores..... 107
A principal competitor of United States Steel Corporation..... 193
Pension fund:
Provision for, by United States Steel Corporation, referred to by Gary.... 238
For superannuated employees referred to..... 292
Statement of Farrell, referring to..... 2711
Discussion of, by Brandeis..... 2841
Demoralizing effects of, described by Brandeis..... 2865
Provision by, in cases of accident..... 2877–2879
Of United States Steel Corporation, calculated to curtail freedom..... 2878, 2879
Further discussions of..... 2949–2951
Of United States Steel Corporation, statement concerning details of, by Roberts..... 3406–3408
Of United States Steel Corporation, further reference to..... 3413–3416
Pensions and sick benefits, system of United States Steel Corporation referred to..... 1651
Percentages of various participants in pools, arranged annually..... 668–669
Perin, Charles P., statement of..... 971–997, 1027–1033
Perkins, Geo. W.:
Relations of, to J. P. Morgan..... 177
Statement of, to press referred to..... 241
Frequent visits of, to Bureau of Corporations..... 494, 495
Visit of, to Schley just prior to merger..... 1093
Statement of..... 1418–1652
Political contributions by, discussed without results..... 1439–1448
Desultory and fruitless examination of, concerning political contributions..... 1448–1459
Refusal of, to answer questions..... 1457, 1462
Unique plan of, for raising money for United States Steel Corporation. 1490–1494
Denial by, of press reports published during panic..... 1504–1508

Perkins, Geo. W.—Continued. Page.
Statement of, concerning bond-stock conversion..... 1513–1516
Explains discrepancies in present and former testimony..... 1523
Various questions on finance of United States Steel Corporation answered..... 1559–1564
Discussion of paper of, read at Houghton, Mich..... 1566–1576
Refuses to discuss his personal dealings with United States Steel Corporation stocks..... 1591, 1592
Thankful that he is not a lawyer..... 1605
Statement by, of facts and conditions leading up to merger..... 1618–1620
Address of, on Aug. 7, 1911, discussion of..... 1624
Article in New York Times attributed to..... 1685, 1686
Run on Trust Co. of America caused by reported interview with..... 1687
Stupidity attributed to, by Thorne..... 1688
Question of suit against, for damages discussed by Thorne..... 1698, 1699
Proof furnished by Thorne of responsibility of, for Times article..... 1699–1701
Pig iron:
Cost of making, at Birmingham..... 17
Capital invested in production of, in Pennsylvania..... 291
Relative cost of making, in different districts..... 5195
Pittsburgh, panic in, caused by Pittsburg Coal & Coke contract with United States Steel Corporation..... 162
Pittsburg, Bessemer & Lake R. R., contract of, by United States Steel Corporation..... 45
Pittsburgh district:
Burdens borne by, with matter of transportation described by Oliver. 2160–2165
Advantages of, for iron and steel industry, early discovered by Carnegie..... 2174–2180
Plant facilities:
General discussion of subject of..... 5060
Public interest in question of..... 5065, 5066
Plate Association:
Funds of, shown by bank statement..... 597–601
Canceled checks paid to, put in evidence..... 640–643
Financial record with, of Jones & Laughlin Steel Co..... 641, 642
Business of, how transacted..... 643
Expenses of, how paid..... 643
How conducted and supported..... 815
Monthly reports to..... 823
Political contributions:
Desultory and fruitless inquiries concerning..... 1448–1459
Questions relative to, ruled out..... 1497–1499
By United States Steel Corporation, admitted..... 1499
Discussion of, with Carnegie..... 2460–2463
Pooling:
In steel rail prices, effect of..... 347
Agreements for, prior to 1900, with respect to percentages..... 371
Pools:
In iron and steel products, prior to antitrust act..... 318–320
In structural steel prior to 1900..... 347
In various iron and steel products prior to 1900..... 348
Formed to fix prices prior to formation of United States Steel Corporation.. 369
Agreement for, between large concerns..... 550–562
Among makers and dealers in wire rope..... 562–573
Methods of operating, described..... 580–590
In steel products, methods of conducting..... 585–587
In steel products, similarity in all agreements governing..... 593
Agreements for, not signed but none the less effective..... 594–596
Agreement for, between certain concerns..... 623
Agreements for, burned..... 628
Percentage of business controlled by, up to 1906..... 630
Prices fixed by agreements under..... 632
Agreements covering, for what purpose burned..... 634, 637
Conferences to establish, in 1900..... 655, 656
Agreements under, destruction of..... 657, 658
Agreements for, signed in New York..... 659, 660
Payments of penalties, or excesses by participants in..... 663, 664

Pools—Continued. Page.
Reports made to participants in.... 665–667
Rearrangement of percentages in, yearly.... 668, 669
Methods of operating.... 676–679
In steel plate, controlled over 75 per cent.... 687, 688
Periodical statements rendered to members of.... 694–782
Purpose of, to maintain prices.... 809, 810
Prices fixed by agreement during existence of.... 811
Monthly reports and settlements of.... 823
Difficult to differentiate, from gentlemen's agreements.... 1286
In steel products, dates of formation of, and membership in.... 1710–1712
Percentages in, how arrived at.... 1712, 1713
In steel industry, purposes and origin of.... 1713
Elaborate and interesting statement concerning, by W. C. Temple.... 1714–1747
Necessity for continuous operation of steel plant, one excuse for.... 1714
Frequent rotations of agreements in.... 1716
Total lack of confidence between participants in.... 1716, 1717
Of certain associations, explanation of, terms of, by Temple.... 1727, 1728
Destruction of minutes of meetings of.... 1729
President of United States, consent of, necessary to obtain certain information. 470
Price, C. S., speech of, at Gary dinner.... 275
Prices:
To purchasers, how effected by excessive freight rates.... 5
Market, of stocks, how controlled.... 6
Paid for Tennessee Coal & Iron stock upon merger.... 10
Of steel rails, during several years.... 21
Of steel rail, stability of, for long period.... 21
Of iron and steel production, demoralized.... 30
Effect on, of consolidation.... 38, 39
Stability of, asserted to be desirable.... 50
Of woven wire, not uniform.... 52
As to agreements fixing.... 57
Control of, by United States Steel Corporation.... 58
Whether attempted to be fixed at Gary dinners, discussed.... 73, 74
Stability of, preserved through Iron and Steel Institute.... 76, 77
Maintenance of, denied by Gary.... 77
Extreme reduction of, prevented by exchange of information.... 78
Fluctuations in, not beneficial.... 78
Policy of concurrence to maintain, denied by Gary.... 78
Fluctuating, alleged opposition to, of consumers.... 78, 79
Governmental control of, discussed.... 79
Cooperation as affecting.... 80
Part played respectively by big and little company in fixing.... 80
Power of Government to fix, discussed.... 80
Of armor plate, how controlled.... 81
Demoralization of, when Federal Steel Co. was formed.... 91
Demoralization of, in 1900.... 92
Restoration of, after organization of Federal Steel Co.... 92
For steel rails, maintenance of, at $28 per ton.... 92, 93
Increase and maintenance of, after organization of Federal Steel Co.... 92, 98
Relative, at home and abroad, herein of "dumping".... 93, 94
In various countries, compared.... 95, 96
Of steel rails, power of United States Steel Corporation to raise.... 96
Of steel rails, early increase of, predicted.... 97
Power of United States Steel Corporation exerted to hold down.... 97
Of products of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.... 145
Uniform, for steel rails at mills.... 194
Of steel rails, uniformity of, asserted to be due to absence of competition. 194, 195
Easier to keep down than to raise.... 195
Of steel rails, alleged to have been maintained by concurrence of opinion. 195
Discussed, at Gary dinners.... 196
Effect of conferences in maintaining.... 196
How actually reduced, while being actually maintained.... 197
How cut, in steel business, indirectly.... 198
Of ores affected by general business conditions.... 221
Reduction in, as result of competition.... 221
Of steel products during a long series of years.... 229, 230

Prices—Continued. Page.
Of steel rails in certain years ..... 229, 230, 231
Policy as to, explained by Gary ..... 237
Control of, by Government discussed ..... 251, 252
Fixing of, by Government favored by Gary ..... 253
Discussion of at Gary dinners ..... 262, 263, 264
Consideration of increase or reduction of, at Gary dinners denied ..... 265
Fixing, not purpose of Gary dinners, according to Gary ..... 267
Consideration of, at Gary dinners ..... 270
Purpose to fix, at Gary dinners denied ..... 270
Reduction of, in 1911 to meet cut of Republic Iron & Steel Co ..... 272
Duty to notify competitors of changes of, according to Gary ..... 274, 275
Very little fluctuation in, since 1907 ..... 278
General impression that maintenance of, purpose of Gary dinners ..... 281, 282
Control of, by Government referred to ..... 282
Of steel rails maintained despite differences in freight rates ..... 282, 283
Discussion of control of, by Government ..... 284, 285
Policy of United States Steel Corporation as to ..... 308, 309
Agreements between Carnegie and other companies as to ..... 309
Controlled by terms of "gentlemen's agreements" ..... 322, 323
Market based upon f. o. b., at Pittsburgh ..... 327, 328
Of products of United States Steel Corporation, how fixed ..... 331, 332
Of supplies and products for large corporations, not fixed directly by boards of directors ..... 331–333
Of structural material varied ..... 335
Of structural steel, fluctuations in ..... 336
Of supplies, how fixed by Pennsylvania R. R. Co ..... 337
For steel rails, fluctuations in certain years ..... 339
Of steel rails at $28, result of pooling ..... 341
Of steel rails for series of years ..... 343–350
Violent drops in, in absence of pools, prior to 1900 ..... 348
Maintained by pooling agreements ..... 348–349
Of iron and steel products, how affected by business depressions ..... 349
Of railroad supplies other than steel rails, fluctuations in ..... 355
For steel billets, fluctuations in ..... 358
Of steel rails, drop of, in 1897 due to cut by Illinois Steel Co ..... 366
Agreements necessary for maintenance of ..... 371
Maintained through influence of United States Steel Corporation ..... 372
Steadied by increasing value or diminishing supply of ores ..... 373
Of steel rails, agreement as to, prior to formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 375, 376
Discussed at Gary dinners—Gary ..... 376
Of iron ores, variations in ..... 396, 397
Of steel rails in certain years ..... 419–423
For steel rails fixed by agreement between makers and railroads ..... 422
Of steel products fixed by agreements at various times ..... 429, 430
For steel products maintained by agreements ..... 430–432
Demoralized at times through spirit of retaliation ..... 432
Maintained since formation of United States Steel Corporation, mutual understanding ..... 432, 433
Of steel rails, uniformity of, maintained by mutual understanding ..... 461
Modified by policy of "cooperation" ..... 475, 476
United States Steel Corporation royalties as basis for ..... 529
Schedule of, furnished members of wire-rope pool ..... 565
Cooperative, for railroad supplies ..... 591
Under pooling arrangements fixed by a common agent ..... 594
For wire rope same for all the dealers ..... 605–616
List not adhered to ..... 606–616
Of steel plates, rise in, under operation of pools ..... 631
Fixed by pools, according to agreements ..... 632
Maintenance of, the purpose of pooling ..... 670, 671
Under pooling arrangements, fixed from time to time ..... 672–674
Efforts to steady, purpose of pooling ..... 676, 677
Maintenance of, considered at Gary dinners ..... 679, 688, 689
Drop in increase of, cut by Republic Iron & Steel Co ..... 680
Decline in, as result of panic of 1907 ..... 680, 690
Interchange of views as to, at meetings, after end of pools ..... 682, 683

Prices—Continued. Page.
Fixed by consensus of views after termination of pools..... 685, 686
Notice of change in, after termination of pools..... 685, 686
How changed, without an agreement..... 691-694
Maintained, without agreement by mutual forbearance, etc..... 691-694
Maintenance of, purpose of pools..... 809, 810
Fixed by agreement, during continuance of pools..... 811
Of ores, increase in prices of discussed..... 843
Of ores, in different years..... 843, 844
Market of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. steel rails, better than of other makers..... 848, 849
Of ores unmined, difficult to fix..... 868, 869
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stocks, sustained by syndicating it..... 892-893
Of ores, at times and periods..... 894, 895
At which Tennessee Coal & Iron stock went into the merger..... 899, 900
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron, how affected by panic..... 913
In various localities, on iron and steel products..... 1257
For steel rails and other products, discussed by Topping..... 1269, 1270
Attempts to fix international, referred to..... 1273
Maintenance of, an effect of combination..... 1284
Maintenance of, the principal purpose of a trust..... 1285
Necessarily affected by combination..... 1294
For steel rails, fixed by custom and usage, according to Schwab..... 1295, 1296
For steel rails, etc., in other countries..... 1304, 1305
Of steel rails, conflicts concerning prior to agreement..... 1310, 1311
Of rails and other steel products, in certain years..... 1311-1313
Of steel rails, increased upon consolidation..... 1317, 1318
Fixing of, by "gentlemen's agreements"..... 1319, 1320
Not discussed at Brussels conference, according to Schwab..... 1332, 1333
Of steel rails, discussion of..... 1339, 1340
Effect upon labor of reducing..... 1351-1353
Of ores, reduction in, upon certain conditions predicted..... 1413
Relative, of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., and bonds of United States Steel Corporation..... 1603
Of harvesters, domestic and foreign..... 1643, 1646
Discussion of, among steel makers after dissolution of pools..... 1733
Fixing by Government, discussed with Temple..... 1744, 1745
Fixing by Government, again discussed with Temple..... 1746-1748
Of iron ores, comparatively low before business revival in 1898..... 2421
Of steel rails, a mere matter of opinion according to Carnegie..... 2423-2425
Of steel rails, desultory discussion of, with Carnegie..... 2429, 2430
Fixing, by governmental agency, discussed..... 2440-2442
Maximum, plan of Carnegie that Government shall fix..... 2472-2475
Exhorbitant, power of monopolies to extort..... 2477-2479
Lower, how to be obtained by governmental action..... 2483
Fixing, by governmental agency further discussed..... 2484-2489
Discussion of, at Gary dinners..... 2672-2679
Maintenance of, by agreement..... 2678-2681
For steel rails, discussion of, by Farrell..... 2683-2694
Question of maintenance of, again discussed..... 2721, 2722
Of steel rails, relations between United States Steel Corporation and "independents" as to..... 2726, 2728
On steel rails, domestic and foreign..... 2729-2732
On steel products, domestic and foreign..... 2731-2735
For barbed wire, domestic and foreign..... 2755-2760
For naval supplies, furnished by R. H. Gray..... 2769-2775
At which awards made by Government..... 2793-2800
Fair market, for Government supplies of iorn and steel products..... 2801-2803
Of ores, covered in Hill lease of ore lands..... 3154
Of ores, on Mesabi Range again discussed..... 3188
Of ores, in ground, how fixed by parties to Hill lease..... 3227-3231
Of Mesabi ores, increased by discovery of method to use without mixing with other ores..... 3237
Discrimination in, by United States Steel Corporation, discussed .... 3305, 3306
Fixing, by Government, impracticable and destructive according to Hill. 3244
Fluctuations in, attributable to some extent to tariff..... 5075
Fluctuations in, as result of varying demand..... 5075

Prices—Continued. Page
To purchasers, how affected by freight rates ..... 5076
Of steel rails, discussed with Kennedy ..... 5116–5118
Fixing, by public authority, discussed with Munsey ..... 5217–5222
Of ores, in various years, according to Sellwood ..... 5372, 5373
For ores further considered and discussed with Sellwood ..... 5472–5473
For ores, gone over again with Sellwood ..... 5475–5478
For ores in ground, again discussed with Cole ..... 5478, 5479
Production:
Relative, of Tennesse Coal & Iron Co. and United States Steel Corporation ..... 145
Limiting, natural effect of pools ..... 670
Limits in economy of, already reached according to Schwab ..... 1290, 1291
In United States, as compared with other countries ..... 1301, 1302
Costs of in Birmingham district, comparative ..... 5336–5338
Profits:
Of United States Steel Corporation, on operating certain railroads ..... 233
Equal, on less production the present policy of steel-rail makers ..... 374
Enormous, realized through flotation of securities ..... 494
Fair, discussion as to what constitutes ..... 1249, 1250
Theory of large, on steel rails deceptive—Schwab ..... 1337
What considered fair, in steel business ..... 1715
Of transportation in Mesabi Region, according to Nelson ..... 1944–1946
Large, of certain railroads in Pittsburgh district ..... 2030–2032
Fair, on steel rails ..... 2420, 2421
Exhorbitant, in steel production ..... 2425, 2426
Of Carnegie Steel Co., great increase of, explained by Carnegie ..... 2470
Large, of Union Supply Co., a subsidiary of United States Steel Corporation ..... 3084–3090
Of ore transportation, discussed by Hill ..... 3214–3220
Fair, upon pig iron ..... 5110
Profit sharing:
System of, referred to by Gary ..... 238
Through stock subscriptions, statement as to, by Farrell ..... 2705
Of United States Steel Corporation, criticism of, by Fitch ..... 2879
Further discussion of, by Fitch ..... 2948, 2949
Plan for, of United States Steel Corporation, discussed by Kennedy ..... 5130
Profit-sharing plan of United States Steel Corporation, statement in detail concerning, by Roberts ..... 3418, 3419
Publicity, a standing policy of United States Steel Corporation ..... 237
Public press excluded from Gary dinners because of fear of misrepresentation ..... 75
Pyrites containing iron, future profitable use of, predicted by Cole ..... 5488

R.

Rail pool prior to antitrust law ..... 21
Railroads:
Control of, by Morgan and other United States Steel Corporation interests. 49
Interested in having price of steel rails maintained ..... 50
Understanding between, and steel makers denied by Gary ..... 199
In Northwest, controlled by Interstate Commerce Commission ..... 217
Project of Carnegie Co. to build ..... 312
Policy of, to favor manufacturers along their own lines ..... 337
Whether policy of, in purchasing steel rails has changed ..... 346–347
Interests of, promoted by general prosperity ..... 353
Basis of policy of, to pay reasonable price for steel rails ..... 366, 367
Practice of, to apportion their orders for steel rails ..... 375
Graders of, between Mesabi Mines and Lake ..... 470, 412
Transporting ore, expensiveness of maintenance and operation of ..... 414, 415
And steamship lines engaged in ore transportation ..... 446, 447
Ownership of, by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co ..... 1236
Engaged in transportation of ores and coal, and their respective rates. 1242–1246
Relative charges of ..... 1262–1264
Survey and construction of Duluth, Missabe & Northern ..... 1819–1825
Padded valuation of Duluth, Missabe & Northern ..... 1831, 1845
Cost and capitalization of Duluth, Missabe & Northern, statement of, by Merritt ..... 1846–1850

Railroads—Continued. Page.
Duluth, Missabe & Northern, construction of, related by L. Merritt... 1893-1903
In Mesabi ore region, density of traffic on ..... 1937-1944
Reaching Mesabi Range, discussion of, with Nelson..... 1934-1951
Between lake ports and mills, description, construction, and operation of..... 1960, 1965
Controlled by United States Steel Corporation around Pittsburgh, principal traffic of..... 1965, 1966
Owned or controlled by United States Steel Corporation around Pittsburgh, tonnage of..... 1965-1970
Terminal connections of various, around Pittsburgh, discussed..... 2006-2012
Amount of ore carried by certain, from Conneaut to Pittsburgh district. 2021, 2022
Complicated mergers and consolidations of, around Pittsburgh..... 2025-2028
Stock and bond issues of various, in Pittsburgh district..... 2027-2029
Situations of, and relations between, in Pittsburgh district..... 2036-2056
Birmingham & Southern, alleged by Smith to be only a plant facility. 2099, 2100
Sale of Birmingham & Southern stock explained..... 2101
Advantages and disadvantages of different, in Birmingham district..... 2112-2114
Distinguished from shippers and plant facilities by Smith..... 2115-2129
Connnections and terminal facilities of Southern, at Birmingham, described by Green..... 2137-2139
In Birmingham district, location and facilities offered by, further discussed with Green..... 2146-2152
Competition between, to and from Birmingham district..... 2182-2200
Physical connections, strategical advantages, etc., of Atlanta, Birmingham & Atlantic, described by Atkinson..... 2191-2200
In Birmingham district, relative facilities offered by, and advantages of..... 2214-2223
Ore, litigation of, as related by Cotton..... 2230-2256
Ore, large increase in value of, since construction..... 2248-2262
Ore, cost of reproduction of, according to Cotton..... 2272-2282
Cost of building and litigation, related by Brown..... 2319
Discriminations by, against Pittsburgh..... 2382, 2383
Built from Pittsburgh to Conneaut..... 2438, 2439
Project to construct from Pittsburgh to Baltimore..... 2445
Interests of, in steel-rail industry..... 2746, 2747
For transportation of ores, expensive to build and maintain..... 3216-3220
Foreigners large stockholders in..... 3234, 3235
Employed in transportation of ores..... 4788, 4789
Cost of construction of Duluth, Missabe & Northern..... 4821-4825
As plant facilities, discussion of..... 4842
Bessemer & Lake Erie, exclusively owned by United States Steel Corporation..... 4854
Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern, owned by United States Steel Corporation. 4866
Mileage and rates of, from and to various points..... 4901-4905
General question of control of, by industrial corporations, discussed.... 4924-4930
Not an essential part of a steel plant, according to Kennedy..... 5104, 5105
Advantages given by ownership of, by United States Steel Corporation. 5105, 5106
Ownership of, by producers of steel further discussed..... 5130-5133
Duluth & Iron Range, ownership of, by Minnesota Iron Co..... 5323
Engaged in ore transportation, operations of, described by Sellwood .. 5407-5409
Northern Pacific, interests of, in ore deposits..... 5442
Railroad, steamship, and dock companies, directorships in, of United States Steel interests..... 113, 114
Rails:
Open hearth, production of, by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 145, 146
(*See* Steel rails.)
Rebates:
Receipt of, by United States Steel Corporation denied by Gary..... 248
By steel companies, on export trade..... 1518
Hints at receipt of, by Carnegie Steel Co..... 2498
Reed, J. H., statement by, as to freight tonnage..... 3593
Reeves, David, speech of, at Gary dinner..... 278
Regulation of interstate commerce by Congress pronounced a success..... 251
Relief fund for disabled employees referred to..... 292
Relief plan of United States Steel Corporation, statement concerning details of, by Roberts..... 3398, 3399

Report: Page.
Of Commissioner of Corporations shows tendency toward consolidation.. 467, 468
Of Bureau of Corporations (Part I) put in evidence..... 505
By commissioner of pools, to participants..... 665–667
Statistical, furnished concerns after pools ended..... 669–671
Statistical, still furnished after termination of pools..... 678
By Perin and other engineers, put in evidence..... 973
By Perin and others, constituting committee of experts on ore resources..... 1034–1040
Of Senate Judiciary Committee, on absorption of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. by United States Steel Corporation..... 1119–1144
Showing great resources of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 1232
Of Townsend, Assistant Attorney General, criticism of..... 1518
On condition of Trust Co. of America, vain efforts by Thorne to obtain..... 1686
Of Minnesota Tax Commission, in 1910..... 3466–3482
*See* Statements.
Republic Iron & Steel Co.:
Comparison of advantages of, with those of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 8
Has equal facilities with Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 19
Resolution authorizing investigation scope of, discussed..... 795–797
Richmond, R. G., statement of..... 562–573
Roberts, Percival, jr.:
Statement by..... 313–364
Directorships held by, in various companies..... 314
Statements of, on comparative prices for material..... 591
Statement of (recalled)..... 3257–3310
Rockefeller, John D.:
Disposal of ore-bearing property in Mesabi Range by..... 395, 396
Connection of, with Merritts and others in railroad deal..... 1850
Issue of bonds to, in consolidation of mining and railroad companies.. 1852–1854
Fraudulent practices imputed to, in procuring stocks of Merritt et al.... 1856–1935
Profits of, in ore land deal with Merritts, how obtained..... 1885–1934
Statement by Cotton as to Merritt litigation with..... 2229–2300
Transactions between and Merritt Bros., version of Cotton..... 2282–2300
Transactions of with the Merritts referred to by Sellwood..... 5378
Transactions of with the Merritts gone over with Sellwood..... 5409–5411
Roe, James P., statement of..... 814–820
Rolling changes are expensive, increasing cost of production..... 47
Roosevelt, Theodore:
Statement of..... 1369–1392
Belief of, that he acted wisely, reiterated..... 1392
Roosevelt, Theodore, President:
Interview with, for Gary and Frick arranged..... 137
Details of interview with, of Frick and Gary..... 138, 139
Statement of, to Gary referring to contemplated merger..... 139
Misrepresentation to by Gary and Frick, denied..... 140
Relations of, to merger..... 165
Acquiescence of, relied on as constituting an estoppel..... 166
Consent of, asserted to render any subsequent action by Government an outrage..... 166, 167
Was informed that concern about to fail was important..... 167
Went into no details according to Gary..... 167
Consent of, to merger termed by Gary "constructive statesmanship"..... 176
Consent of, to merger termed "Destructive statesmanship" by Stanley... 176
Complimented Cortelyou, Secretary of Treasury..... 242
In close touch with United Steel Corporation during investigation of latter..... 497
Scheme of, for Federal supervision of corporate agreements..... 250
Congratulations by, upon checking panic, prior to merger..... 885
Contradiction by Schley of statements in letter of, to Attorney General. 1096, 1097
Representations to, by Frick and Gary..... 1369–1376
Matters not brought to attention of, by Frick and Gary..... 1377–1382
Views of, on trust question..... 1385, 1386, 1391
Congratulating country on checking panic..... 1390
Root, Elihu, participation of, in Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. merger..... 138, 139

Royalties: Page.
On ores, before and after consolidation ..... 436, 437
Rate of, how far governed by price of ore ..... 462
Payment of, for ores, preferable to outright purchase, according to Sellwood. 5367

S.

Sanitary conditions for labor, discussion of, by Gary ..... 238
Schley, Grant B.:
Statement of ..... 1041–1117
Large owners individually, of Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks ..... 1056
Sent for Ledyard at suggestion of Payne ..... 1079
Description by, of negotiations for, and consummation of merger ..... 1080–1083
Interviews between, and various parties, pending merger ..... 1091–1096
Speculative discussion by, on merger transaction ..... 1100–1104
Schloss-Sheffield Co., competitors of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. ..... 19
Schwab, Chas. M.:
Made first impression with Morgan favorable to United States Steel project. 205
Interests of, in various companies ..... 211
Cablegram from, read at Gary dinners ..... 274
Reports by, to directors of Carnegie Co. of negotiations for consolidation. 312, 313
Testimony of, before Ways and Means Committee, referred to ..... 362, 363
Was president of Carnegie Co. until he became president of United States Steel Corporation ..... 370
Statement of ..... 1275–1367, 1393–1414
Account of participation of, in formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 1275–1283
Address of, at bankers' dinner ..... 1279–1283
Views of, as to essentials of a binding contract ..... 1286, 1287
Letters and statements of, put in evidence and discussed ..... 1308–1313
Letter of, to Frick put in evidence and discussed ..... 1321–1323
Scott, I. M., speech of, at Gary dinner ..... 277
Securities:
Duty of national bank examiner to examine ..... 187
Inflated, creation of an important purpose of consolidations ..... 478, 479
Inflation of, made possible by elimination of competition ..... 480
Seldes, George H., statement of ..... 3072–3083
Sellwood, Joseph:
Statement of ..... 5361–5443
Further statement of ..... 5464–5478
Shelby Steel Tube Co., absorbed by United States Steel Corporation since latter's organization ..... 214
Shoemaker, C. B., statement of ..... 805–814
Smith, A. R., statement of ..... 2095–2129, 2214–2223
Smith, Herbert Knox, Commissioner of Corporations:
Statement of ..... 465–548
Statement of (recalled) ..... 795–805
Agreement of, to furnish data ..... 803, 804
Socialism, Government control referred to as an approach to ..... 252, 253
Statements:
Rendered by commissioner to members of Plate Association ..... 694–782
From affairs of Plate Association ..... 823, 824
As to transportation, tonnage, rates, etc., on ores ..... 1241
From book of Carnegie Co. ..... 1367, 1368
By Roosevelt, concerning incidents of panic of 1907 ..... 1369–1372
By Perkins, about bond stock conversion ..... 1513–1516
Of La Crosse Plow Co., concerning Townsend report ..... 1517
From Financial Chronicle, as to stock prices ..... 1623
In form of article from New York Times, inserted by Mr. Littleton ..... 1705
In form of article from New York Sun, produced by Bolling ..... 1708, 1709
By Edward A. Bancroft, on behalf of International Harvester Co. ..... 1748–1756
Of lists of directors, capitalizations of corporations, remarks, at Gary dinners, etc., presented by Mr. Bolling ..... 1756–1812
Pertaining to pools, produced by Chairman Stanley ..... 1812–1817
In form of table showing cost of reproduction of Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railroad, produced by Martz ..... 1844, 1845

Statements—Continued. Page.
Of capitalization, revenues, mileage, dividends, etc., of various ore carrying railroads, inserted by Chairman Stanley..... 1958
Form of letter from Michigan board of tax commissioners..... 2013, 2014
In form of report of State board of tax commissioners of Michigan..... 2014–2020
From Manual of Railroads and Corporation Securities..... 2033–2035
Of ore shipments for 1910 to Pittsburgh districts, produced by Baird..... 2057
In form of petition of Louisville & Nashville R. R. Co. to Interstate Commerce Commission..... 2129–2136
Showing percentages of division between Southern and other railroads. 2153–2156
In form of letter from Senator Oliver to a newspaper..... 2157–2160
Of Atkinson, showing railroad connection and articles transported in Birmingham district..... 2185–2187
In form of certificate from Minnesota railroad commission, offered by Cotton..... 2213, 2232
In form of correspondence between chairman and Cotton..... 2262, 2263
In form of report of appraisement of real estate of Duluth, Missabe & Northern Ry. Co..... 2300–2313
In form of circular containing list of industries, etc..... 2315–2317
By Carnegie, of views on the antitrust act, etc..... 2345–2348
Of agreement as to ore properties..... 2415
Of F. J. McRae, accountant..... 2545–2550
In form of statistical abstract, etc., inserted by Committeeman Young.. 2627–2633
Statistical, of imports of iron and steel..... 2652
Showing number of stock subscribers among employees..... 2708–2710
In form of a letter from R. H. Grey to Navy Department..... 2784, 2785
Of Amalgamated Steel Workers, read by Fitch..... 2883, 2884
Statistical, furnished by Fitch on labor conditions..... 2889–2893
Of regularity of employment, furnished by Fitch..... 2915, 2918
Statistical, showing nationalities, occupations, etc., in iron mining district..... 2927–2938
As to cost of living in Pittsburgh, furnished by Fitch..... 2954–2958
Of Christenson, as to loss of employment..... 3019–3020
By Miss Byington, upon labor conditions at Homestead..... 3054–3057
By Seldes, in form of affidavits..... 3073, 3074
Furnished by P. J. McArdle, concerning labor matters..... 3142–3151
Of Commissioner of Corporations, on ore resources, criticized..... 3186, 3190
Concerning Hill and United States Steel Corporation leases..... 3247–3255
Various, in form of letters on labor conditions, produced by Roberts.. 3277–3282
With diagrams, statistics, tables, letters, telegrams, etc., furnished by Roberts..... 3310–3388
Covering pension fund, article by Fitch from Survey, accident relief plan, etc..... 3431–3454
By Rukard Hurd, concerning valuation of Minnesota iron ores..... 3455–3466
By Ernest F. Burchard, on production of iron ore and steel, in 1910.. 3483–3516
By Dow, Jones & Co., entitled, "A Decade in the United States Steel". 3517–3544
By C. W. Hayes, on iron ores of the United States..... 3545–3589
In form of statistical record of the progress of the United States, 1800–1910.. 3590
Of E. J. Buffington, minute entries referring to..... 3594–3601
By J. H. Reed, as to freight tonnage..... 3594–3601
Showing tonnages handled at Connaut dock in 1910..... 4839
Compiled from records of Interstate Commerce Commission from reports of Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co..... 4844–4853
Compiled by Interstate Commerce Commission from reports of Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Ry..... 4857–4865
Compiled by Interstate Commerce Commission from reports of Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern Ry. Co..... 4867–4872
In form of report by Interstate Commerce Commission on investigation of terminal charges, etc..... 4874–4883
In form of report of Interstate Commerce Commission in Lurn v. Great Northern Ry. Co..... 4891–4894
In form of railroad division sheets..... 4899–4901
In form of division sheets of various railroads..... 4905
Compiled from reports of Lake Terminal R. R. Co. to Interstate Commerce Commission..... 4919, 4920
Compiled from reports of Newburg & South Shore Ry. Co..... 4922, 4924
Compiled from reports of Union Railroad Co. to Interstate Commerce Commission..... 4931–4935

Statements—Continued. Page.
Compiled from reports of Pittsburgh, Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co., to Interstate Commerce Commission.... 4935
Covering business and operations of United States Steel Corporation and various subsidiary industrial corporations, and railroad companies. 4937–5034
Showing tonnage of shipments of Illinois Steel Co. shipped on Elgin, Joliet & Eastern R. R. Co.... 5033, 5036
In form of memorandum showing certain railroad distances.... 5042–5043
Of Carnegie Steel Co., showing production for years 1910, 1911.... 5070, 5071
In form of Tenth Annual Report of United States Steel Corporation... 5232–5283
Containing data of steel exports.... 5134–5139
In form of Minnesota tax assessment, put in evidence.... 5366, 5373–5375
Of ore tonnage offered by Sellwood and put in evidence.... 5377
In form of compilations, showing annual percentage production by United Steel Corporation.... 5514–5516
In form of compilations, showing ore deposits of Lake Superior districts. 5517–5523
In form of article by C. K. Leith, entitled, "Iron-Ore Reserves of Michigan".... 5524–5539
In form of extract from testimony of E. H. Gary, before Industrial Commission.... 5540
In form of certain letters.... 5541, 5542
In form of compilations of total iron and steel production of country.... 5541
Showing interlocking directorates and corporate capitalizations, in tabulated form.... 5543
Showing common stock and bond ownership of certain railroad companies.... 5545, 5546
In tabulated form, giving statistical data in connection with interlocking directorates.... 5545–5547
In form of extracts from "American Metal Market and Daily Iron and Steel Reporter".... 5548–5562
Statistics, how obtained by Commissioner of Corporations.... 471–474
Stetson, Francis Lynde, relations of, to J. P. Morgan.... 177
Steam-shovel mines confined to Mesabi Range.... 107
Steel and iron industry, progress in, from chaotic to organized conditions.... 2416
Steel production, large capital required to enter.... 339
Steel products:
Prices of, fixed by agreements.... 429–431
Kind of, made by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.... 1236
Steel rails:
Open-hearth process of making.... 8
Percentage made of, by United States Steel Corporation.... 21
Stability of prices of, for long period.... 21
Prices of, at different periods.... 34
Comparative cost of producing.... 34, 35
Manufacture of, by various subsidiaries of United States Steel Corporation.. 65
Early increase in price of, predicted.... 98
Cost of producing in 1900.... 98, 99
Mill prices of, for series of years.... 194
Superior advantages of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. in making.... 194
Price agreement as to, between nations denied by Gary.... 226, 227
Prices of, in certain years.... 229, 230, 231
Prices of, as affected by freight rates.... 282
Prices charged for, in foreign trade and to insular possessions.... 283
Division of tonnage of, between certain railroads.... 308
Policy of United States Steel Corporation in fixing prices of.... 308, 309
Diversity and fluctuations in demand for.... 310
Power to fix purchasing prices of, for Pennsylvania R. R. Co.... 332, 333
Power to fix selling price of, for United States Steel Corporation.... 332, 333
Open hearth, higher priced than Bessemer.... 334, 335
Tonnage of, used by Pennsylvania R. R. Co.... 335
Explanation by Roberts of uniformity in prices of.... 337, 338
Fluctuations in prices of, in certain years.... 339
Price of, at $28, result of pooling.... 341
Prices of, for series of years.... 343–350
Price of, at $28, considered reasonable by Roberts.... 355
Open hearth, used by Pennsylvania R. R. Co., obtained from various concerns.... 358, 359

Steel rails—Continued. Page.
Open hearth, plants turning from Bessemer to making of..... 360
Open hearth, process for making, described by Roberts..... 360
Production and sale of, a specialized business..... 361, 362
Competition in production of, always—Gayley..... 366
Drop in price of, due to action of Illinois Steel Co. in 1897..... 366
Uniformity of price of, due to amicable understanding..... 367, 368
Percentage of market for, allotted..... 367–373
Prices of, in certain years..... 419–423
Bessemer, difference in price between, and open hearth..... 421
Open hearth, difference in price between, and Bessemer..... 421
Prices of, fixed by agreement between makers and railroads..... 422
Costs of making, estimated..... 425
Agreements at various times fixing prices of..... 429, 430
Uniformity in prices of, maintained by mutual understanding..... 461
Business of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. in, prior to merger..... 848, 849
Large sales of, by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 848, 849
Made by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., ready market for..... 1233
Advantage of making, by open-hearth process..... 1234, 1235
Prices of, fixed by custom and usage according to Schwab..... 1295, 1296
Cost of producing, and export prices for..... 1314, 1316
Sales of, in Canada, at $21 per ton..... 1316, 1317
Proposition to advance price of, discussed by United States Steel board .. 1403
Desultory discussion of sale and price of, by Carnegie..... 2429, 2430
Public interest in having best quality used..... 2681–2683
Prices for, discussed by Farrell..... 2683–2684
Prices of, again discussed..... 2722–2724
Comparative cost of making, in United States and abroad..... 2739
Maintenance of prices for, further considered..... 2741–2747
Method of selling, to railroads..... 2761, 2762
And other steel products, Great Northern a large purchaser of..... 3238
Uniformity of price of, for long period, discussed with Wood..... 5068–5069
Character of, produced by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 5090
Cost and profits of making and selling..... 5115–5118
Defective, discussed with Kennedy..... 5121–5123
Breakage of, accounted for by Kennedy..... 5122–5124
Stockholders:
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. at time of merger..... 5
Minority, how cared for in merger transaction..... 189, 190
Stocks:
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Amount and par value of..... 1314
Loss on stocks of, in merger..... 14
As collateral..... 15
Market quotations on..... 16, 17
Now owned almost entirely by United States Steel Corporation..... 18
Creating a market for, by consolidation..... 59
Ownership by United States Steel Corporation of, as means of controlling competition..... 64
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Frequently offered..... 126
How rated in exchange for bonds of United States Steel Corporation.. 133
Consummation of agreement by United States Steel Corporation to purchase..... 143, 144
Held by Moore & Schley, exchanged for bonds from United States Steel Corporation treasury..... 169
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Disappearance of, from market..... 172
Held by Moore & Schley..... 183
Offered freely after merger..... 186
Said to have been depreciated by a conspiracy..... 188
Market value of, at date of panic..... 191
Of United States Steel Corporation, at time of organization and since, market value of..... 259, 260, 161
Of subsidiary companies, mostly held by United States Steel Corporation. 519–521
Of United States Steel Corporation, how held..... 519–521

Stocks—Continued. Page.
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Market prices of, during life of syndicate only nominal..... 855, 856
Occasional dealings in, by others than syndicate..... 858–860
New issues of, for improving properties of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.... 900, 901
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Designated as "peg" or "contraband"..... 903
Pressure upon those free as well as upon those syndicated..... 953, 954
Of minority in Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., had to be taken in on the deal. 965, 966
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., control in, held prior to syndicate by Kessler. 1043
New issue of, by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., taken by second syndicate. 1043–1047
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., how held at date of merger, and by whom. 1047–1049
One-half of 50,000 issue of, rehypothecated by Moore & Schley..... 1050
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Not accepted as collateral, unsupported..... 1052–1053
Exact financial status of, variable..... 1054
Large holdings of, by Schley & Kessler, outside syndicate..... 1059, 1060
Locating all issues of, at time of panic..... 1060, 1061
Free, of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., mostly held by Schley & Kessler.. 1063–1065
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., constantly discriminated against by banks..... 1063–1065
"Hammering" those of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., before and during panic..... 1068, 1069
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Sale of, discussed long prior to panic..... 1077, 1078
Syndicate members' frequent discussions of, disposing of..... 1078
Syndicated, of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., first offer to sell to United States Steel Corporation..... 1081, 1082
Of United States Steel Corporation, rose in market after consummation of merger..... 1104
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., uncurrent during panic..... 1108–1110
Phenomena of markets for, discussed..... 1111–1113
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Object of syndicate in keeping "pegged," or tied up..... 1237, 1238
"Pegged," condition of, syndicate responsible for..... 1237
Whether Moore & Schley held majority of, deemed by Perkins unimportant..... 1524
Of subsidiary companies, how held..... 1528, 1529
Of United States Steel Corporation—
Depression in price of, during operation of bond stock conversion. 1581–1583
Buying and selling of, by directors..... 1590
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Market price of, at time of merger..... 1621–1623
Amount of, held by Trust Co. of America..... 1695
Of Duluth, Missabe & Northern R. R. Co., early history and transfers of. 1828–1830
Amount of, and how issued by subsidiaries of Carnegie Steel Co..... 2370–2372
Speculation in, condemned by Carnegie..... 2539–2541
Ores, of Great Northern, how held..... 3232, 3233
Amount of, issued for absorption of Carnegie Steel Co..... 5701–5104
Stoddard, G. H., statement of..... 574, 575
Structural steel, fluctuations in prices of..... 536
Subsidiaries:
Various, absorbed by United States Steel Corporation, mentioned..... 67
Are still separate corporations, conclusion to contrary notwithstanding, see..... 1529, 1553
Noncompetitive agreements with..... 1631–1640
Subsidiary companies:
Inquiry concerning..... 122
Officers of, how chosen..... 333
Supplies, explanation by Roberts of policy of railroads in purchasing..... 337–339
Syndicate:
To buy Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. made up in Morgan's office..... 15
In control of Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks..... 128, 129
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Composed mostly of very wealthy men..... 134
Stock, question of enlargement of, during panic..... 142
Amount held by..... 186
To form United States Steel Corporation, profits to..... 254, 255, 256

Syndicate—Continued. Page.
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., formation of ..... 842, 843
Purpose in forming ..... 851, 852
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Powers of ..... 851–853
Names of members of ..... 853
Amount of stock held by ..... 854
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., financial ability of members of ..... 855
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stock composed of practical men in iron and steel industry ..... 886, 887
Control of operations and development, the purpose of ..... 887
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., not at liberty to sell less than entire holding .. 896
Agreement of, in Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stock ..... 917, 918
Not a speculative arrangement ..... 927
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—
Composed of men financially strong ..... 928
Stocks for, obtained from Kessler ..... 1043
Each member of, purchased and paid for his own stock ..... 1043
How started ..... 1042–1043
Members of, men of financial strength ..... 1044
Formed to develop property, not to speculate ..... 1044
Second in Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stocks, formation and purpose of. 1045–1047
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., plans and financial conditions of, further discussed ..... 1113–1115
Formation of, encouraged by great mineral resources shown in report of engineers ..... 1226, 1227
Members composing, entirely solvent ..... 1228, 1229
In Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., development and profit, not speculation, purpose of ..... 1237
Participation of Oakleigh Thorne as member of ..... 1654–1656
Improvements added by, to Tennessee Coal & Iron Co ..... 5342, 5343

T.

Tariff duties:
As element of power of United States Steel Corporation ..... 113
No obstacle to importation of steel rails, according to Schwab ..... 1317
Discussion of, with Schwab ..... 1336–1338
Real purpose of, increased profit, according to Schwab ..... 1345, 1346
Discussion of, with Carnegie ..... 2446–2450
Desultory discussion of ..... 2459–2462
Further discussion of ..... 2463, 2464
In Dingley Act, effect of ..... 2471, 2472
Taking off of, on ores discussed ..... 2505
On ores ..... 2728
On ores and steel and iron products ..... 2728, 2729
On tubes, effect of, upon competition and prices ..... 5076, 5077
Effect of, to stimulate excess of construction and overproduction ..... 5077
Effect of, as to tendency to enter into combinations ..... 5077, 5078
Effect upon, of reduced import and export freight rates ..... 5115
Taxation:
Question of, considered by United States Steel Corporation ..... 1450, 1451
Question of the relation of United States Steel Corporation to legislation pertaining to, in various States ..... 1451–1454
On ore lands and leases, payment of ..... 3241
Of railroads in Minnesota ..... 4825, 4826
Temple, W. C.:
As commissioner of pool, received reports from various concerns ..... 616–618
Statement of ..... 1709–1748
Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.:
History of, and connection with, of Gates ..... 1
Absorption of, by United States Steel Corporation ..... 2
Advantageous situation and workable qualities of resources of ..... 8
Value of properties of ..... 8, 10
Beginning of negotiations for sale of ..... 11
Offer of $150 per share of, by Morgan ..... 13
Stocks of, depreciated prior to merger ..... 13
Values of Red Mountain ores of ..... 13
Not a holding company, but has subsidiaries ..... 18

Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—Continued. Page.
Prospects for success of, at date of merger.... 20, 21
Statement concerning, by Gary.... 69
Capitalization, resources, products, etc., of, given by Gary.... 69, 70
Statement concerning acquisition of, by Gary.... 123–150
Statement by Gary as to resources of.... 124
Capitalization and assets of.... 125
Facilities of, for mining and making steel.... 125
Stocks of, frequently offered.... 126
Negotiations for purchase of controlling interest in.... 126, 127, 129–135
Financial condition of, at date of merger.... 144
Report of estimated value of properties of.... 147
Investment in property of, profitable.... 147
Estimated value of resources of.... 147, 148
Property of, not for sale since merger consummated.... 149
Purchase of stocks of, consummated by exchange of bonds.... 150
Stocks of, a disturbing factor in market.... 150
Amount of stocks of, held by Moore & Schley.... 171
Stocks of, taken out of market.... 172
Indebtedness of, paid as result of merger.... 180
Stocks of, had checkered career.... 187
Market value of stocks of, at date of panic.... 191
Advantages of, over United States Steel Corporation in cost of production of steel rails.... 194
Acquisition of, referred to, by Roberts.... 357
Quality of steel rails made by, preferred by railroads.... 401, 402
Acquisition of, considered six months before purchase.... 402
Open-hearth furnaces of.... 412
Absorption of, not investigated by Bureau of Corporations.... 487
Acquisition of, as perfecting monopoly of United States Steel Corporation 544–546
Syndicate in stocks of, formation of.... 842, 843
Development, the purpose of syndicate in acquiring control of.... 845
Minerals the most valuable assets of.... 846
Large sums spent in development of properties of.... 848–850
Large sums spent for improvement of, by syndicate.... 849, 850
Not taken over by syndicate for purposes of speculation.... 849–853
Large orders booked by, for 1908 delivery.... 850
Dividends on stocks of.... 862
Financial affairs and condition of, prior to merger.... 862, 863
Net income from operations of.... 883, 884
Nothing short of control of, by United States Steel Corporation considered.... 897, 898
Stocks of, designated as "peg" or "contraband".... 903
Stock subscriptions to, easily obtainable just prior to panic.... 912, 913
Peculiar advantages of location of properties of.... 921, 922
Large expenditures by syndicate in improving properties of.... 922, 923
Improvements of properties of, about complete at date of merger.... 931, 932
Full par price, necessary to prevent failure of Moore and Schley.... 949
Pressure upon free stocks of, as well as upon those syndicated.... 953, 954
Minority interest in stocks of, had to be taken in on deal.... 965, 966
Holdings of, of iron ore and coal as per expert report.... 979
Always short of capital, prior to passing into hands of syndicate.... 995
Discussion of amount and quality of ore holdings of.... 1000–1009
Percentage of ores owned by, in Birmingham district.... 1001
Discussion of coal properties of.... 1002–1009
Question of percentage of entire ore supply controlled by.... 1027–1029
Stocks of, not acceptable as collateral, unless strongly supported by other stocks.... 1052, 1053
Sale of stocks of, discussed long prior to merger.... 1077
Reasons why stocks of, had limited market value, explained.... 1099, 1100
Strong position of, in relation to other properties.... 1114, 1115
Financial condition of, when syndicate was formed.... 1228, 1229
Physical condition of, poor when syndicate was formed.... 1228, 1229
New issues of stocks of, for improvements.... 1229, 1230
Financial condition of, at date of merger.... 1230–1232
Explanation of location of properties of.... 1235–1237
Effect of absorption of, upon panic conditions.... 1478, 1479

Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—Continued. Page.
Absorption of, not prime purpose of stock transaction, according to Perkins: 1486–1488
Control of, first offered to United States Steel Corporation long before panic 1549, 1550
Value of stocks of, market and intrinsic, at date of merger, discussed 1603
Question of taking over, considered long before absorption of 1604
Value of properties of, taken over by United States Steel Corporation, according to Kennedy 5092–5094
Value placed by Munsey upon ore resources of 5191, 5192
Business, operations and control of, during early history 5325–5237
Capitalization of, and dividends paid by, prior to United States Steel merger 5333
Early acquisitions by, of ore and coal resources 5333
Bad management of business of, prior to merger, according to Bacon 5345
Chief values of, underground 5346, 5347
Plants of, at time of merger, not up to date 5347, 5348
Thompson, Edgar, Co.:
Growth of business of, prior to formation of United States Steel Corporation 303, 304
Properties belonging to, prior to purchase by United States Steel Corporation 304, 305
Steel rails an important product of 368
Thorne, Oakleigh:
Statement of 1652–1702
Conference between, and Perkins on October 22, 1907 1661–1701
Personal securities of, pledged during panic 1679–1681
Statement by, in press of November 6, 1907 1682
Letter to, from M. E. Stone 1687
Not participant in conferences over Trust Co. of America 1694
Tonnage:
And division of rates of various railroads subsidiary to United States Steel Corporation 4915–4918
Of Elgin, Joliet & Eastern R. R. 5035, 5036
Of Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co., statistical statement of 5037
Topping, John A.:
Speech of, at Gary dinner 271
Statement of 1225–1273
Participation of, in negotiations for merger 1238–1240
Townsend, Burdette D., report of, to Department of Justice on International Harvester Association 825–839
Townsend report, quotations from, read in evidence 1643–1649
Trade publications:
The principal, named 281
Standard, in iron and steel business 1271, 1272
Transportation:
Of ores, controlled by United States Steel Corporation 22
Owned or controlled by United States Steel Corporation 29
Control of, by United States Steel Corporation, a handicap to independents. 48
Of ores, from Lake Superior region 54
Of ores, companies engaged in 84
From Mesabi Range, controlled by United States Steel and Hill interests 91
Advantages in, an asset for United States Steel Corporation 105
Of ores, facilities for, in Minnesota 110, 111
Owned or controlled by United States Steel Corporation 119
Control of, by United States Steel Corporation in Lake Superior region 232
A factor of difficulty in marketing steel products abroad 363
Of Mesabi ores, more serious problem than the mining 406
Of ores, cost of, to various points 436, 437
Of ores, improvement of facilities for 438, 439
Of ores, control of, by United States Steel Corporation 484, 485
For ores, control of, by United States Steel Corporation 541–543
Importance of, in considering commercial value of ores 548
Of ores and coal, a material factor in iron and steel industries 845–847
As a problem in development of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co 857
Owned by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co 1236
Of ores, and freight rates, discussion of, by Topping 1240–1242
Over different ore roads, discussed 1270, 1271

Transportation—Continued. Page.
How far price of steel rails affected by ..... 1296
Price of steel rails, how affected by ..... 1337–1339
Discussion of subject of, by United States Steel directors ..... 1396–1400
Of ores, in Mesabi region, as described by Nelson ..... 1938–1945
Question of back haul as affecting cost of ..... 1972
Of ores and steel products, proportion of, to various districts ..... 2023–2025
Complicated phases of, from Pittsburgh district explained by Baird ..... 2038–2056
Routes used in and around Pittsburgh to other points ..... 2062, 2063
Facilities for, in Birmingham district explained by Smith ..... 2102–2106
Situation as to, with reference to strategetic position of Birmingham & Southern ..... 2107
Facilities for, of Southern Railway, from and to Birmingham district. 2140–2143
Further discussion of facilities for, in Birmingham district, with Green ..... 2146–2152
Burden of, upon independent industries in Pittsburgh district, stated by Oliver ..... 2157–2180
Competition in, charges for, etc., in Birmingham district ..... 2188–2200
By Great Northern Ry. Co., for independents ..... 3222, 3223
Control of, by Carnegie Co. and Carnegie Steel Co. prior to formation of United States Steel Corporation ..... 2359–2365
Cheapened, by economies of construction ..... 2495, 2496
Facilities for, on Lake Superior, possessed by Carnegie Steel Co ..... 2497
Relative advantages of, as between Pittsburgh and Chicago plants ..... 2514–2516
On Great Lakes, complete control of, by United States Steel Corporation 3000–3002
On Great Lakes, monopoly of, acquired by United States Steel Corporation ..... 3002–3004
Necessary to iron and steel production ..... 3197
Cost of, discussed by Hill ..... 3220, 3221
Of ores—
Rates for ..... 3209
Profitableness of ..... 3211, 3212
Charges for ..... 3212, 3213
Methods of, illustrated and explained by Hill ..... 3240, 3241
By lake steamers, tonnage and distribution of ..... 4835–4837
Of ores on lakes, control of, generally ..... 4836–4838
Lines of, for shipments from Pittsburgh district ..... 4854, 4885
Advantages with reference to facilities for, of Birmingham district ..... 5312–5313
Cost of, measures difference between market value of pig iron in Birmingham and Pittsburgh, respectively ..... 5338
Cost of, to be reduced, belief of Bacon ..... 5356
Problem of, confronting new ventures in iron and steel production ..... 5404–5406
Ownership of facilities for, by iron and steel producers, defended by Sellwood ..... 5406–5408
Ownership of facilities of, as a policy, discussed ..... 5510
Troy Steel Products Co., absorbed by United States Steel Corporation since latter's organization ..... 213
Trust Co. of America:
Needed $10,000,000 ..... 20
Was furnished $10,000,000 by Morgan and others in panic ..... 187
National bank examiner had no access to securities of ..... 188
Reference to run on ..... 241, 242
Closing doors, how prevented ..... 1474, 1475
Criticisms of business methods of ..... 1500–1502
Condition of, how relieved during panic ..... 1505–1507
Conferences with president of, during panic ..... 1509
Origin, capitalization, assets and components of ..... 1652–1654
Loan by, secured in part by Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stocks ..... 1655
Not in any degree embarrassed by Tennessee Coal & Iron stock collateral ..... 1656
Character of business done by ..... 1658, 1659
Lack of coordination between, and other trust companies ..... 1659
Financial experiences of, during panic of 1907 ..... 1660
Assets, liabilities, and surplus of ..... 1660
Publication in New York Times of Oct. 23, 1907, concerning ..... 1664, 1665
Rush to draw deposits from, on Oct. 23, 1907 ..... 1665, 1666
Cash furnished to, on Oct. 23, 1907 ..... 1667, 1668
Loan of $10,000,000 to, on Oct. 24, 1907 ..... 1668, 1669
Agreement between, and Union Trust Co., for loan of $10,000,000 ..... 1670–1673

Trust Co. of America—Continued. Page.
Second cash loan to, in panic of 1907 ... 1673–1676
Agreement between, and Union Trust Co., for loan of $15,000,000 ... 1674–1676
Run on, caused by newspaper reports ... 1683
Floating rumors concerning, during panic of 1907 ... 1690–1692
Large showing of deposits in, at time of Thorne's statement ... 1693
Some of loans of, described ... 1695, 1696

U.

Underground wires in Wall Street, existence and use of, asserted ... 9
Universal Portland Cement Co., capitalization of ... 123
United States Steel Corporation:
Percentage of business controlled by ... 11
Now owns nearly all stocks of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co ... 18, 19
Companies absorbed by, when organized ... 28
History of organization of ... 30, 31
Inception of, broached to Morgan by Gates ... 44
Power of, to stifle competition ... 52
Purely a holding company ... 58
Purpose of Gates in helping to organize ... 59
Control of, over subsidiaries ... 63, 64
Power of, in choice of directors of subsidiaries ... 65
Took over all the Carnegie subsidiaries ... 66
Messaba ores owned and leased by ... 88, 89
Power of, to raise prices ... 96
Corporate powers and operations of ... 101, 102
Organized under laws of New Jersey ... 101
In absolute control of subsidiaries through directorates ... 102
Power of, to limit and increase production ... 102
Has power to effect dissolution of subsidiaries ... 103
Subsidiary companies, how taken in ... 122
Bonds of, used in purchase of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stock ... 132, 133
Position of, in relation to stocks of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co ... 136
Reasons of, for paying 100 for Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stock ... 137
Report of, upon purchase of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co ... 146, 147
Owns 40,000 acres Connellsville coal ... 151
Owns what is now called Connellsville Coal Co.—53,000 acres ... 152
Coal interest of, in the Hosteller Connellsville Coal Co ... 153
Holds under lease 50,000 acres in Pocahontas district ... 153
Lease of, from Pittsburgh Coal & Coke Co ... 155
Reliance of, upon estoppel of the Government ... 166
Exchanged bonds direct from its treasury for Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks ... 169, 170
Monopoly not desired by, according to Gary ... 177
Could not, according to Gary, safely have made loans required by Moore & Schley ... 182
Paid $11,900,000 in excess of market value of Tennessee Coal & Iron stock ... 191, 192
Account of, by Gary, of organization of ... 204–208
Participation of Gary in forming ... 204–208
Not excessively capitalized, according to Gary ... 208
Projection of, impossible without including Carnegie Co ... 210
Absorbed Clairton Steel Co. since organization ... 212
Interests absorbed by, after organization ... 212
List of companies absorbed by ... 212
Plans for organization of, extensively advertised ... 212
Properties absorbed by, since organization ... 212
Absorbed Troy Steel Products Co., after organization ... 212
Absorbed Shelby Steel Tube Co., after organization ... 214
Percentage of steel business controlled by, at first, and now ... 216
Part of coal output of certain mines used by ... 219
Proportion of business done by, in various years ... 221–224
Policy of, to keep down percentage of business ... 224
Controls policies of subsidiaries ... 228
Profits of, on certain railroads owned by it ... 233
Shipments of, to Canadian markets ... 246
Question of overcapitalization of, discussed ... 258, 259, 260
Net earnings and dividends of ... 262
Common directors between, and Pennsylvania R. R. Co ... 329

United States Steel Corporation—Continued. Page.
Construction by, of steel plant at West Duluth..... 387
No suit against, in contemplation of Kellogg..... 392
Ore-bearing properties of, in Lake Superior regions..... 393, 394
Mention of furnaces in plants owned by..... 412–414
Owns open-hearth furnaces in various plants..... 412, 413
Accumulating resources of, in coal supply..... 433
Inferior facilities of, for transporting ores..... 439
Minutes of, put in evidence..... 462, 463
Era of consolidation reached climax in formation of..... 477
Percentage of ores owned by..... 477
Investigation of, by Bureau of Corporations, how conducted..... 487–493
Reported by Bureau of Corporations as dominating concern in steel industry..... 493, 494
Resolutions of Congress ordering investigations of..... 495, 496
Itself paid expenses of furnishing information to Bureau of Corporations. 496, 499
Unseemly activity of, pending investigation by Bureau of Corporations... 497
Efforts of, to escape clash with the United States Government..... 498
Intimation of self investigation by..... 499, 500
Properties of, how valued..... 524–528
Discussion as to whether overcapitalized..... 528–531
Economies of, discussed..... 531–533
Control by, of coking coal..... 538, 539
Monopolistic power of, based upon ownership of ores..... 539–541
Control of ore transportability..... 541–543
Percentage of workable ores owned by..... 547, 548
Constituents of, participants in pools..... 674
Whether royalties paid by, cheap or dear..... 870, 871
Not willing to become minority holder of Tennessee Coal & Iron stock.... 945
Large interest of, in general prosperity..... 967
Stocks of, rose in market after consummation of merger..... 1104
Idea of forming first broached at a dinner party of bankers..... 1276
Purposes in formation of, seen by Schwab..... 1299, 1300
Formation of, had effect to eliminate competition..... 1319, 1320
Overcapitalization of, discussed..... 1358
Meetings of, in office of J. P. Morgan & Co..... 1423, 1424
Deposits of, with J. P. Morgan & Co..... 1426
Disappearance of minutes of executive committee of..... 1437
Question of obedience to, or violation of law by, discussed..... 1520, 1529
Policy of, concerning wages..... 1555
Bond-stock conversion plan of, discussed..... 1559–1564
Bond-conversion scheme, further discussion of..... 1577–1581
Crisis in financial affairs of, in 1903..... 1584–1585
Opinion of New Jersey court on bond-stock conversion plan of..... 1592–1602
Restrictive agreements between, and subsidiaries..... 1631–1640
Investigation of, by Commissioner of Corporations..... 1641
Connections of, with operations of railroads..... 1649, 1650
Conditions precedent to organization of..... 1721–1724
Entirety of monopoly of, in ore resources discussed with Nelson..... 1947, 1948
Extent of control by, of ore transportation between lake ports and Pittsburgh district..... 1979–1982
Advantages of, in delivering freight to Pennsylvania Railroad..... 1983
Advantages of, on switching tracks discussed..... 1996–1998
Securities issued by, against Carnegie properties..... 2381
Such a monopoly as it is had never been anticipated by Carnegie..... 2439
Diversity of stock ownership in..... 2443, 2444
Thought by Carnegie to have a bad bargain in Hill ores..... 2494
Mistake of, in location at Gary instead of Conneaut..... 2511
Negotiations between, and Carnegie Steel Co. looking to consolidation.... 2513
Relation of formation of, to appointment of Knox as Attorney General.... 2537
Views upon, by T. Good..... 2542–2545
Relations of, to "independents"..... 2725–2728
Sales of, through United States Steel Products Co..... 2747–2749
Prices received by, in South American countries..... 2749–2750
Alleged favoritism to subsidiaries of, by Government in letting contracts..... 2788–2790
Questionable dealings between subsidiaries of, and United States Government..... 2790–2792

United States Steel Corporation—Continued. Page.
Sales by, to International Harvester Co. 2851
Power and prestige of, deprecated by Brandeis 2862, 2863
Investigations by, of labor conditions 2871, 2872
Political activities of, criticized by Brandeis 2871, 2872
Hostility of, to organized labor existed through business men 2881, 2882
Policy of, as to ages of employees 2888
Impersonal character of United States Steel Corporation as employer 2904, 2905
Over construction of plants by 2947
Oppressive labor policies of, described by Fitch 2950–2952
Political interferences of 2952–2954
Dominates welfare plan in lake transportation 2996–3002
Monopoly in ownership by, of docks on the lakes 3004, 3005
Arbitrary tactics of subsidiaries of, in breaking up labor organization 3012–3015
Conditions of employment by subsidiary steamships of 3030, 3031
Use by, of labor blacklist 3077, 3083
Profits of, in mercantile subsidiary 3084–3090
General discussion of methods of mercantile subsidiaries of 3090–3105
Discrimination by, in favor of subsidiary stores 3091–3093
Employment of convict labor by 3109–3118
Conditions under which labor organizations existed 3131–3133
Eliminations of organization from steel industry since organization of 3136, 3137
Inquiry as to purpose in leasing Hill ore properties by 3195–3196
Exhaustion by, of its ore supplies in 30 or 35 years, according to Hill 3203–3205
When properties of, will be scrap iron according to prediction of Hill 3204
Policy of, in taking lease discussed by Hill 3221–3223
Policies and purposes of, with reference to leasing ore lands and canceling lease, discussed with Hill 3226–3231
Negotiations of, with Hill described by Hill 3243
Economical policies of, with respect to hours of labor, contrasted with social welfare 3259–3263
Merely carrying out general policies in steel industry as it found them, according to Roberts 3261–3263
Attitude of, toward organization of labor, according to Roberts 3295–3299
Taking over by, of antiquated plants 3301–3303
Policy of, in abandoning antiquated and erecting new plants 3301–3305
Bessemer & Erie R. R. Co., exclusively owned by 4854
Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern R. R, owned by 4866
Tabulated statements concerning operations of various subsidiary industrial and railroad corporations of 4937–5034
Purchases of pig iron by, to steady prices 5125, 5126
Power of, to destroy competitors asserted by Kennedy 5176, 5177
Policy of, with reference to taxes, fair, according to Sellwood 5364
Ore holdings of, not excessive according to Sellwood 5385–5388
Motives of, in acquiring and operating Hill leases discussed with Sellwood 5431–5433
Wisdom of taking Hill lease by, at price questioned by Sellwood 5441, 5442
Estimated by Cole of holdings by, of Lake Superior ores 5446–5448
Monopoly declared by Cole not the policy of, in taking Hill lease 5449–5457
Owns "the cream of the range," according to Cole 5493, 5494
Ultimate productive capacity of, estimated by Cole 5500
Policy and interest of, with reference to Hill lease 5500, 5501
General policies of, in purchase of ore deposits 5503
Extent of concentration by, of low-grade ores 5503, 5504
Percentage of control of Mesabi ores by 5504, 5505
Percentage of control by, of entire ore deposits of United States, estimate 5505
Policy of, in taking Hill lease again discussed with Cole 5507
Purpose of organizing discussed with Cole 5507, 5508
Advantages of, over "independents" referred to 5509, 5510
Control by, of transportation facilities, defended by Cole 5510
United States Steel Products Co., capitalization of 123

V.

Valuation:
Book, and potential, distinguished 309
Of Carnegie properties, at time of litigation 435
Book, meaning of 462

Valuation—Continued. Page.
Of properties absorbed by United States Steel Corporation..... 479, 480
Of ore resources of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co..... 486
Of properties of United States Steel Corporation, how compiled..... 524–528
Of Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., at time of merger, problematical..... 13
Of subsidiaries, as compared to taking-over price..... 293–295
Van Ormer, J. R.:
Statement of..... 575–590
Statement of (recalled)..... 616–638
Résumé of testimony of, as to pools in steel trade..... 627–629
Voting, privilege of, not exercised in cases of common interest..... 334

W.

Wages:
Maintained, according to Gary..... 76
Increase of, asserted..... 97
Increase of, in rail mills claimed..... 101
Reference to investigation of Bureau of Corporations as to..... 101
Maintenance of, a policy of United States Steel Corporation..... 237, 238
Of labor, increase in, referred to..... 290
Paid labor in steel industry, reference to..... 653, 654
And hours of labor, discussed..... 815–820
Advance in, since formation of United States Steel Corporation..... 1301
In iron and steel industry..... 1305–1307
Relative costs assignable to, in different countries..... 1347–1349
In iron and steel industry, discussion of..... 1350
In relation to improved machinery..... 1353–1355
Increase of, compared to increased productiveness of..... 1359, 1360
Reduction of, prevented by United States Steel Corporation, according to Perkins..... 1555
Paid by United States Steel Corporation, discussion of, by Farrell.... 2676, 2677
Comparative, in United States and other countries..... 2736, 2737
In steel industry, mistaken view as to..... 2844
In steel industry, comparison of present with former..... 2855
In steel industry, cost of living considered in connection with..... 2857–2859
In steel industry, at Pittsburgh..... 2875
Miserably low, in lake service..... 3024
In comparison with cost of living, at Homestead..... 3025–3041
Increased, as result of strike in tin-plate mills in 1909..... 3133, 3155
General advance in, by United States Steel Corporation in 1910..... 3135
In this country, compared with those abroad..... 3138
In steel industry, discussion and statistics on, furnished by Roberts.. 3285–3292
Effect of mechanism to produce higher average..... 3286
In oriental iron and steel mills..... 5097
Wall Street:
Gary's unfavorable opinion of..... 260
Discussion as to business morals of..... 268
Welfare plan:
For officers and seamen in lake transportation..... 2995–3031
Limitations placed by, upon employment..... 2996–3002
Of lake steamship companies, further explained..... 3006–3008
Assembly rooms, as phase of..... 3027
Of United States Steel Corporation, statement concerning details of, by Roberts..... 3393–3398
Welfare work:
Of a political character, done by United States Steel Corporation..... 1429–1440
Among employees, discussed by Perkins..... 1435
Wickersham, George W., Attorney General, statement of..... 820–822
Williams, L. A., statement of..... 2013, 2014
Wire rope, price for, same by all dealers..... 605–616
Wire Rope Association, statement concerning..... 570
Witherbee, F. S., speech of, at Gary dinner..... 278
Woodall, Carlisle P., statement of..... 604–616
Wood, Joseph, statement of..... 5045–5070
Wooley, Robert W., statement of..... 4936–5035
Woven wire, how sold, and profits realized..... 51, 52

O

62D CONGRESS, 2d Session. } HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES. { REPORT No. 1127.

# INVESTIGATION OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

AUGUST 2, 1912.—Referred to the House Calendar and ordered to be printed.

Mr. STANLEY (for Messrs. BARTLETT, BEALL, LITTLETON, MCGILLICUDDY, and himself), from the Special Committee to Investigate Violations of the Antitrust Act of 1890 and other Acts, submitted the following

## REPORT.

The undersigned members of the Committee to Investigate Violations of the Antitrust Act of 1890 and other Acts, respectfully submit the following views in answer to House resolution 148, adopted May 4, 1911, which is as follows:

> *Resolved*, That a committee of nine Members, to be elected by the House, be, and is hereby, directed to make an investigation for the purpose of ascertaining whether there have occurred violations by the United States Steel Corporation, or other corporations or persons as hereinafter set out, of the antitrust act of July second, eighteen hundred and ninety, and the acts supplementary thereto, the various interstate-commerce acts, and the acts relative to the national-banking associations, which violations have not been prosecuted by the executive officers of the Government; and if any such violations are disclosed, said committee is directed to report the facts and circumstances to the House.
>
> Said committee is also directed to investigate the United States Steel Corporation, its organization and operation, and if in connection therewith violations of law as aforesaid are disclosed, to report the same.
>
> Said committee shall inquire whether said Steel Corporation has any relations or affiliations in violation of law with the Pennsylvania Steel Company, the Cambria Steel Company, the Lackawanna Steel Company, or any other iron or steel company.
>
> Also whether said Steel Corporation, through the persons owning its stock, its officers or agents, has or has had relations with the Pennsylvania Railroad Company, or any other railroad company, or any coal companies, national-banking companies, trust

companies, insurance companies, or other corporate organizations or companies, or with the stockholders, directors, or other officers or agents of said companies, or with any person or persons, which have caused or have a tendency to cause any of the results following:

First. The restriction or destruction of competition in production, sale, or transportation.

Second. Excessive capitalization and bonding of corporations.

Third. Combinations created by ownership or control by one corporation, or the stockholders or bond holders thereof, of the stock or bonds of other corporations, or combinations between the officers or agents of one corporation and the officers or agents of other corporations by duplication of directors or other means and devices.

Fourth. Speculations in stocks and bonds by agreement among officers and agents of corporations to depress the value of the stocks and bonds of other corporations for the purpose of acquiring or controlling same.

Fifth. Profits through such speculation to officers or agents of such corporations to the detriment of the stockholders and the public.

Sixth. Panics in the bond, stock, and money markets.

Said committee shall in its report recommend such further legislation by Congress as in its opinion is desirable.

Said committee, as a whole or by subcommittee, is authorized to sit during sessions of the House and the recess of Congress, to employ clerical and other assistance, to compel the attendance of witnesses, to send for persons and papers, and to administer oaths to witnesses.

The Speaker shall have authority to sign and the Clerk to attest subpœnas during the recess of Congress.

Under the original resolution, by the terms of which this committee was empowered to conduct this investigation, it was particularly charged with the duty of determining whether the organization and operation of the United States Steel Corporation was in violation of the Sherman antitrust law. The committee proceeded to diligently inquire into this question, and was eliciting evidence on that subject when the Department of Justice, stimulated by the revelations made in the hearings and relying upon much of the evidence brought out before the committee, instituted a proceeding in the United States court seeking the dissolution of the corporation. The committee carefully considered what, if any, effect such a proceeding would have upon the original purpose and duty of the committee to make a finding as to whether the corporation and its conduct was in violation of the Sherman antitrust law; and the committee unanimously resolved, on the 9th day of December, 1911, as follows:

The committee has had under careful consideration the objections made by the United States Steel Corporation, through its counsel, to the further prosecution of this investigation. The

resolution under which this committee is proceeding directs the committee—

First. To inquire into and report as to whether the United States Steel Corporation is in its organization or operations acting in violation of the antitrust law.

Second. To inquire into and report violations of the interstate-commerce acts and amendments thereto, and to the acts relating to national-banking associations.

Third. To inquire into the restriction or destruction of competition by reason of the relations of the United States Steel Corporation and its officers with other companies.

Fourth. The excessive capitalization and bonding of corporations.

Fifth. Combinations created by holding companies, interlocking directorates, and other devices.

Sixth. Combinations to depress the value of stocks and bonds for the purpose of acquiring them.

Seventh. Panics in the bond and stock markets.

And the committee is also directed to recommend such further legislation by Congress as in its opinion is desirable.

The objection made by the counsel for the Steel Corporation to the further continuance of the investigation was based upon the ground that the Government had filed a bill in the courts of New Jersey against the United States Steel Corporation, seeking its dissolution under the antitrust law. As to this objection, it is our unanimous opinion that the committee should continue the investigation as if no proceeding on the part of the United States Government were now pending against said corporation, but not for the purpose of determining the questions involved in the action brought by the Government against the United States Steel Corporation, and any inquiry into the subjects embraced in that action should be made for the purpose of enabling the committee to recommend such further legislation as in its opinion is desirable. Touching all other matters the committee will proceed as heretofore.

The United States Steel Corporation is a confederation of previously existing consolidations.

At the time of the organization of the Steel Corporation, the production of iron and steel by unrelated units—small, separate, and independent concerns—competing one with another in the various branches of the industry, had already been superseded by these consolidations which had obtained a monopoly of many branches of the business, but were not large or powerful enough to control the industry as a whole.

These companies were associated by banking and other connections into "groups." A syndicate organized by J. P. Morgan & Co. finally consolidated these "groups" into the United States Steel Corporation, the securities of the constituent concerns being deposited in the United States Trust Co., and upon that basis the stocks and bonds of the corporation were issued.

## PERIOD OF COMPETITION.

For a brief period, roughly speaking, from 1892 to 1897, the manufacture and sale of iron and steel approached a normal, legal, and legitimate status. Prior to this time pools, gentlemen's agreements, and preferential contracts had been almost universal and embraced to a greater or less extent every phase and department of the business. In describing conditions prevailing prior to the formation of the Steel Corporation one of its directors, Mr. Percival Roberts, jr., says: "It was a case of coming together and breaking again. That, I think, was my experience from 1876 to 1900." All the rail makers in America were at various times parties to such agreements, they covered finished and semifinished steel—beams, plates, sheets, axles, structural shapes of all kinds, wire nails, bolts, cotton ties, and articles constructed of iron in every shape and form. (Hearings, p. 431.) Such pools and agreements provided for the restraint of output by allotting a fixed percentage of capacity to each of the contracting plants, and prices were determined in schedules by which all parties covenanted to abide. Competition was restrained or prevented by an infinite variety of devices, too numerous for description here. The Carnegie Co. was at one time under contract not to engage in the bridge business. (MacRae report, 3662.) The Standard Oil interests, under threat of going into the tube business, received rebates on tin plate. The New Jersey Iron & Steel Co. was paid $5,000 per month conditioned upon their making no structural steel, and the Illinois Steel Co. received $150,000 per annum to keep their hands off the manufacture of cotton ties. Steel billets were sold at so much below the market price upon condition that they should not be resold before going through some subsequent stage of manufacture, or when fabricated into finished products not to be sold in competition with like products made by the vender. The parties to these agreements and the inventors of these various and ngenious devices for the artificial increase in price were perfectly cognizant that such schemes and covenants were neither legal nor enforceable, and admit with somewhat surprising candor their thorough appreciation of the fact that they were industrially pernicious or morally wrong.

No man had a more accurate knowledge of the character and effect of such agreements than Charles M. Schwab, president of the Carnegie Co. and subsequently of the United States Steel Corporation. "No man," says he, "has a clearer appreciation than myself of the evil that lurked in the trust scheme. * * * It was founded on misconception and promoted along the lines of self-destruction. Its fundamental principles were the restraint of trade, increase of price,

and the throttling of competition—a trinity that would wreck any proposition, business, political, or social."

Aware of the legal and ethical status of these conventions, their existence was often denied and always, as far as possible, concealed. These pools or secret agreements were enforced through a commissioner, who was the custodian of all documents and papers containing the necessary statistical data for prorating allotments of production, the schedules fixing prices, and rules and regulations for settling differences between the high contracting parties. His place of business was known only to those immediately concerned. In 1904, when, as Mr. Temple states, Judge Gary concluded that it was no longer desirable or necessary to have such agreements in the hands of even a single trusted and cautious custodian, and the commissioner destroyed every vestige of evidence which might incriminate himself or his confrères, but continued to discharge the duties of his office for several years thereafter. (Hearings, p. 1730.)

"Remember," said the commissioner, of the plate and structural steel pools, "there was always present the flying off the track of any members of these associations; there was always present the fear that the law might be violated or something illegal done."

> The CHAIRMAN. A fear of that kind?
>
> Mr. TEMPLE. Oh, there is no question about it. I will admit freely that point, so far as I myself am concerned. (Hearings, p. 1722.)

### THE ADDYSTON PIPE CASE.

The Associated Pipe Works does not seem to have been so successful in eluding the vigilance of the law. It differed from the plate and structural associations in the details of its operations, but sought the same results by somewhat cruder and less effective means.

In December, 1896, the United States filed a bill in equity in the Eastern District of Tennessee, the complaint being based upon sections 1 and 2 of the Sherman Act, and praying for the dissolution of this concern and the seizure of its goods in transit.

The legality of such contracts was discussed at length in an elaborate decision rendered by Judge Taft, Justice Harlan and Judge Lurton (now Justice Lurton) concurring.

This decision was unanimously affirmed by the Supreme Court in December, 1899.

The legal status of such pools and associations was elaborately discussed both in the Circuit and Supreme Courts. The ingenuity of the defenders of and apologists for monopoly seems to have been exhausted by the able counsel who appeared for the pipe pool in this case. It was urged that if there was any restraint of trade, it was confined to the parties to the agreement; that it was "partial," and not

the restraint contemplated or interdicted by the statute; that it was not an unreasonable restraint; that modern business conditions rendered such agreements necessary; in effect, that it operated to "steady" prices, to prevent violent fluctuations and "ruinous competition."

The answer to such excuses for the law's violation was sweeping and conclusive. "Upon this review of the law and the authorities," said the court, "we can have no doubt that the association of the defendants, however reasonable the prices they fixed, however great the competition they had to encounter, and however great the necessity for curbing themselves by joint agreement from committing financial suicide by ill-advised competition, was void at common law because in restraint of trade and tending to a monopoly." (85 Fed. R., 291.) And, again:

> It is certain that if the contract of association which bound the defendants was void and unenforcible at the common law because in restraint of trade, it is within the inhibition of the statute if the trade it restrained was interstate (85 Fed. R., pp. 278–279).

After the decisions in the Addyston Pipe and other similar cases, there was no longer a mere "dread that the law might be violated"; there was the certainty that such associations were flagrantly illegal and it became more and more apparent that their existence could not always be successfully concealed.

> In the latter part of 1896 and the early part of 1897 in particular, there was a rather general abandonment of such combinations. Thus the collapse of the wire-nail and billet pools was soon followed by the disruption of the steel rail pool itself; a number of other similar agreements were also abandoned at least temporarily about this time. (H. K. S. Rept., p. 75.)

For a brief period such agreements, it appears, were partially discontinued or broken by the contracting parties, and many manufacturers of iron and steel sought to conduct a successful business by the methods which generally prevail in smaller and ordinary industrial and commercial operations. It became what the engineer, Julian Kennedy, aptly calls "a buyer's market"; that is, the manufacturer was to a degree dependent upon the preference of the consumer, and the excellence and cheapness of the article offered for sale. Purchasers were again able to obtain bona fide bids from actually competing concerns. (Hearings, p. 5077.) This condition was reflected in the lessening of cost to the consumer and of profits to the producer. To avert this condition, to secure the advantages of the old pools, to prevent or at least effectually restrain competition, and at the same time escape the serious pains and penalties denounced by the Sherman Act, was the delicate and difficult problem at this time confronting the manufacturers of steel.

This hard and intricate task involved vast expenditures and the most radical and sweeping changes in the whole commercial and corporate make-up of this business. Under the advice of the most astute counsel and the ægis of powerful banking institutions, a scheme was finally elaborated which for the time being exceeded the expectations of the most avaricious of its inventors.

Hitherto the output of many separate and distinct concerns had been limited and the price fixed by a commissioner possessing plenary powers to enforce these pooling agreements or punish their infraction. Under the new arrangement it was not necessary to resort to these covert and perilous conventions. Instead of pooling rails or plates produced by numerous plants, *they pooled the plants themselves.* This was accomplished by the simple device of an "exchange of securities," through the organization of holding companies.

## CONTROL OF OUTPUT OF SUBSIDIARIES OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

The holders of stocks and bonds of various tube plants, claiming to control about 90 per cent of the country's capacity, turned their securities over to a syndicate formed by J. P. Morgan & Co., and in return therefor received stock in an incorporated consolidation of all these plants, known as the "National Tube Company." (H. K. S. Rept., p. 143.) Or as stated by John W. Gates:

> The National Tube Co. was an acquisition of the principal tube mills of the United States into one concern, whereby they could get a very handsome profit out of the manufacture of tubes, and that had been done by Mr. Morgan.
>
> Mr. BEALL. There had been a combination of those tube mills by which competition had been largely destroyed, resulting in an increased price of their product, had there not?
>
> Mr. GATES. I would say 85 or 90 per cent of the total tube tonnage in the United States was in the National Tube Co. at that time. (Hearing, p. 41.)

An examination of the minutes of these companies establishes beyond doubt that the control of prices and the restraint of competition was the predetermined and definite purpose for which these various and scattered tube mills were acquired and assembled under one corporate control.

On January 15, 1901, just prior to the formation of the United States Steel Corporation, Mr. Converse, then president of the National Tube Co., and afterwards a member of the board of directors of the United States Steel Corporation, declared:

> *It is well known*, the tendency lately so conspicuous to establish a community of ownership or a *unified control* over great industries, as the only means of restraining destructive competition, led to the incorporation of various great companies. (Hearings, p. 4278.)

From 75 to 85 per cent (see Gary, hearings, p. 63, and Gates, hearings, p. 228) of all the wire rod and nail mills of the country hitherto under the control of separate and distinct corporations, and indulging in such competition as was not restrained by the various wire and nail pools, were consolidated into the American Steel & Wire Co.

The American Tin Plate Co. took over the makers of tin plate and secured absolute control of about 73 per cent of the tin-plate business.

The makers of sheet steel formed the American Sheet Steel Co., with 70 per cent of the entire business.

Steel hoops and cotton ties were made by the American Steel Hoop Co., which managed to produce all forms of steel bands and hoops.

The manufacture of bridge and structural steel of all kinds was controlled by the American Bridge Co. In a short time baling and fencing wire, horseshoes, and horseshoe nails, pipes, sheet iron, tin plate, building materials—in fact, almost every conceivable article fabricated from iron or steel—was controlled by some one of these huge consolidations, holding a more or less monopolistic position.

The board of directors of one corporation, capitalized often at millions and hundreds of millions, took the place of the chosen representatives of the old concerns from which they were created, and the chairman of the board of directors or of the finance and executive committees assumed the duties once discharged by the secret commissioner. Pooling agreements, while still maintained, were no longer essential in dictating the price or determining the output. Their few straggling competitors who failed or refused to join these overmastering combinations, as a rule, exerted but little influence upon the industry. The effect of these compact and powerful combinations on the markets was marked and immediate.

## EFFECT UPON PRICES.

The American Steel & Wire Co. of New Jersey was organized in January, 1899. In 1898, prior to the formation of this concern, wire nails had been selling at from $1.25 to $1.50 per keg. By June in the same year, the price had reached $2.10 and within eight months thereafter it was raised to $3.20 per keg. The maximum price in 1898 was $1.50; in 1899, it was $2.95, and the next year $3.20. (Hearings, p. 5560.) Wire rods brought $21 per ton in 1898; in 1899 they reached $31.50, and by 1900 $50 per ton. This result is the more surprising when it appears that there was but little difference in the production and demand for nails and rods in 1898 and 1899.

| Wire rods, Pittsburgh: | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Production 1898 | 1,071,683 |
| Production 1899 | 1,036,390 |

(Hearings, p. 5564.)

In three years there was a rise of $1.80 per keg in wire nails, and in 1900 there were produced 7,233,979 kegs of nails, or a profit to the consolidation, assuming the 1898 price to have been fair, of $13,021,162.20. (Hearings, p. 5560.)

Nails, fencing, and other forms of wire are made from wire rods. In 1898 there were produced in this country 1,071,683 tons of wire rods (see p. 5564). In June, 1898, the Pittsburgh price of wire rods was $20 per ton; in January, 1900, this price had risen to $50 per ton, with a total production. 1898 to 1900, of 2,954,372 tons.

The American Tin Plate Co. was incorporated in December, 1898. Commercial tin plate is made by coating steel sheets (black sheets), and these in turn are rolled from sheet bars. Sheet bars and tin plate showed a like increase upon the consolidation of the sheet-steel and tin-plate mills.

In November, 1898, tin plate sold for $2.95 per box. This company was organized in December of that year. By January the same plate sold for $3.34. In 30 days thereafter it reached $4.21½, and from September till the close of the year ir remained stationary at $5 per box. (Rept. Ind. Com., vol. 1, p. 868.)

## "MERGER VALUE" CAPITALIZED BY THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

So well satisfied were the syndicates who had evolved this plan for what Mr. Converse calls "community of ownership or unified control over great industries as the only means of restraining destructive competition" that they began to treat this ingenious and illegal device as a lawful institution, no doubt reassured in this position by the failure of the Government to proceed against them, and in their future operations they failed to discriminate between the cost of construction or the intrinsic value of these properties and earning capacity due entirely to "community of ownership and unified control," or "potential value," as James Gayley calls it. This "combination value" of the various companies since acquired by the Steel Corporation has been capitalized as a tangible asset, stocks issued and bonds sold, all based upon this new device, as a perfect and permanent evasion of all laws prohibiting combinations in restraint of trade.

The earning power of the American Steel and Wire, the Tin Plate, National Tube, and other companies was enormously increased by virtue of the complete monopoly which resulted from assembling practically all of the manufacturers of such commodities, as horseshoes, nails, fencing wire, sheet steel, and tin plate for roofing or kitchen utensils, under one control.

The gains incident to the difference in the price of such things sold under competitive and monopolistic conditions were but a small part

of the amount actually secured by these companies and by the Morgan-Moore and other syndicates.

To illustrate: If under normal conditions these various plants acting separately could earn 10 per cent, and acting collectively they could earn 100 per cent, then by discarding any form of physical valuation, either the original cost or the cost of reproduction, and taking as their sole standard the new and artificially created earning power, due entirely to the consolidation, and for that reason aptly termed "combination value," then 10 assembled plants were worth 10 times as much with the acquired monopoly of the business as the same 10 plants would have been worth acting separately and in competition. And these immense aggregations were created and capitalized upon that principle; neither in the incorporation of the Steel Corporation nor of the subsidiaries which preceded it, now under discussion, has there been any serious attempt to deny that the greater part of the securities of these companies had any other element of value.

"Everybody knows," said W. H. Moore, of the Moore syndicate, "what they are getting when they get common stock (in the Tin Plate Co.). They know they are not getting anything that represents assets." (Reports Industrial Commission, vol. 1, p. 963; hearings, pt. 63.)

Judge Gary, testifying before the Ways and Means Committee, "guesses" the same thing is true of the Steel Corporation itself.

> Mr. COCHRAN. Of this whole sum, $1,782,000,000, was not $1,000,000,000 at least capitalized profits, as distinguished from original investment?
>
> Mr. GARY. I should have to guess at that; but I should guess yes, including increases in value. (See Hearings Ways and Means Committee, 1908 and 1909; see hearings, pt. 63, p. 240, Appendix.)

The Commissioner of Corporations gives an interesting account of the method by which these companies "capitalized" and recapitalized their profits:

> In the organization of the American Steel & Wire Co. of Illinois, in March, 1898, each $100 of the stock of the Consolidated Steel & Wire Co., one of the constituent concerns (and itself a consolidation of seven plants), received $175 of preferred stock and $175 in common stock of the new company, or $350 of new securities for every $100 of the old. (See Com. Rept., p. 6.)

"A few months later each $100 of the preferred stock of the American Steel & Wire Co. of Illinois received $100 in preferred stock and $60 in common stock of the American Steel & Wire Co. of New Jersey, while each $100 of the Illinois concern's common stock received $120 in common stock of the New Jersey concern. Thus each $100 stock of the old consolidated company became $490 in the stock of the

New Jersey concern. In the final merger of the latter company into the Steel Corporation each $100 par value of the preferred stock received $117.50 in preferred stock of the Steel Corporation, while each $100 (par value) of the common stock received $102.50 in United States Steel common stock. In other words, every $100 par value of the stock of the Consolidated Steel & Wire Co. was finally transmuted into $528.50 par of Steel Corporation securities. (Com. Rept., p. 176.)

The reflections of the commissioner over a like method of capitalization of ore properties applies as forcibly to operating plants. The capitalization of the appreciation in value (of ore) in the absence of competitive ownership presents a problem of far-reaching importance. Assume, for instance, for the purposes of argument, that the Steel Corporation could prove an actual appreciation in its ore property of, say, $100,000,000. This would mean that a considerable part of such appreciation must be attributed to the concentration of control of such property, since under scattered and competitive ownership there is always a tendency on the part of some holders to sell at a very small profit rather than carry their property without a return thereon, and thus keep down values. If it were conceded that such appreciation could properly be capitalized and used as a basis for distributing profits, then there is nothing to prevent further recapitalization, at a still greater appreciation, at some time in the future when the value may be still more greatly influenced by the concentration of control. "In this way, it will be seen, a great concern, like the Steel Corporation, might repeatedly recapitalize its natural [and one may add, other resources], and use this capitalization in such a way as to really conceal its true rate of profit."

Thus, to capitalize and recapitalize this property involves, therefore, as just stated, problems of vital interest to the public." (H. K. S. Rept., p. 325.)

## OVERCAPITALIZATION.

In some instances stocks were not "watered" in the ordinary acceptance of that term; they were literally deluged. The cost of constructing or reproducing the several plants constituting the combine was inconsequential as compared with the value of this new device for enjoying with immunity an old and hitherto forbidden privilege—an absolute monopoly in a valuable and necessary article of commerce.

## NATIONAL TUBE CO.

"The National Tube Co. was an acquisition of the principal mills of the United States into one concern, whereby they could get a very handsome profit out of the manufacture of tubes, and that had been done by Mr. Morgan." Mr. Gates does not tell us how Mr. Morgan

managed to make this handsome profit, but it is easily ascertained from a casual inspection of the organization and operation of this concern.

Before acquiring these plants Morgan & Co. employed Julian Kennedy, of Pittsburgh, a most capable engineer of long experience in the construction and operation of steel works both in America and in Europe and Asia, and instructed him to make a careful estimate of the value of these plants.

> The tube people wanted to get together, as I understand it [says Mr. Kennedy] with a view to ending this condition of affairs [free and unrestricted competition], and they entered into negotiations with J. P. Morgan & Co., of New York, to combine them into a larger company. * * *
>
> The tariff on tubes was $40 per ton, which was practically a Chinese wall, and the tube people were small in numbers for a while and their profits got very abnormal and very fancy, and a great many other people jumped into the tube business. It is a business that is not necessarily very highly organized, and men could get in very quickly and with a small amount of capital, if necessary; so a great many tube plants started. Some of them were small, but all were active, and we got an overproduction, and business became very much demoralized, as I noticed. I had occasion to go around all the tube plants about that time and examine them. * * *
>
> About that time, I think 1898 or 1899—I can not fix the date exactly—it was just prior to the formation of the National Tube Co., whenever that was. I visited all the works and naturally talked with all the people and found them very much discouraged. * * *
>
> Generally it was a buyer's market, as we call it, and the tube people were very much in the blues. * * * The buyer could pretty nearly dictate his own price at that time.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. At whose instance did you do that?
>
> Mr. KENNEDY. In connection with another gentleman employed by Messrs. J. P. Morgan & Co., of New York.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. To appraise the tube works of this country?
>
> Mr. KENNEDY. Not to appraise, exactly.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. To fix a valuation?
>
> Mr. KENNEDY. The works were not bought on that valuation, but to give our opinion as to valuation as a guide to it, as I understood it.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. What was the valuation of the National Tube works at that time? * * * Was it in excess of $19,000,000?
>
> Mr. KENNEDY. I should say not. * * * I only appraised the plants, and considered them as going plants, including the expense of starting and organization, but nothing for good will or possible effects of combination. That was distinctly left out. * * * I simply took the physical value of the plants as going plants, including the cost of construction and cost of starting—the diseases of infancy, which are a part of the cost of construction.

The CHAIRMAN. Did these plants have any ore or anything of that kind you did not appraise?

Mr. KENNEDY. I think not; we did not consider that, anyway.

The CHAIRMAN. Do you know what per cent of the tube business was included in this organization, approximately?

Mr. KENNEDY. I do not know exactly, but it was nearly all. * * * I should have said 90 per cent, but I would not be positive. (Hearings, pp. 5076–5079.)

The most important companies acquired were the National Tube Works Co., with plants at McKeesport and Pittsburgh, Pa.; and the Riverside Iron Works with plants at Wheeling and Benwood, W. Va., and Steubenville, Ohio. * * * The remaining plants were those of the following companies: Pennsylvania Tube Co., Pittsburgh, Pa.; Oil City Tube Co., Oil City, Pa.; National Galvanizing Works, Versailles, Pa.; Syracuse Tube Co., Syracuse, N. Y.; Delaware Iron Co., New Castle, Del.; Allison Manufacturing Co., Philadelphia, Pa.; Cohoes Tube Works, Cohoes, N. Y.; Ohio Tube Co., Warren, Ohio, and Morristown, Pa.; American Tube & Iron Company, Middletown, Pa., and Youngstown, Ohio; Chester Pipe & Tube Co., Chester, Pa.; Oil Well Supply Co., Pittsburgh, Pa.

These smaller plants entering the consolidation had an annual capacity of about 650,000 tons of iron and steel wrought pipe. * * * The aggregate capacity of the National Tube Works and the Riverside Iron Works was about 350,000 tons.

In the consolidation of these plants, all purely finishing mills, there was no opportunity for "integration" with the economies incident to it. Plants necessarily separate and distinct from their nature, one corporate control and ownership could not coordinate them, as blast furnaces, converters and rolling mills are operated together, so that the molten metal by a continuous process passes from the blast furnace into the converter and thence to the rolls, without interruption or delay, till still hot it emerges a finished plate or rail or other finished product.

"This business," says Julian Kennedy, "is not necessarily very highly organized and with a small amount of capital. Small or large, each mill bought its raw material cold, usually billets, and converted them into tubes. A small mill could operate relatively as economically as a large one." These works were simply held together by a "community of ownership" under one corporate control.

During the boom season men had gone into the business hurriedly and some of the plants were suffering from the "diseases of infancy," a great many more were afflicted by the less curable and more serious maladies of old age.

Kennedy inspected these plants in 1898 or 1899; the Steel Corporation acquired them in 1901, and by 1907, 6 out of the 17 works above

enumerated were abandoned, and according to the Commissioner of Corporations, "the reconstruction of the McKeesport works of the National Tube Co. involved an expenditure of several millions of dollars."

In answer to a request from the committee, the corporation has furnished it a list of its plants abandoned or dismantled. The following brief description of six of the plants which formed the National Tube Co. and were "shut down and dismantled"—demolished in from two to six years after they were acquired—is taken from that record:

| Subsidiary company owning plant. | Location of plant. | Date originally built. | Date abandoned. | Product made. | Annual tonnage capacity at date of abandonment. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| National Tube Co... | Allison works, Philadelphia, Pa. | 1866 | 1907 | Charcoal boiler tubes. | 14,000 |
| | American works, Middletown, Pa. | 1880 | 1907 | Wrought pipe... | 114,000 |
| | Chester works, Chester, Pa..... | 1877 | 1905 | .....do..... | 47,000 |
| | Cohoes works, Cohoes, N. Y..... | 1876 | 1907 | .....do..... | 14,700 |
| | Oil City works, Oil City, Pa..... | 1886 | 1903 | .....do..... | 68,900 |
| | Youngstown works, Youngstown, Pa. | 1886 | 1907 | .....do..... | 35,000 |

These plants were of all of an old type of construction, and in every instance the supply of steel required for their operation had to be shipped in to them. This condition of affairs resulted in high costs of manufacture at these plants. To have continued the plants in operation would have necessitated their being rebuilt at an early date and equipped with modern facilities. But even to have done this would not have resulted in much economy in cost of operation, because of the isolation of these plants from the source of steel supply and the disadvantage of their location for distribution of product. Accordingly, the company in 1903 decided to and commenced the construction of extensions to its plants at McKeesport, Pa., and Lorain, Ohio, and concentrated at these 2 plants the manufacture of the tonnage previously produced at the abandoned plants. Both McKeesport and Lorain produce steel from the ore up, and so are self-contained plants. The 6 old plants were not shut down and dismantled until facilities had been fully installed at McKeesport and Lorain to care for a tonnage equivalent to that produced at the old plants. The extensions to the McKeesport and Lorain plants added 460,000 gross tons annually to the company's output, considerably more than the tonnage of the abandoned plants.

We are not left in doubt as to the motive and the sole motive for the consolidation of these concerns; it is stated by its president, Mr. Converse, and spread upon the company's minutes.

> It is well known the tendency lately so conspicuous to establish a community of ownership or a unified control over great industries *as the only means of restraining destructive competition* led to the incorporation of various great companies.

Julian Kennedy, acting for J. P. Morgan & Co., having visited and carefully inspected these plants, and after taking into consideration the physical value of the plants as going concerns, and allowing an additional amount for the "diseases of infancy," "the valuation we made was a little higher (than a physical valuation) because anybody reproducing that plant would have to run it almost for a year in getting the organization perfected and the machinery adjusted, which is part of the construction cost, although not always considered that." After including everything of actual tangible value, "but nothing for

good will or the possible effects of combination," he reported to Mr. Morgan that the actual value of these plants did not exceed $19,000,000, and that the owners were demoralized and disheartened; that it was a buyer's—a consumer's market.

Undismayed by this dismal prospect, J. P. Morgan & Co., with an amazing audacity, launched this new $19,000,000 monopoly on its course with a total capitalization of $80,000,000, and for their valued services in thus restraining the previously obnoxious and "destructive competition," received as compensation securities of this concern aggregating $20,000,000, or one million more than the total value of all the 17 tube plants, 1 in need of reconstruction and 6 "old style," "isolated," and "not equipped with modern facilities," or on the verge of being "shut down and dismantled."

To the uninitiated this would appear to be an utterly impossible task. Under the circumstances, the sudden and instant prosperity of the National Tube Co. is an object lesson of no little moment, illustrating the immense power of an absolute monopoly, no matter how inferior or defective or obsolete the plants, or how incapable the management and operation. With all the essential elements of failure, antiquated plants, badly located and burdened by this huge overcapitalization, nevertheless:

"The National Tube Co. was one of the most successful concerns of the United States Steel Corporation, and by the time it was acquired by the latter its common stock had a high market value *because of the company's earning power*. For the year ending June 30, 1900, the profits of this company, after deducting all expenses, exceeded $14,600,000, and after deduction for depreciation, bad debts, etc., the net earnings were $13,878,000." This, it will be seen, was at the rate of 35 per cent on the $40,000,000 of preferred stock outstanding and the rate of 17 per cent in the total capitalization of $80,000,000, or more than 73 per cent of the actual value of the entire property.

In order to illustrate the purposes, methods, and effect of such consolidations, we have described somewhat in detail the organization and operation of the National Tube Co. In discussing the other concerns forming the so-called "Morgan group," this is not necessary, owing to the fact that the same scheme for throwing together into one mass "of unrelated units," efficient and inefficient, new and obsolete plants under one control and into one heavily overcapitalized corporation, characterized all the operations of J. P. Morgan & Co. in the steel industry. The control established by the organization of the National Tube Co. as a practical monopoly, the prohibitive duty of $40 per ton imposed by the tariff, and the enormous profits of the National Tube Co., as exhibited by its earnings for the year 1900, clearly demonstrate its power to raise or lower the price to the consumer.

AMERICAN BRIDGE CO.

> The American Bridge Co., through banking connections, was affiliated with the Federal Steel and the National Tube Co.. these three companies being spoken of as the Morgan companies. * * *
>
> The American Bridge Co. falls in the same general class with the American Tin Plate Co., the American Sheet Steel Co., American Steel & Wire Co. and the National Tube Co., *in that it was a consolidation of previously competing concerns.*
>
> The plants entering the combination were unrelated units dependent upon the larger steel manufacturers for the steel which constituted their raw material, and the *company was conspicuously undeveloped from the standpoint of integration of productive processes.* It was concerned with a specialty; that is, as the name indicates, the erection of bridges. It also engaged extensively in the erection of steel construction for buildings.
>
> Its annual capacity was about 600,000 tons. It did not have as high a degree of control as some of the other consolidations here discussed. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 93.)

The organizers of this company attempted to prevent such competition as might result from a lack of "complete control," by various devices and contracts in restraint of trade.

A certain Mr. Ladd seems to have secured some sort of control or option on the 27 companies which were to be consolidated in the American Bridge Co. From the minutes of this company (May 4, 1900) it is evident that one of the principal assets which he proposed to deliver to the new concern was an agreement entered into by all the former owners *not to compete with this new concern for a period of 20 years.*

This agreement provides that the vendors or their agent, the party of the first part, further agrees to procure and deliver to the bridge company proper agreements in writing and in form acceptable to the bridge company * * * to the effect that—

> Said party of the first part and said persons, respectively, *will not during the period of 20 years, directly or indirectly, without the consent in writing of the bridge company, engage or be interested in the business of bridge building, or manufacturing or selling structural iron or steel,* either individually or as copartners, in any firm or as agents for others, or as officers, directors, or stockholders of any corporation or association other than the bridge company or its successors, in any State, district, or Territory of the United States, or any of its possesssions, except the Territory of New Mexico. * * *

It was further provided that—

> "The $30,000,000 preferred stock issued shall represent the plant values as arrived at by audit and appraisal, and $10,000,000 cash working capital. Of the $30,000,000 common stock, one half, or $15,000,000, will go with the $30,000,000 of preferred *and the other half, or $15,000,000, will go to J. P. Morgan & Co., as commission,* and which they will use for the purpose of forming their syndicate for themselves and to indemnify me for my efforts." * * *

Upon the absorption of this company the United States Steel Corporation was subrogated to its rights under this contract.

As will be hereafter most apparent, the one thing most feared and dreaded by these various consolidations was competition by the Carnegie Co., actual or possible, and the Carnegie Co. was in the bridge business. "Destructive competition" might reasonably be apprehended at any time unless the "Ironmaster" was in some way satisfied, the following recital from the report of the board of directors of the Carnegie Co., April 23, 1900, explains the terms and conditions under which Carnegie was induced to keep out of the bridge business.

> Mr. L. C. PHIPPS. Most everyone present, I think, understands the proposition of selling the Keystone Bridge Works to the American Bridge Co. I think it would be well to incorporate in our minutes the proposition made by the promoter, Mr. Ladd, under date of April 2, 1900.

Simultaneously with the purchase of the Keystone plant an agreement was entered into by the contracting parties whereby the bridge company was to purchase 51 per cent of all materials required and "*to enjoy from the Carnegie Co. at terms or rates more advantageous than the terms or rates at which the Carnegie Co. would sell similar materials to any other customer.*"

The following colloquy between Mr. Lynch and Mr. Schwab, then president of the Carnegie Co., throws much additional light on the transaction.

> Mr. LYNCH. I rather favor the company retaining this department. If the matter has been carefully gone over by the other members of this board and the steel company board has approved of the sale and transfer, then I would vote for it.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. The proposition has been considered very carefully. *Mr. Carnegie approves* and also Mr. Henry Phipps. *It is our opinion that we are getting a very good price for Keystone* ($2,000,000 in preferred and $1,000,000 in common stock of the bridge company), and the contract which we are to make giving us 50 per cent of the steel to be purchased by the consolidated company will prove a very beneficial thing for us. If the bridge company does not take 75 per cent of the bridge works in the United States, we are then privileged to build a works of our own. If we continued in the bridge business we would most certainly have to rebuild the Keystone. (Min. board directors Carnegie Co. June 6, 1900, MacRae's Rept., p. 4101.)

It appears from the records of the United States Steel Corporation, which took over this plant a few months after this statement, that Mr. Schwab by no means overstated the case.

> All except the Walker plant were old and very much run down. *Especially was this the case with the largest one—the Keystone. It was of an old and obsolete type and production cost excessively high.*

This old concern was carried on the books of the Carnegie Co. at the time at a valuation of $50,000. (MacRae's Rept., p. 2618.)

The Keystone was not the only one of these bridge plants which "would most certainly have to be rebuilt" or dismantled; the sellers and purchasers seem to have agreed on the obsolete and worthless condition of 10 out of 27 of these plants.[1]

It then appears that 10 out of 27 of these "unrelated units" "conspicuously undeveloped from the standpoint of productive processes" were "old or obsolete," or their production cost was "excessive," or about to "fall down" and some seemed to combine several of these defects.

Had they been new and up to date, no legitimate advantage could possibly have accrued to J. P. Morgan & Co., and subsequently to

[1] The following detailed and tabulated statement made by the United States Steel Corporation shows the condition of these plants immediately after they were acquired:

*List of plants abandoned by subsidiary companies of United States Steel Corporation from Apr. 1, 1901, to July 1, 1911.*

| Subsidiary company owning plant. | Location of plant. | Date originally built. | Date abandoned. | Product made. | Annual tonnage capacity at date abandoned. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | *Gross tons.* |
| American Bridge Co. | Rochester plant, Rochester, N. Y.[1] | 1872 | Apr., 1903 | Fabricated structural material. | 6,400 |
| | Keystone plant, Pittsburgh, Pa.[2] | 1865 | Feb., 1905 | .....do..... | 48,200 |
| | Pittsburgh plant, Pittsburgh, Pa.[2] | 1878 | Dec., 1903 | .....do..... | 16,000 |
| | Walker plant, Pittsburgh, Pa.[2] | 1899 | Apr., 1904 | .....do..... | 15,000 |
| | Youngstown plant, Youngstown, Ohio.[2] | 1889 | May, 1904 | .....do..... | 12,900 |
| | Buffalo plant, Buffalo, N. Y.[3] | 1893 | Apr., 1904 | .....do..... | 6,400 |
| | Columbus plant, Columbus, Ohio.[3] | 1886 | Feb., 1905 | .....do..... | 4,300 |
| | La Fayette plant, La Fayette, Ind.[3] | 1891 | May, 1904 | .....do..... | 3,200 |
| | Schultz plant, McKees Rocks, Pa.[4] | 1856 | Feb., 1903 | .....do..... | 9,600 |
| | Milwaukee plant, Milwaukee, Wis.[4] | 1875 | Jan. 1910 | .....do..... | 10,700 |

[1] Very old and obsolete; buildings about ready to fall down. Could not operate profitably. The tonnage output of the above six plants abandoned because they were old, obsolete, and no longer profitable to operate, was transferred to and taken care of by the new, modern, and up-to-date plant constructed by the company at Elmira, N. Y. These six old plants served largely central and northern New York State and New England. Elmira was chosen as the point of concentration, as nearly all raw steel from Pittsburgh for above territory is shipped through Elmira. The new plant at Elmira has a capacity of 54,000 gross tons annually.

[2] These were all Pittsburgh district plants. All except the Walker plant were old and very much run down. Especially was this the case with the largest one, Keystone. It was of an obsolete type and production cost excessively high. Instead of rebuilding any or all of these plants it was concluded to concentrate the output at a single plant in the Pittsburgh district. Accordingly the Ambridge plant (near Pittsburgh) was constructed and all available equipment and facilities of the old plants removed to it. The Ambridge plant is modern in every particular and has an annual capacity of 200,000 gross tons of finished fabricated material.

[3] These were small highway-bridge plants; they were poorly arranged and their costs were high. An extension was built to the Canton (Ohio) plant and the tonnage capacity of the two plants was transferred to and taken care of at that point.

[4] These plants were totally destroyed by fire on Feb. 24, 1903, and Jan. 3, 1910, respectively. The Schultz plant was entirely and the Milwaukee plant largely on leased ground, and it was decided, therefore, not to rebuild. Moreover, the tonnage capacity of these plants was taken care of by the new plants at Ambridge and Gary, which were under construction at the time of the respective fires.

the Steel Corporation, by operating under a community of ownership, according to Julian Kennedy, in every way qualified to express a competent and disinterested opinion. Asked if it was necessary that a bridge plant be large or "integrated" in order to economically manufacture structural shapes, he replied:

> No; it is not necessary to be extremely large. A moderate sized plant does very well within its range of sizes. It can not build as large work as larger plants, of course. * * *

There is not much manufacturing in a bridge plant. There is not much chance for one works to operate cheaper than another. It is an assembling proposition, holes to punch and rivets to drive, and one plant can do this character of work about as cheaply as another.

> The CHAIRMAN. The only way in which the price of bridge and structural materials could be maintained would have been to take over these concerns whether they were dismantled or not?
> Mr. KENNEDY. I think so; yes. (Hearings, p. 5082.)

From the nature of the business no material advantage was gained by consolidation, and the dilapidated condition of the plants engaged in it rendered efficient or aggressive competition manifestly impossible, and therefore every effort and every sacrifice was made to restrain or placate competitors.

The agreement to give $3,000,000 par value in bonds for an old and admittedly obselete and dilapidated plant, to bind themselves to purchase 51 per cent of their raw material from the Carnegie Co., upon the condition that it would keep out of the bridge business, is conclusive proof of the excessive price at which the bridge company was forced to buy its peace of Mr. Carnegie, notwithstanding the fact that—

> The American Bridge Co., through banking connections, was affiliated with the Federal Steel and National Tube Co.
> Morgan & Co. were, by resolution of the board of directors of the bridge company, appointed its fiscal agents and bankers. (Mm. board directors American Bridge Co., May 11, 1900, MacRae's Rept., p. 4173.)

Not one pound of steel would the bridge company have purchased from Carnegie which could have been secured from the Federal Steel. Transactions between those members of the same "group" were in the nature of "intercompany profits."

J. P. Morgan himself was a director in the Federal Steel Co. Robert Bacon and Charles Steele, of the firm of Morgan & Co., were directors in both companies.

> The similarity between the Federal Steel Co. and the Carnegie Co. extended to the character of their output, the principal products of the Federal concern being steel rails, billets, plates, structural shapes, and other heavy lines, and, like its Pittsburgh rival, many of its best customers were themselves steel manufacturers. (H. K. S. Rep., pt. 2, p. 88.)

And

> The Federal Steel Co. owned the Illinois Steel Co., which made structurals, Z's, channels, angles, blooms, billets, ingots, bars, and pretty nearly everything along that line. (Hearings, pt. 1, p. 41.)

Nevertheless, these "unrelated units," dependent upon the larger steel manufacturers for the steel which constituted their raw material, bound themselves to purchase the greater part of that material from the most dreaded rival of the Federal Co. (see Hearings, p. 220), although that company made ready for assembling iron and steel in every conceivable form which any bridge company could require. Judge Gary admits the Federal Steel was deficient in not having sufficient finishing mills to make it a perfectly good proposition. (Hearings, p. 204.) Finishing mills were their most coveted customers and, having alliances through stock ownership or otherwise with tube and wire mills, consumers of structural shapes were the most coveted of all. This company had not the monopoly possessed by the tube company; its plants were equally as antiquated and as badly located, and it was weighed and trammeled by the inexorable demands of the powerful Carnegie Co.

This property, as we have seen, was promoted by one Gifford Ladd, and as stated by the Commissioner of Corporations—

> Of the $14,500,000 total cash capital provided approximately $12,690,000 was expended for plants and working capital, this amount including the $5,500 paid the promoter. This left net cash balance on hand of $1,832,000.

For services rendered in assembling these plants, which were bought outright for $12,670,000, together with a covenant by the vendors not to engage in the bridge or structural steel business anywhere in the United States, outside of New Mexico, J. P. Morgan & Co. and other promoters received securities of the reorganized company of the par value of $15,000,000 or $2,130,000 more than the actual value of all the plants, *good will included.*

J. P. Morgan & Co. were not the only financiers who at this time reaped a rich harvest from the consolidation of hitherto distinct or unrelated units in the steel industry.

> From a financial point of view there were four groups—"Morgan," "Moore," "Carnegie," and "Rockefeller." (Com. Rept., pt. 2, p. 10.)

The National Steel, American Sheet Steel, American Tin Plate, and American Steel Hoop Cos. were all "Moore" concerns. (Com. Rept., p. 10, pt. 2.)

## THE NATIONAL STEEL CO.

The National Steel Co. produced semifinished products, and owing to its close relations to the steel hoop, sheet steel, and tin-plate companies, all "Moore concerns" organized by the same syndicate, it found in these finishing mills a ready market for its product and in this respect had a decided advantage over the Federal Steel Co.

The total cash value of the property and cash assets acquired by the company at its organization over and above its underlying bonds did not exceed the $26,000,000 preferred stock issued.

In addition to the preferred this company issued $32,000,000 of common stock, all of which was admittedly pure water, $5,000,000 of which went to promoters, the balance was given as a bonus to the purchasers of preferred stock.

This company subsequently acquired certain ore, steamships, and other properties. The Commissioner of Corporations estimates the total value of its tangible property on April 1, 1901, at $39,898,000.

## AMERICAN STEEL HOOP CO.

The organization of the (American Steel Hoop) company was conducted by W. H. Moore in connection with New York bankers. C. S. Guthrie, then president of the company, in testimony before the industrial commission in October, 1899, said that the organization of the American Steel Hoop Co., the American Tin Plate Co., and the National Steel Co. was "substantially the same in every respect." This means that the promoters determined upon a cash valuation of the plants and then gave the purchasers the option of cash or taking preferred stock, up to the amount of such cash valuation of the property, with an equal amount of common stock thrown in as a bonus.

All of the common stock of the company at its organization was nothing but "water—the capitalization of future hopes." "It will be noted that the issue of the common stock exceeded that of the preferred by $5,000,000. This went to the promoters for 'organization expenses.'" (Rept. Com., pt. 2, p. 139.)

> It was primarily a combination *of previously competing concerns, and a desire to limit competition and afford a large profit to promoters* was undoubtedly the ruling motive in its organization. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 1.)

This company was a consolidation of nine concerns, etc. The commissioner of corporations places a value of $11,000,000 on these nine plants, but with the qualification that this estimate is probably too liberal (p. 185).

The excessive overcapitalization of this and like concerns in the "Moore group" was thoroughly understood by the Steel Corporation. At a meeting of the board of directors of the Carnegie Steel Co. Judge

Reed, president of one of these "Moore companies" and closely identified with the organization of all of them, made the following important observation in reply to a proposal to consolidate the Steel Hoop with other companies:

> Then the question came up as to the propriety of making a consolidation instead of a lease, but that involved the same difficulty, because any stockholder who was not satisfied with the consolidation *could demand an appraisement; and an appraisement at any time of these properties to decide what the stock is worth would be embarrassing to say the least.* (McRae Rept., p. 4056.)

When this company could not buy a competing plant bodily, it paid it to stay out of the business.

Hoop steel, *especially cotton ties*, was its *specialty* (Com. Rept., pt. 2, p. 3), and being unable to take over the costly Illinois Steel Co., it paid it $150,000 annually to keep out of the cotton-tie business. (McRae's Rept., p. 4056.)

The consolidation of the nine constituent concerns forming the American Steel Hoop Co. at approximately 300 per cent of their actual value was simply the capitalization of the power to fix the price of steel hoops and cotton ties, which the promoters sought to attain by this merger.

### AMERICAN SHEET STEEL CO.

The American Sheet Steel Co. was a combination of 164 sheet mills and a few open-hearth and puddling furnaces. The Commissioner of Corporation values an ordinary sheet mill at $40,000, or $6,500,000 for the mills. "The additional plants of the company could not have been worth more than a few million dollars," in the opinion of the Commissioner of Corporations. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 141.) He says:

> This company was virtually a counterpart of the American Tin Plate Co., in that it was organized to consolidate previously competing concerns and in that it was engaged in the manufacture of practically a single product—sheets. Its annual capacity was in the neighborhood of 500,000 tons, this representing about 70 per cent of the country's total capacity at the time of its organization. The element of integration was hardly present in its case. (Rept. Com. of Corp., pt. 1, p. 91.)

These 164 "unrelated units," valued at $6,500,000, with other properties of comparatively small value—"a few millions"—were consolidated and capitalized at $52,000,000. Forty-nine million dollars of the stock was actually issued.

This company is in every respect a "counterpart" of the American Tin Plate Co., and any analysis of the motives or methods of the promoters of the latter concern will apply with equal force to the Sheet Steel Co.

AMERICAN TIN PLATE CO.

Tin-plate mills are absolutely "unrelated units"; there is no possible economy in either the physical or corporate consolidation of these concerns. The cost of producing tin plate remains the same whether the mills are owned or operated separately or collectively.

Julian Kennedy, speaking from actual experience, demonstrates the impossibility of cheapening the cost of producing tin plate by merger of the plants.

> The CHAIRMAN. Is there any company—can a man, for instance, operate 10 or 12 mills—the rolls—used in the manufacture of tin plate approximately as cheaply as he could a thousand?
>
> Mr. KENNEDY. Yes; there is not much difference. * * * In making tin plate you roll that plate on a mill, and if you want to make twice as much tin plate you put another mill on the side, and if you want to make 10 times as much you put on 10 mills. You keep on adding, like looms in a woolen mill. In other words, before you get to the bar there is a long sequence of operations—melting the ore, converting in open-hearth furnaces, casting it into ingots—and there is a big investment in mines, which is considered essential to start in with. * * * But with a tin mill a man can start in with 6 hot mills and make his product as cheaply as if he had 60, proportionately. * * * Ordinarily sheet iron would come under the same conditions; bridge work would be similar. (Hearings, pp. 5127–5128.)

Notwithstanding the fact that no legitimate advantage or conceivable economy could possibly accrue from the consolidation of these plants, the American Tin Plate Co., in the latter part of 1898, "acquired practically every tin-plate concern in the country, giving it an almost complete monopoly of that branch of the industry." (H. K. S., Rept., pt. 2, p. 3.)

> The American Tin Plate Co. typifies that class of consolidations which were distinctly lacking from the standpoint of integration of productive processes and which were primarily designed to control or eliminate competition in the sale of products. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 90.)

The promoters of this concern fail to assign any other reason for its organization than the deliberate purpose to create and secure a monopoly in the manufacture of tin plate.

Judge Reid, president of the company, and now a director in the United States Steel Corporation, when testifying before the Industrial Commission, frankly admits the intention of the promoters to control prices by the merger of these mills.

> Q. What led to the organization of the American Tin Plate Co.?—A. Well, the competition between the old companies had become so strong the business was fast drifting into a condition where there was little, if any, profit. (Rept. Indust. Com., vol. 1, p. 866.)

William Griffith, a manufacturer of tin plate, states:

> Well, they (the Tin Plate Co.) have accomplished their purpose so far as the advance of prices is concerned. There is no question but that the American Tin Plate Trust as long as they govern conditions will place prices to the full limit. (Report Ind. Com., vol. 1, p. 903.)

The 39 plants, embracing 279 mills, were not long in demonstrating their power to "place prices to the full limit." The heavy tariff duties imposed by the McKinley bill relieved the tin-plate industry from all dread of any competition from abroad, and the consolidation made it the absolute master of the home market.

In order to retain the rich monopoly already acquired, "The policy of eliminating competition was still further manifested by negotiations undertaken by the company almost immediately after its formation to control the supply of tin-plate machinery with a view of preventing the construction of independent tin-plate mills." (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 90.)

William Griffith, for 11 years a manufacturer of tin plate, and operator of one of the mills absorbed by the American Tin Plate Co., estimates the value of the constituent plants of this company as follows:

> Q. What was the value of the plants taking them individually?—A. I presume they could be built for $12,000,000. They can not be built for that to-day.
>
> Q. Twelve million dollars, good will and all?—A. Yes. (Ind. Com. Rept., vol. 1, p. 911.)

Says Judge Reid:

> Presumably there were cases where preferred and common stock would represent, we will say, *four times the cash value of the plant itself* under ordinary conditions. (Ind. Com. Rept., vol. 1, p. 884.)

The syndicate purchased these mills from their owners for cash if the vendor so desired, or he could at his option take preferred stock *at par* and with each $100 of preferred stock he was given *as a bonus* a corresponding amount of common stock.

The promoters frankly admit that the common stock represented *nothing but water*, and three-fifths of all its stock was common. The promoters of this concern received $10,000,000 in stock for the consolidation of 39 plants, valued at $12,000,000.

The profits incident to an absolute monopoly enabled this concern to declare substantial dividends on its huge capitalization of $50,000,000. Its earnings in 1900 exceeded $5,750,000, and the accumulated surplus on March 21, 1901, was $6,177,537, or more than 50 per cent of the actual value of the entire property.

It is manifest from the records of the Steel Corporation that these sheet-steel and tin-plate companies were absorbed at an increased capitalization for the purpose of securing and perpetuating the monopoly they had hitherto obtained. The statement of Judge Reid to the directors of the Carnegie Co., July 1, 1901, "that an appraisement at any time of all these properties to decide what the stock was worth would be embarrassing to say the least" shows the vivid appreciation of the directors of the Steel Corporation of the comparative worthlessness of many of these tin mills and the purpose of their acquisition. In the auditors' minutes of the Steel Corporation "it was stated *that often the principal consideration* about the purchase and later abandonment of a certain plant was the fact that by getting the plant *we were enabled to eliminate its competition.*" (MacRae Rept., p. 3925.)

That the elimination of competition was the *principal consideration* in the absorption of the Sheet Steel & Tin Plate Co.'s is made still more evident, if further proof were required, by the subsequent history of these plants as detailed by the corporation's own records.

In 1901 the United States Steel Corporation acquired 164 sheet mills and 39 tin-plate plants, capitalized at the time of their absorption at $93,316,500, and within six years it had made junk of 13 of the 39 tin-plate plants, and sheet mills with a total annual capacity of 65,100 tons. (MacRae Rept., pp. 4362–4363.)

The Steel Corporation commenced the wholesale demolition of these mills in less than 90 days after they were acquired. The complete lists of derelicts acquired is as follows:

| Subsidiary company owning plant. | Location of plant. | Date originally built. | Date abandoned. | Product made. | Annual tonnage capacity at date abandoned. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| American Sheet & Tin Plate Co. | Apollo works, Apollo, Pa.[1] | 1850, 1885 | June, 1902 | Sheets | 16,000 |
| | Dennison works, Dennison, Ohio.[2] | 1897 | May, 1902 | do | 10,000 |
| | Falcon works, Niles, Ohio [3] | 1867 | May, 1902 | do | 10,000 |
| | Chartiers works, Carnegie, Pa.[3] | 1884 | June, 1901 | do | 6,500 |
| | Canton works, Canton, Ohio [4] | 1894 | May, 1910 | do | 12,600 |
| | Canonsburg works, Canonsburg, Pa.[5] | 1882 | June, 1902 | Tin plate | 10,000 |
| | Atlanta works, Atlanta, Ind.[6] | 1894 | July, 1901 | do | 12,000 |
| | Beaver works, Lisbon, Ohio [6] | 1894 | Aug., 1902 | do | 12,000 |
| | Irondale works, Middletown, Ind.[6] | 1893 | Sept., 1903 | do | 10,000 |
| | Cumberland works, Cumberland, Md.[6] | 1893 | July, 1901 | do | 8,000 |
| | Banfield works, Irondale, Ohio.[6] | 1868 | Jan., 1902 | Terne plate | 8,000 |
| | Reeves works, Canal Dover, Ohio.[6] | 1895 | June, 1901 | Tin plate | 12,000 |
| | Champion works, Muskegon, Mich.[6] | 1899 | July, 1902 | do | 12,000 |
| | Ellwood works, Ellwood City, Ind.[6] | 1892 | May, 1902 | do | 12,000 |
| | Great Western works, Joliet, Ill.[6] | 1892 | July, 1901 | do | 7,000 |
| | Anderson works, Anderson, Ind.[6] | 1894 | May, 1905 | do | 12,000 |
| | Falcon works, Niles, Ohio [7] | 1892 | June, 1907 | do | 12,000 |
| | Star works, Pittsburgh, Pa.[8] | 1895 | Dec., 1906 | do | 21,000 |

[1] This was an old and obsolete type of plant. It was owned by the same interests which in 1896 had constructed a new plant at Vandergrift, it being the intention of such interests to abandon this old Apollo plant when Vandergrift was completed. In fact, Apollo had already been partly dismantled when the American Sheet Steel Co. acquired it in 1900. The final dismantlement in 1902 was only the carrying out of above policy.

[2] The machinery in both these plants was light, old, and insufficient to permit the mills to be operated economically. The units were very small and the expense of rehabilitation would have been out of proportion to any advantage which would have accrued to the company therefrom. Accordingly, the plants were dismantled and equipment transferred to other plants of the company whose capacities were increased.

[3] This was a specialty mill of insufficient size to be a profitable operating proposition; the machinery was old and inefficient. Plant was dismantled and capacity transferred to Wellsville plant, which was enlarged to take care of same.

[4] This plant was operated until May, 1910, when it was seriously wrecked by a boiler explosion, demolishing the entire boiler and power plant, a large amount of the machinery, and seriously damaging the buildings. As the plant was a small one and costs high, it was not deemed advisable to rebuild, as the expenditure required would have been out of proportion to the returns that could be expected.

[5] These 10 plants were all small ones, poorly designed and constructed, and in many cases were badly run down and in poor physical condition. The operating costs were, because of these conditions, exceedingly high, and in some of the cases prohibitive. The fixed expense for maintenance of an organization at each of these plants of such small tonnage output handicapped them greatly so far as concerned economical operation. The company, therefore, as rapidly as it could add equivalent capacity to its other and larger and modern plants located in the same territory, dismantled and abandoned these plants. None of the plants was abandoned until at least an equivalent tonnage of output had been added to some of the company's other plants.

[6] The same reason as noted above for the preceding 10 plants apply to this plant also, although in addition the location with regard to fuel supply became very bad, as with the playing out of the natural-gas supply this plant was virtually forced to close because of prohibitive fuel cost.

[7] The design and equipment of this plant was poor, thus forcing it to run at a high cost. In 1907 it became apparent that the plant would have to be rebuilt if operations were to continue. It was thought to be the better plan to consolidate the operations of this plant with those at the Chester (W. Va.) plant, rather than maintain this plant with its small tonnage output. Accordingly, this was done.

[8] This was an old plant and its costs were high. It was located on highly valuable property, situated right in the heart of the city of Pittsburgh; the plant was badly congested and no room for expansion was available. In 1906 the company was confronted with the problem of rebuilding, as costs were becoming prohibitive, or shutting down the plant. For the reason above noted, namely, the lack of room on which to build a modern plant and the great value of the real estate (too valuable to use for manufacturing purposes), it was concluded to abandon the plant and transfer the equipment and tonnage output to other mills in the same district, which was done.

## FEDERAL STEEL CO.

The Federal Steel Co., the largest of the so-called "Morgan group," may well be regarded as the giant concern of J. P. Morgan & Co. prior to the formation of the United States Steel Corporation. J. Pierpont Morgan and Robert Bacon, of J. P. Morgan & Co.; H. H. Rogers, of the Standard Oil Co., and Norman B. Ream, Samuel Mather, and Nathaniel Thayer, all afterwards directors in the Steel Corporation, served first in that capacity in the Federal Steel Co., and E. H. Gary was its president. This was before the advent of its greater successor, the United States Steel Corporation, mentioned in common parlance as "the Steel Trust."

In testifying before this committee, Judge Gary speaks with evident satisfaction of the early history of this holding company.

> Judge GARY. I would like to say that the United States Steel Corporation was fashioned after the Federal Steel. The organizations were very much alike. * * * I think the organization of the United States Steel Corporation is substantially like the organization of the Federal Steel Co. (Hearings, p. 67.)

Before the Industrial Commission, October 19, 1899, Judge Gary gave a detailed, interesting, but somewhat misleading account of the "modus operandi" of the Morgan Syndicate in the organization of this company out of a number of operating, transportation, and ore properties, and since the evolution of the Federal Steel Co. and the Steel Corporation were practically repetitions of the same operations, it is of interest here.

> The Federal Steel Co. made an arrangement with J. P. Morgan & Co. whereby J. P. Morgan & Co. agreed on their part to deliver to the Federal Steel Co. the stock or a majority of the capital stock of these different companies on a certain basis, and the Federal Steel Co. on its part agreed when the stock was delivered to give in exchange for it the stock of the Federal Steel Co. * * *
>
> Mr. Stetson was the counsel of J. P. Morgan & Co., and they were the managers of a syndicate so called. * * * The Federal Steel Co. had an authorized capital stock of $200,000,000—$100,000,000 preferred and $100,000,000 common. The amount of capital stock actually issued is about $53,000,000 of preferred stock and about $46,000,000 of common stock, making about $99,000,000 issued, a little more than that, but not quite $100,000,000. The actual book value of the plants and properties, not including the cash of these constituent companies, was about $45,000,000; the cash on hand which these companies had was about $10,000,000, making $55,000,000. There was an increase in value of these properties, being largely in lands, amounting to about $30,000,000. * * *
>
> Now, the Federal Steel Co. said to J. P. Morgan & Co.: If you will give us the stock of these companies and with it $14,075,000 in money, making $100,000,000 in all, we will give you $100,000,000 of the capital stock of the Federal Steel Co.—$53,000,000 in preferred and $46,000,000 in common. * * *

> In making this exchange and doing this business, J. P. Morgan & Co. made a profit of about $200,000; I will not be exact; they paid all the expenses, including about $40,000 for incorporation fees to the State of New Jersey.

Judge Gary is absolutely correct in that he was not "exact" in stating the compensation of J. P. Morgan & Co. If the stock of this concern was worth par, as he seems to suggest, then he missed exact accuracy by about $9,000,000.

> The underwriting syndicate of the Federal Steel Co. received approximately $5,680,000 preferred stock and $8,400,000 common stock in return for approximately $4,800,000 cash and their services in organizing that concern. (H. R. S. Rept., pt. 1. p. 7.)

And, adds the Commissioner of Corporations—

> This liberal compensation to the underwriting syndicate is very fairly to be considered as sustaining other evidence of extensive overissue of stocks of the Federal Steel Co.

Every detail of this transaction was spread upon the minutes of the Federal Steel Co. on October 9 and 11, 1898, Judge Gary having been elected president of the company at the latter meeting. (See minutes board of directors, Federal Steel Co., Hearings, pp. 4194, 4195, 4196, 4198, and 4199.)

Judge Gary, when before this committee, in answer to an inquiry as to the character, extent, and capitalization of the various subsidiaries of the Federal Steel Co., stated:

> The Illinois Steel Co. was a manufacturing company. It had plants at South Chicago, West Chicago, North Chicago, and at Joliet, Ill., and Milwaukee or Bay View, Wis. It was the owner of the Chicago, Lake Erie & Eastern Railroad, running from its plant at South Chicago to a point in Indiana, and also had trackage rights over the Chicago & Eastern Illinois into the coal fields of Illinois at Danville and also over the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railroad from Chicago to Joliet and various other terminal railroads, mostly terminal railroads, connected with the different plants. It was the owner of the Southwest Connellsville Coke Co. at Mount Pleasant, Pa., which manufactured coke. It was also the owner of the Eureka Coal Co., which manufactured coke in Pennsylvania. It was the owner of some other coal land in Illinois and other places and various quarries of stone. It was a small owner of iron ore in Michigan and the owner of considerable iron ore of an inferior grade in Wisconsin near Milwaukee. Its capital stock was $18,650,000, and $9,822,000 bonds or indentures had been issued by the company. (Hearings, pt. 2, pp. 67–68.)
>
> The Illinois Steel Co., which was organized in 1889, was itself a consolidation of three concerns—the North Chicago Rolling Mill Co. (with plants at North Chicago, South Chicago, and Milwaukee), the Union Steel Co., and certain property of the Joliet Steel Co. * * *

> The valuation placed upon the plants by the officers of the three constituent concerns at the organization of that company, for purposes of consolidation, was $12,750,000. * * * In view of the usual tendency to inflate valuations in such mergers, it seems altogether probable that these plant valuations were liberal.
>
> That the company was liberally capitalized, moreover, is indicated by the earnings, which from the date of its organization in May, 1889, to December 31, 1899, averaged only 3.8 per cent on the capital stock. (H. K. S. Rept., pp. 120 and 121.)

The stock of this concern ranged from 82½ in 1895 to 29½ in 1897, and averaged about 56 between 1895 and 1898, indicating an actual value of less than $10,000,000.

> The Minnesota Iron Co. was [says Judge Gary] the owner of a very large body of iron ore, located principally on the Mesabi and Vermilion ranges, respectively, in Minnesota. It owned the capital stock of the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad. * * * It was also the owner of the stock of the Minnesota Steamship Co.; the owner of a large number of boats on the Lakes. Its capital stock was $16,500,000. It has issued no bonds. The Duluth & Iron Range Railroad had issued bonds to the extent of $7,731,000. (Hearings, p. 68.)

A statement filed with the New York Stock Exchange December 4, 1898, and incorporating a condensed balance sheet, estimated the entire assets of this company at $22,365,766.81. (Hearings, pp. 4202–4204.)

The stock of this company ranged from $38 in 1897 to $91 in 1890; it averaged less than $65; $70 is an excessive estimate. This would indicate an actual value of something less than $12,000,000. (H. K. S. Rept., p. 123, note.)

> The Lorain Steel Co. was a manufacturing corporation, manufacturing at Lorain, Ohio, pig iron, blooms, billets, and girder rails, and at Johnstown, Pa., railway supplies. Its capital stock was $6,000,000 of common and $3,000,000 of preferred, and it had issued bonds amounting to $1,400,000. (Gary, hearings, p. 68.)

The minutes of the Federal Steel Co. show that this company was acquired November 9, 1898, by exchanging 13,222 shares of preferred stock and 10,548 shares of common stock of the Federal Steel Co. in exchange for the stock of the Lorain Co. and the payment of $264,454.70 in cash, or $2,641,454.70, estimating both the preferred and common stock of the Federal Co. at par. (Hearings, p. 4207.)

Concluding Judge Gary's detailed description of the properties of the Federal Steel Co.:

> The Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railroad is what is known as the outer belt line. * * * It was a line engaged in general transfer business, having connections with all railroads entering Chicago, and also served a large and growing business along its line.

* * * Its capital stock was $6,000,000, and it has issued bonds amounting to about $7,500,000.

I have fully answered your question, except that I did not give the products manufactured by the Illinois Steel Co. It manufactures pig iron, ingots, blooms, billets, plate, and rails, some rods, and some merchant steel. Those are the principal products. (Hearings, p. 68.)

The average earnings for the three years ended June 30, 1898, after deducting all fixed charges, were equivalent to only about 1.3 per cent annually on the $6,000,000 of capital stock. The company at the time of the transfer had outstanding about $7,417,000 of bonds. This large indebtedness taken in connection with the moderate earnings above shown (even allowing for the fact that they were for years of depression) leaves little doubt that $70 per share for the stock *is not only liberal but probably excessive.* On this basis its value would be $4,200,000, whereas for this stock, plus $1,050,000 in cash, the Federal Steel Co. issued $9,450,000 of its securities. (H. K. S. Rep. 124.)

It is established in the main by its own records and when in a few cases they are not available, by the most liberal estimate possible, measured by the market value of its stocks that the properties of this company, including all its subsidiaries, did not exceed $32,741,454.70, viz:

| | |
|---|---|
| Illinois Steel Co. | $12,750,000.00 |
| Minnesota Iron Co. | 12,000,000.00 |
| Lorain Steel Co. | 2,641,454.70 |
| Elgin, Joliet & Eastern | 5,250,000.00 |
| Total | 32,741,454.70 |

It seems almost incredible that upon this slender base of less than $33,000,000 of actual tangible values Rogers, Ream, Bacon, and others, guided and sustained by the powerful house of J. P. Morgan & Co., could have erected this mountain of securities, $200,000,000—$100,000,000 preferred and $100,000,000 common stock—$100,000,000 of which was actually issued, and for services rendered J. P. Morgan & Co. received as commissions a block of stock equal at par to approximately 29 per cent of the actual value of the whole concern.

Judge Gary in discussing the capitalization of this company says:

Mr. YOUNG. What was the joint capitalization of all those companies previous to the organization?

Mr. GARY. That I do not know; I do not remember. I do not know whether they were considered. I am inclined to think they were not. We tried to get at the value of the properties themselves.

Mr. YOUNG. Do you know whether the $90,000,000 was considered more than the joint capitalization of all those companies?

Mr. GARY. I would not deny it was. It would be remarkable if it were not, for I am sure the properties were worth more than their capitalization at that time. I should think it was, but I do not remember.

Mr. YOUNG. Had the Illinois Steel Co. been a very profitable concern up to that time?

Mr. GARY. No; it had not.

Mr. YOUNG. How about the railroad?

Mr. GARY. It had not.

Mr. YOUNG. And the Lorain Steel Co.—you say was just building?

Mr. GARY. Yes; it was not a completed plant. They were making some iron and some steel. I do not think any of the companies had been very profitable. I know, for instance, the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad did not pay any dividends whatever from the time of its organization—I think about 1884 to 1899.

Mr. YOUNG. What was the strength, then, of this organization? * * *

Mr. GARY. It was the fact that it put together, as a going concern, a self-contained proposition, a rounded-out proposition, from the raw material to the finished product. That was its strength. (Hearings, pp. 203 and 204.)

None of these companies, so far as I know or remember, was in any respect in competition one with the other; *but it gave to the Federal Steel*, which was organized to take over these different properties by the exchange of stock, the iron ore, the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad to convey the ore to the lake, a large number of boats on the lake, the manufacturing concerns at South Works, Chicago, the North Works at Joliet, the Lorain Steel Co., and a large tract of coal in the Pennsylvania district, particularly. * * *

It was a *rounded-out proposition*, a splendid proposition, except it did not have sufficient finishing mills. It was defective in that respect. (Hearings, pp. 202 and 203.)

Mr. Young here inquires specifically as to the organization and operation of every subsidiary of the Federal Steel Co., and Judge Gary reluctantly admits that they were overcapitalized and unproductive.

"What was the strength, then, of this organization?" was an instinctive, an inevitable inquiry.

Judge Gary replies with emphasis:

> *It was in the fact that it put together, as a going concern, as a self-contained proposition, a rounded-out proposition, from the raw material to the finished product.*

*That was its strength.* Judge Gary fully elaborates how the various subsidiaries—ore, transportation, and manufacturing companies—were "put together and rounded out" in such a way as to make it a splendid proposition.

And we admit the force of Judge Gary's answer, and do not question the industrial advantage incident to such a common ownership. Since Judge Gary explicitly avers "None of these companies, so far as I know or remember, *was in any respect* in competition one with the other," we do not mean even inferentially to approve of the

ownership or operation of the Duluth & Iron Range or Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railroads; industrials should under no circumstances operate common carriers. This matter is discussed at length later in this report.

The economies resulting from the consolidation of naturally coordinated and absolutely noncompetitive plants and processes by which iron ore is converted into finished steel are self-evident.

A blast furnace having no ore must purchase it, paying a profit to the seller, but there is no competition between the ore miner and the operator of the furnace, and necessarily no competition is destroyed by the miner's erecting a blast furnace or by the ownership of ore by the operator of the furnace.

When the ore is smelted the molten iron is run into sand molds and sold as "pig iron," or while still in its molten state is conveyed directly to the converter or "open-hearth furnace." There is a difference of about $1 a ton between the cost of making steel from cold pig iron and the molten metal.

The nature of the business in a way necessitates the consolidation of steel and blast furnaces under a common ownership; the profits incident to such a transaction are independent of and in no way dependent upon limitation of output or increase of price.

The steel in turn is either run into ingot molds, and these ingots—large masses, still white-hot—are rolled into blooms and slabs, plates and bars, and these in turn without interruption or delay are often, by a continuous process, converted into such finished products as rails, beams, channels, angles, T's, cotton ties, wire, nails, etc., at a decided advantage over the manufacturer of like commodities who is dependent upon the cold steel in the form of small billets.

The consolidation and coordination of ore properties, blast and steel furnaces, and rolling mills was clearly illustrated in the formation of the Federal Steel Co. It was ideally "integrated," or to use Judge Gary's concise and comprehensive description, "It put together as a going concern a self-contained proposition—a rounded-out proposition from the raw material to the finished product * * *." It gave to the Federal Steel Co., which was organized to take over these different properties, iron ore, "the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad, to convey the ore to the lake, a large number of boats on the lake, the manufacturing concern at South Works, Chicago, the North Works at Joliet, the Lorain Steel Co., and a large tract of coal in the Pennsylvania district, particularly."

Subsequently, such was the faith of the United States Steel Corporation in this apparently paradoxical proposition, that these large concerns, which had been failures when operating separately and independently, were nevertheless a "splendid proposition" if put

together as a going concern under a single ownership and control, that they selected the site of the Federal Steel Co.'s works for the most extensive of their future operations and on it erected the most elaborate, modern, and costly steel and rail mills in the world; builded about them a great city, and gave to all the name of Gary, as a monument to the business sagacity of the man who first saw in Chicago rather than in Pittsburgh the strategical point for the future development of the steel industry in America.

It would not be difficult to account for the future prosperity and immense profits of the Federal Steel Co. upon some other assumption than that they were the fruits of monopoly. Unlike the National Tube Co., their plants were distinctly not "unrelated units" "conspicuously undeveloped from the standpoint of integration of productive processes."

Their sole and exceptional "*strength*" was due to the fact that though in no respect "in competition one with the other," these plants had attained in the highest degree the integration of productive processes. The cream of the finest "Old Range ores, transported in their own cars and boats; the iron fabricated by new and improved mills, and these mills owning the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railroad—a belt line circling the city of Chicago, and having connections with all the railroads entering the city," afforded an ideal facility for the transportation of their finished products. The purpose and "plan" as announced in its first annual report was—

> to own and control adequate facilities for transportation both on land and water; to manufacture and deliver finished steel; and to transact all business in connection with the same with the *greatest economy*.

This company, as described by Judge Gary, was the physical embodiment of Mr. Schwab's apocryphal description of the United States Steel Corporation before the Chicago bankers, December 21, 1901, a consolidation which—

> instead of restricting trade expands trade by creating new avenues and reducing the price of the commodities which it produces. * * * The chief advantage of consolidation is the reduction of the cost of the articles produced.

And it is not contended that the Federal Steel Co. while overcapitalized had a monopoly in semifinished products, which formed the bulk of its output. It was the *one company* so far considered which, to quote Mr. Schwab—

> was not a trust * * * founded on misconceptions and promoted along lines of self-destruction; its fundamental principles, the restriction of trade, the increase of price, and the throttling of competition—a trinity that would wreck any proposition—business, political, or social.

The Commissioner of Corporations finds that—

> Although a combination, the chief object of its formation apparently was not so much to eliminate competition as to secure an organization which should to a large extent be independently situated with respect to ore, fuel, etc. (Com. Rept., p. 88.)

It had a strong, formidable rival, whose competition it could not escape, and whose presence was, by Judge Gary's own admission, the occasion of continual apprehension. (See hearings, p. 220.)

> The similarity between the Federal Steel Co. and the Carnegie Co. extended to the character of their output, the principal products of the Federal concern being steel rails, billets, plates, structural shapes, and other heavy lines; and, like its Pittsburgh rival, many of its best customers were themselves steel manufacturers. (Com. Rept., p. 88.)

Here was the essence of competition. The same commodities offered for sale by rival concerns to the same consumers. Neither had anything like a monopoly of the business. The Federal Co.'s annual ingot capacity was about 15 per cent the country's total at the date of its organization (Com. Rept., p. 88), the Carnegie about 18 per cent (see p. 87, H. K. S. Rept.).

So long as this competition existed this company was absolutely powerless, with all its vaunted advantages of organization and integration, to control prices or to earn the inordinate profits of the American Steel & Wire Co. and the National Tube Co., both of which, as are here shown, were conspicuously lacking in these advantages. There was no sudden jump in the price of semifinished products incident to its organization, it accumulated no surplus of millions, and did not recapitalize on account of increased earning capacity or "combination value." The only subsidiary to declare a fat dividend was the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad, and this railroad—

> which had a substantial monopoly of the ore business in a limited section of the Lake region, and which earned large profits, an average of nearly 20 per cent on the $3,000,000 capital stock from 1894 to 1898. (Com. Rept., pt. 2, p. 123.)
>
> The earnings of the constituent companies (of the Federal Steel Co.) for the nine months ending June 30, 1898, after deducting interest on bonds, were officially estimated in a listing application to the New York Stock Exchange at not less than $3,000,000 and those for the full year 1898 at a minimum of $4,000,000. This sum, it will be seen, is equivalent to less than 8 per cent on the $53,260,000 of the preferred stock issued. (Com. Rept., pt. 2, p. 126.)

The following statement of the capitalization and earnings of the Federal Steel Co., American Steel & Wire Co., and the National Tube Co. for the year 1899 is interesting and instructive:

| Company. | Issued securities, Dec. 31, 1899.[1] | Earnings 1899 before deducting bond interest.[2] | Per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Federal Steel | $126,345,000 | $9,371,136 | 7.4 |
| National Steel | 62,000,000 | 8,930,000 | 14.4 |
| American Steel & Wire | 90,000,000 | 12,162,530 | 13.5 |
| National Tube | 80,000,000 | 13,878,365 | 17.3 |

[1] Including underlying bonds but not other indebtedness.
[2] In two cases the earnings are not for the exact calendar year; thus the fiscal year of the National Steel Co. ended Feb. 28, 1900, and that of the National Tube Co. ended June 30, 1900.

The contention that the earnings of the United States Steel Corporation and other similar consolidations are due to changed conditions, improved facilities, and the integration of plants and processes, secured by the expenditure of vast sums, is completely answered by a careful study and a patient analysis of the organization and operation of the Federal Steel Co. This ingenious and ably elaborated theory is not consistent with the facts and the facts or the records made by the inventors of the theory.

"The United States Steel Corporation was fashioned after the Federal Steel Co. The organizations were very much alike. * * * The Federal Steel was the parent company; it preceded the United States Steel Corporation, in its essential attributes fashioned after the Federal Steel Co.," says Judge Gary, "and he was in turn president of the Federal Steel and chairman of the board of directors of the Steel Corporation." J. Pierpont Morgan, H. H. Rogers, Thayer, Ream, Samuel Mather, and Robert Bacon were in turn directors in both companies.

Even the secretaries and auditors were the same—Richard Trimble and W. J. Filbert.

Here were the same powerful financial and industrial institutions in close alliance—J. P. Morgan & Co., and the Rockefeller interests—the same men, the same millions; the same instrumentalities were used and employed in the same way.

The "parent company," with all its natural and artificial advantages, had not been up to the time of the organization of the Steel Corporation a marked financial success, and its failure was a concrete example—an object lesson to the powerful interests behind the Steel Corporation. It was manifest, without the ability to limit production, control output, and raise and establish prices, that unlimited capital, vast resources, industry, economy, and inventive genius were vain; that competition was the one impregnable barrier between the new billion-dollar consolidation and the rich and forbidden fruits of

extortion and monopoly. Competition eliminated, a full measure of prosperity awaited "integrated" companies and "unrelated units"—obsolete and dilapidated tube plants and the modern mills at Chicago and Lorain.

## CAUSES AND CONDITIONS LEADING TO THE ORGANIZATION OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

These various consolidations which preceded and in a way produced the United States Steel Corporation have been somewhat elaborately analyzed, since a knowledge of the character, extent, and purposes of these subsidiary concerns is essential to a definite understanding of the conditions which immediately preceded the creation of the holding company under which they were subsequently amalgamated.

> The fundamental causes for the formation of the United States Steel Corporation were substantially the same as those which gave rise to the earlier consolidations already described, namely, restriction or prevention of competition, integration, stock inflation. The same causes, though in varying degrees, were here present, and the same processes were here repeated, though in a more comprehensive manner and on a vaster scale.
>
> A striking and surprising result of the consolidation movement in the late nineties, just described, was that while several of the great steel consolidations aimed at and did secure a substantial degree of monopoly of their particular branches of the business, nevertheless, competition was not thereby destroyed. Instead, it soon developed that the formation of these great consolidations was likely to bring on an era of competition more severe than any the industry had yet seen. The reason for this is plain. At the bottom such "particular branches" were not essentially separate. In the commercial and technical development of the business they tended naturally to overlap. In other words, this unforeseen outcome of consolidation was largely due to the tendency of these great concerns to secure greater integration, to make themselves virtually independent in all stages of production from the ore up. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 7.)

Mr. Temple, the commissioner of the plate structural steel and shafting associations, has aptly described the effect of this effort of the "great concerns to make themselves virtually independent in all stages of production from the ore up."

> Q. Would a concern like the Steel & Wire Co., which was producing finished products, instead of preserving the status quo and buying its billets from some other concern that made a profit on them, attempt to make their own billets, and in that way infringe on what the billet maker considered to be his legitimate business?
>
> Mr. TEMPLE. Certainly, as to all the concerns. For instance, take the National Tube Co. When the National Tube Co. grew to the magnitude it did, one of the first things it did was to put in blast furnaces and put in steel conversion works and make its

> own raw material. Originally in the day of the small concerns, the blast furnace was a separate community. It made pig iron. Over here was a steel works that would buy pig iron from the blast furnace and convert that pig iron into steel. They then sold billets to the tube mills, and the tube mill would buy the billets and would roll those into tubes. With the growth of the business and aggregation of capital in these concerns—I have said tube works, so I will contain myself with the tube illustration—the tube works, instead of buying billets from the steel mill, and the steel mill, instead of buying billets from the blast furnace, would put up its own blast furnace and its own steel mill, buy its own ore lands, and turn into its own coffers the profits of every operation from the ground to the finished product. (Hearings, p. 1723.)

So far as the consumer of finished materials was concerned, these subsidiary companies had obtained a practical monopoly prior to the formation of the United States Steel Corporation. Wire and nails, pipes and tubes, structural shapes, steel hoops and cotton ties, sheets, iron, and tin plate were all controlled by some one of the consolidations which had been organized for the definite purpose of controlling the output and fixing the price of some one or more of these commodities.

Prior to the formation of these immense consolidations these scattered finishing mills, owned by individuals or small corporations, with an investment usually of a few hundred thousand dollars, had not the means—had they cherished the hope—of producing steel in its cruder forms.

The 279 mills of the American Tin Plate Co. were valued at an average of $40,000 each. (Rept. Indus. Com., p. 911.) To have produced the plate bars from which tin plate is made would have required an investment of not less than fifteen or twenty million dollars. (Kennedy hearings, p. 5128.)

The powerful syndicates consolidating these mills had the capital, and "appetite grew with what it fed on." They determined to assimilate all the enormous profits incident to these newly created monopolies. "And the change promptly came. In particular the so-called 'secondary' concerns began to extend their business backward to the production of pig iron and crude steel and the mining of raw materials. This tended to lessen the market and injure the primary concerns, particularly the Carnegie Co. and to a less degree the Federal Steel Co." (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 9.)

In other words, the fruits of monopoly had been secured by the centralization under a common ownership and control of the fabrications of steel in nearly all forms most necessary to the needs of the consuming public, but these syndicates failed to devise any adequate plan by which the spoils of this system could be distributed to the satisfaction of the parties who had created it. They had eliminated

competition between the producers of steel who sold it to the "ultimate consumer," and at the same time had inadvertently accentuated competition between themselves. Had the steel business been entirely controlled at this time by the Morgan and Moore interests, there is little doubt but that they would in all probability have reached a working agreement in short order and without the friction, the dread of returning competition, or the prodigious issue of securities which preceded the formation of the Steel Corporation.

The National Steel Co. owned and operated all the properties, plants, and processes essential to the production of steel ingots, bars, and billets, and this semifinished steel was in turn converted into the finished product by the Steel Hoop, Sheet Steel, and Tin Plate Companies, with which it was closely allied, all being "Moore concerns."

Could the Federal Steel Co. in like manner have turned its billets, bars, plates, and structural shapes over to the Federal Tube and the American Bridge Co. with which it had banking and financial relations similar to the ties of common interest which united the Moore group, these conflicting interests might have been easily and silently adjusted. But there was Andrew Carnegie. The Carnegie Steel Co. was the lion in the path of the Morgan syndicate in every effort to adjust and establish a thorough control of its proportion of the steel business from the raw material to the finished product.

### CARNEGIE PREPARES FOR WAR.

The Federal Steel Co. was essentially a producer of semifinished steel. "It was," said Judge Gary, "a rounded-out proposition and a splendid proposition, except it did not have sufficient finishing mills. It was defective in that respect." (Gary hearings, p. 203.)

At length the "Morgan concerns" determined to appropriate to themselves all the profits incident to the manufacture of steel from the ground up in all those departments of the industry over which they had acquired a greater or less control.

The Federal Steel Co. prepared for the manufacture of structural material, tubes, and universal plates (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 10), and the National Tube Co. prepared to erect additional blast furnaces and steel works (H. K. S., 1 B., p. 10). Carnegie had a contract to furnish the bridge company (a Morgan concern) 51 per cent of all its requirements, and he had hitherto supplied the vast demand of the tube company for its raw material.

The Morgan and Moore interests without material conflict were each preparing to make sharp inroads upon that domain of the industry hitherto preempted by the Carnegie Co. It was this apparent ignoring of the Carnegie Co. or a temporary failure to adequately estimate this factor which for a time seemed likely to produce a return

of competitive conditions, or, as the directors of the Steel Corporation are pleased to characterize it—a trade war.

This situation is somewhat humorously but graphically described by W. C. Temple, father confessor to many steel pools, and who possessed an intimate and accurate knowledge of the inside history and secret operations and purposes of all these great concerns.

> The interests back of the United States Steel Corporation had at that time prepared for the production by their stock company of the beautiful play, Hamlet, with the most expensive stage settings that Wall Street could produce, costuming never excelled before, and Hamlet was the Laird of Skibo. The cooks who were preparing this meal for themselves and their associates found they had prepared and were ready to bake the finest plum pudding ever concocted financially, but that Mr. Carnegie had all the plums.
>
> They had to buy the Carnegie Steel Co. Mr. Carnegie with his then plant and his organization and his natural resources was in a position where he could dominate the entire situation, and had the United States Steel Corporation not have been formed at about the time it was—s me 10 years ago—the steel business, not only of America but of the world, to-day would be dominated by Andrew Carnegie. (Temple, hearings, 1725.)

Had the plans of the Moore and Morgan interests been carried to a successful conclusion, the Carnegie Co. would have lost its largest and richest consumers of plates, structural shapes, sheet bars, and other semifinished products.

Mr. Carnegie acted with celerity and decision; he instantly prepared for war all along the line, making the most elaborate preparations for the production and sale in the open market, especially of those forms of finished materials of which the Morgan concerns then held a practical monopoly. He unhesitatingly entered the industrial arena single handed against the combined capital and resources of the Moore and Morgan interests.

These hostile interests were absolutely unlike in every particular. Carnegie was everything that the interests behind the Steel Corporation *were not*, and he knew and cared absolutely nothing about the methods and devices by which his competitors had amassed hundreds of millions of dollars—on paper at least—and that within the brief period of less than three years.

Until 1900 his concern had been a simple partnership retaining many of the old customs which had prevailed about the simple Kloman Forge with which he had started 40 years before. Its present proportions were due not to the sale of stock, but the return of profits to the working capital of the business.

Thrifty blacksmiths in order to encourage promising apprentices often give them a share in the business. This custom was still followed by the Carnegie Co., and its most capable and trusted managers

had started without capital upon a modest share in the business obtained on credit by the purchaser as an incentive to intelligent and effective service. The members of this firm, disdaining "the most expensive stage settings that Wall Street could produce," publicly declared "It has always been the policy of this association from its outset to regard itself as an association of individuals who have united together their fortune, their talents, and their industry to manufacture iron and steel in all branches in the best form, by the best processes, and at the most moderate cost, and by such attention to the true purpose of its organization to produce for those interested in the association the largest profits which can be made. * * * It was the policy of those whose intelligence and faith in results founded the business to associate with themselves from time to time a number of young employees, who, by becoming directly members of the association, would be stimulated to the very best work." (Answer Carnegie et al. to H. C. Frick, hearings, p. 2558.) Carnegie repeatedly declared "That the personnel of its organization was worth more than all the property of the company." (Ib., p. 2558.)

> His plants were at the highest efficiency it was possible to bring plants at that day, in every direction. In addition to that look at the organization he had. * * * With Mr. Frick at the head of the Carnegie Steel Corporation, dictating its business policies so far as he could, without Mr. Carnegie's direct influence; a man like Schwab in charge of manufacturing; with a man like Peacock in charge of his sales department, he was absolutely unassailable and invincible in the steel world. (Statement W. C. Temple, hearings, 1725 and 1726.)

### THE "IRONCLAD CONTRACT."

Whenever any member of this association, in the opinion of a sufficient number of his partners, failed to harmoniously cooperate with his partners his connection with the concern was thereby terminated by the terms of an "ironclad contract" to which all were necessarily parties.

Having no issue of stocks or bonds, the books of this partnership were carefully and conservatively kept so as to show the actual value of all its properties, and by this "book value" the rights of retiring partners were determined and the estates of deceased members were settled. The books of this concern were an elaborate and accurate record of the actual cost of its properties. Says James Gayley, one of the parties to this "ironclad contract":

> The book value represented the amount of money actually expended in plants and in investment for property. (Gayley, hearings, p. 309.)

The accuracy of this "book value" was questioned by H. C. Frick in a suit with Carnegie and others in 1900, who maintained that

these properties were worth $250,000,000. In an elaborate statement made under oath, Carnegie, Schwab, Gayley, Phipps, Singer, and others stated:

> It is not true that on December 31, 1899, the said association had assets or property either real or personal or tangible in any form * * * which were worth $250,000,000. These books show that the net value on the 31st of the assets of the association was $75,610,104.06.
>
> To a large extent this book value represents the actual cost of the properties represented in the balance sheets of the association. * * * And we aver that the valuation of the assets as shown on said books and balance sheets is a full, fair, and accurate valuation of the same, and that there has not been omitted from such books and balance sheets any asset which should properly find a place thereon. (Hearings, pp. 2558, 2559.)

This association of expert and experienced ironmasters in charge of a concern which they valued by an accurate and detailed inventory at less than $76,000,000, confidently prepared to meet every form of "destructive competition" which the "Morgan and Moore" interests could devise with their eight colossal consolidations capitalized at over $500,000,000. For services rendered in the organization of these companies the underwriting syndicates had received stocks of the par value of $63,306,811, which were subsequently taken over by the Steel Corporation at a valuation of $72,122,090. In other words, these underwriting syndicates by the manipulation of securities had acquired in less than five years within three and a half millions of the total book value of the Carnegie Co. properties, which represented the result of 40 years of strenuous application to their business by the most capable steel makers on the globe.

Carnegie seems to have remained in blissful ignorance of the revolution in methods which characterized the transfer of the seat of the steel industry from Pittsburgh to Wall Street, and unmindful of the enormous sums his competitors were amassing by the capitalization and recapitalization of their various companies. He displays a quaint indifference even to the advantages incident to doing business as a corporation. "If," says he, "you want to keep this country ahead in steel you can not depend upon great 'combinations.'" (Hearings, p. 2419.)

What is most remarkable, these fabulous returns from stock-jobbing operations do not seem to have abated in the least "the ironmaster's" inveterate and old-fashioned antipathy to gambling institutions generally.

> I made them [shares in the Carnegie Co.] as thousand-dollar shares so as not to render them gambling instruments in the stock exchange, * * * because I did not want to have partners that would be tempted to go into speculation. I never bought

a share in my life in the stock exchange. I never sold a share. I have been, you might say, a monomaniac on the subject of speculation. I have never touched it. * * * I want to say that I am not a stock gambler, and I never in my life associated with stock gamblers. * * * I think that the common stock gambler is one of the worst institutions that a country can have. They are parasites feeding upon values and creating none. (Carnegie, hearings, p. 2538.)

The impending conflict between the Carnegie Co. and the "interests behind the Steel Corporation," as Temple calls them, has been characterized as a "battle of the giants." It was nothing of the kind. It was a contest between fabricators of steel and fabricators of securities; between makers of billets and of bonds.

The Carnegie interests were apparently in the best position of any of these groups to meet a price war. They had abundant capital and credit, and their securities did not figure on the stock market, while their organization and management were unequaled. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 11.)

This mammoth body owned its own mines, dug its ore with machines of amazing power, loaded it into its own steamers, landed at its own ports, transported it on its own railroads, distributed it among its many blast furnaces, and smelted it with coke similarly brought from its own coal mines and ovens and with limestone brought from its own quarries. From the moment these crude stuffs were dug out of the earth until they flowed in a stream of liquid steel into the ladles there was never a price profit or royalty paid to any outsider. Without any cessation of motion and with hardly any loss of heat this product passed with automatic precision into the multitudinous machines which pressed it into billets, rails, armor plate, bridge structures, beams, and the endless variety of shapes required in modern architecture. Finally these highly finished materials were often conveyed to consumers over the same transportation systems as before, and the profit of every movement, as of every process and change of form, passed without deduction into the exchequer of which was now the Carnegie Steel Co. (Ltd.), a single organization with one mind, one purpose, one interest. (Bridges' Inside History of the Carnegie Co., hearings, pp. 2593–2594.)

Not content with this elaborate and powerful organization, Carnegie prepared for the anticipated contest with the strategy of a general and the confidence of a conqueror. He aimed his first blow at the "National Tube Works, an acquisition of the principal tube mills into one concern, whereby they could get a very handsome profit out of the manufacture of tubes, *and that had been done by Mr. Morgan.*" (Gates, hearings, p. 41.)

This company, notwithstanding an agreement to purchase billets from the Carnegie Co , was preparing to produce its own raw materials. (Hearings, p. 2508.) In retaliation Carnegie prepared to

duplicate in a single plant the entire output of this $80,000,000 concern. As related by W. C. Temple:

> Mr. Carnegie had already started out to build at Conneaut the greatest tube works in the world, and the tube business is one of the most profitable finished businesses there is and one that is constantly growing.
>
> He had arranged to build a railroad from Pittsburgh to Conneaut to bring down his ores direct from Conneaut Harbor to his mills and to build up a great industrial center at Conneaut Harbor, and with the completion of that tube mill must come the destruction of the National Tube Co., one of the strongest constituents of the United States Steel Co. (Hearings, p. 1725.)

Carnegie was equally sanguine. He said:

> Gentlemen, I meant to keep on expanding. * * * If I had remained in the business, I would have had a plant at Conneaut that would have astonished the world and which would have distanced all competition in that line. * * * *We were going to begin with making tubes.* But there Charlie Schwab comes in again. He told me that he was satisfied he could build a tube mill that would save $10 a ton over any tube mill existing. * * *
>
> The CHAIRMAN. How much——
>
> Mr. CARNEGIE. $10 a ton on tubes. We had relations with the National Tube Co. We furnished their Bessemer steel. We furnished the steel out of which they made their tubes. We furnished the raw material for the National Tube Co. in great amounts; the Bessemer billets for the National Tube Works. They concluded they would make these themselves and build blast furnaces. That was quite right; we had no objection to that. We concluded that we needed other extensions, and having bought the harbor at Conneaut, * * * we bought the land around the harbor. (Hearings, p. 2358.)
>
> We had been looking for a site where we could put additional works, where we could extend; and it did require much consideration to let us see that if we, having that Conneaut Harbor, put a modern steel plant there, the ore would come there and be dumped from the boat right in the furnace yard. And Mr. Schwab drew plans. The mill was 1,100 feet long, and the ore stood there, and the coke was brought up from our own mines in the cars which had taken the ore down to our mills, and which would otherwise have returned empty; and there we stood with the raw material there, and the finished tubes would come out here [indicating] with all new modern machinery; no men hardly; all rolls conveying the masses without hand labor and all that. Mr. Schwab showed me that plan, just as he did the plan for the great plant for the open-hearth furnaces at Homestead, and I said, "Schwab, what difference can you make?" and he said, "Mr. Carnegie, not less than $10 a ton." Of course, you must remember that the tube works were very old and had been running for a long while, and this project was a total departure. So, he said a difference of $10 a ton. *When*

*the National Tube Works left us and began to build furnaces for themselves, then we decided that we would build at Conneaut.* (Hearings, pp. 2509–2510.)

This statement is an unconscious commentary on the extortion then practiced by the National Tube Co. Five dollars a ton would have been a legitimate profit on tubes. Carnegie, with a modern plant, capably conducted, could have made tubes at a profit at $5 a ton, less than the actual cost of production by the National Tube Works, which, as Gates declares, "Mr. Morgan had just finished." (Hearings, p. 40.)

The news of this projected tube plant was received with mingled emotions of anger and consternation by the National Tube Co., as evidenced by the following entry in the minutes of its board of directors, January 15, 1901:

> Mr. Converse [president of the tube company] said that there were rumors that the Carnegie Co. was about to install and operate a tube works with a capacity of 280,000 tons per annum. It is well known, the tendency lately so conspicuous to establish a community of ownership or a unified control over great industries as the only means of restraining destructive competition, led to the incorporation of various great companies. * * *

"During the 18 months this corporation has run there has never been a time when it could not have manufactured to advantage and profit material in competition with nearly all the numerous industrial groups, including the Carnegie Co., but the policy of the management so far has been that except forced by self-protection this company would not displace a ton of its neighbor's product by entering any other lines than strict tubular goods.

"It has rigidly confined itself to this principle up to this time. * * * In all the arrangements between the National Steel, Republic, American Sheet Steel & Plate, and others of the industrial steel groups, *it has been the unwritten law that each group should confine itself to the fabrication of its own specialties and should voluntarily refrain from using a constant surplus of material by the production of the special product of its neighbors. If this unwritten law is to be ruthlessly disregarded by the Carnegie Co. it will, of course, have a broader significance than the mere competition with our own products.*" (MacRae's Rept., p. 4278.)

Carnegie next invaded the heart of the territory of the Federal Steel Co., the "cherished project" of the Morgan group. Having forced this company into a 40-year contract by which its principal ore road, the Vermilion & Iron Range, was obligated to haul 1,500,000 tons of ore every three years from the Minnesota ranges to the lakes, and to pay to the Carnegie Co. a rebate of 40 cents per ton (MacRae Rept., p. 4103), he prepared to enter the western territory with his finished products.

In February, 1901, the Carnegie Co. entered into an agreement with a syndicate formed by George J. Gould and others "for the purpose of constructing or purchasing certain lines of railroad from Toledo, Ohio, to the city of Pittsburgh, Pa., with branch lines to Cleveland and other towns in Ohio, and in the States of Pennsylvania and West Virginia." This syndicate agreed to proceed with all "diligence and dispatch." In consideration for the immediate purchase or construction of this vast system—literally lacing the territory hitherto preempted by the Federal Co.—

> The Carnegie Co. agrees to give to said syndicate lines for transportation over said lines to all points reached by said lines and connections *one-fourth of all the traffic, including ore, coal, and coke, controlled by said Carnegie Co.* and its controlled or affiliated companies, upon or reached by the lines of said Union Co., as it is now or may hereafter be constructed, or on lines owned and controlled by said Union and Carnegie Cos., or which the said syndicate lines may reach direct or through switching arrangements with other railways, etc. (MacRae Rept., p.4377.)

Carnegie's operations extended from the head of Lake Superior to the Atlantic seaboard. With rebates of approximately 50 per cent of the through rate from the Vermilion Range to Lake Superior, a 50-year contract with the Rockefeller interests, for an annual supply of 1,200,000 tons of Mesabi ore at a royalty of 25 cents per ton (Hearings, p. 2596) transported by his own steamship lines to Conneaut and thence to Pittsburgh via the Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad (of which he had acquired control), Carnegie commanded facilities for assembling his raw materials which no competitor could hope to approach.

Having secured virtual control of the extension of the Wabash Terminal Railroad and its connections as far as Toledo on the west, he turned his attention to the east.

> There were reports at this time that the Carnegie interests were contemplating the construction of a railroad from Pittsburgh to the Atlantic seaboard. This threat, if made good, would have created an extremely disturbing factor in the trunk-line situation. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 105.)

And the Carnegie interests were preparing to reach the ultimate consumer not only with semifinished steel structural shapes, rails, and tubes, but to duplicate the products of all their competitors. John W. Gates declares, "I guess he was threatening the whole line." (Hearings, p. 40.)

> In such a contest it was apparent to all that the Carnegie Co., while likely at first to lose some business, might be expected in the long run to maintain, and even to increase, its dominating position in the industry. Its long-established business, the modern character of its plants, its efficient technical and commercial organization, as well as its strong financial position,

made it easily superior to any of its competitors. It had a distinct advantage in all these respects over even the Federal Steel Co., which was its largest rival, but whose plants were for the most part less modern and also widely separated geographically. There was no question that if the Carnegie Co., with its unlimited means and efficient organization, went into the manufacture of wire, tubes, sheets or tin plate, it would be more than able to hold its own against the respective large consolidations which produced those products, and which in their effort to monopolize the business had been constrained to include in their respective organizations many plants of inferior character. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 104.)

Says W. C. Temple:

If they had not purchased his interests, Carnegie would have gone back to his old policy of "cattle work along the border."

The CHAIRMAN. Destructive competition?

Mr. TEMPLE. I do not think there is any question about that.

The CHAIRMAN. Did your people have any fear that if they did not get Carnegie they would have trouble?

Mr. TEMPLE. They knew it.

Mr. BARTLETT. Let me ask you in what way they would have trouble—by cutting prices and reducing the prices of the product or by destructive competition?

Mr. TEMPLE. Have you ever seen people who were scared of "ha'nts" down in your country? * * * Did you ever find one of them who could formulate to himself exactly what form that "ha'nt" was going to take if it approached him? * * * I will allow that to answer your question, if you will permit it. (Hearings, pp. 1726–1727.)

But this industrial specter left no doubt as to its form and purpose; it was open and aggressive competition all along the line.

In an interview in the London Iron and Steel Trades Review, Mr. Carnegie declared:

Yes; we have been erecting several new departments, including what I believe will be the largest axle factory in the world. Why, it may be asked, should steel makers make plates for other firms to work up into boilers when they can manufacture the boilers themselves; or beams and girders for bridges when they can turn out and build up the completed article; or plates for pipes when they can make the pipes? I think the next step to be taken by the steel makers will be to furnish finished articles ready for use. In the future the most successful firms will be those that go furthest in this direction. (Hearings, p. 2510.)

Just as he had prepared by an estimated outlay of $12,000,000 (hearings, p. 2620) to duplicate and demolish Morgan's $80,000,000 tube company, it was plain that he had at last determined in the same manner to puncture all these huge and inflated monopolies, which, in the last four or five years, had been incubated in Wall Street and incorporated in New Jersey. And nobody knew the

inherent weakness of these conglomerations of efficient and inefficient, modern and obsolete, mills so well as the syndicates which had consolidated them.

> In the conversion of the heathen, missionaries have found it useful to describe the condition of the damned before presenting the pictures of the joys of the blessed. It was on some such principle that the threat of industrial war was thus made by the Carnegies before the blessings of cooperation and consolidation were set out before the vision of the alarmed financiers of the country. The panic produced by the double threat of the Carnegies to build a rival tube works and to enter into competition with the great Pennsylvania has been graphically described by a recent magazine writer.
>
> Either project as a threat would have been alarming. The two together, as imminent and assured accomplishments, produced a panic. And a panic among millionaires, while hard to produce, is, when once under way, just as much a panic as a panic among geese. They ran this way and that; they hid one behind another; they filled the newspapers with their squawkings; they reproached, implored, accused each other. At last they ran to their master—Morgan—and he negotiated with Carnegie. (Bridges, Inside History of the Carnegie Co., hearings, p. 2621.)

Morgan immediately communicated with James J. Hill, Charlie Schwab, and others in an effort to find some way to "stop Carnegie from building this railroad and building this tube works." (Gates, hearings, p. 31.)

> I believe, perhaps, if unrestricted and unchecked destructive competition had gone on, the Illinois Steel Co. would undoubtedly have been driven out of business, and perhaps, I might say more. I do not say it with a view of casting any reflection upon anyone's management, but it is not at all certain that if the old management or the management which was in force at one time had continued *the Carnegie Co. would not have driven entirely out of business every steel company in the United States.* (Statement Judge Gary, hearings, p. 220.)

There is nothing, however, in this record to show that such concerns as the Lackawanna, the Cambria, or Jones & Laughlin, were in any particular danger of losing anything more than a share of the inordinate profit, which had resulted from the successful organization of these various monopolies, which for the time had almost totally eliminated competition between the manufacturers of all forms of finished steel.

With the American Steel & Wire Co. and the Moore and Morgan groups the case was entirely different. They had capitalized their "merger values" at approximately $400,000,000, and a return of competition meant the destruction of that immense and artificially

acquired "earning power," and the utter demoralization of the stock market.

> This critical trade situation was intensified because of the importance which the securities of several of these steel concerns had assumed on the stock market. A period of violent competition in the steel industry would inevitably have been followed by a great decline in the value of these securities. This would have been very embarrassing to the financial groups which were behind these consolidations. A more important matter was that the financial backers of some of these steel concerns had extensive commitments in other directions which might be jeopardized by such an acute struggle in the steel industry. From the standpoint of these financiers, therefore, the situation presented at once a great danger and a great opportunity.
>
> From a financial point of view there were four important groups, which were more or less distinct, namely, "Morgan," "Moore," "Carnegie," and "Rockefeller." * * * It is evident, therefore, that. both from the point of view of the iron and steel industry and that of the stock market, there was a great inducement to avert the threatened outbreak of violent competition between these rival interests. A steel war might have meant a sudden end of the extraordinary period of speculative activity and profit. On the other hand, an averting of this war and a coalition of the various great consolidations, if successfully financed, would be a tremendous "bull" argument. It would afford its promoters an opportunity for enormous stock-market profits through the sale of its securities. * * * It was clear to everyone that no consolidation of this sort could be made successful unless it included the Carnegie Co., which was the most powerful factor in the situation, which had long been noted for its aggressive tactics, and which, as above shown, had precipitated this crisis. Moreover, there can be little doubt that many interests in the steel industry regarded Mr. Carnegie's personal influence as a menace to themselves and their businesses and desired to secure his retirement from the trade. The primary solution of the situation, therefore, from the standpoint of these interests, was to buy out Mr. Carnegie. It was realized that this would be an extremely expensive transaction, which would require the cooperation of the leading interests. The purchase of that concern obviously could not be financed with cash. Arrangements were, however, effected with Mr. Carnegie for taking over his large holdings in his company in exchange for bonds of the new consolidation. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, pp. 10 and 11.)

In the light of the evidence produced before this committee there can be no shadow of doubt that the problem which now confronted the interests behind the United States Steel Corporation was not the purchase of a *mill, but the retirement of a man.*

If further demonstration is needed, it is afforded by the fact that Mr. Morgan, who engineered this deal, a few months prior to its consummation refused to furnish a mere modicum of the sum subsequently paid for Mr. Carnegie's interest in these plants, at a time when

the actual value of the property was the principal consideration and before Carnegie had precipitated this crisis.

> Toward the end of March, 1899, overtures were made by Ex-Judge W. H. Moore, of Chicago, for the purchase of the Carnegie-Frick properties with a view to combining them. This time an effort was made to get a price on Andrew Carnegie's individual holdings of stock in *the two companies carrying, as they did, control, etc.* * * * Carnegie demanded a million dollars for a 90-days' option on his entire interests at a price of $157,950,000. (Bridges' Inside History of Carnegie Co; hearings, p. 2612.)
>
> This transaction is recited in detail in a sworn statement made by Mr. Carnegie, March 12, 1900. (Hearings, p. 2560.)

The second option for $250,000,000 for all the property throws no light on the real transaction, since this option was obtained by Frick-Phipps and others who intended to go into the proposed new consolidation, and their share, estimated at $90,000,000, would have involved no actual outlay, but a simple exchange of securities. Carnegie's interest demanded an actual outlay of bullion or bonds, and in this case it meant both.

At this time Mr. Morgan seems to have been lacking in any appreciation of the potency in the industrial world of this man who was essentially and only an "ironmaster," who would not tolerate the listing of his stocks on the exchange, and declared with emphasis "I am no stock gambler, and I never in my life associated with stock gamblers."

No man, perhaps, knew the strength and the weakness of the great financiers who were parties to these immense transactions so well as W. C. Temple.

> Mr. Frick is a far-sighted, shrewd business man. He realized even before the formation of the United States Steel Corporation more clearly, I think, than any one man in the steel world the gradual development and great development in the steel industry. Mr. Morgan is a great man. Mr. Frick obtained from Mr. Carnegie an option on the Carnegie steel plant for approximately $160,000,000. * * * There was a book value there of approximately $119,000,000. Mr. Frick got an option for $160,000,000. It was common rumor at the time, although I can not testify as to my own knowledge and belief, that Mr. Frick and Mr. Mellon, or the Mellon estate, agreed to furnish or to raise $80,000,000 of this money, and they went to Mr. Morgan to get the other $80,000,000, and Mr. Frick laid before Mr. Morgan very fully the possibilities of the Carnegie Steel Co. *Mr. Morgan turned down the proposition, claiming that the price was too high for the property,* I understand, which cost Mr. Frick and his one or two associates some million or a million and a quarter dollars, and which they paid to Mr. Carnegie for this very valuable option.
>
> Mr. BARTLETT. Forfeited?

Mr. TEMPLE. Yes, sir. When I, in my own mind, stack up Mr. Morgan as against Mr. Frick, the thing that always comes prominent is this, that when Mr. Frick considered the purchase of the Carnegie Co. and could buy it at $160,000,000, Mr. Morgan thought it was too expensive, and yet Mr. Morgan turns around inside of three years and pays between $500,000,000 and $600,000,000 for the same property, which he did not consider worth $160,000,000 when Mr. Frick got it.

The CHAIRMAN. Was there any improvement in that property during that time?

Mr. TEMPLE. None to amount to anything; comparatively little. The market value of the securities that entered into that transfer practically at the time the transfer was completed made each of the junior partners of the Carnegie Steel Co. practically $5,000,000 for each 1 per cent interest. That I happen to know. That comes very close to being $500,000,000 for the whole thing, and Mr. Carnegie got a little the best of it. He got better than his junior partners did; so I do not think I am overrating the mark when I say between $500,000,000 and $600,000,000. (Statement Temple, hearings, pp. 1723, 1724.)

It is not surprising that Mr. Morgan should hesitate to pay $160,000,000 for approximately a half interest in a concern whose owner had recently sworn had no actual or tangible value in excess of $75,610,104.06, and whose total assets, according to the balance sheet of the Carnegie Co. (Ltd.) on March 1, 1900, amounted to $101,416,802.43. (Hearings, p. 2618.)

The syndicate which had consolidated tube mills valued at $19,000,000 and capitalized them at $80,000,000 and had authorized an issue of $200,000,000 of stock in the Federal Steel Co. on a basis of less than $33,000,000 of actual property could hardly be regarded as an impecunious purchaser.

The difference was due not to an increase in the value of the property or the state of the market, but the changed attitude of its owner. In his negotiations with Mr. Frick, Mr. Morgan was valuing steel mills. Now he was forced by changed conditions "to stop Carnegie" at any price.

> The conclusion is inevitable, therefore, that the price paid for the Carnegie Co. was largely determined by fear on the part of the organizers of the Steel Corporation of the competition of that concern. Mr. Carnegie's name in the steel industry had long been synonymous with aggressive competition, and there can be little doubt that the huge price paid for the Carnegie concern was, in considerable measure, for the specific purpose of eliminating a troublesome competitor, and Mr. Carnegie personally in particular. This, it may be noted, was the interpretation generally placed upon the transaction in trade and financial circles at the time. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 165.)

After Frick had failed, after the most strenuous efforts to raise $80,000,000 from Morgan on the Carnegie properties, having secured the other half of the purchase price through the aid of the Mellons, and as a result forfeiting over a million dollars paid for the option, it was manifest that these properties could not be obtained for a cash consideration. Both parties seeing the necessity for an exchange of securities on some basis, in the event Carnegie's holdings were ever to be taken over by those most anxious to eliminate him from the steel business, the Carnegie Co. and the H. C. Frick Coke Co. were merged, and incorporated as one concern, the Carnegie Steel Co., and that it might have securities in abundance for purpose of exchange, when the exigency arose, had an authorized capitalization of $160,000,000 and an authorized bond issue of the same amount. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 85.)

When the consolidation was finally consummated for $159,450,000 of bonds and $160,000,000 of stock of the Carnegie Co., the United States Steel Corporation issued $492,000,000 of its securities as follows:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| For $159,450,000 of Carnegie Co. bonds (bonds) | | $159,450,000 |
| For $96,000,000 of Carnegie Co. stock (bonds) | | 144,000,000 |
| For $64,000,000 of Carnegie Co. stock | preferred stock | 98,277,120 |
| | common stock | 90,279,040 |
| Total | | 492,006,160 |

(MacRae's Rept., pt. 1, Exhibit No. 27.)

It will be remembered that in this transaction, Carnegie and his partners did not share alike. As Mr. Temple stated:

> Mr. Carnegie got a little the best of it. He got better than his junior partners did.

J. Howard Bridge, in discussing the conditions upon which Mr. Carnegie's personal interests were absorbed, says:

> Had all the stockholders been subject to these terms, it would have meant that the $160,000,000 of the Carnegie Co.'s stock would have been exchanged for United States Steel Co.'s stock as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| 7 per cent cumulative preferred | $240,569,280 |
| Common stock | 225,697,760 |
| | 466,267,040 |
| Add $160,000,000 bonds exchanged for the same amount of Carnegie bonds | 160,000,000 |
| Total | 626,267,040 |

At the time of purchase, the bonds and the preferred stock were considered worth par, and the common stock 50, making the total amount paid at that time $447,416,640. (Hearings, pp. 2622, 2623.)

Thus one single concern, under a threat to destroy monopoly secured by these confederated consolidations, demanded "this king's ransom" as the "price of peace," and the price was paid.

## ROCKEFELLER INTERESTS.

There remained one, and only one individual or interest, powerful enough to obstruct or deter this far-reaching confederation of consolidations, in the establishment of prices in the steel industry. The "Morgan" and "Moore groups," were cooperating and harmonious and Carnegie had retired. "Rockefeller" remained to be reckoned with.

As far back as 1893 he had secured a firm and extended hold upon the very foundation of the whole business—its ore reserve.

The Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines secured long leases or the title in fee to from 300,000,000 to 400,000,000 tons of iron ore on the Mesabi Range which Judge Gary truly describes as "the finest in the world." (Hearings, p. 86.) Almost without exception other ore bodies on this continent are of a hard and rocky texture or lie at a greater or less angle to the horizon, and can only be mined by the sinking of shafts or other like expensive methods. This materially increases the cost of mining. Ores upon the Gogebic and Menominee Ranges in Michigan or the Vermilion in Minnesota, for instance, are mined at approximately $1 per ton.

The ore upon this vast range lies horizontally and from a few inches to not exceed 160 feet below the surface of the earth, its structure is very like a compact body of coarse sand or gravel. After the overburden is removed it can be readily mined at a cost of a few cents a ton by a steam shovel, the average cost of the whole operation does not exceed 15 or 20 cents per ton. (Gary hearings, p. 86.)

As described by Mr. Herbert Knox Smith:

> This company was a consolidation of the Wetmore, Merritt, and Rockefeller interests, but was commonly known as a Rockefeller concern. The Wetmores and the Merritts, in the development of the mining properties and the Duluth Missabe & Northern Railway, had become heavily indebted to the Rockefeller interests, with the result that when the panic of 1893 occurred, they were practically bought out by the latter. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 147.)

This great ore body was first discovered by Alfred and Leonidas Merritt in 1891. They formed one company for the development of these mines and another for the construction of a railroad from the Mesabi Range to Lake Superior. Sixty-seven miles of what is now the Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railroad was built at a cost of $660,000 and extending from the mines to a point called Stoney Brook on the St. Louis River, where it made physical connection with the Duluth & Winnipeg, this road carrying the ore to docks at Superior or Duluth Bay. (Hearings, pp. 1846–1847.)

In order that they might extend their railroad into Duluth and construct ore docks there and for other purposes, the Merritts bor-

rowed about $420,000 from Rockefeller, hypothecating stock in these mining and railroad companies to the extent of many millions of dollars. This loan was called on short notice during the panic of 1893, and the Merritts lost their interest in the railroad and the Lake Superior ores, and Rockefeller obtained them.

In detailing the transaction before this committee, Leonidas Merritt said:

By whatever means these properties may have been obtained this fact remains unquestioned: They were secured, together with the Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railroad, for a sum not exceeding $420,000, and that the mines and railroad were immediately consolidated in a corporation, the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, capitalized at $29,413,905, which stock was, upon the formation of the United States Steel Corporation, exchanged for an issue of $39,708,771 of preferred and a like amount of common stock, or a total of $79,417,542, and that the ores thus secured exclusive of the railroad properties have subsequently been valued by Charles M. Schwab and other officials of the Steel Corporation at over $500,000,000. Such a valuation, as will be subsequently shown in a discussion of ore values, is grossly excessive.

> This is further indicated by the prices of the stock (before formation of United States Steel Corporation). Shortly after the company was organized its shares are reported to have sold at about $75 to $80, but in the depression of the middle nineties they sold as low as $9 a share, and as late as 1898 they sold at $25 per share. The highest reported price in the boom of 1899 was about $60 per share; during 1900 it was quoted around $75 per share. Just prior to the organization of the Steel Corporation the stock advanced very sharply, but this was obviously due to the very favorable terms upon which it was taken over by that concern, namely, 135 per cent in United States Steel preferred stock and 135 per cent in United States Steel common. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 148.)

The reasons for issuing to Mr. Rockefeller over $79,000,000 in the corporation's securities for properties which eight years previously had cost him $420,000 were twofold, viz: This company held by far the largest and richest ore mines on the continent, and it was highly probable that the Rockefeller interests, if they continued to retain control of this iron range, would go still more extensively into the business of manufacturing iron and steel products. The opportunity to at once secure these extensive holdings and to eliminate their last formidable competitor induced those in control of the United States Steel Corporation in the payment of an apparently exorbitant price.

Second. It was a necessary step in any effort to secure an effectual monopoly of the iron ores of the country.

A valuation of 75 per cent, the highest point reached by the stock of this concern for six or seven years prior to its absorption by the Steel Corporation, is more than fair; it is manifestly excessive.

This would give the Consolidated Iron Mines an actual value of something less than $25,000,000.

With the absorption of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, "the financiers behind the United States Steel Corporation completed the cycle, not only of the 'interests' but of the industry."

In order that the "Morgan group" and the "Moore group," who now remained in undisputed control of the steel situation, might work in more perfect harmony and secure a satisfactory division of the profits, the parties most directly interested in the elimination of Andrew Carnegie were incorporated into one gigantic concern.

The Federal Steel Co., the National Tube Co., the American Bridge Co., the American Steel & Wire Co., the National Steel Co., the American Steel Hoop Co., the American Sheet Steel Co., the American Tin Plate Co., the Carnegie Co., and the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines became, on April 1, 1901, subsidiaries of the most vast and powerful holding company on the globe, and capitalized at the prodigious sum of $1,399,051,229. Judge Gary, before the Ways and Means Committee, "guesses" that $1,000,000,000 of this capitalization of the Steel Corporation was "capitalized profits." His guess is approximately correct.

The actual value of these nine subsidiary companies was approximately as follows:

The cost of the reproduction of these plants and property was estimated, as far as each estimate could be obtained, by experts. As to others, the valuation had to be based in part on the market value of the stocks. We have not adopted the earning capacity as a basis of value.

| | |
|---|---|
| Federal Steel Co | $32, 741, 454.70 |
| National Tube Co | 19, 000, 000.00 |
| American Bridge Co | 12, 670, 000.00 |
| American Steel & Wire Co | 40, 000, 000.00 |
| The National Steel Co | 25, 000, 000.00 |
| American Steel Hoop Co | 11, 000, 000.00 |
| American Sheet Steel Co | 17, 000, 000.00 |
| American Tin Plate Co | 13, 825, 000.00 |
| Carnegie Steel Co | 160, 000, 000.00 |
| | [1] 331, 236, 454.70 |

In this estimate is included $16,600,000 working capital of the American Steel & Wire Co.; $3,000,000 held by the Steel Hoop Co.

[1] There is some evidence that this "book" value of the Carnegie Co. was possibly too conservative, and this property has been valued by Julian Kennedy at approximately $15,000,000 and for that reason we have taken this valuation.

for a like purpose. The actual value of the plants of both these concerns was only $26,400,000 (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 187), and the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, $25,000,000—one-sixth interest Oliver Iron Mining and Pittsburgh Steamship Cos., $421,700.

It will be remembered that at the time these various concerns were formed their stocks were watered to what appeared to be the maximum of saturation, viz, $331,236,454.70; actual value in plants, ore, and transportation properties had been capitalized at $883,607,105.76.

At this time the organizers of the Steel Corporation seemed obsessed with the idea that there was no limit to the capacity of the American public for the assimilation of securities; and this less than $400,000,000 worth of property was accordingly capitalized at $1,399,051,229, or approximately 300 per cent more than the actual cost of constructing the assembled manufacturing plants and transportation companies, plus a fair valuation on its ore properties. This corporation was formed, says the Commissioner of Corporations, during "an extraordinary period of speculative activity and profit," and its formation was calculated to afford its promoters an opportunity for enormous stock-market profits through the sale of its securities. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 105.)

The syndicate managers did not put them all upon the market, however, immediately upon the formation of the corporation; they appropriated about 1,300,000 shares of stock, one-half preferred and one-half common, of an aggregate par value of $130,000,000, for services rendered in putting this colossal concern together, and for furnishing $28,000,000 working capital with which the new billion-dollar consolidation was to commence its operations.

There can be no question that this huge compensation to the syndicate was greatly in excess of a reasonable payment. For the $28,000,000 cash consideration the syndicate was properly to be reimbursed, and, furthermore, was entitled to additional compensation for raising that amount. Moreover, the syndicate was entitled to some compensation for its other services. Clearly, however, these services can not be considered as worth the huge sum actually allowed. The syndicate managers expressly reserved the right at any time in their own discretion wholly to abandon the transaction. * * *

It should be pointed out that the syndicate managers were prominently identified with the management of several of the companies acquired by the Steel Corporation, and also with the management of the corporation itself. Three partners of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co., the syndicate managers, were on the directorate of the corporation, and one of them was also chairman of the finance committee. Moreover, the underwriting syndicate included the heads of several

constituent companies. These facts are entitled to great weight in connection with the enormous commission allowed to the syndicate. In other words, as managers of the Steel Corporation these various interests virtually determined their compensation as underwriters.

This extravagant compensation to the underwriting syndicate may fairly be cited as further evidence of a general disposition toward excessive issue of securities.

This huge commission, it should be noted, followed very liberal commissions allowed at earlier dates to the promoters of several of the various constituent companies. Assuming that of the total of, roughly, $65,000,000 par value each of preferred and common stock allowed the Steel Corporation underwriting syndicate $28,000,000 of each class (a common basis of compensation in such cases) was for the cash consideration noted there would be left as a commission alone $37,000,000 par value of each class, or a total of $74,000,000 par value. Adding to this the amounts allowed for similar commissions in the case of constituent companies at the dates of their respective organizations, and taking into account that the stock so issued by constituent companies received the same terms of exchange from the Steel Corporation as other stock of the same class, it would appear that of the Steel Corporation's stock in 1901 at least $150,000,000 (this including over $40,000,000 of the preferred) was issued either directly or indirectly for such promotion or underwriting services, this being over and above the enormous amounts of common stock issued as a bonus for property and for cash. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. cc, pp. 38–39.)

This enormous "residue," as it was termed, yielded a very large profit to the syndicate. At valuations of 44 for the common stock and 94 for the preferred stock (the average prices, respectively, at which these shares sold during the first year after the organization of the Steel Corporation) the total value of these stocks thus delivered to the syndicate would have been approximately $89,700,000. As a matter of fact, it appears that the amount actually realized by the syndicate was about $90,500,000. After reimbursing the syndicate for the $25,000,000 cash capital raised by it, and also for the $3,000,000 incurred in expenses, the syndicate managers paid out in profits to syndicate members substantially $50,000,000. Before distributing these huge profits, however, J. P. Morgan & Co., as syndicate managers, reserved as their compensation 20 per cent of the total profits. The total profits consequently were one-fourth greater than the amount thus distributed to syndicate members, or, in other words, they were, roughly speaking, $62,500,000. * * *

A very important consideration to point out is that while the syndicate was, from the standpoint of the prestige and reputation of the

bankers identified with it, nominally compelled to see the organization of the Steel Corporation successfully through, there was no legal obligation of this sort whatever. Instead a circular of the syndicate managers to the stockholders of the various constituent concerns which were to be acquired stated very positively that the syndicate managers might at any time wholly abandon the transaction, in which event the stockholders in the acquired companies would have no claim whatever against the syndicate managers. This is shown by the fourth paragraph in the official circular of J. P. Morgan & Co., the syndicate managers, as follows:

> The undersigned are authorized to proceed with the proposed transaction whenever in their sole judgment a sufficient amount of the stocks of said companies or of any of them shall have been deposited. *They reserve the right, at any time in their discretion, to wholly abandon the transaction* and to withdraw their offer herein contained, as to all the depositors, by publication of notice of such withdrawal in two daily newspapers in the city of New York; and in that event all the deposited shares shall be returned without charge upon surrender of the respective receipts therefor. *In case of any such withdrawal* of the offer hereunder as to all or to any depositors, *such depositors shall have no claim against the undersigned*, and shall only be entitled to receive their deposited securities upon surrender of the respective receipts therefor. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, pp. 244–246.)

Neither the liability incurred nor labor involved in this transaction.

In the formation of the American Tin Plate, Sheet Steel, and other Moore companies, hundreds of isolated plants were bought outright, and the transaction involved the actual expenditure of millions of money.

The same thing was done in the assembling of plants and the various organizations and the reorganizations of the American Steel & Wire Co. In the formation of the National Tube Co. Morgan & Co. employed the most skilled engineers, who spent months in inspecting and in placing a valuation on these various tube plants.

In the formation of these monopolies among the finishing mills the promoters were making an experiment and taking a chance on a device for the evasion of laws against restraint of trade which had never before been put to a practical test.

There was some excuse (though not a sufficient one), some palliation, at least, for the staggering sums charged by these financiers for their protection and aid to the mill owners all over the country, who, having failed to successfully evade the law and enforce pooling agreements at the same time, were willing to try as a dernier resort the expedient of an all-embracing holding company; but the experiment had been tried and, so far as securing immunity from prosecution and enabling the contracting parties to fix prices ad libitum to the ultimate consumer were concerned, had proved in every way successful.

The formation of these subsidiary companies into a still larger holding company, which was in all respects a counterpart of the Federal Steel and other holding companies, involved nothing more than the monotonous repetition of the old process of the inflation and exchange of securities, which had been repeated a dozen times by the very individuals and interests involved in this transaction.

There were no properties to be assembled. As far as Carnegie was concerned, conscious of his superiority, and keenly alive to the demoralized and terror-stricken condition of his competitors, he had only to demand and they to pay such sum as he might demand for his permission to these concerns to do business in the future by avoiding instead of meeting competition. The purchase of the Carnegie plants involved not a negotiation so much as a capitulation.

There were no properties to assemble or to value. The owners and officers of these various concerns had literally thrown their securities at the feet of J. P. Morgan & Co. and were imploring that powerful house to save them from the wrath to come. It was only necessary for the syndicate to determine the relative value of the various properties, issue more of the new stocks than the old, pocket 1,299,975 shares in the course of the performance, and start the newcomer on its way to pursue the same policies and adopt the same industrial devices which had already been tried by the subsidiary companies prior to the time Andrew Carnegie began to threaten competitors. No engineers were required and no expenditure of money involved in determining the value of these plants and properties.

H. H. Rogers and afterwards John D. Rockefeller and John D. Rockefeller, jr., at various times on the directorate of the Steel Corporation, were prepared to see that the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines received due consideration. Converse, president of the National Tube Co.; Gary, of the Federal Steel; D. G. Reed, president of the American Tin Plate Co.; Percival Roberts, jr., of the American Bridge Co., were all directors of the Steel Corporation.

These daring financiers, using the steel industry as a basis for the fabrication of "bonds," not billets, in less than 40 days had created new values, on paper at least, to the extent of over $500,000,000.

When it is remembered that even by the president of the Steel Corporation it was admitted "that Mr. Morgan, the responsible head of the financial house that had the responsibility of bringing out this concern, should have the opportunity of being consulted as a member of the board of directors or otherwise" (Minutes finance committee, July 2, 1901, MacRae's Rept., p. 3793); that George W. Perkins, chairman of the finance committee, Robert Bacon, and Charles Steele, directors, were also members of the firm of Morgan & Co.; that the syndicate not only organized but for years afterwards admittedly controlled the action and directed the policies of the Steel Corporation,

this exorbitant charge becomes still more inexcusable. As stated by the Commissioner of Corporations, these syndicate managers, finding themselves in virtual control of the unlimited resources of the Steel Corporation, "virtually paid themselves" out of its securities which were so lavishly issued, in absolute disregard to the rights of the stockholders or the welfare of the industry.

For the purpose of acquiring the subsidiary corporations and reimbursing the syndicate the corporation agreed to issue 4,249,985 shares of preferred and 4,249,985 shares of common stock and $304,000,000 5 per cent gold bonds.

This matter was controlled and determined solely by the board of directors of the Steel Corporation, and the "Morgan group," the old officials of the Federal Steel, National Tube, and American Bridge Cos., together with the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co, controlled that board of directors.

In all matters of grave or vital importance the board of directors acted through its finance or executive committees. Immediately after the organization of the Steel Corporation, at a directors' meeting April 9, 1901, these dominating committees were constituted as follows:

> Six directors elected, who, besides the president and the chairman of the finance committee, shall constitute the executive committee: Elbert H. Gary, Daniel G. Reed, William Edenborn, E. C. Converse, Percival Roberts, and Charles Steele, nominated and elected.
>
> Also four directors, who, besides the president and chairman of the executive committee, shall constitute the finance committee: Robert Bacon, Henry H. Rogers, Norman B. Ream, and P. A. B. Widener, nominated and elected. Mr. Bacon was made chairman. (Minutes board of directors, Apr. 9, 1901, MacRae Rept., p. 3753.)

E. H. Gary, chairman of the executive committee and chairman of the board of directors, was ex-president of the Federal Steel Co. (a Morgan concern). C. M. Schwab, another member, considered "Mr. Morgan the responsible head of the financial house that had the responsibility of bringing out this concern, who should be consulted on all occasions, whether as member of the board of directors or otherwise."

Percival Roberts, was president of the American Bridge Co. (another Morgan concern) of which J. P. Morgan & Co. were the duly appointed fiscal agents and bankers. (MacRae Rept., p. 4173.)

E. C. Converse was president of the National Tube Co. "which Mr. Morgan had just put together" (hearings, p. 31), and Charles Steele was a member of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co.

The influence of Morgan & Co. was not less dominant in the finance committee. Its chairman, Robert Bacon, was also a member of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co. The minutes of this committee were

kept by George W. Perkins. Mr. Perkins served as secretary to this committee until May 29, 1901. He became its chairman on November 20, and for six months thereafter served as both chairman and secretary.

The directors of the Steel Corporation unequivocally admit the dominating influence of J. P. Morgan & Co. in all the vital affairs of the Steel Corporation, as evidenced by the following colloquies:

> The CHAIRMAN. I find this entry—"Judge Gary thinks Mr. Morgan as the responsible head of the house that had the responsibility of bringing out this concern, should have the opportunity of being consulted as a member of the board of directors or otherwise."
>
> That was the policy from the beginning, was it not, of the United States Steel Corporation?
>
> Mr. PERKINS. Yes, sir. (Hearings, p. 1423.)
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Mr. J. Pierpont Morgan was at your right hand when this thing was incubated?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. Yes.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. He was consulting with you between that formative period, between conception and birth; he was present at the birth and the christening, and after this thing was put on its feet, and while you were with it in its earliest days, you felt that in every hour of peril or crisis the best man to consult on account of his wisdom, his power, and his liberality was J. Pierpont Morgan?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. That is quite true. (Hearings, p. 1401.)

Between April 10, 1901, and January 20, 1903, the finance committee, which directed and controlled the fiscal operations of this concern, usually met at the offices of J. P. Morgan & Co. (Hearings, pp. 3849–3850.)

One or more members of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co. were present at 446 out of 475 of the meetings of this committee between April 10, 1901, and June 26, 1911. George W. Perkins presided over more than half of these meetings.

In the 138 meetings of the board of directors between April 9, 1901, and March 31, 1911, one or more, usually three, of the members of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co. were in attendance, J. P. Morgan frequently appearing in person.

It was no difficult task under the circumstances for J. Pierpont Morgan, Robert Bacon, George W. Perkins, Charles Steele, and others acting as directors of the Steel Corporation, to see that J. Pierpont Morgan, Robert Bacon, George W. Perkins, Charles Steele and others acting as syndicate managers for that concern, should be adequately remunerated for all services rendered, or as stated by the Commissioner of Corporations:

> As syndicate managers for the Steel Corporation, these various interests virtually determined the compensation for their services as underwriters. (J. K. S. Rept., p. 345, pt. 2.)

BOND-CONVERSION SCHEME.

The manipulation of stocks of this concern by persons in control of the financial operations of the United States Steel Corporation and the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co. finally culminated in the "bond-conversion scheme," which seems to have originated in the brain of the chairman of the finance committee, Mr. George W. Perkins.

> The terms of the plan were in substance as follows: An issue of $250,000,000 5 per cent 10-60-year sinking-fund gold bonds was to be authorized. Of this amount $200,000,000 was to be paid for in preferred stock exchangeable at par, the additional $50,000,000 to be sold for cash, also at par. Each holder of preferred stock was to have the right to subscribe for the new bonds to the extent of one-half his holdings of that stock (there being outstanding, roughly, $500,000,000 of preferred stock, or twice the amount of the bond issue proposed). * * *
>
> An important feature of the arrangement, and one which proved productive of intense dissatisfaction, was a provision that the underwriting syndicate should receive a commission of 4 per cent on all bonds issued, whether for cash or in exchange for preferred stock, and, furthermore, regardless of whether such bonds were exchanged by members of the syndicate or by individual stockholders of the corporation. Of this 4 per cent commission, 20 per cent, or one-fifth, was to be retained by J. P. Morgan & Co., syndicate managers. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, pp. 348–349.)

This plan was first proposed in April, 1902, but was delayed by suits instituted by stockholders to prevent its consummation.

Mr. Perkins, in proposing this bond-conversion plan to the directors, states, among other things:

> We thought it would be a desirable plan in a good many ways. *It would give us fifty millions of cash without cost* and *we would be creating a sinking fund for retiring what is considered some of the water in the concern.*

When it is remembered that "the concern" at its organization was already bonded for $303,450,000, more than the actual value of all its properties, and that these second-mortgage bonds were, as John W. Gates says, virtually "a promise to pay," the advantage of exchanging a security which carried an obligation to pay 7 per cent for one which called for 5, was manifest. If the Steel Corporation continued to pay the dividends it had covenanted to meet, its preferred stock would pay 7 per cent, and if it went into the hands of a receiver and its creditors were forced to look to the actual tangible value of its assets, then the bond was worth no more than the stock, as neither was based on anything of intrinsic value which would not have been absorbed by prior liens in the hands of Carnegie and others.

This matter, however, is fully discussed and elucidated by Mr. Perkins in his address to the executive committee on March 4, 1902. Said he:

> I would like to report to your committee a plan we have been talking over in the finance committee and which we are going to submit to the board of directors to-day. When the separate companies were brought together you will remember there were a great many contracts that had recently been made for extension, improvements, and one thing and another that aggregated something over $40,000,000. We finally gathered them together and your committee did splendid work in canceling many of these contracts and finally reduced them to something under $20,000,000. These contracts had to be carried out, and we have gone on with them and paid off a good part of that sum already. Then the purchase of the Rockefeller properties was effected at the time of the consolidation, and we made him notes maturing this year, amounting to something like $10,000,000.
>
> So there is something like $30,000,000 in amount that was not capitalized at the time, and we have been somewhat bothered to know just what to do with it. It was not fair to take it out of the earnings of the several companies, we thought, after they were brought together, and we have given the matter a good deal of thought as to how and what to do with it and not hurt the securities. And it brought about this idea of an attempt to retire part of the preferred stock of the company for second-mortgage bonds and have enough in so doing so we could get out an extra amount of bonds to cover these items. After working at it for two or three months we have this plan in mind:
>
> We think we can take up about 40 per cent of the preferred stock, or $200,000,000, which now costs $14,000,000 a year in dividends at 7 per cent on $200,000,000, and in place of that issue $250,000,000 of second-mortgage 5 per cent bonds. That would call for $12,500,000, and then have $50,000,000 of new money, in addition to saving a million and a half a year—$12,500,000 as against $14,000,000. So we would get $50,000,000 without costing us anything and save a million and a half a year besides.
>
> There is no question that it would be very desirable from the standpoint of the company if we can retire the preferred stock. When we came to look into that we concluded *the only time to do it was when the preferred stock was below par*, as it would then be some inducement with the people to take the bonds. * * *
>
> If they had stock at 95, say, and could turn it into bonds at par, *they might feel that there was something in it.* * * *
>
> And, further, we can only do it when the preferred stock is held in large blocks, so we could get a syndicate of it. We began to look about for the large preferred-stock holders and have been successful after two or three months' work in getting up a good-sized syndicate of large stockholders who would put up their preferred stock and underwrite for the success of the thing, provided the stockholders generally did not take it. The idea of the finance committee was that we would make an offer to all of the preferred-stock holders and say: "Will you exchange 40

per cent of the preferred stock for these second-mortgage bonds?" And if they did not do it, then the syndicate would stand ready to do so to a reasonable extent, and if we did not get the entire 40 per cent—say, for instance, we only got 20 per cent—we would issue 25 per cent of additional bonds for whatever stock we took up; that is, if we took up 20 per cent of the preferred stock, or $100,000,000, we would issue $25,000,000 of bonds in place of $50,000,000.

We thought it would be a desirable plan in a good many ways; it would give us $50,000,000 of cash without cost; it would wipe out these inherited improvements and pay the Rockefeller notes. We have made an arrangement with them to take these bonds in settlement of their obligations, which is a good thing, of course, and leave us an additional sum of money that might be used in reorganizing some of the plants and doing things that we want to have done in Chicago and for the bridge company at Pittsburgh. In this way the money really would earn in two ways, first, in the handling of the products between the mills, saving in management in handling the business, and increasing the efficiency of the mills so as to give a large output and make more money in that way. As to how the stockholders will take it, it seems to us if the preferred stock was reduced about 40 per cent the remaining 60 per cent would be more favorable, and the preferred stock holders might look at it in that way.

We have thought the bonds might be a 50-year bond and convertible into preferred stock within 10 years and redeemable at the convenience of the company after 10 years at 110. Another thing we would accomplish—if we got 40 per cent of the preferred stock in obligations maturing in 50 years, we would be creating a sinking fund for retiring *what is considered some of the water in the concern.*

So far as the common stock is concerned, this is going to help it, because the earning capacity of the $50,000,000 would go toward the common stock. We have worked out a form of bond and are going to submit it to the board. I report this matter now so we may talk over the plan if you desire. We propose to offer the whole thing to the preferred-stock holders and let them vote on it.

Judge GARY. Will you extend the option to all stockholders? You will make an elastic bond so you can, if necessary, issue bonds in place of preferred stock.

Mr. PERKINS. No; we think that would be dangerous.

We figured 40 per cent because we believe that $25,000,000 of second-mortgage bonds would be considered very good; whereas if we called $500,000,000 of preferred stock, the universal criticism would be *that the bonds are no better security than the stock.*

And if you pass the dividends on the preferred stock you would not be in the hands of a receiver, and if you passed the interest on the bonds you would be.

Mr. ROBERTS. Will the common-stock holders be invited to subscribe to these bonds?

Mr. PERKINS. No; we thought that we ought not to be allowed to do that, because we have tried to see where the justice was. The preferred-stock holders are entitled to as fair treatment as

can be given them for giving up their 40 per cent of the stock, and the common ought not to be allowed to take these bonds. Moreover, the common-stock holders have benefited by the earning capacity of the $50,000,000 put into the improvements.

Mr. GARY. I think, offhand, it is a pretty good plan.

Mr. PERKINS. It puts us in a strong financial position and reduces our fixed charges.

Judge GARY. In some way we must raise some extra money. We must finance improvements that have been made and must be made in order to make our different plants symmetrical. We must have more money, and this seems to be a way to get it without increasing our fixed charges. (Hearings, pp. 1490–1494.)

This statement clearly illustrates the method of operation and the motives which actuated those in authority in the corporation.

A tentative arrangement between J. P. Morgan & Co. for the alteration in the form of $250,000,000 of securities is considered for several months in the finance committee, then it is reviewed by the executive committee, members of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co. serving on and in constant attendance upon the meetings of both committees, and finally referred to the board of 24 directors, J. P. Morgan, Robert Bacon, George W. Perkins, and Charles Steel serving in that body at the time. As a result of these deliberations Morgan & Co. are authorized to form a syndicate for the conversion of these bonds and are to be paid a commission of 4 per cent on all bonds issued, whether for cash or in exchange for preferred stock. Of this 4 per cent commission 20 per cent, or one-fifth, was to be retained by J. P. Morgan & Co., syndicate managers. (H. K. S. Rept., p. 349.)

As observed by Mr. Perkins the only time to make this conversion was "when the preferred stock was below par, as it would then be some inducement to people to take the bonds. If they had stock at 95, say, and could turn it into bonds at par, they might feel that there was something in it." The greater the difference between the preferred stock and the bonds the more there would be of this "something" for those who made the exchange. But this option was practically reserved, not for the "people" mentioned by Mr. Perkins, but "to the bankers for themselves and their associates."

The agreement of April 1, 1902, provided:

1. For account and in behalf of the steel company on or before the 1st of July, 1902 (or such later day as may be substituted by mutual agreement of the bankers (J. P. Morgan & Co.), and the board of directors or the finance committee of the steel company), the bankers by public advertisement will offer to every preferred stockholder of the steel company, as recorded on the books of the company on a date to be fixed and to be stated in such offer, severally and ratably, for and during a period of at least 30 days after a date or dates to be stated in such offer or offers, (1) the

preferential opportunity to subscribe for and to take at par the 10-60-year 5 per cent sinking-fund gold bonds of the steel company, etc. * * *

In case such offer shall be so made, and shall not be accepted by holders of preferred stock to the full extent of $250,000,000 bonds, then, and in such case, if and when, from time to time, on or before the 1st day of October, 1903, the bankers shall so request, the steel company will issue and will deliver to the bankers for themselves and their associates, at par, in exchange for preferred stock and for cash upon the same terms and conditions as those so to be offered to the holders of the preferred stock, any and all of the bonds so offered to holders of preferred stock, and not subscribed for by them; * * *. (MacRae Rept., pt. 3, p. 4328.)

The time for exercising these options by the shareholders and the syndicate, respectively, was afterwards changed, outsiders being barred from the privilege of making the exchange after May 16, 1903, the underwriting syndicate retaining the right until July 1, 1904, that is for 13½ months after this privilege was terminated with respect to the stockholders outside the syndicate. (H. K. S. Rept., p. 350.)

In the event the preferred stockholders should fail to act during the *30 days* of grace allotted them, and in the further event that for any cause there should occur a slump in this preferred stock, then the syndicate alone would have the power of exercising this option to transform the depreciated stocks of the corporation into gold bonds at par and it had over $200,000,000 of this stock upon which to operate, by virtue of this peculiar predicament in which the Steel Corporation had placed this prodigious mass of securities.

And both of these things promptly happened. The stockholders did not avail themselves of the opportunity during the limited time available and then the bottom began to drop out of United States steel preferred stock.

The preferred stock was selling in April, 1902, when the plan was first announced, at 94; by the time the offer was renewed the price had dropped to about 85. * * *

In October, 1903, the margin between the price of the bonds and the price of the preferred stock was about 12 points. In November it widened out to 15 points, the preferred stock selling below 50, whereas the lowest price for the bonds was 65. This meant that the syndicate, which had the exclusive right to continue the conversion, could, by buying preferred stock in the open market and immediately exchanging it for the new bonds, make a profit of $12 or $15 on every share thus purchased and exchanged. The total amount of the stock purchased by the syndicate appears to have been about 248,000 shares.

Apparently the great bulk of this stock was purchased during the interval when the margin between the price of the bonds and the price of the stock was abnormally wide. Very convincing

evidence to this effect is furnished by the fact that on October 22, 1903, the United States Steel Corporation, in making application to the New York Stock Exchange to have these bonds listed on the exchange, stated that there had been issued up to that time $133,295,500 of the new bonds, of which amount $130,411,000 had been issued in exchange for preferred stock to be retired (the balance having been sold for cash to the syndicate). As above shown, when the syndicate agreement was terminated by the corporation, the amount of preferred stock exchanged or which could be exchanged was $150,000,000. Therefore, the evidence is very strong that during this interval between October 22, 1903, and November 19, 1903, approximately $20,000,000 worth of preferred stock, or 200,000 shares were purchased in the open market by the syndicate for the exchange. * * *

It is, however, worth noting that the suspicion was very widely entertained in Wall Street at the time that the syndicate was not merely taking advantage of a pronounced decline in the preferred stock but that it had actively assisted in bringing about this decline. The mere fact that there was a special inducement to indulge in such manipulation and that the syndicate would be the sole beneficiary at the expense of the remaining stockholders is alone a very telling criticism of this feature of the plan. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, pp. 350–356.)

The payment of 4 per cent commission to the syndicate did not escape its share of merited censure: "If the substitution of such bonds for stock is regarded as inadvisable, then, says the Commissioner of Corporation, 'the payment of 4 per cent commission becomes open to objection. It amounted on this assumption to the payment by the corporation of $6,800,000 to the syndicate for raising $20,000,000 of cash; in other words, a commission of 34 per cent. Viewed in this light alone, it is impossible to avoid the conclusion that the commission was grossly excessive.' Without attempting to pass on this feature of the plan, it seems clear that the exclusive privilege allowed the syndicate of converting preferred stock into bonds was undesirable and unjustifiable." (Ib., p. 357.)

The whole transaction was in violation of the laws of New Jersey, the State in which the concern was incorporated. The Steel Corporation finding it advisable to do this thing, the law to the contrary notwithstanding, proceeded to have the objectionable statute repealed. (Minutes board directors, United States Steel Corporation, Mar. 4, 1902, Apr. 1, 1902, MacRae's Rept., pp. 3755, 3756.)

It was bitterly assailed in the courts and in the press, and injunction proceedings were threatened against the corporation. (H. K. S., 356.)

At last, under pressure of continued and almost universal censure, Judge Gary, chairman of the executive committee, notified J. P. Morgan & Co. that—

In view of the interest of yourselves and your associates in the success of the corporation, *we think it not improper to suggest that the continuance of the conversion at the present wide disparity in*

*prices may be injurious to the corporation's credit and hurtful to the interests of its stockholders.* (Hearings, p. 1582.)

With the completion of the conversion of $150,000,000 of preferred stock, the request was complied with.

For a period of about five years J. P. Morgan & Co. had dominated the directorates of the United States Steel Corporation and its subsidiaries—the Federal Steel, the National Tube, and the American Bridge Cos.—they had assembled their plants, inflated their capitalization, and marketed their bonds, and as a result they had received in cash $9,800,000 and securities after various interchanges and conversions of a par value of $113,326,494; in all, the astounding sum of $123,126,494.

The grand total in cash and securities turned over by the Steel Corporation and its subsidiaries to the Moore, Morgan, and other syndicates for similar services was $160,765,894, or approximately 50 per cent of the actual value of all its plants and properties combined.

These operations, excluding the fees for bond conversion, are epitomized in the following table:

*Amount of Steel Corporation's stock issued as a commission to the underwriting syndicate and the amounts so issued in exchange for stocks of constituent concerns issued for the same purposes, excluding in all cases stock issued as a bonus for property or for cash.*

| Company.[1] | Amount of stock issued to cover promotion charges. | Rates of exchange into United States Steel stock. | | Total amount of United States Steel stocks issued in this exchange. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Preferred. | Common. | Preferred. | Common. |
| Federal Steel Co.: | | | | | |
| Preferred | $857,192 | 110.00 | ..... | $942,911 | ..... |
| Common | 3,599,619 | 4.00 | 107.50 | 143,985 | $3,869,590 |
| American Steel & Wire Co., common | 11,600,000 | ..... | 102.50 | ..... | 11,890,000 |
| American Tin Plate Co., common | 10,000,000 | 20.00 | 125.00 | 2,000,000 | 12,500,000 |
| National Steel Co., common | 5,000,000 | ..... | 125.00 | ..... | 6,250,000 |
| American Steel Hoop Co., common | 5,000,000 | ..... | 100.00 | ..... | 5,000,000 |
| National Tube Co., common | 20,000,000 | 8.80 | 125.00 | 1,760,008 | 25,000,000 |
| American Bridge Co., common | 7,250,000 | ..... | 105.00 | ..... | 7,612,500 |
| Total, subsidiary companies | 63,306,811 | ..... | ..... | 4,846,904 | 72,122,090 |
| Add for United States Steel Corporation, after deducting $28,000,000 of each class to cover cash provisions [2] | ..... | ..... | ..... | 36,998,700 | 36,998,800 |
| Grand total securities of United States Steel Corporation representing commissions to promoters and bankers for the corporation and its constituent concerns combined | ..... | ..... | ..... | 41,845,604 | 109,120,890 |

[1] In this table nothing is included for the American Sheet Steel Co., owing to the absence of accurate information, although apparently there was a large issue of stock to the promoters of this concern. Again, nothing has been included for the Shelby Steel Tube Co., because of the drastic reduction in capitalization effected in the acquisition of this concern.

[2] The deduction of cash expenditures in arriving at the commission proper of the Steel Corporation is somewhat inconsistent with the method followed in the case of the other companies, where the commissions in stock, as stated, are the gross amounts, out of which the respective syndicates had to meet some expenses. In most cases, however, these expenses are believed to have been small, both actually and relatively, and, moreover, the amounts are not known. The expenditures in the case of the Steel syndicate, however, were definitely stated in the preliminary report of the corporation, and, moreover, were large ($1,200,000 of the expenditures of $3,000,000 appears to have been used to acquire securities of the Carnegie Co.). For these reasons it seemed fairer to make an allowance for these cash expenditures in the case of the Steel Corporation syndicate.
(H. R. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 251.)

## EFFECT OF OVERCAPITALIZATION UPON THE INDUSTRY.

The injury to the stockholders of the Steel Corporation by this prodigal absorption of its securities by those intrusted with the management and direction of its affairs was not to be compared with the greater and more far-reaching detriment to the industry itself as a result of this persistent and pernicious practice of stock manipulation and stock inflation by certain financiers who had secured the complete and absolute mastery of so large a part of this vast business.

They had, at the beginning, secured the consolidation of a great number of steel and iron works; big and little, modern and antiquated, not only with a view to scientific and economical coordination of plants and processes, but to the curtailing of production and fixing prices.

Unrelated units, located here, there, and yonder, good, bad, and indifferent, had been collected under a common ownership, not to so much cheapen or expedite production—in the nature of things that was impossible, since they were often widely scattered, and as a rule were not assembled with any reference to the sequence of processes and stages of manufacture through which an article of iron or steel must pass from the raw material to the finished product—but were constructed and intended for identical operations; that is, hundreds of tin mills were in one company, tube mills in another, wire and nail plants in another, and so on. The operation of such concerns under one ownership could not in the nature of things cheapen production. It could and did afford an effective device for the regulation of that production and the "steadying of the market."

These mines, mills, and furnaces, thrown together in a hurried and haphazard manner, had been capitalized at approximately 300 per cent of their actual value, and weighed and trammeled by this burden of excessive capitalization they were confessedly unable to meet impending competition from one single concern, until recently a limited partnership, which had avoided the evils of the stock exchange and the control of the syndicate.

The superiority of the Carnegie Co. was due to its superior and scientific integration, the technical skill and practical experience of its managers, and to the fact that its securities did not figure on the stock market. (H. K. S. Rept., p. 105.)

It could run if necessary at a narrow margin of profit, without the fear of dividends passed or panics created; no receiver could close its doors or take charge of its operations because of the nonpayment of interest on its bonds.

With the other subsidiaries and former competitors of this company the case was different, the danger point was reached long before any commodity was sold at approximately its mill cost. A failure to

pay dividends meant a depression of its stocks and a disturbance of the stock market, and the interests in control had a greater interest in and derived a greater profit from their operations in the stock market than the manufacture of steel.

The manifest and inherent weakness of the whole system should have suggested a policy of retrenchment and reform. The already overburdened subsidiary corporations were immediately saddled with an apparently crushing load of inflated capitalization and recapitalization of these companies by the bankers and brokers in charge of them as is manifest from an inspection of the table following.

*Comparison of securities issued by United States Steel Corporation in 1901 with amounts of securities of constituent concerns and cash acquired therefor.*

| Companies. | Actual value original plants and other assets. | Capitalization. | United States Steel stock issued for each $100 old stock. | | Amount United States Steel securities issued in exchange. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Preferred. | Common. | Bonds. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Total |
| Carnegie Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Bonds, etc | $160,000,000.00 | $159,450,000.00 | | | $159,450,000.00 | | | |
| Stock (all common) | | 160,000,000.00 | | | 144,000,000.00 | $98,277,120.00 | $90,279,040.00 | $492,006,160.00 |
| Federal Steel Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 32,741,454.70 | 53,260,200.00 | $110.00 | | | 58,586,220.00 | | |
| Common stock | | 46,483,700.00 | 4.00 | $107.50 | | 1,859,348.00 | 49,969,978.00 | 110,415,546.00 |
| National Tube Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 19,000,000.00 | 39,997,400.00 | 125.00 | | | 49,996,750.00 | | |
| Common stock | | 39,937,400.00 | 8.80 | 125.00 | | 3,514,491.00 | 49,921,750.00 | 103,432,991.00 |
| American Steel & Wire Co. of New Jersey: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 40,000,000.00 | 39,998,500.00 | 117.50 | | | 46,998,237.00 | | |
| Common stock | | 49,901,900.00 | | 102.50 | | | 51,149,448.00 | 98,147,685.00 |
| National Steel Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 26,000,000.00 | 26,992,200.00 | 125.00 | | | 33,740,250.00 | | |
| Common stock | | 31,969,800.00 | | 125.00 | | | 39,962,250.00 | 73,702,500.00 |
| American Tin Plate Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 13,825,000.00 | 18,325,000.00 | 125.00 | | | 22,906,250.00 | | |
| Common stock | | 27,995,000.00 | 20.00 | 125.00 | | 5,599,000.00 | 34,993,750.00 | 63,499,000.00 |
| American Steel Hoop Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 11,000,000.00 | 13,997,500.00 | 100.00 | | | | 13,997,500.00 | |
| Common stock | | 18,995,000.00 | | 100.00 | | | 18,995,000.00 | 32,992,500.00 |
| American Sheet Steel Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 13,000,000.00 | 24,497,700.00 | 100.00 | | | 24,497,700.00 | | |
| Common stock | | 24,498,800.00 | | 100.00 | | | 24,498,800.00 | 48,996,500.00 |
| American Bridge Co.: | | | | | | | | |
| Preferred stock | 12,670,000.00 | 31,348,000.00 | 110.00 | | | 34,482,800.00 | | |
| Common stock | | 30,946,400.00 | | 105.00 | | | 32,493,720.00 | 66,976,520.00 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, common stock | 30,000,000.00 | 29,413,905.00 | 135.00 | 135.00 | | 39,708,771.00 | 39,708,771.00 | 79,417,542.00 |
| Oliver Iron Mining and Pittsburgh Steamship Cos (one-sixth interest) | 421,700.00 | 421,700.00 | | | | 9,250,000.00 | 9,250,000.00 | 18,500,000.00 |
| Total | 358,658,154.70 | 868,430,105.00 | | | 303,450,000.00 | 443,414,427.00 | 141,272,517.00 | 1,188,086,944.00 |

| | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| United States Steel stocks issued to syndicate for $174,000, par value of stocks acquired otherwise than by direct exchange, and for $25,000,000 cash capital and underwriting services | 174,000.00<br>25,000,000.00 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 64,998,768.00 | ..... | 129,997,605.00 |
| Stock sold to incorporators for cash | 3,000.00 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 1,500.00 | ..... | 3,000.00 |
| Total | 883,607,105.00 | ..... | ..... | 308,450,000.00 | 510,205,743.00 | 508,227,394.00 | 1,321,883,137.00 |
| Underlying bonds of constituent companies | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 59,091,657.00 |
| Mortgages and purchase-money obligations of constituent companies | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 21,872,023.00 |
| Grand total, securities issued and assumed | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 1,399,051,229.00 |

Messrs. MacRae and Herbert Knox Smith include the Shelby Steel Tube Co. among the consolidated concerns. This company was not considered at the time of the formation of the Steel Corporation and was not acquired until August, 1901, and for that reason is not included. (See minutes executive committee, Apr. 20, 1901, MacRae Rept., p. 3781; minutes finance committee, Aug. 8, 1901, MacRae Rept., p. 3845.)

It will be seen that properties of less than $400,000,000 in value after being capitalized at over $883,000,000 were arbitrarily burdened with an additional incubus of $500,000,000 more without adding an additional dollar to the intrinsic value of the properties, and $303,450,000 of this amount a bonded indebtedness, bearing interest at 5 per cent, and over $500,000,000 of it preferred stock upon which the corporation covenanted to pay an annual dividend of not less than 7 per cent.

Previously it had been exceedingly difficult for these concerns to overcome the heavy handicap of overcapitalization in a threatened trade war; it was manifestly impossible now. It is true that the great difference in wealth and resources between the Steel Corporation and the older concerns still remaining in the steel business, and the close relations existing between them due to trade agreements, interlocking directorates, and other causes, gave little cause for apprehending an organized effort to cut prices on the part of the Lackawanna, the Cambria, Jones & Laughlin, and other like companies.

If, however, some new association of able and ambitious steel men, similar in purpose and "personnel" to the old Carnegie Co. and possessing the necessary resources and capital, should attempt to undersell this huge and inflated concern, its fate could easily have been determined.

## NEW COMPETITION FORESTALLED.

It became therefore the fixed and unalterable policy of the Steel Corporation from its organization to the present time to forestall this dreaded competition.

A steel company producing an output in any degree comparable with that of this corporation would at the outstart demand an immense ore reserve, enough to supply it with raw materials, for a period of 15 or 20 years at least. The Steel Corporation smelts over 20,000,000 tons annually. An effective competitor would necessarily require several hundred million tons of available ore. The control of such ores as are at the present merchantable and available would preclude the formation of any new steel company, no matter what might be the possibility for profit in that business conducted upon a scale comparable with the operations of the United States Steel Corporation.

At the time of the formation of the Steel Corporation the then available ore supply was confined to the Lake Superior region, and a control of the Old Range and Mesabi ores—that is, the mines of Michigan and Minnesota—meant at the time the complete mastery of the situation, so far as the obtaining of a supply of raw materials by any new

and formidable competition was concerned. Or as stated by Mr. Schwab on December 21, 1901:

> The steel industry to date has drawn its ores chiefly from what is known as the Lake Superior district in the Northwest. In fact, I believe that I may safely say that from 80 to 90 per cent of all the steel produced in the United States is made from ores in this district. It is *the standard ore* and one steady source of supply. * * * Geologists tell us that the possibilities of future discoveries on new ranges is rather remote. (Hearings, p. 1282.)

To corner and preempt all the ore in this vast region would, of course, effectively forestall future competition from other than then existing steel companies who had previously secured ore reserves in this region.

This, however, was a stupendous task, both on account of the extent of the properties and the character and great resources of their then owners, viz: The Rockefeller and Hill interests.

The Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines embraced the properties which were originally possessed by Wetmore and the Merritts. Says Leonidas Merritt:

> I think we had more iron property at the time we turned it over than they did when they turned it into the Steel Corporation. * * * I know they dropped lots of the lands that we had and bought some of them back at a higher price. (Hearings, p. 1915.)

These ore bodies, procured at an outlay of $420,000, were immediately capitalized by the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines at $29,887,448, and when absorbed by the United States Steel Corporation that concern issued $130 of its preferred stock and $130 of its common stock for every share (par value $100) of stock of the original company.

The issuing to Mr. Rockefeller of stock in the Steel Corporation of the par value of over $80,000,000 for his $420,000 bargain can only be explained by the fact that the Rockefeller interests were themselves extensively engaged in the same business as the corporation owning and operating the Troy Steel Products Co. and the Colorado Fuel & Iron Co. and that these ores were absolutely necessary to a monopoly of the supply of raw material in that district. To remove a competitor and to obtain control of this 400,000,000 tons of ore it was necessary to pay the holders their own price, and that was done.

Says the Commissioner of Corporations:

> *It is incredible that there could have been any such rapid increase (nearly 250 per cent) in actual market value in this short interval.* * * * The chief owners of the Lake Superior Consolidated stock were Standard Oil capitalists who were under no pressure to sell, and who must have recognized the strategic position which the ownership of this ore and railroad property gave them,

> and who certainly must have intended to name what they considered a high price. The organizers of the Steel Corporation on their side were naturally willing to pay an extremely liberal price for this extensive property, *particularly in view of the important degree of monopolistic control over ore* transportation which *was thereby secured.* (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 30.)

And again:

> Owing to the fact that this company not only had very extensive ore reserves but also an important ore railroad, *and more especially to its exceptionally strong financial backing, it was practically in a position to dictate its own terms and apparently did so.* (Ib., p. 175.)

By the absorption of the Rockefeller interests the Steel Corporation more than doubled its previously extensive ore holdings, and it now became its fixed and avowed policy to acquire *all* the *available* ores in the whole Lake Superior district not previously obtained by other steel concerns. The distinction between an ore from which pig iron can be made and *an available* ore must be kept distinctly in mind in any discussion of the policy of the Steel Corporation.

At this time the richest ores high in metallic content and freest from deleterious substances could be purchased outright for not exceeding 15 cents per ton; the same ores mined and transported about 1,000 miles to lower lake ports were worth $4 or $5 a ton. (Report Rukard Hurg, p. 52.) In other words, the cost of mining and transportation was more than 25 times the original cost of the ore, and it was approximately as expensive to produce and ship a low as a high grade ore. For that reason, ores low in metallic content, no matter what the amount or cost, were not available in competition with the high-grade ores, or, as Judge Gary expresses it, "we can afford to let our competitors get the low-grade ores if we have the better ones." (MacRae Rept., p. 3799.)

An array of figures which fails to draw this distinction is useless and misleading in any effort to determine the extent of this corporation's control of raw materials. Ores no matter what their price or extent, whose low iron content prohibited their being mined and transported in competition with the adjacent high-grade ores, could not and did not effect a monopoly based upon the acquisition of *all available ores.*

This distinction between the available and nonavailable ores depended not only upon the metallic content but upon the presence or absence of such deleterious substances as sulphur and phosphorus, the texture of the substance, and the cheapness and facility with which it could be mined. It is a highly technical question requiring the knowledge and experience of an expert chemist and miner. The vice president of the company, Mr. James Gayley, was detailed to the important task of securing all such ore in the Michigan, Mesabi, and

Vermilion Ranges, Mr. Gayley having been for years in charge of the selection and purchase of ores for the old Carnegie Co., and being especially learned and skilled in their analysis and selection. Backed by the almost illimitable financial resources of the United States Steel Corporation, Mr. Gayley declared that if given a free hand, "he would buy every pound of ore and every piece of ore property he could get in the Northwest." (MacRae Rept., p. 3811.)

The minutes of the Steel Corporation show that its directors were in complete accord with Mr. Gayley in his efforts to secure "every pound of ore and every piece of ore property in the Northwest." It appears that on November 25, 1902, the finance committee (Messrs. Gary, Perkins, Edenborn, and Gayley present) were considering the purchase of the Champion mine on the Marquette Range, Michigan.

"Mr. Gayley states in substance that the property is located close to the property of our Lake Superior Co., near Ishpeming, Mich.; that the ore is a peculiar ore and quite rich; that the property contains a large bed of ore," etc., viz, 2,000,000 tons and 20,000 acres of unexplored land included. Mr. Gayley is especially insistent upon the purchase of this mine, because, to quote the minutes verbatim:

> *Mr. Gayley feels satisfied that the property will be taken up by some Cleveland interests, or perhaps the new Sharon Union Co. in Pittsburgh, and he would much prefer to see it with this corporation rather than with its competitors.* * * *
>
> The chairman (Judge Gary) stated that that kind of ore is scarce and we have use for it, and *that we do not want our competitors to get it.* (Minutes finance committee, Nov. 25, 1902, MacRae Rept., p. 3809.)

At the next meeting of this committee:

> Mr. Gayley *again called attention* of the committee to the desirability of our acquiring the property of the Champion Iron Mining Co., and stated that President Cole has not only studied the maps of the property, but has gone down into the mines, and reports that he is satisfied that the mine ought to produce 4,000,000 tons, and agrees with Mr. Gayley that we ought to get this property. * * *
>
> In answer to Mr. Steele's inquiry as to how Mr. Gayley felt on the subject *of purchases of ore land, Mr. Gayley replied that he would buy every pound of ore property he could get in the Northwest.*
>
> Mr. Converse stated that he would *like to go on record that he was of the same opinion.* Mr. Gayley called attention to the fact that the explorations west of the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges show no ore. Mr. Perkins *believes we ought to get the property,* but not on the present terms. * * * The chairman (Judge Gary) said that *he thought we ought to take in these properties at a fair price.* (Minutes executive committee, Dec. 2, 1902, MacRae Rept., p. 3810.)
>
> *The property was forthwith acquired.* (Minutes executive committee, Dec. 9, 1903, MacRae Rept., p. 3810.)

A few weeks later these gentlemen met to consider the Kosmerl ore property, Mr. Schwab also being present.

> Mr. Gayley stated that there is now an opportunity to secure an option on the ore property known as the Kosmerl, lying between the Whiteside and the Wanless properties; and it seems to be the deep part of the basin of ore of these three properties; that our people believe the properties will show at least 5,000,000 tons of ore; that the basis of the lease would be 35 cents per ton with a maximum of 50,000 tons the first year, 100,000 tons the second year, and 150,000 tons thereafter; * * * that the ore averages 59 per cent iron. * * *
>
> The chairman stated that a royalty of 35 cents for non-Bessemer ore is a pretty big one.
>
> Mr. Gayley stated he believed it to be a splendid proposition, and that *if we did not take it Mr. Hill will; that he does not think we ought to let it get away from us.*
>
> Mr. STEELE (of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co.). If we can get the ore properties on a fair basis, I think we ought to take them.
>
> On motion duly seconded it was voted that the offer be recommended to the finance committee. (Minutes executive committee, Mar. 24, 1902, MacRae Rept., pp. 3814–3815.)

Mr. Gayley was both an enthusiast and a veteran in this business of getting the ore first, as indicated by the following extract from the minutes of the Carnegie Co.:

> Mr. GAYLEY. I would like the approval of the board of the purchase of the Rose tract, etc., cost being $100,000. * * * The terms of claimant are cash. If we had not taken the property, it would have been purchased by the Mathers people. *We had to act very quickly to keep them from getting it.* This ore is estimated at anywhere from two to four million tons.
>
> Mr. CLEMSON. *I approve of the purchase because it is a strategic move. I am certain it is worth the money.* (MacRae Rept., p. 4110.)

Mr. Gayley was as alert and wise in his knowledge of men as of mines. It appears that Corrigan, McKinney & Co. were engaged on a large scale in the purchase and leasing of mines and the sale of ore to independent concerns, and had become involved in some way. The resourceful Mr. Gayley immediately negotiated a loan for the following reason:

> Mr. GAYLEY. The principal advantage, I think, is that the group of mines will eventually come to us. These people are always getting into financial difficulties and if it had not been that we had stepped into the Queen group of mines they would have gone to the Cleveland Cliffs Co. I think the outlook is and while it may not prove so, that we will eventually get that group of mines. It puts us in touch with them so that we will get the first call on their other mines. It has been their history that their mines are available for purchase. They have some very excellent mines on the Mesabi Range and are practically in control of the non-Bessemer ore market to-day.
>
> Mr. LYNCH. I am perfectly willing to act on the recommendation of Messrs. Clemson and Gayley, but this occurs to me: The

collateral that they have offered is ample; *why do they*, as business men, come to us for this money *and put themselves in our power?*

Mr. GAYLEY. For the simple reason when they obtained that other loan, and we had to pay a bonus on it, *we suggested to them that in the future, if they needed to borrow money with their mines as collateral, they come to us.* (Board of directors' meeting, Nov. 8, 1900, MacRae Rept., p. 4105.)

In a written statement urging this loan Mr. Gayley states:

Outside of the Cleveland Cliffs group of mines at Ishpeming, *there is no other* large Old Range group not owned by us, excepting these at Crystal Falls. This amount of money can be easily borrowed on the security offered, and it is advisable that we should loan it, as we may, later on, secure the property at a reasonable figure and avoid paying an extra premium; and, further, *it puts us in harmony with Corrigan, McKinney & Co., who have good properties on other ranges, and who can be very useful to us in many ways.* (MacRae's Rept., p. 4105.)

With the vast holdings of the Carnegie Co. in the Old Ranges and the Lake Superior Consolidated Co.'s still more extensive properties in the Mesabi Range, the corporation had in the beginning the greater part of the iron ores in the Northwest and practically all the best and richest properties, and this intense desire and increasing activity in an effort to obtain "every pound of ore and every piece of ore property" can only be explained upon the theory that such purchases were necessary in order to secure and maintain an absolute monopoly of the raw materials in that region.

Before the executive committee in June, 1901:

Mr. Gayley stated that we now have about *70 per cent of the known* Old Range ores, including Bessemer and non-Bessemer, and that of the Bessemer Old Range ores we control *about 90 per cent.* (The Bessemer being much the more valuable.)

At that very meeting Judge Gary declared:

The chairman stated that the standard Old Range ore is very scarce, and it is something we need: * * * The chairman further stated that in making this statement he is assuming that money is scarce and that we ought not to buy any other properties that we can do without at the present time; *he does not think, however, that we should let an opportunity go by* to obtain what can be considered the very highest grade of iron ores whenever and wherever we can buy them at a reasonable price; that we should in some way furnish money to secure ores of *that kind if we are to continue in the ascendancy;* * * * (Minutes executive committee, June 21, 1901, MacRae Rept., pp. 3788–3789.)

This policy of buying ore lands "whenever and wherever we can" seems to have been carried out to the letter. On January 3, 1903:

Mr. Gayley presented a letter addressed to him by President Cole under date of the 3d instant, concerning an option which the

Oliver Iron Mining Co. has on the Whiteside Forty, on the Mesabi Range. * * *

Mr. Cole recommends the purchase of this lease on the best possible terms and thinks we could secure it for $100,000 and a royalty of 20 cents per ton. * * * Mr. Gayley stated that the option expires January 15; that it adjoins the property owned by Mr. Hill and contains about 7,000,000 tons; *that he does not know of any block of ore property in the Northwest outside of this and the property of Mr. Hill that they will report; if any new ore is found they are satisfied it will be some isolated spots on the Mesabi Range, of the line of St. Louis and Itasca kinds, and that every 40 has been drilled.* * * *

Upon a motion, duly seconded, it was voted that the purchase of the lease, on the terms stated by the chairman, or better, be recommended to the finance committee. (Minutes executive committee, Jan. 6, 1902, MacRae Rept., p. 3811.)

The New Union-Sharon Co., of Pittsburgh, which had previously engaged in active competition for the purchase of iron ores, was acquired by the Steel Corporation, with its extensive holdings, including the Sharon mines and the Donora Mining Co., with their 40,000,000 tons of ore. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 287.)

Mr. Hill remained at this time the sole rival of the Steel Corporation and the only holder of any large amount of ore which could be rendered available by any new steel industry which might be organized in the future.

The superior quality of the ores owned by the United States Steel Corporation and their vast extent rendered them independent of Mr. Hill so far as securing an ore reserve was concerned. This fact was patent to Judge Gary even before Mr. Gayley had succeeded in acquiring all the available ores which could be obtained outside of the Hill properties and before the absorption of the mines of the Union-Sharon Co. In May, 1902, Mr. Steele favored purchasing the Hill properties. Said he:

> I think we have been a little too considerative in taking lands; some we have refused have doubled in value since. I think we ought to buy Mr. Hill's ores.

To which Judge Gary responded:

> *We certainly have everything on the Vermilion. We bought everything on Mesabi that is good, that is best, that is first class, with perhaps one exception,* which we could not get, and with the exception of beyond Hibbing; we can not get there. Mr. Hill is not there now. The property which has been bought is low-grade ore and we have this class of ore, certainly 60,000,000 to 70,000,000, not yet opened. *We can afford to let our competitors get the low-grade ores if we have the better ones.* (Minutes executive committee, May 6, 1902, MacRae Rept., p. 3799.)

Thomas F. Cole, who knows these properties possibly better than any other living man, states:

> I think the United States Steel Corporation own the cream on the range. They own the very best ore produced on the range.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. How much of it (steel company's holdings) is of the second class?
>
> Mr. COLE. Thirty per cent. (Hearings, p. 5494.)

On May 20 this matter was again under discussion by the finance committee:

> The PRESIDENT (Mr. Schwab). While there I asked our people to go over the matter of our refusals of ore properties presented on short notice *and see if the man around the corner, so to speak, took over whatever we refused*, and I find in most instances he did. *Every ore property we have refused has been taken by others.* The question is, What ought our policy to be in this regard? Most of our people are working very energetically for a new supply of ore, and the fact that we keep searching, then do not take, puts us in a very awkward light. For example, we are showing our interest by looking out for them and then manifesting indifference by turning them down. I think we should stop explorations and wait until they come to us. *Mr. Hill is a serious situation up there, and they are taking these properties and then in turn losing them to our competitors*, and he is using all his efforts to have them take up these properties.
>
> Mr. STEELE. I have a sort of feeling that we are in an atmosphere of high prices all around. I think, however, when hard times come *these little fellows can't carry these ore properties.*
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Have we turned down any first-class properties adjacent to our roads?
>
> The PRESIDENT. *No; when you say first-class propositions.* However, it is pretty hard to say how any property may develop.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. If our competitors have bought property of a low-grade ore where the analysis was not over 50 per cent in iron and high in sulphur, *I think we can afford to let them have them at these high prices.* I told Dering that I thought they made a mistake in their purchase, for the reason that they are tied up to Hill and had a low grade of ore. I don't think that we would be attracted by such a proposition, even if it were on our railroad. *We have at least 60,000,000 tons of that grade of ore, which is not worked at all.* * * * (Executive committee minutes, May 20, 1902, MacRae Rept., p. 3800.)

In approximately two years after its organization the steel corporation had "bought everything on the Mesabi that is good, that is best, that is first class, with perhaps one exception," and their position in the old ranges was still stronger. They had *everything* on the Vermilion and 90 per cent of all "the known old range ores"—that is, all the ranges in Minnesota and Michigan known at that time. "Outside of the Cleveland Cliffs group of mines at Ishpeming, Mich.," says Gayley, "there are no other large old range groups not owned by us, excepting those at Crystal Falls." (MacRae Rept., p. 4105.)

To get "every pound" of that remaining 10 per cent of Bessemer ore on the old ranges, and *all* that was left on the Mesabi, whether it was best or first class or not, became the fixed policy of the corporation, and the present holdings of the concern demonstrate their complete success in securing almost to the last pound and the last piece of ore property, every mine in the Northwest not previously held by other steel companies, and a small amount secured by ore dealers.

In 1901 the corporation estimated its ore holdings at 700,000,000 tons.

> Authoritative data submitted to the Senate Finance Committee *in 1909* by a prominent iron manufacturer *with the steel corporation's consent showed that the corporation itself then reckoned on about 1,625,000,000 tons of Lake ore*, of which 1,258,000,000 tons was of the current commercial standard. * * *
>
> On this basis, therefore, the Steel Corporation would have had *over* 75 per cent of the total commercially available ore in the entire Lake Superior region.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> In 1907 the holdings of the Steel Corporation in Minnesota, which State includes the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges, according to a carefully prepared schedule of the Minnesota Tax Commission, amounted to about 913,000,000 tons, or 76 per cent of the total ore deposits for the State. * * * (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 58.)

It appears that there was still some part of this remaining 24 per cent which was obtainable by the resourceful and tireless purchasing agents of the corporation, since "a report of the Minnesota Tax Commission for 1908, which, after a very careful listing of the iron-ore mines of the State and an estimate of their tonnage (evidently on a conservative basis), placed the grand total tonnage of the United States Steel Corporation in 1907 in round numbers as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Grand total of all concerns in Minnesota | 1,192,000,000 |
| United States Steel Corporation (Oliver Iron Mining Co.) | 913,000,000 |
| Per cent Steel Corporation (computed by bureau) | 76.6 |

While this estimate covered the State of Minnesota only, in view of the fact that prior to the recent acquisitions on the Baraboo district of Wisconsin over 80 per cent of the Steel Corporation's reserves, excluding the Hill holdings, were in Minnesota, it will be seen that these figures give a fairly complete idea of the position of the Steel Corporation in this respect."

By 1909 the corporation had made further inroads into the slender supply of ores still remaining in this region. Says Mr. Smith:

> In this connection it may be noted that the secretary of the Minnesota Tax Commission, in a letter to the Commissioner of Corporations, dated *May 12, 1909*, said:
>
> "They (the United States Steel Corporation) now control at least 80 per cent of the present known tonnage in the State." (H. K. S. Rept., pp. 378–379.)

From 80 to 90 per cent of all the steel produced in the United States is made from the ores in this district. Ore must be made into pig iron before it can be converted into steel. The Steel Corporation producing less than one-half the total output of pig iron, has 80 per cent of the raw material, leaving all other concerns to make the other half out of what they can secure the remaining 20 per cent.

To maintain in the face of such a condition that this overmastering control of the ore supply in the Northwest was obtained with an eye single only toward securing an ample supply of raw material is preposterous. Such a position would be absolutely untenable, leaving out of consideration the fact that the Steel Corporation's holdings in the Birmingham district (the only region outside of the Lake Superior district where ore can be mined and smelted at a profit) are enormous and practically double that of all other iron and steel concerns.

| | Ores of present standard commercially. | Silicious and other low-grade ores. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Ores, United States Steel Corporation: | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* | *Gr. tons.* |
| Northern ores | 1,258,289,000 | 365,845,000 | 1,624,134,000 |
| Southern ores | 459,300,000 | 239,000,000 | 698,300,000 |
| Total | 1,717,589,000 | 604,845,000 | 2,322,434,000 |

(H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 379.)

After every "forty" on the Mesabi Range had been explored, and Mr. Gayley was satisfied that no new ore would be found outside of "isolated spots" and *he did not know of any other block of ore property in the Northwest outside of the Whiteside forty* and the property of Mr. Hill that they will report (MacRae Rept., p. 3811), it was manifest that by securing this Hill property the tremendous task of securing "every pound of ore and every piece of ore property" upon the market or liable to be discovered would be practically complete.

The Hill properties were the key to the whole situation; without them no control of the ores of the Northwest would be complete. These holdings were enormous.

## CHARACTER AND EXTENT OF HILL PROPERTIES.

In 1899 James J. Hill acquired the major portion of these properties from Wright and Davis, lumbermen in that region, together with a railroad connecting with the Great Northern system, for the sum of $4,300,000. (See Hill testimony, hearings, 3151–3246.)

Mr. Hill, acting for the Great Northern system, continued to pick up parcels of ore property on the Mesabi region until by 1906 he had acquired in all more than 65,000 acres, containing hundreds of millions of tons of ore. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 260.)

Mr. Hill owning or controlling both these ores and the transportation facilities by which they were delivered at the docks on Lake Superior was keenly alive to their strategic importance and prepared to, if advisable, hold them indefinitely, being in a position financially to deal at arms length with Mr. Morgan and the United States Steel Corporation.

As early as 1902 Mr. Schawb, then president of the company, favored making some arrangement with Mr. Hill looking to the control of these properties and Judge Gary expressed fears that he had been "neglected." (MacRae Rept., pp. 3800–3801.)

Mr. Hill, however, did not come to terms until January 2, 1907, when the United States Steel Corporation obtained these extensive holdings estimated to contain from 400,000,000 to 500,000,000 tons of ore.

## HILL LEASE.

Under the terms of this lease the corporation agreed to mine and ship via the Great Northern a certain minimum tonnage yearly, increasing from 750,000 tons in 1907 to 8,500,000 tons in 1917, at which it was to remain during the life of the lease, the minimum for each year from 1907 to 1917 increasing as follows:

| | Tons. | | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1907 | 750,000 | 1913 | 5,250,000 |
| 1908 | 1,500,000 | 1914 | 6,000,000 |
| 1909 | 2,250,000 | 1915 | 6,750,000 |
| 1910 | 3,000,000 | 1916 | 7,500,000 |
| 1911 | 3,750,000 | 1917 | 8,250,000 |
| 1912 | 4,500,000 | | |

Dried ore containing 59 per cent metallic content is taken as a basis on which royalties were computed, and for such ore the corporation agreed to pay $1.65 per ton delivered at the docks at Superior, Wis., the freight rate being 80 cents per ton for ores of this grade, the royalty increasing when the ore exceeded this standard in iron and decreasing when below it in the following ratio:

| Iron content. | Combined royalty and transportation (per ton, 1907). | Iron content. | Combined royalty and transportation (per ton, 1907). | Iron content. | Combined royalty and transportation (per ton, 1907). |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Per cent.* | | *Per cent.* | | *Per cent.* | |
| 49 | $1.1680 | 55 | $1.4572 | 61 | $1.7464 |
| 50 | 1.2162 | 56 | 1.5054 | 62 | 1.7946 |
| 51 | 1.2644 | 57 | 1.5536 | 63 | 1.8428 |
| 52 | 1.3126 | 58 | 1.6018 | 64 | 1.8910 |
| 53 | 1.3608 | [1] *59* | [1] *1.6500* | 65 | 1.9392 |
| 54 | 1.4090 | 60 | 1.6982 | 66 | 1.9874 |

[1] Base.

Where ores contained less than 49 per cent of iron, the corporation was to pay 1.10 per ton, transportation included.

The royalty on the different grades of ore increases 3.4 per ton each year (4 per cent on 85 cents, the original royalty) during the life of the lease. (See Hill ore lease hearing, pp. 3247–3252.)

The Commissioner of Corporations, as a rule exceedingly guarded and excessively conservative, in criticizing the conduct of the Steel Corporation unhesitatingly expresses the opinion that this most remarkable and extraordinary contract between the Hill interests and the Steel Corporation was made with the manifest intent to secure a monopoly of the ore reserves in the Northwest and of the transportation lines by which iron ores were carried from the Minnesota ranges to Lake Superior:

> This base rate of royalty in the Hill lease was far in excess of the going rates for similar ore at this time, and, taken in connection with the annual increment of 3.4 cents per ton, which was a very extraordinary provision, these royalties were unprecedented. It is true that occasional leases had been made at as high as a dollar per ton, without, however, any annual increment for interest. But such leases were decidedly exceptional, and also applied to comparatively small parcels of ore of superior quality or availability. The royalty rates on new leases for the Steel Corporation during the period from 1907 to 1910 were very much lower, and none of them approached that of the Hill lease. The following tabular statement shows substantially the terms of royalty for all leases of Mesabi Range properties made by the Steel Corporation from 1907 to 1910, inclusive, including renewals of former leases.

*Rates of royalty stipulated in leases made by the Steel Corporation (including renewals) of ore properties in the Mesabi Range, 1907–1910.*

| Mine. | Royalty. |
|---|---|
| I. Renewals or extensions of prior leases: | |
| Park Lot | $0.60 |
| Oscar Mitchell lease | .25 |
| II. Leases made, 1907–1910, but under option previous thereto: | |
| [1] | [2] .35–.60<br>[3] .20–.45 |
| [1] | .25 |
| [1] | .36 |
| [1] | .50 |
| Mooswa lease | .25 |
| III. Other leases, 1907–1910: | |
| [1] | .75 |
| [1] | [4] .35–.45 |
| Republic Forty | [5] .35 |
| [1] | .75 |
| [1] | .75 |
| [1] | .25–.35 |
| [1] | .25 |
| Simple average all leases (using means where royalty takes form of a range of price) | .4373 |

[1] Not designated by name of mine, but by surveying specifications.
[2] Ore over 58 per cent iron and under 0.05 per cent phosphorus, advancing from 1908 to 1928.
[3] Other ore advancing from 1908 to 1928.
[4] 35 cents for first 5 years.
[5] Taken for surface purposes and not considered valuable for ore.

The average rate of royalty for these Mesabi Range properties during this period was, therefore, about 44 cents per ton.

The Steel Corporation during this period entered into a few new leases or renewals of leases on the old ranges and also in the Baraboo district—less than a dozen in all. Most of the leases of old range properties provided for a sliding-scale royalty, dependent on the price of ore at Cleveland. It is impossible, therefore,

to say what the royalty at any future time will be. Using the highest price for ore at Cleveland thus far reported—$5 per ton—the average royalty in these leases would be under 40 cents per ton. The royalties in the Baraboo leases ranged from only 10 to 20 cents per ton, the ore in this district being of a rather low grade.

Since the Hill properties leased by the Steel Corporation were all on the Mesabi Range, it seems fairer to use the average for that range only for comparison with these recent leases by the corporation, although the average for this region is higher than that for all leases made by the corporation in these years in the entire Lake district. The average rate for all the leases, excluding those in the Baraboo district, as nearly as can be computed from available data, would be less than 40 cents.

It is believed that the average content of the ore covered by the Mesabi leases listed in the foregoing table is not very far from 53 per cent—or 59 per cent when dried—the base grade in the Hill lease. Therefore, it seems entirely fair to compare the average royalties shown by the above table with the royalty for 59 per cent dried ore, as stipulated in the Hill lease. Extensive data gathered by the bureau for the average yield of Lake ores used in blast furnaces from 1902 to 1906, inclusive, covering a larger percentage of the Lake ore sold and used in these years, show an average natural iron content of about 53.9 per cent. By far the greater part of this was Mesabi ore.

It will be seen that in only three of the leases mentioned in the foregoing table, namely, the three leases at a 75-cent royalty, do the royalties approach anywhere near the base royalties of the Hill lease for the year 1907, and when account is taken of the fact that the Hill royalties increase each year, the disparity is all the more marked.

The question, therefore, arises as to why the Steel Corporation entered into this lease under the onerous conditions noted. *The only reasonable explanation which the bureau has found for this unusual transaction is that it was designed to prevent this ore from falling into the hands of competitors of the corporation. Had this ore been sold or leased in small parcels to a large number of independent producers, this might have tended to depress the price of ore as well as to foster competition in the manufacture of iron and steel. On the other hand, if these ore lands were simply held by the Great Northern interests without development, this would leave the opportunity open for the organization of a very important rival to the Steel Corporation. At this time, however, the Steel Corporation was the only concern in the iron and steel business which was in a position to consider the acquisition of these Hill ore lands in a single block. By securing control of these enormous reserves the Steel Corporation obviously strengthened its control of the ore industry and at the same time put obstacles in the way of further competition in the iron and steel industry.*

The Steel Corporation specifically denies that this lease was intended thus to head off competition, and, instead, contends that it was desired merely in order to strengthen the corporation's ore reserves. At the time this lease was entered into, however, the corporation had fully a 30-year supply (and perhaps a

50-year supply) of ore under its control. Had this Hill ore been acquired at a bargain price, an obvious reason for its acquisition would be furnished; but in view of the extraordinarily high rate of royalty at which this ore was taken over and the other onerous conditions in the lease, particularly the high minimum tonnage stipulated, the only reasonable explanation, in the opinion of the bureau, is that the corporation chiefly desired to forestall competition. *The high royalty named in this lease, therefore, instead of being proof of a marked appreciation of ore values, is rather an indication of the extent to which the Steel Corporation was ready to go in order to prevent this ore from falling into the hands of rival interests.*

In view of the exceptionally high royalties stipulated in this lease, it is hardly surprising that the Steel Corporation did not claim, in its appraisal of 1907 above discussed, any value for this lease in the schedule of its assets.

Considering the great value which has been claimed for it by some writers upon iron and steel matters, this fact is at least interesting. Obviously, however, a lease at a royalty far above the going rate of royalty for ore of similar character has no transfer value and therefore no equity value which would warrant the corporation in treating it as an asset. Indeed, in view of the extremely high rate of royalty and the high minimum requirements, this lease may perhaps be regarded as an onerous burden rather than an asset.

In this connection, the clause in the lease which permits the Steel Corporation on two years' notice to cancel the lease on January 1, 1915, is perhaps significant. Indeed, there have been rather definite intimations by officials of the corporation that this option may be exercised. (H. K. S. Rept., pp. 321–323.)

Mr. Hill has never before or since sold ores at such a prodigious price, nor has the Steel Corporation at any time from its organization to the present time ever paid such a sum. A comparison of the royalties in Table A, "Old leases," with the rates in Table B—i. e., "Corporations contract"—will show the great difference between the amounts paid by the corporation and others, and this notwithstanding the fact that the mines enumerated in Table A contained the better ores. Nothing has been found in all Mr. Hill's 60,000 acres in any way comparable with the great Mahoning mine, either in the extent or quality of the ores, and it is now mined at a royalty of 12½ to 27½ cents a ton.

TABLE A.—*Shipments and revenue under "old leases."*

| Year. | Tons mined. | Average royalty. | Revenue. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | *Cents.* | |
| 1907 | 2,902,880 | 13.9940 | $406,229.56 |
| 1908 | 1,294,976 | 19.1548 | 248,050.37 |
| 1909 | 2,964,051 | 14.9664 | 443,611.21 |
| 1910 | 2,993,803 | 15.2002 | 455,078.47 |
| 1911 | 1,758,182 | 17.3525 | 305,089.00 |
| Total | 11,913,982 | | 1,858,058.61 |

*Minimums receivable under "old leases."*

| Mine. | Annual minimum tons. | Royalty rate. | Minimum royalty. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | *Cents.* | |
| Mahoning | 300,000 | 27½-12½ | $82,500.00 |
| Stevenson | 200,000 | 20 -12½ | 40,000.00 |
| Utica | 100,000 | 20 -12½ | 20,000.00 |
| Leetonia | 75,000 | 36 | 27,000.00 |
| Sweeney | 37,500 | 25 | 9,375.00 |
| | 712,500 | ..... | 178,875.00 |

Royalty rates under the leases on the Mahoning, Stevenson, and Utica mines are on a sliding scale, according to amount of annual shipments. The Mahoning obtains the minimum rate named on an output in any one year of 1,500,000 tons, the Stevenson and Utica on an output of 500,000 tons, respectively. The interest of "the companies" in the Leetonia and Sweeney mines and in 40 acres in the Stevenson mine is an undivided one-half. The annual minimum tonnages in these mines, as above stated, show the one-half interest of "the companies" only. All of these mines have been opened and are regular shippers except the Sweeney.

TABLE B.—*Operations under Great Western Mining Co. lease.*

| Year. | Tons shipped. | Average per cent iron. | Average royalty.[1] | Royalty received, including freight. | Deficiency minimum royalty. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Tons. | Rate. | Amount. |
| 1907 | 137,270 | 58.7641 | $0.838726 | $225,020.07 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| 1908 | 508 | 65.1498 | 1.189295 | 1,005.95 | 1,499,492 | 88.4 | $1,325,550.97 |
| 1909 | 41,624 | 56.4001 | .792687 | 32,994.90 | 2,208,376 | 91.8 | 2,027,289.07 |
| 1910 | 2,046,970 | 56.9633 | .853830 | 2,854,379.52 | 847,024 | 95.2 | 806,366.48 |
| 1910 | 106,007 | −49.0000 | .300000 | 110,378.95 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| 1911 | 5,344,078 | 58.2148 | .945308 | [2]8,591,830.70 | ..... | ..... | [3]1,325,550.97 |
| 1911 | 155,681 | −49.0000 | .300000 | 155,450.51 | ..... | ..... | [4]140,502.05 |
| | 7,570,450 | 57.8769 | .917818 | 11,705,231.04 | | | 2,693,153.50 |
| | 261,688 | −49.0000 | .300000 | 265,829.46 | | | |
| | 7,832,138 | | | 11,971,060.50 | | | |
| Interest earned on unappropriated minimums | | | | | | | 156,184.24 |
| Total royalty and freight, as above | | | | | | | 11,971,060.50 |
| Grand total receipts from Great Western Mining Co., with interest earnings | | | | | | | 14,820,398.24 |

[1] The schedule price of ore shipped by the Great Western Mining Co., when hauled by the Great Northern Railway Co., includes delivery at Lake Superior, the rail freight being paid by the lessor companies. This freight has been 80 cents per ton, but on Dec. 1, 1911, was reduced to 60 cents per ton. No ore was shipped during the month of December, 1911. For convenience, the royalty rates above shown are net rates—that is, the royalty rate after deduction of freight.

[2] This amount includes, in addition to payments at the regular schedule rates for the required minimum shipments for the year 1911, the entire amount of the 1908 deficiency minimum and a portion of the 1909 deficiency minimum payments, which were absorbed by shipments of the Great Western Mining Co. during 1911, as shown by ([3]) and ([4]), together with $154,187.49 interest earned thereon.

[3] 1908 deficiency minimum, absorbed by shipments.

[4] Portion of 1909 deficiency minimum, absorbed by shipments.

(Hearings, pp. 3254–3255.)

It was manifest at the time that the immense sum paid Rockefeller was intended to satisfy or eliminate a potential competition, as well as to secure a reserve of raw material, yet after paying $200 par value

in stocks of the Steel Corporation for every dollar expended on the original purchase of these properties, the ore, estimating it at 400,000,000 tons, cost the corporation something less than 20 cents per ton, and putting it on a cash basis estimated at the market value of these stocks at that time, it did not amount to 10 cents per ton.

The Rockefeller mines together with other properties acquired by Mr. Gayley contained "everything on the Messabe that is good, that is best, that is first class, with possibly one exception," and all the Hill holdings were on the Mesabi Range.

The Old Range ores are still more rare and costly, yet Mr. Gayley, in June, 1901, acquired a one-third interest in the Nagaunee mine, thought to contain 5,000,000 tons of ore, for $500,000 cash.

> Mr. Gayley believes this ore is just as good as the celebrated Narril *finest of Old Range.* * * * That it is the best piece of property on the Marquette Range he knows of. (MacRae Rept., p. 3788.)

On December 6, 1902, this concern secured the Champion mine at Marquette, Mich., together with 20,000 acres of unexplored land, at approximately $1,000,000. (MacRae Rept., p. 3809.)

The Whiteside forty containing 7,000,000 tons upon a royalty basis of not exceeding 25 cents per ton. (MacRae Rept., p. 3811.)

On May 12, 1903, the Monroe ore property with its 25,000,000 tons of ore was taken over at 30 cents per ton, together with a traffic contract that made it practically *free* ore to the corporation. (MacRae's Rept., p. 3818.)

The American Steel & Wire Co., as has been stated, purchased the Sauntry mine in 1899, containing from 40,000,000 to 45,000,000 tons, at $700,000 cash. In 1900 the Sharon Steel Co. purchased the fee to the Sharon mine for $150,000 (this mine had 20,000,000 tons of ore). (H. K. S. Rept., p. 208.) In December, 1910 (three years after the Hill lease), the corporation purchased a certain Walker tract, containing 1,400,000 tons, *at 10 cents per ton.* (Minutes finance committee, Dec. 20, 1910, MacRae Rept., p. 3879.)

Some idea of the proportions of this unusual lease may be gained by comparing its royalties with the price at which ores were then and are now selling; wherever ore is found in that region, in "some isolated spot" overlooked by Mr. Gayley.

In this connection the following excerpt from a brief filed against a tonnage tax bill in the House of Representatives of the Minnesota Legislature in 1909 by the delegation from St. Louis County (a large number of the mines of the Mesabi Range being in this county) may be noted:

> The cheapest sales of fee ore we ever knew were for less than 1 cent per ton. The highest that we ever knew were for 15 cents per ton. There may have been sales at a higher price, *but we have never known of one, and upon inquiry can learn of none.*

> This positive and deliberate statement, coming from a delegation of men representing the richest iron-ore mining section of the country, is certainly entitled to much consideration, even though it may not be an exact indication of maximum ore values. Furthermore, *this statement was made in 1909, or eight years after the organization of the Steel Corporation*, during which interval there had been a considerable appreciation in values of ore property. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 208.)

And later still, *in 1912*, Messrs. Cole and Sellwood were before this committee, the former for years in charge of the corporation's ore properties in the Northwest and the latter one of the best informed and most experienced of ore dealers and expert in determining the value of such properties in the opinion of Mr. James J. Hill and the representatives of the Steel Corporation. Neither of these gentlemen, after having their attention called to this statement, could recall a sale of ore where a greater sum than 15 cents per ton had been paid for an absolute title in fee simple for iron ores in that region. Mr. Sellwood further states:

> The CHAIRMAN. Did you not have the question up (in the district courts) as to the value of these iron ores in the ground? * * *
>
> Mr. SELLWOOD. I think I did.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. I will refresh your memory and ask you if you did not place the value of the ore in the ground, before it is stripped or anything of that sort, at from 4 to 5 cents?
>
> Mr. SELLWOOD. I think I did; now that I come to think of it, it was before the court in Duluth?
>
> Mr. GARDNER. What year was that?
>
> Mr. SELLWOOD. I would say that was fully 10 or 12 years ago. It was at the time we changed from the tonnage tax to a real estate valuation. * * *
>
> The CHAIRMAN. What I would like to know is, was that valuation placed upon the Bessemer or non-Bessemer—the 4 or 5 cents?
>
> Mr. SELLWOOD. Well, that was placed on the Bessemer, and the non-Bessemer was less.
>
> Mr. GARDNER. That was the fee value?
>
> Mr. SELLWOOD. Yes, sir.
>
> Mr. GARDNER. Do you know what year that was in?
>
> Mr. SELLWOOD. It was fully 10 or 12 years ago. (Hearings, pp. 5464–5465.)

Mr. P. H. Nelson, who now lives on the Mesabi Range at Hibbing, for 18 years engaged in the purchase and operation of iron mines, and for a good part of that time in the employ of Mr. James J. Hill, himself states:

> Mr. GARDNER. But what is iron ore worth in the ground? Well, we will say an average of 55 or 60 per cent metallic content?
>
> Mr. NELSON. *I think 10 cents a ton for iron ore in the ground is a good price, and I have iron ore myself.*
>
> Mr. GARDNER. That is, high metallic or Mesabi ore?

Mr. NELSON. Fifty-eight per cent, yes. Of course it depends on the mining conditions. If you have property that is easily stripped, and so on, that makes a difference.

Mr. GARDNER. But suppose you had a great quantity of property spread all over the Mesabi Range and elsewhere. You think 10 cents a ton would be a fair valuation for that ore in the ground?

Mr. NELSON. I think so.

Mr. GARDNER. At present, say?

Mr. NELSON. Yes, sir.

Mr. GARDNER. And it ought to have been the case 10 years ago, or do you know? Were you in the business 10 years ago?

Mr. NELSON. I started in about 12 years ago exploring.

Mr. GARDNER. Should you say they are more valuable now than they were 12 years ago?

Mr. NELSON. Oh, yes.

Mr. GARDNER. Therefore 10 cents a ton would have been an excessive valuation?

Mr. NELSON. In the ground, you understand.

Mr. GARDNER. * * * Suppose you found in examining the books of some concern that they had valued their ore in the ground at 50 cents a ton. Would you think that was excessive, in calculating and making that statement of their assets? If you found they valued their ore at 50 cents a ton in the ground, would you consider that excessive?

Mr. NELSON. I would.

Mr. GARDNER. Should you consider 25 cents excessive?

Mr. NELSON. Yes, sir.

Mr. GARDNER. Should you consider 15 cents excessive?

Mr. NELSON. Well, that is getting around——

Mr. GARDNER. To about where you think it ought to be?

Mr. NELSON. Yes. (Hearings, pp. 1945–1946.)

Ordinarily one leasing ore has the benefit of the interest on the deferred payments for the various amounts of ore (minima) taken out each year during the life of the lease, usually about 30 years. And the actual cost of the ore is ascertained by calculating the present worth of these various sums payable usually during the life of the lease. For instance, purchases under a 30-year lease, at a royalty of 25 cents per ton (the usual royalty for Messabe ores) is about equivalent to fee ore at 11 cents per ton. But no such rule can be applied to this extraordinary lease, the ore rising in value each year 3.4 cents. *That is, interest on the royalty was calculated in favor of the lessor at the rate of 4 per cent per annum.* In other words, in 1915 Mr. Hill would have been collecting annually, by virtue of this provision, an amount equivalent to the interest on $140,000,000 invested at 4 per cent, a sum sufficient to have purchased the whole 400,000,000 tons of ore at *35 cents per ton.*

This lease could not be canceled prior to 1915; by its terms the corporation agreed to receive at Superior 750,000 tons in 1907, the tonnage and cost per ton increasing annually until 1917, upon reaching

maximum of 8,250,000 tons, at $1.99 per ton, making in all a total of 49,500,000 tons, at an average cost of $1.881 per ton, amounting in all to $92,875,000.

| Year. | Tons. | Rate. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1907 | 750,000 | 1.65 | $1,237,500 |
| 1908 | 1,500,000 | 1.684 | 2,526,000 |
| 1909 | 2,250,000 | 1.718 | 3,865,500 |
| 1910 | 3,000,000 | 1.752 | 5,256,000 |
| 1911 | 3,750,000 | 1.786 | 6,697,500 |
| 1912 | 4,500,000 | 1.844 | 8,190,000 |
| 1913 | 5,250,000 | 1.854 | 9,733,500 |
| 1914 | 6,000,000 | 1.888 | 11,328,000 |
| 1915 | 6,750,000 | 1.922 | 12,973,500 |
| 1916 | 7,500,000 | 1.956 | 14,670,000 |
| 1917 | 8,250,000 | 1.99 | 16,417,500 |
| | 49,500,000 | ..... | 92,895,000 |

At the time this lease was made neither Mr. Hill nor the Steel Corporation had any definite idea of the amount of ore in his holdings. They had no idea whether they were leasing 250,000,000 or 500,000,000 tons. Thomas F. Cole, for years in charge of all the corporation's ore properties, states:

> The CHAIRMAN. You spoke of the difference of opinion between various engineers as to the probable amount of ore in the Hill ore properties, running from two hundred and fifty to five hundred million. How did this vast difference of opinion occur where you had a flat body of ore, easily reached by drilling? * * * Had Mr. Hill's engineers made their estimates from actual drills?
>
> Mr. COLE. *Oh, no, indeed. The major portion of those lands was entirely unexplored.*
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Unexplored?
>
> Mr. COLE. Yes, sir.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. His estimates, then, were made practically upon the drillings in adjacent lands.
>
> Mr. COLE. *Some exploratory work* that had been conducted on their lands and undoubtedly examinations that his men had conducted on other lands.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. How much of the entire Hill ore properties were stripped at the time the Steel Corporation acquired them?
>
> Mr. COLE. *Not to exceed 30 acres.* That is, those lands that were turned over to the Steel Corporation. (Hearings, pp. 5498–5499.)
>
> The CHAIRMAN. How much of the Hill ores would have to be concentrated of the 250,000,000 tons that is in there?
>
> Mr. COLE. I am utterly unfamiliar with the nature of the ores as shown up by the development work that has been conducted since I left the corporation; but as a rough guess I should say 60 per cent probably will have to be concentrated.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. What is the cost of concentration?
>
> Mr. COLE. The cost is very low. I should place it under 10 cents per ton. (Hearings, p. 5504.)

These lands had not even been explored. Hill estimated at his own holdings by the character of the properties adjoining him. The corporation was compelled at its own expense to *find this ore.* After the drills had located it and the overburden of earth was removed 60 per cent of it was so mixed with sand, gravel, and other deleterious or worthless substances that it had to be "concentrated"; that is, the gravel, sand, etc., washed out of it, and the amount of this stuff eliminated by the concentrator usually equaled in bulk the ore that was left when the process was completed.

The Steel Corporation constructed a "concentrator" at a cost of about $1,500,218. The following letter received from Mr. Filbert, auditor of the Steel Corporation, details the other items of expense incident to the mining of this ore as follows:

> For the year 1907 the average cost of stripping per yard of overburden removed was 33.1 cents. The cost per ton of ore uncovered necessarily varies materially on different properties according to the depth of the stripping removed and the tonnage of ore thus uncovered. No data has been recorded showing the ore tonnage uncovered by the 1907 stripping. From general knowledge of the subject, however, it is estimated that the stripping cost in that year was equal to about 14 cents per ton of ore.
>
> To December 31, 1911, there had been expended for stripping as above $4,406,478.21. To the same date there had been uncovered ore tonnage of approximately 37,865,000 tons. (Hearings, p. 5285.)

This leaves 11,635,000 tons net to be stripped, taking the "base" 59 per cent as the average, or an additional expenditure of $11,635,000, making a total for stripping alone of $6,035,378.21, to say nothing of the cost of exploration and drilling.

This vast project of exploring and developing an area of over 29,000 acres, only *30 acres* of which had ever been "stripped," was undertaken at a time when this corporation had, at an expenditure of multiplied millions and the performance of an engineering feat second in magnitude on this continent only to the digging of the Panama Canal, removed the earth and rock from a depth of from 50 to 150 feet from the cream of the Mesabi Range, exposing ore over areas which can be adequately expressed not in terms of cubic yards or feet, but in acres and square miles. And into these "open pits" were extended the tracks of the Great Northern, the Duluth & Iron Range, and the Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railroads. The only additional expense incident to the mining of these ores was the transferring of the loose gravel-like substances by a steam shovel from the mine to an adjacent car, five or six scoops of these huge machines filling a 50-ton car, and handling the material at the rate of a thousand tons an hour at a cost of not exceeding 10 or 15 cents per ton.

These mines were stripped almost without exception before the Hill lease was made; but the heavy minima, 8,500,000 tons contained in the inexorable contract, forced the corporation to leave these developed mines and to go upon a costly exploring expedition in search of the 200,000,000 or 500,000,000 tons of ore, no man knew, which were buried somewhere in this 30,000 acres of wilderness.

The real disparity between the cost to the corporation of the Hill ores and their own can only be accurately determined by comparing the actual cost of a ton of each delivered on the docks at Duluth or Superior.

This year [1912] the corporation will pay $1.84 per ton for 4,500,000 tons of ore (59 per cent iron), with the additional expense of not less than 10 cents per ton for concentrating 60 per cent, say 5 cents per ton, leaving out of consideration the extra cost for exploration, drilling, and stripping, or $1.89.

Now, the Steel Corporation owns its own roads, and it costs this concern, by its own admission, not exceeding 45 cents per ton to ship this ore. In fact, it costs a great deal less; but for the purposes of illustration the estimate of Mr. Gayley as to the cost of transportation will be taken in this instance rather than our own.

On May 12, 1903, the executive committee were considering the purchase of the Monoe mine, which involved the cancellation of a traffic contract with the Great Northern Railroad and the shipping of the ore over the corporation's rails. Mr. Gayley said:

> The securing of the property, therefore, on this basis would not cost more than on the present basis, *and we will be sure of the traffic contract on the ore, which will net us 35 cents per ton.* In other words, by securing the traffic contract we secure the ore in this property free of royalty, *the profit on the traffic contract more than compensating for the royalty.* (Minutes executive committee, May 2, 1903, MacRae Rept., p. 3818.)

Estimating the cost of mining to be the same in both instances, and the royalty on the ore in the corporation's mines at the usual rate, 25 cents per ton (much more than the actual cost to the Steel Corporation), ore delivered from its own mines at Duluth involved an actual outlay of not exceeding 70 cents, less the cost of stripping and mining.

Under the Hill lease the cost of the same ore delivered at the same point (a lake port) was $1.89 (less cost of mining and stripping), making the actual cost to the corporation of this ore $1.19 per ton at the present time.

No such sum would ever have been paid for the purpose of securing as an ore reserve only "every pound of ore and every piece of ore property" in the Northwest.

It must be remembered that these Hill properties involved more than a mere reserve for future new and competing steel companies. They were an actual *menace*.

This the corporation knew, and so did Mr. Hill. Astute as Mr. Gary, with a breadth of vision equal perhaps to Morgan's, the "empire builder" saw at an early date the possibility of this new and unexampled iron range, as did Rockefeller, and while the latter was assimilating the Merritt's holdings, he secured a region only less extensive from the lumbermen, Wright and Davis, at a little greater expense.

Hill was more than an owner of iron ores. He was essentially a *shipper*, to such an extent that at one time the corporation hoped to secure these ores simply by giving all the traffic contracts for their shipment to the Great Northern lines. Mr. Schwab, then president of the Steel Corporation, stating—

> The PRESIDENT. I believe we must make some arrangement with Hill * * *. I think Mr. Hill ought to give us the leases of all his properties, *subject to a contract with him by which we would guarantee him a certain minimum of traffic over his road. All he wanted was the traffic. He does not want any royalty.*
>
> The CHAIRMAN. I think *you* will have to pay a small royalty. (Minutes executive committee, May 20, 1902, MacRae's Rept., p. 3801.)

These ores *in the ground* were worth about 10 or 15 cents a ton; on the cars of the Great Northern Railroad they paid the excessive rate of 80 cents per ton for a haul of about 100 miles, and one engine could pull from 105 to 120 50-ton cars down the gradual incline from the range to Superior, netting the Hill roads four or five hundred per cent of the value of the unmined ore.

Hill could *sell and deliver* ore, and to realize on his extensive investment and valuable ore, railroad, and dock properties he must sell and deliver. The old steel companies under the now firmly established policy of integration had secured ore reserves many years ahead. It was probable that Hill, failing to find a market, *would make one.*

The millions spent in "organizing," "consolidating," and "syndicating" the steel industry were imperiled so long as this immense reserve of ore and the superb means for transporting it remained in the hands of James J. Hill. Should he find some new Carnegie with his "young partners," the overcapitalized corporation would find itself once again face to face with that ever-dreaded industrial "force" of which Mr. Temple speaks—"destructive competition."

With the Hill ores under its control, even by complying with the hard conditions of Mr. Hill's inexorable demand, "destructive competition" was at last eliminated, and the Corporation could feel assured that practically "every pound of ore and every piece of ore property in the Northwest" was out of the market so far as any new

rival in the steel business was concerned. It paid the inconceivable price, and secured the absolute and long-coveted monopoly for which it had unceasingly labored for over five years. That this deal put the steel industry on a new basis, revolutionizing conditions so far as competition from other than existing companies was concerned is universally and unequivocally admitted by men familiar with existing conditions, and especially by those best qualified to judge them.

Mr. Schwab discusses both the cause and the effect of this vital and basic change at some length in the following colloquy:

> The CHAIRMAN. That was one of the things which made Mr. Andrew Carnegie persona non grata with the older steel concerns, was it not—that he would sell and keep his mills running?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. That is true; and I want to say that the policy of the Carnegie Co. for many years was to have nothing to do with any agreements of that sort, but the conditions were somewhat different. We had a position to win in the steel trade then. There were older companies than the Carnegie Co. and longer established, like the Pennsylvania Steel, Federal Steel, Lackawanna Steel, Cambria Steel, and Jones & Laughlin. Those were all older concerns. The policy of the Carnegie Co. was to demonstrate its position and to win a position for itself. And it is my belief if Mr. Carnegie were in business now with his plant established, and his position established, and with the possibility that there is not likely to be any more great steel plants any more than there is likely to be any other great trunk-line railroad, that there will be development and extension of the present businesses, it is my opinion his policy would have been somewhat different, and that he would not have made the great sacrifice in prices he then made. * * *
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Now, Mr. Schwab, you say that these concerns we have with us, like the United States Steel Corporation, the Cambria, and the Pennsylvania, and the rest of them, will abide with us, but there will be no new concerns in the field?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. I do not believe there will be any great development in iron and steel by new companies, but rather development by the companies now in business.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Now explain that to us.
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. For the reason that the possibility of a new company getting a sufficiently large supply of raw materials would make it exceedingly difficult, if not impossible.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. In other words, a great concern like the Lackawanna or the Cambria or the United States Steel Corporation must own vast ore reserves in order to justify the expenditure of an enormous amount of capital?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. Quite so.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. And those ores which are now on this continent are owned or leased by the existing operating companies?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. Not all, but the great part of them.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. There is not a sufficient quantity outstanding to justify anyone else going in the business?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. I do not think it is possible to-day, with the known ores, for anyone to get a sufficiently large reserve to

justify the very great expenditure of capital necessary to successly manufacture. (Hearings, pp. 1289–1291.)

Before the Ways and Means Committee, on December 15, 1908, Mr. Schwab stated:

Mr. CRUMPACKER. The Mesabi deposits are almost owned entirely now by the large manufacturers?

Mr. SCHWAB. They are.

Mr. CRUMPACKER. The small independent manufacturer has to buy his pig iron or his ore from competitors?

Mr. SCHWAB. That is true.

Mr. CRUMPACKER. The Mesabi deposits are the chief source of iron ore for northern producers?

Mr. SCHWAB. Not the Mesabi alone, but the Northwest.

Mr. CRUMPACKER. Lake Superior?

Mr. SCHWAB. The Lake Superior district is the chief source of supply. (Tariff hearings, 1908–9, pt. 2, p. 1673.)

Judge Gary, before the Ways and Means Committee, evidently hesitated to admit and yet could not deny that the corporation held at least an "ultimate" monopoly of raw materials:

Mr. COCKRAN. Now, among the conditions that contribute to that situation, an important element is your ownership and control of the ore supply?

Mr. GARY. Yes; of course it is.

Mr. COCKRAN. You practically do control the ore supply of the country?

Mr. GARY. No; not now. Not for the immediate future.

Mr. COCKRAN. Well, the ultimate supply?

Mr. GARY. Yes; I think so—that is, pretty nearly. It is not absolute control. (Hearings, Ways and Means Committee, 1908–9, Dec. 18, 1908, pt. 2, p. 1752.)

Mr. Carnegie, out of the business, and void of bias or interest, is more emphatic in his statement of a condition with which he is perfectly familiar and of which he is thoroughly qualified to speak:

Mr. CARNEGIE. My view, Mr. Chairman, in regard to steel is that an element has come in which does not affect any other industry of which I have knowledge. Gentlemen, you can not organize new steel companies in this country now. Mark that.

The CHAIRMAN. Why not?

Mr. CARNEGIE. Because they could not buy ore.

The CHAIRMAN. They could not buy ore?

Mr. CARNEGIE. They could not buy ore at a price——

The CHAIRMAN. Are there not millions of tons of ore in Tennessee and West Virginia and Pennsylvania which no great concern has yet preempted and that are available at a small cost? I have heard that.

Mr. CARNEGIE. If no man has ever thought that he could buy these ores and go into the manufacture successfully, that is very significant. There have been hundreds of men in search of such a treasure. Do not run away with the idea that the ores of Tennessee can well compete with the ores they are getting from Lake Superior.

The CHAIRMAN. Why not?

Mr. CARNEGIE. Because the elements are not there. The ores are not the same. The expenses are higher. They are in the wrong place for manufacturing. The consumer is not near there. Believe me, the search for ore in this country has been very, very keen for many years. * * *

The CHAIRMAN. * * * Mr. Schwab claims that all of these ores, and Mr. Perrin and the rest of them say the same thing, are now held by the companies in operation, and that there is no more of it in the market available. Is that true?

Mr. REED. Mr. Schwab did not testify to that. Mr. Perrin did and Mr. Moore and Mr.——

The CHAIRMAN. Mr. Schwab said, if I remember correctly, that there would be no more new great iron concerns, because there was no ore available.

Mr. CARNEGIE. Yes; he did. Schwab is an authority on that. I think Schwab's statement is correct.

Mr. Chairman, you would be amazed at the price it would bring if there were new fields of ore discovered to-day. The end of the Lake Superior region is not far away, and what we are going to do I do not know. If there would be some further discoveries, possibly that would help the situation.

The CHAIRMAN. Are there ores in the Lake Superior region now in sufficient quantities that could be secured and smelted at such a cost, by independents, as to make them available for the purpose of utilizing those ores as the basis of new competing concerns with the existing concerns?

Mr. CARNEGIE. The best evidence of that is that there has been no attempt of any competing concerns for many, many years. (Hearings, pp. 2490–2491, 2492.)

The momentous statement of Mr. Carnegie that "an element has come into the steel industry which does not effect any other"—i. e., its absolute ownership and control of the sole supply of its raw material—should command the most earnest and serious attention of legislators.

No monopoly can be absolutely secure or for any length of time inordinately oppressive which is dependent upon another industry for its subsistence, which it does not control or can not successfully exploit. It, in the nature of things, must meet resistance from two directions continually, from the producer of its raw materials on the one hand and the consumer of its finished product on the other.

The American Tobacco Co., while destroying its competitors and controlling the price of its products to consumers, was in many instances successfully resisted by the organized and determined action of the planters who produced its raw materials.

Cattle growers by the cooperative establishment of abattoirs and the encouragement of the local butcher can to a degree escape the exactions of the great packing houses.

Every monopoly formed by the consolidation and control of any number of mills or shops and factories is to a greater or less degree

dependent upon economy and efficiency in the operation of its plan, the skill of its workmen, and the excellence or cheapness of its product. Too inordinate a charge, too wanton an oppression, or too incapable a management of its business may encourage others to invade the preempted industry, and to contend for the lucrative profits enjoyed by a badly managed business.

But no amount of capital, no economy, no industry, no inventive genius can create the raw material, can reproduce an ore deposit. Intrenched in such an ownership, it becomes as impregnable as the metallic ranges upon which it rests. All rivalry, all opportunity to enter the business, thus secure in its exclusive control of a natural resource, which can neither be purchased by the expenditure of capital nor created by labor, is forever precluded. Such a monopoly, while reducing the wage of the laborer and enhancing the cost of the consumer, may contemplate with unconcern the inflation of its securities, and the inefficiency of its plants, or wastefulness and incompetence in the conduct of its affairs. The prosperity or the power of the Steel Corporation is not determined, however, by the extent of its control of any single branch of the industry.

This company was designed to comprehend within one corporate ownership every phase and every department of the industry, and to control every process and every agency incident to its operation. The acquiring of the ore reserves of the Northwest was but a single one of a long and coordinated series of carefully prepared plans by which the corporation proposed to dominate this business, in all its vast and varied ramifications, throughout the whole domain of mining, manufacture, transportation, and sale of its product.

## CONTROL OF PIG IRON.

The molten metal is either converted immediately into steel or conveyed into sand molds and cooled. In this, its first and crudest stage, the metal is called pig iron.

All forms of iron and steel are made by the subsequent manufacture of this pig metal. It is the basis of the industry, and by an almost universal custom, the price of pig iron determines the value of steel in many of its finished and semifinished stages. To regulate the price of pig iron was in a great measure to control the industry, and to manipulate that price was to exploit it.

As has been shown, the old and established concerns had acquired extensive ore holdings prior to the formation of the corporation and could not be affected by its activities on the ranges of the Northwest. Almost without exception, the so-called ore dealers were furnace men, selling pig iron rather than ore.

Pig iron was produced in a limited amount in the South and the Steel Corporation until 1907 had failed to secure large holdings in that region.

When it is remembered that semifinished steel, billets and bars, plates, and the like, are usually sold for future delivery and the price is determined by the value of pig iron at that time, the full significance of any manipulation of the market in this commodity is apparent.[1]

An extract from a contract between the Carnegie and the Pittsburgh Steel Cos. will fully illustrate the way in which the price of billets sold for future delivery were automatically determined by the price of pig iron:

> The price f. o. b. cars buyers' works, Monessen, Pa., and Glassport, Pa., contemplated under this contract for Bessemer and open-hearth steel billets 4 inches square and under shall be fixed for each three months' period beginning with the third quarter July 1, 1905, and shall be determined according to the table given hereafter from the average selling price f. o. b. Pittsburgh of standard Bessemer pig iron for the next preceding three months. The average market price of standard Bessemer pig iron shall be agreed upon within one week from the end of each month, and the average price for the three months, within one week from the end of the third month.

| When the average price of pig iron is— | The amount to be added to the price of pig iron to determine the price of billets shall be— |
|---|---|
| $10.99 and under | $5.00 |
| $11.00 to $11.99 | 5.25 |
| $12.00 to $12.99 | 5.50 |
| $13.00 to $13.99 | 5.75 |
| $14.00 to $14.99 | 6.00 |
| $15.00 to $15.99 | 6.25 |
| $16.00 to $16.99 | 6.50 |
| $17.00 to $17.99 | (1) |

[1] At the same ratio until the price of billets 4 inches square and under to the buyers shall be $24 per gross ton, but in no event shall the price to the buyers for billets 4 inches square exceed $24 per gross ton at any time during the life of this contract.

(Hearings, p. 4378.)

The control of the pig-iron market was in effect a mighty lever by which the price of semifinished steel through the whole industry could be raised or lowered at will.

The officials of the Steel Corporation determined to secure this coveted and imperial power by a method startling in its naked simplicity whenever the exigencies of the occasion demanded it. *They bought all* the pig iron on the market.

> "We have bought," says Mr. Dinkey, president of the Carnegie Steel Co., "22,000 tons of pig iron for April delivery at $15.50, 22,000 tons from the association, 9,000 from Rogers, Brown & Co., and the remainder from Cherry Valley. *That is all the iron on the market.* (Minutes Carnegie Steel Co. board directors, Apr. 5, 1905, MacRae Rept., p. 4074.)

Mr. Corey, ex-president United States Steel Corporation, describes another one of these big transactions.

> There is understood to be about 65,000 tons in the market for third-quarter delivery and if we buy at this time, *it will be largely for the purpose of preventing the furnace people from offering it around and thus demoralizing the market.* The price would be around $18, valley.
>
> After discussion it was agreed that the iron for the third quarter should be purchased *on assurances from the furnace people that 65,000 tons was all the available iron for that quarter and that no more should be put on the market.* (Minutes Carnegie Steel Co. directors, May 11, 1903, MacRae Rept., p. 4065.)

Sometimes the job was a little too big even for the corporation; then it called in some of its powerful neighbors, who were manufacturers of semifinished steel and would therefore share in the profits of the "corner."

> Mr. DICKSON. We have another option (a rather indefinite option, good for several days at least), all the surplus iron of the Valley Association for the third quarter, amounting to about 55,000 tons, at $19 Valley. We also have an option from W. P. Snyder on 30,000 tons, same period, same price. I think if we should insist on $18.50 Valley both would agree to it; *but of course we want to pay them as much as the finished material will stand.* I talked with Mr. Willis King, of Jones & Laughlin, this morning and he thinks $18.50 Valley *would be sufficiently high to maintain finished material.* He says they expect to be purchasers to the extent of 10,000 tons during the fall. * * *
>
> Mr. COREY. *Are you sure they will take up all the available iron?*
>
> Mr. DICKSON. As sure as we ever are. * * * However, they have agreed to guarantee the price against themselves. I understand the matter will be discussed *in the committee at New York to-morrow.* (Minutes board directors Carnegie Steel Co., May 18, 1903, MacRae Rept., p. 4065.)

Mr. Schwab explains in some detail just why it is advisable to keep the price just as "*high as the finished material will stand.*"

> The president (Mr. Schwab) stated that he would like to obtain the views of the committee (Messrs. Gary, Perkins, Converse, Edenborn, Reed, and Gary) in regard to the advisability of the purchase of 30,000 tons of pig iron at $18.50 for the third quarter of 1903, and for which we would exchange coke at the rate of $3 per ton; that we will require about 100,000 tons in that quarter; that he believes we ought to always be buyers of some pig iron; *that it would be better to even shut down some of our high-priced furnaces and be purchasers; that the price of our finished steel products being regulated by the price of pig iron, we ought not to be endeavoring to get the cheapest iron; that we ought to maintain the price by little purchases; that $1 a ton is such a little thing compared with the advantages we receive in the finished products;* that if we had purchased pig iron there would not have been the present downward tendency in it.

> Mr. GAYLEY. * * * I think we ought to hold the price of pig iron at $18.50, and that it is important for us to stay in the market and buy at $18.50 rather than miss the deal. (Executive committee minutes, May 5, 1903, MacRae Rept., p. 3817.)

Some of Mr. Schwab's "little purchases" are recorded in the minutes of the committee on finance, of which Mr. George W. Perkins was then chairman.

> Question of purchase by subsidiary companies, 2,500 to 5,000 tons of pig iron, was referred to the president with power.
> Purchase by the subsidiary companies of 2,550,000 tons of pig iron referred to chairman and president with power. (Extract Finance Committee minutes Feb. 24, 1910, and Feb. 24, 1911, MacRae Rept., pp. 3875, 3912.)

The minutes of the corporation tell in few words the immediate and effective result of buying pig iron in quantities varying from 2,000 to 2,000,000 tons. On February 1, 1905, this brief entry is found on the minutes of the board of directors of the Carnegie Steel Co.

> It was the unanimous conclusion of the board *that the price should be $13.75 per gross ton.* (MacRae Rept., p. 4056.)

*And it was:*

On September 24, 1901—

> Pig-iron price *fixed* $14.50.

On November 10, 1901—

> Pig-iron price fixed at $15 a ton. (MacRae Rept., p. 4056.)

While buying pig iron in million-ton lots, if necessary, in order that they might not only control but "*fix*" the price to the cent, the corporation did not overlook the meanest dealer in the metal or the most remote avenue by which it might reach the market.

"Scrap iron" can be used as a substitute for pig iron in open-hearth steel furnaces, and the collector of broken or discarded machinery and the humble broker crying "rags and old iron" in the street at one time utilized this débris from the factory and the kitchen, and through this means worn-out rails, broken implements, old kettles, pots, and stoves again found their way into the channels of commerce.

The utilization of this waste material conserved the ore supply and added in an humble but material way to the small savings of the artisan and the housewife.

The utilization of scrap iron in this way was summarily stopped by the corporation, using in this case as a weapon for the quick destruction of the dealer in "old iron" an inordinate control of transporation rates on its own and other roads.

The story is briefly told in the records of the United States Steel Corporation's Traffic Association:

> Mr. BENTLY. The question of revision of scrap-iron rates in the Central Freight Association was up at a meeting last week in

> Chicago and referred to a special committee. Our position has been *that our meanest competition has been from the scrap-iron consumers; and if we can get those low rates up, we will take some advantage for ourselves.* (Minutes Traffic Association, Apr. 21, 1909, MacRae Rept., p. 3988.)

It appears that the corporation had no trouble in inducing the railroads of the country to put the rates on scrap iron "up." In this instance it seems that a Mr. Bihler was enabled to report in exactly 30 days that the rates on scrap iron had been duly adjusted to meet the convenience and serve the purposes of the Steel Corporation.

On the 21st of May Mr. Bihler advised his employers that:

> The Central Freight Association *special committee* held a conference on May 12 with the *traffic representatives* of the various iron and steel producing concerns in Pittsburgh Valley, Wheeling and Chicago districts to consider the requests of a number of independents for the establishment of pig-iron rates on scrap. A detailed analysis of the situation showed that from a *corporation standpoint* where a ton of new steel, either for new light-steel rails or new angles or light channels or shapes was displaced by a ton of the same kind of material rolled from scrap rails the corporation would lose the profit on the ore, the steamship company on the transportation, limestone, coke, as well as the profit in conversion of the raw material into steel, and the carriers would lose the revenue on the ore, coke, and limestone. While each individual subsidiary company receives more or less scrap at their open-hearth plants, on which outside transportation charges are paid, yet the gain this way is more than *offset by having to meet the competition of rerollers for light rails and light shapes.* The corporation's views were stated to the railroad people; the Jones & Laughlin Steel Co. *were of the same view as the corporation interests.* The other independents argue that the scrap for remelting in open hearth furnaces should be entitled to pig-iron rates, because of the price, *etc.; but it is stated that they did not make out a sufficiently strong case, and their petition for the application of pig-iron rates will not be granted.* (Minutes Traffic Association, May 21, 1909, MacRae Rept., p. 3990.)

The argument here is certainly, as stated, from "*a corporation standpoint*" *only*. The arbitrary raising of the rates upon scrap iron from Pittsburgh to Chicago, the resultant *waste* of millions of tons of material which up to this time was and would have been utilized, in order that those in charge of the Steel Corporation might "take some advantage to ourselves" displays a lamentable lack of that breadth of vision which would ordinarily be attributed to those in charge of so colossal a concern as the United States Steel Corporation. A question affecting so closely the industrial operations and domestic economy of the whole country demands consideration, from great corporations and common carriers especially, from some other angle than an immediate and in this case a mean and unfair advantage for a single corporation.

COST TO STEEL CORPORATION OF MANIPULATING PIG IRON MARKET.

This power to write upon its minutes and ledgers "*pig iron price fixed at $15.50 a ton*" was purchased at an immense cost in money and by the total abandonment of any claims to consistency in the reiterated boast that the Steel Corporation, by virtue of its illimitable resources and immense financial strength, could render the whole industry "symmetrical," make it an "integrated," a "rounded out," proposition, and by so doing cheapen production, and in cheapening production lessen the cost to the ultimate consumer, thus making the whole community sharers in its prosperity and its profits.

Upon this theme Judge Gary, Mr. George W. Perkins, and others, both before this committee and on divers and sundry other occasions, have dilated continually and at great length. In its successful efforts to absolutely "fix" the price of pig metal, arbitrarily and at any time, this corporation has abandoned all the advantages incident to integration in order to secure the profits of combination, but which have no force or effect in the actual conduct of its operations.

Now all steel is originally pig metal, but all pig iron is not converted into steel. The total production of pig iron in 1910 was 27,303,567 tons (hearings, p. 5555), the production of steel ingots and castings (from which all finished steel is made) was 25,917,281 tons (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 363), leaving an excess of 1,386,286 tons of pig iron to be put to other uses.

In addition to that it requires 1.1 tons of pig metal to make 1 ton of steel. (Tariff Hearings, 1908–9, vol. 2, p. 1635.)

Now, the veriest tyro in the business would see at a glance that a concern immeasurably rich in its mineral reserve and admittedly in a class by itself, in the ownership of transportation facilities, both by land and water, to convey that ore to its blast furnaces, many of them located almost in the midst of the finest coking-coal in the country, would of course produce more pig iron than steel; that is, if it made any valid claim to being "symmetrical" or "rounded out" or "integrated," or was making sincere endeavor to secure those economic advantages incident to "the linking up of productive processes through acquisition under one control of raw materials and manufacturing plants (and in some cases transportation facilities) and through extensions and coordination of manufacturing processes."

The coordinate operation of the blast and the steel furnace is the most perfect and striking example of the economy of integration; there is a saving of a dollar a ton in the use of molten pig metal from an adjacent furnace over cold pig iron from a distant one.

Yet, in order that it might continue to be a purchaser of pig iron, as suggested by its first president, Mr. Schwab, and by that means fix the price of pig iron, this corporation in 1910, with a pig-iron capacity

of 16,240,700 tons (H. K. S. Rept., p. 269), shut down its furnaces or refused to start them and actually produced only 11,831,398 tons (H. K. S. Rept., p. 370) of pig iron, and what is more surprising, it pursues this policy notwithstanding the fact that in 1910 it forced it to procure from sources other than its own blast furnaces 2,582,768.1 tons of pig iron. Its ingot production for that year exceeded its pig-iron production by 2,347,971 tons, and it requires 1.1 tons of pig iron to produce a ton of steel ingots (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 1, p. 370).[1]

Since its organization this company has procured from other sources than its own blast furnaces on a market which was deliberately "bulled" over 19,831,582.1 tons of pig iron.

As will be demonstrated in another part of this report, the cost of assembling the raw materials (ore, coke, and limestone) at a furnace in Pittsburgh, for example, is approximately $3 less to the corporation than to its competitors, as a result of the former's control of transportation facilities, estimating no other element of profit to the corporation than that due to this ownership of carriers and power over freight rates, and assuming the furnaces at Pittsburgh to be representative of a like advantage elsewhere, then this corporation was forced to forego a profit on pig iron which it could easily have produced in the last 10 years in the prodigious sum of $59,494,746.30 in order to "fix" the price of pig iron "ad libitum."

This is not the only element of waste involved in this transaction.

A Bessemer converter is emptied every few minutes, an open-hearth furnace every few hours; either can be started or stopped at short intervals without great loss. The same is true of rolling mills. But these huge and costly structures (blast furnaces), great towers often nearly a hundred feet in height and erected at a cost of exceeding a

[1] The last year has been taken for the purpose of illustrating the fixed policy of the corporation. It differs in no material respect from others since the formation of this company, as will be seen from the following condensed statement:

*Comparison of pig-iron production of Steel Corporation with its crude-steel production, 1901–1910.*

| Year | Production of pig iron, spiegel, etc. | Production of ingots and castings. | Excess of crude steel over pig-iron production. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | *Tons.* | *Tons.* | *Tons.* |
| 1901 | 6,855,731 | 8,854,820 | 1,999,089 |
| 1902 | 7,975,530 | 9,743,918 | 1,768,388 |
| 1903 | 7,279,241 | 9,167,960 | 1,888,719 |
| 1904 | 7,369,421 | 8,406,378 | 1,036,957 |
| 1905 | 10,172,148 | 11,995,239 | 1,823,091 |
| 1906 | 11,267,377 | 13,511,149 | 2,243,772 |
| 1907 | 10,819,968 | 13,099,548 | 2,279,580 |
| 1908 | 6,934,408 | 7,838,713 | 904,305 |
| 1909 | 11,618,350 | 13,355,189 | 1,736,839 |
| 1910 | 11,831,398 | 14,179,369 | 2,347,971 |
| Total | 92,123,572 | 110,152,283 | 18,028,711 |

million each, stuffed with their big "burden" of tens of thousands of tons of ore, coke, and limestone, and emitting, at intervals of every three or four hours, a sputtering stream of molten metal, five hundred to a thousand tons a day, must *go all the time or not at all*, day and night, during the week and on the Sabbath, the blast furnace must be kept in operation. To start or to stop it is an expensive operation, and the most technically learned in the steel industry can find no more inexcusable instance of extravagance, so far as the actual economy of production is concerned, than in the deliberate closing of a blast furnace, and the substitution of cold pig iron for the hot metal from adjacent steel works. No man is better qualified to speak with authority on this subject than Julian Kennedy, having been for 20 years engaged in the construction and operation of blast furnaces, and no man has less interest or bias, for or against the Steel Corporation, as is manifest from his testimony before this committee.

The CHAIRMAN. Did you design or construct any of the blast furnaces now owned and operated by the United States Steel Corporation?

Mr. KENNEDY. Yes. Some at Braddock, the Edgar Thompson Works, some at Donara, some of the Ohio Works at Youngstown. I have also consulted and advised on many other plants which now belong to the Steel Corporation, in connection with the construction * * *.

The CHAIRMAN. Have you ever constructed a blast furnace in India or China?

Mr. KENNEDY. In India, but not in China.

The CHAIRMAN. In Russia?

Mr. KENNEDY. Yes. * * *

The CHAIRMAN. I called your attention this morning to the fact that the pig-iron capacity of the Steel Corporation was 16,000,000 tons, and that its pig-iron production was 11,000,000 tons; that its steel-ingot production exceeded its pig-iron production by, say, approximately 2,000,000 tons. * * * Now, is it economy to close blast furnaces, where they can run and you can utilize their output, and open up again—run them intermittently?

Mr. KENNEDY. It would not be economy to close them for a short time and start them up often. It is easy to shut them down if you want to stop for a month or two, and then start up again.

The CHAIRMAN. Why should a blast furnace to be run economically be run regularly? Explain that to the committee.

Mr. KENNEDY. It would not be good policy to shut down a blast furnace once a week, because it always disorganizes it and puts it out of condition, and it takes two or three days to get it straightened around again. But I take it that would be different if you wanted to stop for a month and then start up again.

The CHAIRMAN. I believe that is the reason given for running blast furnaces on Sunday?

Mr. KENNEDY. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. That it is a metallurgical necessity to keep running them after they are started.

Mr. KENNEDY. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. The continued shutting down and opening up and starting the blast furnaces is an expensive operation?

Mr. KENNEDY. If you stop blast furnaces often and start them up again they do not work very well for the next 24 hours.

The CHAIRMAN. I find this statement by Mr. Gary. He states:

"It would be better to even shut down some of our high-priced furnaces and be purchasers; that the price of our finished steel products being regulated by the price of pig iron, we ought not to be endeavoring to get the cheapest iron; that we ought to maintain the price by little purchases; that $1 a ton is such a little thing compared with the advantages we receive in the finished products; that if we had purchased pig iron there would not have been the present downward tendency in it."

Now, as a practical steel man, I will ask you to tell me what advantage it is to the Steel Corporation to pay a dollar more for pig iron than the market price and to so conduct their business as to have it raised a dollar a ton.

Mr. KENNEDY. Well, steel companies often sell semifinished materials, such as billets, based on Iron Age quotations for pig metal. Of course, if the price of pig metal becomes demoralized it would lower the price of their billets, and it might be good policy to try and steady that price and prevent it from dropping.

The CHAIRMAN. That is, prices of the finished steel products or semifinished products sold for future delivery are not sold at a fixed arbitrary price, but upon a sliding scale based upon the price of pig iron at the time of delivery of the consignment.

Mr. KENNEDY. In some cases billets are sold for a year ahead. If one company should sell for another company, their requirements for billets for finishing steel a year ahead is often predicated upon the price of pig iron from month to month, taken from the Iron Age.

Mr. BARTLETT. The market for manufacturing pig iron is liable to go down, and to steady the market you buy for the purpose of keeping it up—that would be like the man on the race track or in the stock market hedging his bet.

Mr. KENNEDY. Possibly, somewhat, on general principles.

The CHAIRMAN. As I understand you, the purchase is made for, say, a year ahead, and the price is fixed at the time of delivery.

Mr. KENNEDY. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. If they can, by buying or selling pig iron, regulate the price, they can in that way fix the price of this material?

Mr. KENNEDY. Yes; if they can prevent a slump in the price of pig iron they will prevent a slump in the price of billets.

The CHAIRMAN. Do you know of any other reason why the Steel Corporation should purchase pig iron, if it had the capacity to produce it in the blast furnaces, except to regulate the price?

Mr. KENNEDY. Not unless they could buy some cheaper than some of their furnaces could make it. (Hearings, pp. 5073, 5124–5126.)

### EFFECT OF MANIPULATION OF PRICE OF SEMIFINISHED STEEL UPON COMPETITORS.

The corporation was quick to perceive the infinite possibilities for exploiting a market it absolutely controlled, and the results of some of its operations are recounted by the sales agents of this concern, Mr. Bope, general sales manager, thus describes the effect of a "made market" on the purchasers of steel billets:

> Mr. BOPE. The average price of pig iron for November was $22.81, covering sales of about 36,000 tons, *which is enough to make a market. This will have the effect of advancing the price on our raw material contracts over the third-quarter price nearly $3 per ton.* It will make the majority of our billet contracts, crucible, for instance, pretty nearly $29 per ton, and *Oliver will pay $30. When you consider that the price of finished material to-day is only $3 to $4 per ton above this figure,* and considerable finished material is sold on old contracts at a much lower price than that of to-day, *how these people can pay this price for their raw material is a pretty hard problem.* I can not but feel the price of pig iron is too high, yet it is legitimate because the demand is here. (Minutes, board directors Carnegie Steel Co., Dec. 3, 1906, MacRae Rept., p. 4079.)

The far-reaching effect of this manipulation of a "sliding scale" upon consumers of this "raw material" is not measured by the one-fourth of 1,096,727 tons of blooms billets, slabs, sheet and tin plate bars, sold by the corporation to outside concerns (see Annual Report United States Steel Corporation 1906, p. 18), but by its blighting effect upon the steel industry in all its subsequent stages. From $3 to $4 per ton was added to the price of all semifinished steel, and in that year the production of rolled iron and steel products amounted to 19,588,468 tons.

The corporation by this increasing of the price of its product between the dates of purchase and delivery appropriated to itself profits out of all proportion to the capital expended on the labor performed. The rewards of the industry free from this interference would have been distributed equitably along the whole sequence of process incident to the manufacture from the ore to the finished product. Under this régime and by a single speculation in pig iron the Steel Corporation added to the gains previously obtained by the production of pig iron an unearned increment greater than the entire profits yet to be distributed in all the subsequent stages of manufacture through which blooms and billets and bars must pass in the hands of the small or so-called independent operator who had not sufficient capital to operate costly blast furnaces and hold still more costly ore reserves.

For the small manufacturer to pay the price "fixed" by his more powerful competitor was indeed "a pretty hard problem." Hard as

it was, the corporation determined to make it still harder, and following up the advantage already obtained, prepared to control not only the *price*, but the *supply*.

The control of *both* would put the independent producer absolutely at its mercy.

The rich rewards of the business could thus be continued in the production of steel in its cruder forms, to be distributed among the few immensely rich holders of ore reserves and operators of blast furnaces and steel converters, who as will be seen hereafter maintained an excellent understanding among themselves, and a modicum of the profit remaining could be doled out to the "little fellows" forced to purchase their bars and billets in a market forever "cornered" by this all-powerful consolidation. If they were inclined to be tractable and obey the now "golden rule" proclaimed by Judge Gary and accept without question the gospel of "cooperation and price regulation" as "suggested" at his dinners, and their modest business was not especially coveted by their big competitor, they were not disturbed, but in the event they displayed any disposition to compete, or they possessed some valuable and coveted patent or process, the supply even at an inordinate price was summarily cut off, and the objectionable competitor unless sustained by exceptionable natural advantages or great financial strength or credit went to the wall.

The whole industrial field was roughly divided into three parts.

(1) Old and established concerns sustained by immense reserves of ore and coal, or especially formidable by reason of their financial backing or the close relations between their directors and operators and the officers of the corporation.

With these it formed close alliances by means of pooling agreements, through its subsidiaries preferential contracts, interlocking directorates and other similar devices, or purchased their plants at an inordinate price.

(2) "Good customers" who were not in actual competition with any of the subsidiary companies of the corporation, or who did not cut prices or fail to "cooperate."

These were furnished their due quota of raw material.

(3) Smaller competing concerns, dependent upon the great "primary" companies for raw material, who did compete with the subsidiary companies of the corporation.

These were to be absorbed or went out of business.

### SALE OF SEMIFINISHED STEEL TO COMPETITORS.

It was at one time the purpose of the corporation to refuse to sell to all competitors of its finishing mills, who had hitherto depended on the National, Federal, and Carnegie Steel Cos. for raw materials. And since the corporation at this time produced over 65 per cent of

the total output of steel ingots and castings, and the greater part of it had hitherto been marketed in a semifinished state by these companies, this sudden shutting off of supplies was calculated to produce profound disturbance in the steel business, and in the event the few old and established concerns having the plants and the ore reserves necessary to the production of large quantities of crude steel "cooperated with the United States Steel Corporation" in this policy, or were unable to meet the sudden and increased demand in either event, it meant the inevitable ruin of the companies thus summarily cut off from their base of supplies.

That such a plan was discussed and approved by the presidents of the subsidiary companies and indorsed by the president of the corporation and that it was deliberately designed to produce "more shutdowns in the future than in the past" is indisputably established by the corporation's own records.

On July 1, 1902, Mr. Corey, then president of the Carnegie Steel Co., stated:

> Mr. COREY. The only item of interest I have to-day is to state that at the last meeting of the presidents it was decided by a majority, *and approved by the president of the Steel Corporation*, that Carnegie and National Steel Co. are not to sell unfinished material on scale contracts *to any companies competing with constituent companies of the corporation;* and such scale contracts with such competing parties are to be discontinued at as early a date as possible. Any excess tonnage we may have over and above amounts required to keep the constituent companies in operation we will sell as we find it necessary, *but at such a figure as will be above that at which we sell the constituent companies. That will mean more shutdowns in the future than in the past.* (Minutes board of directors Carnegie Steel Co., July, 1902, MacRae Rept., p. 4059.)

On April 5, 1904, the finance committee made the following recommendation:

> George W. Perkins in chair.
>
> Recommended that subsidiary companies who are manufacturing semifinished products do not sell same to outsiders in competition with subsidiary companies who are manufacturing finished products from such semifinished products without the consent of the subsidiary company interested. (Minutes finance committee, Apr. 5, 1904, MacRae Rept., p. 3857.)

This plan for the elimination of competitors seems to have been in part abandoned and a more scientific and elaborate device substituted, by which such a material could be sold at a maximum price. "all the traffic would bear" especially to "good customers," but the margin between the cost of the raw material and the selling price of the finished product was so adjusted as to make the existence

of these concerns who were permitted to buy "on probation" exceedingly precarious.

> Referring to the change of policy decided on by the corporation, *that we* are not in future to *sell any raw material than that which we can not use in our own finishing mills,* the chairman stated that, so far as the Carnegie Steel Co. is concerned, they can not at the present get out of the market because of some long-term contracts, but they are limiting their sales of billets and sheet bars. * * *
>
> There was a full discussion of the matter, each member expressing his views, and while it was the consensus of opinion that the ideal condition would be to use all the steel produced in their own finishing mills, it was the feeling that the production should always be at the point *where certain good customers who are entirely dependent upon us for their steel supply, and who are not in competition with any of the finishing lines manufactured by the corporation, should always be taken care of.*
>
> Replying to this view of the matter, the chairman stated that *in cases like the kind* mentioned it is the intention to supply them as far as possible without limiting our own mills, but he referred generally to making sales among the regular trade. (General sales managers minutes, Apr. 21, 1906, MacRae Rept., pp. 3951–3952.)

At times the officers of the corporation hesitated where there was a semblance of competition to "take care of" a "good customer," who bought all his raw material from them. It appears that the corporation had calculated just a little too closely on the margin of profit at which a certain firm—the Dillworth Porter Co.—could buy billets from the corporation and make them into "bolts and tie plates," and Mr. Schwab brought this "troublesome" question before the executive committee of the Steel Corporation.

> Present: Gary (chairman), Schwab, Perkins, Steele, Roberts, Converse, Edenborn, Reed.

PURCHASE OF PLANT OF DILLWORTH-PORTER CO.

> Mr. Schwab stated that he wished to lay before the committee a question that had been a troublesome one in relation to a firm in Pittsburgh, known as the Dillworth-Porter Co. This company manufactures spikes, bolts, and tie-plates in competition with our works in Chicago and other works. That there are only two firms, ourselves and the Dillworth-Porter Co. who make any considerable quantity of this material. That in the past we have been selling these spikes and bolts with the rails. That usually contracts with the railroad companies are made this way. We have been turning over the spikes and bolts to the Dillworth-Porter Co. because they purchase all their steel from the United States Steel Corporation. That a condition has arisen which makes it impossible for the Dillworth-Porter Co. to run their works except at a loss with billets we are furnishing them at the present price, and that we must either furnish them steel at

some price to enable them to run their works or they will be compelled to contract for the steel elsewhere or make it themselves. That Mr. Dillworth had recently called on him and stated that one of two things must be done—either a sliding-scale arrangement must be made with the Dillworth-Porter Co. by which the United States Steel Corporation will sell them steel dependent upon the price the Dillworth-Porter Co. receives for their materials, or they must provide themselves from other sources. This firm has been taking 65,000 tons of steel from us the past three years and we have made over $1,000,000 profit from their contracts. Mr. Schwab submitted the question whether it would be desirable to make an offer or consider an offer for the purchase of these works, and the committee was unanimous in con clusion against the purchase. (Minutes executive committee, MacRae Rept., p. 3797.)

This is the only recorded instance where the inability of competitors to purchase raw materials and sell the finished product at the measure of profit predetermined by the corporation ever seems to have "troubled" anybody connected with this concern, though it often caused surprise and occasionally considerable satisfaction, as indicated by the following entry on the minutes of the board of directors, Carnegie Steel Co.:

There is nothing much new in the market except the extraordinary competition for axles. Some of the prices made are simply astounding, especially *considering the fact that our competitors have to buy their billets at a figure that does not permit of more than $2 per ton for conversion.* (MacRae Rept., p. 4073.)

There was "a little competition" on forgings, but that did not puzzle Mr. Bope quite so much since the makers of forgings did not manage to do quite so well between the upper and nether millstone of high-priced billets and low-priced finished material.

"Then," said Mr. Bope, "on forgings, the mills which are in this business *are holding up the price of billets and pulling down the price of finished forgings, which is practically putting the independent forge makers out of the market.* And on shafting, Jones & Laughlin are selling at a price which their competitors can not afford to meet *after paying the market price of $1.40 for bars.* This is the condition now almost right through the whole market. *There is a little competition,* too, by peculiar arrangements which are being made." (Minutes directors Carnegie Steel Co., Feb. 8, 1909; MacRae Rept., p. 4088.)

The disaster which followed this corner of raw materials, the eager, futile search for high-priced supplies, and the inevitable crash which followed the failure to secure billets and merchant bars, and the like anywhere or at any price, is told by the men who looked with indifference upon the increasing discomfort of their competitors.

Mr. BOPE. We have served notice on a lot of contracts expiring January 1, that we will not renew them. As a matter of fact we need hardly sell a pound of raw steel now to out-

siders. At Duquesne, for instance, the new lined mill is now taking 65 tons of steel per day, and before long we will be taking 100 tons per day, and as every bit of this is taken from the trade, the situation is growing worse all the time. *There is, of course, an element of strength in the fact that other people are being crowded for steel, and while they can not get it it will make the situation that much stronger until somebody gets in with an entirely new plant.* Somebody will have to prepare to take care of these people we are turning down, and it means a new steel plant somewhere. (Minutes Carnegie Steel Co. board of directors, July 16, 1906, MacRae Rept., p. 4079.)

And again:

Reporting on the raw-material situation, Mr. Bope stated it is worse to-day than he has ever seen it before, *and he did not know where it is going to end.* A number of their customers are practically shut down now for want of steel, and some of them have gone into the market trying to buy tonnage, but have not so far been very successful. (Minutes general manager of sales, May 20, 1907, MacRae Rept., p. 3955.)

Still the general manager of sales, Mr. Bope, was not content. There still remained a few concerns which managed to do business under existing conditions, although "shaky" or in the hands of receivers, he records the cause of his "worry" over the matter in the minutes of the Carnegie Steel Co. on November 9, 1908, as follows:

Mr. BOPE. * * * What worries us more than anything else in the situation is the growth of competition. For instance, I was told this morning that Milliken Bros. are going right ahead on two blast furnaces and billet and bar mills. They are figuring on using * * * ore and eastern limestone, but will, of course, have to figure on getting their coke out of this region somewhere. These people have located on Staten Island, and this will mean formidable competition in the export business at least. They are still in the hands of receivers, but I understand are ready to be taken out. (MacRae Rept., p. 4086.)

Milliken Bros., the constructors of the Singer tower and other like structures in New York, were at one time formidable competitors, but under existing conditions Mr. Bope's fears were groundless. Milliken Bros do not appear to have gotten out, due to the fact, as he (Bope) tells us, that "raw materials have gone so high that people who have to buy heavily are simply down and out."

Mr. BOPE. There are some things in the situation which are going to have an effect upon the raw end. Milliken Bros have gone into the hands of a receiver and shut down their rolling mills. For the present at least it is the intention to operate only their structural plant, and they are now in the market to buy the tonnage required to fill their contracts, amounting to 45,000 tons, to be placed and taken out within the next six or eight months, besides any additional steel they will need on new contracts the receivers may make. This is tonnage which they had figured on

making themselves but which will now come into the market. It may not come to *us, but in any event it means that much capacity shut down.* (MacRae Rept., pp. 4080–4081, 4086.)

At last the work was done, *all new competition was eliminated* except Bethlehem, and the Steel Corporation has as yet not shown any disposition to put Mr. Schwab's company "out of business." Mr. Bope hurriedly reviews the steel companies which have been put down and out—thrown into the hands of a receiver or "reported not in a very good shape financially"—finding no "pessimistic feeling anywhere," and characterizing "our position" as "on the whole difficult."

COMPETITION ELIMINATED.

Mr. BOPE. I can not find any *pessimistic feeling anywhere.* Take our own situation, as I reported it to the president on Saturday. On open-hearth billets we will have an accumulated deficit for the next 6 months of 40,000 tons per month, in addition to what we are back as of the 1st of this month. This situation has been changed by the Milliken Bros. and Basic shutting down their rolling mills; they will hereafter be purchasers instead of manufacturers. Milliken Bros. will have something like 25,000 to 50,000 tons of steel to buy to complete their contracts with the new work which the receivers will undoubtedly figure on.

*The Eastern Steel Co., it is reported, is not in very good shape financially,* and it is possible they will also shut down. *This will eliminate all of our new competition outside of Bethlehem and will make our proposition, on the whole, difficult.* (Minutes board of directors Carnegie Steel Co., July 1, 1907, MacRae Rept., p. 4081.)

The power to make and manipulate the price of semifinished steel was vigilantly guarded and favored purchasers of such material were compelled to agree in advance not to resell any part of the material so obtained without putting it through some subsequent process of manufacture.

In its contracts for billets, with the Crucible Steel Co., April 30, 1904, and the Pittsburgh Steel Co., June 28, 1905, it is specifically provided that "It is made a condition of this contract that the buyers shall not resell any of the material furnished hereunder without having first put the same through a process of manufacture at their works." (MacRae Rept., pp. 3661, 4399.)

ABSORPTION OF COMPETING CONCERNS.

**Shelby Tube Co.**—The multifarious uses to which the control of raw material could be put is illustrated in the negotiations which preceded the absorption of the Shelby Tube Co.

The possibilities of this concern seem to have attracted the attention of Mr. Schwab shortly after the organization of the Steel Corporation.

> Upon the question of the acquisition of the property of that company, the president (Mr. Schwab) stated that the stock outstanding amounted to $8,000,000 of common and $5,000,000 preferred stock. He also gave figures showing the business transacted by the Shelby Co. He is impressed with its earning capacity, and believes that under our control it would net about 50 per cent. He rather thinks that the whole property could be purchased for about $3,000,000. Mr. Converse stated that it is the only real live competitor the National Tube Co. has, and that between the two companies all the patents for seamless tubing manufacture are owned. (MacRae Rept., p. 3784.)

Why a company capitalized at $13,000,000, whose earning capacity impressed a veteran in the steel business like Mr. Schwab to such an extent that be believed it could be made to net 50 per cent could at the same time be purchased for $3,000,000, would at first appear inexplicable. The president of the Steel Corporation, however, knew whereof he spoke.

> The president stated that the Carnegie Steel Co. had a contract with the Shelby Tube Co. to supply it with steel, that it was very favorable to the Carnegie Co., inasmuch as the latter could so arrange the price of steel that it would be rather difficult for the Shelby Co. to continue in business.
>
> The chairman expressed the opinion that he would a great deal rather have that company in business under our control than to absorb them. (MacRae Rept., p. 3780.)

Notwithstanding the fact that this company was the sole competitor of the Steel Corporation in the making of seamless tubes and was the sole owner of the only effective patent for their manufacture, it was absorbed by the corporation by an exchange of securities, 1 share of the preferred stock of the corporation being exchanged for 2¾ shares of the tube company and 1 share of the corporation's common stock for 4 shares of the common stock of the tube company.

That the control of prices was the governing motive in this transaction is evidenced by the character of negotiations which preceded it.

> It was suggested that some arrangement could be made with Mr. Miller (of the Shelby Co.) with the view of maintaining prices, and that some prices now could be advanced by both companies. (Minutes executive committee, Apr. 24, 1901, MacRae Rept., p. 3782.)

### UNION STEEL COMPANY.

Among the sharp competitors of the Steel Corporation for ores upon the Mesabi Range was the Union Steel Co.

> Among other influential interests back of the concern was H. C. Frick. Mr. Frick at this time was also a director in the United States Steel Corporation.
>
> *Merger of Union and Sharon concerns.*—The strong backing of the Union Steel Co., together with its extensive operations, made it an important competitor of the United States Steel Corpora-

> tion. Its operations assumed still greater significance when, toward the end of November, 1902, announcement was made of the merger of the company and the Sharon Steel Co., under the name of the Union Steel Co., to be capitalized at about $50,000,000, thus forming the largest consolidation in the steel industry proper which had been effected since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation itself. The two concerns, together, had at this time a pig-iron capacity of about 750,000 tons yearly, and an ingot capacity of about 850,000 tons—as against a capacity for the Steel Corporation at this time of about 10,000,000 tons—while they had greatly increased their outputs of finished products. (See Table 29, p. 269.) With this announcement were coupled intimations that plans were already projected for the construction of still further important works, as well as the acquisition of one or two other concerns then engaged in the manufacture of rods, wire products, sheets, and pipe. Moreover, there were rumors that the new concern might construct a railroad of its own from Lake Erie to the Connellsville coke region, with connections to the company's manufacturing plants. The impression was very general in steel circles that the consolidated company would assume a position of rapidly increasing importance in the industry. (H. K. S. Rept., pt. 2, p. 254.)

The aggressive attitude of this company and the capacity and long experience in the business of Mr. Frick and others associated with him, caused the Steel Corporation grave concern. The methods which had either destroyed or rendered tractable smaller companies could not be rendered effective in any effort to eliminate the Union-Sharon Steel Co.

On November 4, 1902, Mr. Corey declared:

> I am strongly in favor of pushing the Union Steel Co. as hard as we can. There is nothing we can do to smooth matters over with them, as they are determined to do all they can against us. (MacRae Rept., p. 3640.)

It soon became manifest, however, that this company would not "push." Located in the midst of the corporation's great plants, it was in a position to render any competition especially troublesome in the event it was determined by those in charge to increase the sphere of its activities by competition rather than cooperation.

There remained but one solution—to pay such price as those in charge might demand for an agreement not to further disturb the industrial conditions which the Steel Corporation sought to establish or compete with them for the business. The corporation determined to pay, and instead of the usual exchange of securities the corporation agreed to underwrite the bonds of this company. But the company had no bonds to underwrite, and its capitalization was entirely out of proportion to the immense sum demanded for its properties.

The inflation of its securities just prior to its absorption is another instance of the great difference in the amount actually necessary to operate a large steel plant and the huge sums at which the same

concerns are often capitalized when taken under the control of a syndicate. In the minutes of the board of directors of the Union Steel Co. the whole transaction is epitomized in a few brief entries, as follows:

> "*Resolved*, That a stockholders' meeting be had to increase the indebtedness of the company from *nothing* to *$45,000,000*."
>
> Stockholders' meeting.
>
> Action of board of directors in accepting proposition of T. Mellon & Sons for sale of capital stocks of certain companies, lands, etc., approved.
>
> Capital stock increased from $1,000,000 to $20,000,000.
>
> Authorized increase of indebtedness to $45,000,000. (MacRae Rept., p. 4225.)

In December, 1902, this company was absorbed by the Steel Corporation. It was agreed among other things that—

> Ninth. Upon the organization of Union, as herein provided, the vendors agree to sell and transfer unto the steel company, and the steel company agrees to buy all of said $20,000,000 of the capital stock of Union. In consideration thereof, and contemporaneously with the said transfer, the steel company hereby agrees that it will duly and legally guarantee the payment of the principal and interest of all of said $45,000,000 of bonds of Union as the same shall respectively become or be made due and payable according to the terms of said bonds. (MacRae Rept., p. 3641. See also Document K, MacRae Rept., p. 4350.)

This sudden increase in its capitalization by the Union Steel Co. just prior to its being taken over by the Steel Corporation indicates that the price paid was excessive. The character and extent of its plants and ore holdings, as stated by Mr. Kennedy, did not justify the expenditure of any such sum. In its answer to the suit of the Government the corporation admits that the production of the Sharon Steel Co. was small and that the capacity of the Union Steel Co. after the merger of the Sharon Steel Co. in November, 1902, was 180,000 tons of pig iron (as aginst 7,802,812 tons of the corporation in 1902). It produced 350,000 tons of steel ingots in 1902.

Says the Commissioner of Corporations:

> There can be no question that the prices paid by the Steel Corporation for both the coal and iron-ore properties were considerably in excess of a fair valuation at the time of the transfer. The real significance of the transaction seems to be that the Steel Corporation desired to eliminate the competition of certain influential interests back of the Union concern, particularly that of Mr. Frick, and that the amount necessary to induce these owners to retire from such competition was, in effect, charged against the ore and coal. (H. K. S. Rept., p. 286.)
>
> The truth of this is corroborated by the fact that since the United States Steel Corporation has held this property and for a number of years it has not paid the interest on its bonds, the

deficit being from $500,000 to $2,000,000 in some years and aggregating over $9,000,000 in nine years (see Exhibit 18c); and this failure to pay, it seems, was not upon the whole $45,000,000, but considerably less (see p. 282, Report of Commissioner of Corporations on Steel Industry, pt. i, July 1, 1911), the published reports of the United States Steel Corporation showing that only about $36,000,000 of these bonds were ever outstanding in the hands of the public, although it also appears that in 1905 (Union Steel Co., minutes of board of directors, Sept. 26, 1905) that the Union Steel Co. issued $3,874,000 of bonds in addition to those theretofore issued. (MacRae Rept., p. 3642.)

A comparison of this amount of $75,860,501 paid and guaranteed for the Union-Sharon properties, with the valuation of the property of the seven large so-called independent steel concerns four years later, in 1907, is illuminating. These were as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Bethlehem | $44,450,881 |
| Cambria | 45,281,892 |
| Colorado | 41,919,448 |
| Jones & Laughlin (capital and bonds) | 45,000,000 |
| Lackawanna | 65,647,388 |
| Pennsylvania | 25,377,147 |
| Republic | 53,092,153 |

(MacRae Rept., p. 3643.)

Every circumstance attending the absorption of this company, which the Steel Corporation admits was its only active and aggressive competitor, indicates a clearly defined purpose to prevent competition and strengthen its grasp upon production and prices.

The Sharon Steel Co. was under contract to furnish raw materials to the Crucible Steel Co. A reduction in the price of this material was made upon the express condition that the "*leading interests are not to engage in competitive business.*"

The materials sold the Crucible Co. at a reduced rate were obtained only upon condition that it would not be resold without having previously passed through some stage of manufacture in the Crucible Co.'s works, and above all it was stipulated that—

> Tenth. The vendors severally agree with the steel company that they, respectively, will not, within the United States or Dominion of Canada, for a period of 10 years from December 1, 1902, engage directly or indirectly in the manufacture of iron or steel, or articles made therefrom, now manufactured by the steel company, the production of furnace coke, or the mining or production of iron ore, except in the Territory of Arizona and State of Florida, excepting, however, from the terms hereof the enterprises, if any, in which such parties may now, respectively, be engaged. (MacRae Rept., pp. 3641–3642.)

The purchase of the Troy Steel Products Co. by the United States Steel Corporation illustrates more forcibly than any abstract argument the pernicious effect of interlocking directorates and its tendency to favor and willingness to placate powerful interests at any price upon the first show of hostility or threat of competition.

## TROY STEEL PRODUCTS CO.

This Troy Steel Products Co. was a Rockefeller concern, known by the officers of the Steel Corporation to be worthless, and after a thorough investigation of the plant as a manufacturing concern it was unanimously determined by the officers of the Steel Corporation that its acquisition was not advisable. On November 18 the executive committee determined—

> On the question as to whether or not the ownership of this property would be advantageous to the United States Steel Corporation, the president stated that he does not believe it is of any value to us. Mr. Converse said that the Carnegie people can deliver material on the wharf of the Troy Co. not only cheaper than it can be made there, but at a good profit.
>
> On motion, duly seconded, it was unanimously voted that the president be requested to decline to entertain the proposition concerning the Troy property. (MacRae Rept., p. 3649.)

At the time the executive committee unanimously declined even to entertain a proposition to purchase this plant which had not been operated for years, for the reasons stated by Mr. Converse, who was president of the tube company and thoroughly understood its worthlessness, John D. Rockefeller and H. H. Rogers were directors in the United States Steel Corporation. Finding that the corporation would not entertain the proposition of paying over a million dollars for a property which was valueless. Mr. Rogers stated:

> His company would construct its own pipe mills if arrangements satisfactory to his company could not be made with us. (See minutes executive committee July 15, 1902, MacRae Rept., p. 3648.)

Immediately the Steel Corporation changed its attitude with reference to the value of this Troy plant, as evidenced by the following entry in the minutes of the board of directors, January 6, 1903:

> A memorandum agreement was approved dated December 24, 1902, with A. C. Bedford, representing John D. Rockefeller, H. H. Rogers, and others, being the owners of a majority of the securities of the Troy Steel Products Co., which company is the owner of the plant known as the Troy steel plant, not less than a majority interest to be purchased for the sum of $1,100,000, payable either in cash or in the proposed second mortgage 5 per cent bonds. (MacRae Rept., p. 3646.)

After its purchase this plant was never operated, and is not totally dismantled and abandoned. The purchase of this company in no way added to the efficiency of the Steel Corporation, and the directors knew it at the time the purchase was made. There could have been no intention to have operated this plant, and the amount paid for it was necessarily either a bonus taken from the assets of the Steel Corporation and presented to Messrs. Rogers, Rockefeller, and others without valid consideration, or it was with no other conceivable consideration than to prevent this company from carrying out the threat

previously made "to go into the tube business," which seems to have been the vulnerable point of attack in the opinion of Carnegie, Rockefeller, and others when contemplating competition in any form with the Steel Corporation.

### TRADE AGREEMENTS.

Many of the old and established companies remaining after this process of elimination was completed entered into secret and iron-clad agreements by which the output of all the contracting parties was determined and each company's proportion of that output fixed and allotted, and such output was to be sold only according to a schedule of prices binding upon the contracting parties, and to carry out the agreement a commissioner was appointed and empowered to examine the books and ascertain the most intimate details of the business of these companies. To him they made regular and frequent reports, stating the amount of iron and steel produced and the price at which it was sold. This commissioner was authorized to impose heavy fines and penalties in case of violations of any part of this agreement. In the event any of the contracting parties exceeded the specified allotment the profits on such sale were distributed among the other parties to the agreement. These agreements covered plates, structural shapes, shafting, wire, nails, steel rails, and almost all other products. Copies of agreements entered into at various times between the Carnegie Steel Co., Jones & Laughlin, the Crucible Steel Co. of America, the Cambria Steel Co., the A. & P. Roberts Co., and other steel concerns will be found as Appendix B to this report.

It is said by Judge Gary that he had no knowledge of any such conventions by subcompanies of the Steel Corporation. The commissioner, however, asserts that these agreements were discontinued after a suggestion by Judge Gary that they were no longer advisable or necessary, but that he still continued to act as commissioner for several years afterwards.

Houston and others of the Lukins Iron & Steel Co. testified before this committee to the same effect Such contracts could not, of course, have been entered into without the full knowledge and approval of the presidents of the various companies manufacturing articles sold under them, and the organization of the Steel Corporation was such as to make it highly improbable that any arrangement of this kind could have been entered into without the consent and approval of the governing powers of the Steel Corporation. The authority and discretion of the presidents of the subsidiary companies was, in fact, exceedingly limited. No expenditure of over $10,000 could be made by the head of any subsidiary company without the approval of the executive committee in New York.

The directors of the Steel Corporation have at all times possessed the most intimate and accurate knowledge of the actions of the sub-

sidiary companies, and the presidents of these companies are required to report to the president of the United States Steel Corporation and to the board of directors all transactions affecting large expenditures of money or any change in policy whatever. The nature and extent of the control of the corporation over the affairs of the subsidiary concerns and the duties of the presidents of these companies are set out in detail in the minutes of the United States Steel Corporation.

These companies, respectively, have complete organizations, including working committees composed of the presidents, vice presidents, managers, mill superintendents, etc., who are always in close touch with the affairs of the corporation with which they are connected, and the presidents of the different companies frequently meet for interchange of views. The conclusions of the officers of subsidiary companies are reported to different departments of the United States Steel Corporation and recommendations (but not instructions) frequently made by the latter to the former. This corporation, acting through one or more of its managing officials, is in frequent communication with the presidents of subsidiary companies, respectively, concerning the business and business methods of all subsidiary companies. If any question arises which involves a departure in any respect from general lines of policy which have been adopted, the same is brought before the executive committee of this corporation for consideration, determination, and advice. If any question of finance is involved, the action and determination of the executive committee is referred to the finance committee of this corporation for consideration, determination, and advice. If the executive committee is not in session at any time, the chairman of the executive committee possesses the powers of the committee. If the finance committee is not in session at any time, the chairman of the finance committee possesses the powers of the committee. It is very seldom that the chairman of either committee exercises the powers of the committee without action of the committees, respectively, or at least the advice of a majority of the committee, except as to certain matters which have been particularly placed in charge of the chairman of the executive committee by this board.

As an illustration of the method of transacting business, let it be supposed that one of the subsidiary companies is desirous of making a substantial expenditure for improvements, or of entering into a contract of sale or purchase involving large sums of money, or of making some important change in policy, the officer, or manager, or superintendent who first suggests the proposed action will make recommendation to his superior officer, giving his reasons in detail. This will reach the president of the particular company and be considered by his committee. After decision the subject is submitted to the president, or a vice president, or other officer, of the United States Steel Corporation, and is brought before its executive committee for consideration. After the question has been considered by the executive committee, if a question of money is involved (and generally if a question of policy is involved) the subject is taken by the chairman of the executive committee (who is, ex officio, a member of

the finance committee) to the finance committee, and there considered. Recommendations which are decided upon by the executive committee or finance committee, or both, are reported to the president of this corporation, who in turn conveys intelligence of the same to the president of the company directly interested. Besides, the president and vice presidents and chairman of the executive committee and chairman of the finance committee are in daily communication with one another concerning the various matters of business which are under consideration from day to day. (Minutes of the board of directors, Oct. 7, 1907, MacRae Rept., pp. 4330–4331.)

After operating for several years under these agreements each company acquired such an intimate knowledge of the business of its alleged competitors that it became unnecessary to enforce heavy penalties or to require any drastic regulation to compel the remaining companies to cooperate either by limiting the output or selling at a fixed price. Temple, the commissioner of the plate pool, describes the change of attitude by the partners of these companies to one another as a result of intimate association and the discipline previously enforced by the contracts under which they had been operating:

Mr. TEMPLE. As I said, at the beginning of those associations practically everybody wore a knife and tomahawk whenever they came to me. Every man's hand was against every other man. They had lived through this period of intensive, not only destructive but annihilative, competition, and some of them scarcely knew each other by sight. They had been led to believe they were pirates and thieves, and the fact they were all human beings merely endeavoring to make an honest living and run a successful business had not seemed to occur to them at all. After a very few meetings they commenced to get acquainted with each other, found they were all human, and the suspicion, the intense suspicion, amounting to almost certainty of intended fraud, ceased to be so apparent. So that at the end of the first year they were all good friends. Then they began exchanging actual information with each other. There was scarcely any question that one maker would ask another that he would not answer, even about the most intimate secrets of his business, his costs, and things of that sort. It made the steel business, so far as the people associated with those associations were concerned, rather a family affair than one of destructive warfare. They had confidence in each other and confidence in the stability of the business.

The CHAIRMAN. They began to practice what might be termed the golden rule among themselves.

Mr. TEMPLE. As I think any business concern will when they find that their competitors are men, and the greatest rascal I ever knew certainly appreciates a square deal from the other fellow.

The CHAIRMAN. Who was the apostle of this new industrial religion among these contracting parties?

Mr. TEMPLE. I think at the beginning of the greatest harmonizing influence in the whole lot was Mr. Schwab, who was president of the Carnegie Steel Co.

The CHAIRMAN. Those contracts were abrogated, were they not?

Mr. TEMPLE. In 1904 the contracts were all abrogated.

Mr. YOUNG. That is, the structural steel contract.

Mr. TEMPLE. And the plate. They were all abrogated in December, 1904, and the whole thing wiped out.

The CHAIRMAN. At whose suggestion?

Mr. TEMPLE. We were informed at Mr. Gary's suggestion.

The CHAIRMAN. Gary's?

Mr. TEMPLE. Yes.

* * * * * * *

The CHAIRMAN. Could they maintain, by these gentlemen's agreements, that level of prices and prevent that destructive competition of which you spoke in the Carnegie régime?

Mr. TEMPLE. They say the leopard can not change his spots nor the Ethiopian his skin; but the leopard does move from place to place, which, in one figure of speech, is a changing of spots. I would not presume to say how closely they could follow the rules they have learned under the bitter warfare preceding 1907 and the different conditions from 1897 to 1904, but I have not heard of any destructive competition since that time. (Hearings, pp. 1717–1719.)

### THE GARY DINNERS.

Prior to 1907 the methods employed in restraint of trade were undergoing an evolutionary process. The old pooling agreements were annoying in their requirements and dangerous in their operation. As originally formed they exacted severe penalties for violation of any of their terms; but a few years' experience showed that these agreements could be kept without imposing penalties. They were originally organized and conducted in direct violation of the law, with the consequent danger of prosecution and punishment. By 1905 the understanding between the members of these associations had become so perfect, confidence in each other so established, and observance of these agreements so habitual that it was determined that it was no longer necessary to have written agreements as to what their respective shares of the business should be. During 1905 and 1906, while they operated under the supervision of the same paid commissioner, they relied upon frequent meetings, intimate acquaintanceship, frank interchange of opinions, and assurances to bring about the harmonious cooperation so much desired and to avoid the dangers of actual and active competition on the one side and a plain and palpable violation of the law upon the other.

In accomplishing these results, trade conditions during 1905, 1906, and the first nine months of 1907 were extremely favorable. All

sections of the country seemed to be enjoying a high degree of prosperity, with a flattering prospect for its continuance; and this condition was reflected in the steel trade in an active demand for steel products, and the maintenance of steady prices was easy.

In October, 1907, the panic came with its threatened paralysis of business and demoralization of prices. It was Judge E. H. Gary who conceived the idea of extending to the entire steel industry the system of cooperation that had been so successful among the various groups remaining after the dissolution of the structural steel, steel plate, and other associations, and the Gary dinner was the agency devised.

The first Gary dinner was given November 20, 1907 and they continued at varying intervals until after this investigation was authorized in 1911.

Judge Gary before this committee gave an account of their origin and purpose as follows:

> Now, the question was how to get between the two extremes of securing a monopoly by driving out competition, however good-naturedly, in a bitter, destructive competition or without making any agreement, express or implied, tacit or otherwise, which should result in the maintenance of prices; and so, gentlemen, I invited a large percentage of the steel interests of the country to meet me at dinner and then presented these views to them and, so far as I could, the results of our becoming demoralized and extreme decreases in prices like those which obtained under the old régime. Then, I said that it seemed to me the only way we could lawfully prevent such demoralization and maintain a reasonable steadiness in business, whether we lowered the prices from time to time or not, whether depending upon circumstances we were willing to make concessions or reductions after the jobbers had relieved themselves of the large lots, so as to prevent demoralization, was for the steel people to come together occasionally and to tell one to the others exactly what his business was. In other words, a disclosure by each one to all others of all the circumstances surrounding his particular business. In other words, to state it simply, if three men, gentlemen on this committee, were practicing law in a certain town and each one knew that the customary fee for services in court was $50 a day and a gentleman from another part of the country should locate in that town and make a totally different price, very much lower, he would immediately get up some sort of competition amongst these professional men. If those three men, however, on this committee, were in daily conference and each one knew that the others did not propose to change the fees, probably this outsider would not make very much headway in creating a demoralization. (Hearings, p. 77.)

At one of these dinners more than 90 per cent of the entire iron and steel industry of the United States was represented. (Hearings, p. 1776.) At these dinners representatives of the press, except three trade papers, were excluded. (Hearings, p. 75.)

The remarks of Judge Gary at the dinner given in December, 1908, and the various speeches made at the dinner given in January, 1911, and at the luncheon of May 4, 1911, are given in the record of this committee. (Hearings, pp. 1773–1812.) Consideration of these remarks, keeping in mind the conditions under which they were made and what had gone before, leads us to the conclusion that the Gary dinners were devised to circumvent the Sherman antitrust law by avoiding direct and positive agreements in restraint of trade and yet to secure all the benefits involved in a restriction upon output and a maintenance of prices. For justification of this conclusion we submit the following excerpts from these remarks:

> At this particular time there is not in this country a demand for more than 50 per cent of the total producing capacity in our lines. It is obvious from this statement of fact that there is not enough business to go around, and that there is no possible way of protecting one another and thereby protecting oneself except to submit ourselves to the conditions as they exist and to take and be satisfied with our fair proportion of the business which is offered. [Applause.] (Judge Gary, hearings, p. 1776.)

In the following quotation Judge Gary explains the difficulties and dangers involved in any direct arrangement to interfere with the laws of trade and then stresses the fact that "we have something better to guide and control us in our business methods than a contract which depends upon written or verbal promises with a penalty attached."

> Now, in view of the fact that we have no right legally to enter into any arrangement by direct or indirect means which enables us to maintain prices, to divide territory, to restrict output, or in any way to interfere with the laws of trade or to stifle competition; in view of the fact that we can not legally, directly or indirectly, do anything which may be construed to be in restraint of trade, and therefore are relegated to the one position of treating each other on the basis of fair, just, and equitable treatment, it behooves us to use the greatest care in the exercise of our rights and in the transaction of our business, so as to make it absolutely certain that day by day, and with reference to every transaction we are certain to recognize the rights of our competitors, our friends, and the obligations which we are under toward them.
>
> I say in this presence, to men who know by long experience—men who know to a demonstration that what I speak is true and logical—that we have something better to guide and control us in our business methods than a contract which depends upon written or verbal promises with a penalty attached. We as men, as gentlemen, as friends, as neighbors, having been in close communication and contact during the last few years, have reached a point where we entertain for one another respect and affectionate regard. We have reached a position so high in our lines of activity that we are bound to protect one another; and when a man reaches a position where his honor is at stake, where even more than life itself is concerned, where he can not act or

> fail to act except with a distinct and clear understanding that his honor is involved, then he has reached a position that is more binding on him than any written or verbal contract. [Applause.] (Hearings, pp. 1776–1777.)

In the following quotation Judge Gary pays tribute to the spirit of mutual confidence among manufacturers of steel that had been developed, and rejoices that the point had been reached where each was willing to lay his business down upon the table for the inspection of his neighbors:

> Is it any wonder that such as I, coming a few years ago from another profession, having spent his time in other lines of activity, coming into this business without knowledge of the business or acquaintance with those connected with it, groping along in more or less uncertain paths, but eventually reaching the position which we have reached in our travels, so that we can have and do have absolute confidence in one another, willing to lay our business down upon the table for the inspection of our neighbors—is it any wonder that I should be elated, that I should be happy, that I should be proud of the fact that I am associated with such as you; that in representing the interests of a large corporation I can do business with so many men of prominence, education, experience, high standing, and repute in the community, feeling all the time that I and the interests I represent are absolutely safe in your hands? (Hearings, p. 1777.)

Throughout the remarks of Judge Gary, as we interpret them, there is a skillful and ingenious effort to impress upon his guests that it was the purpose of the United States Steel Corporation to maintain prices and that they were expected to do likewise.

> At the present time the question of maintaining or changing the prices of the commodities in which we deal is uppermost in our minds, because we read and hear about this question every day and almost every hour. I have been pained, I admit, from time to time, to read in the newspapers that the United States Steel Corporation carried a big stick, and was in the habit of inviting the Independents, so called, to come together for the purpose of lecturing them, or, worse than that, of threatening them in case they proposed to reduce prices. I call upon you as witnesses to refute these insinuations.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> Now, my opinion is that it would be a mistake to reduce prices at this time; that it would do more harm than good; that instead of getting more business we would get less business; that the average purchaser, perhaps without exception, is not so much in favor of the reduction of prices as he is in favor of making it absolutely certain his prices are the same prices that another has to pay for the same commodity.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> It is argued in some of the newspapers that we are making a mistake in maintaining prices because we are keeping large numbers of our employees from work. I do not think the claim

is logical or reasonable. I doubt if we would get more business if we should reduce prices. (Hearings, pp. 1776–1777.)

Those who followed Judge Gary at this dinner responded most generously to his protest against reduction of prices as shown by the following:

Willis L. King, general manager Jones & Laughlin Steel Co., and former treasurer of Steel Plate Association and Structural Association, said:

> I think, therefore, to talk of reducing the prices ought not to be considered for a moment. As Judge Gary has very properly said, it would not result in good to anyone, it would not result in more business to us, it would not do the public any good; therefore I hope it will be the consensus of opinion here to-night that we will maintain the present prices, which are fair and reasonable, and await with patience the inevitable result which will, of course, be better business, and I think in the very near future. (Hearings, p. 1783.)

E. C. Felton, president Pennsylvania Steel Co., said:

> Now, I think we have all had our eyes opened since the first meetings that were held here, and I hope we are going to keep our eyes opened, and are not going to shut them up to the situation. If there is anybody who thinks the present business situation will be improved, stimulated, by cutting prices he ought to consider just one branch of our business; he should look at the facts and argue from those facts. Let him look at the pig-iron situation. (Hearings, p. 1784.)

John A. Topping, chairman Republic Iron & Steel Co., said:

> I am more convinced than ever that any efforts at this time to reduce prices with a view to stimulating consumption will be met in about the manner that Mr. Felton has illustrated. The price line will go down much faster than the production line will go up. (Hearings, p. 1784.)

E. A. S. Clark, president Lackawanna Steel Co., said:

> While I think it is well to coach salesmen, we must put into them the very same spirit I think we all have here, that we are in honor bound not to change our prices without letting the other man know it, because then the salesman knows that he has an answer to give to that proposition. (Hearings, p. 1785.)

C. S. Price, president Cambria Steel Co., said:

> I will only speak of the business situation, and indorse the fact that I consider it very inopportune at this time to make any change in prices. (Hearings, p. 1786.)

A. F. Huston, president Lukens Iron & Steel Co., said:

> We are all of the same opinion about the maintenance of prices. I heard the remark made by a prominent steel man last month. He said he had never seen a genuine buying movement without first a decided drop in prices to stimulate it. I have been thinking of that a good deal since. He probably

never saw anything else in the past. I do not remember at any time when a genuine buying movement started when there was not a drop in the price, before we stood together. (Hearings, p. 1791.)

L. A. Kelly, president Ashland Steel Co., said:

I heartily cooperate in everything that has been said here to-night, and so far as our company is concerned we are ready and willing to still cooperate to do what we can to maintain prices. (Hearings, p. 1795.)

Accepting this dinner of January, 1911, as fairly typical of the rest and the things said and done there as fairly representative of the things said and done at the others, we think the conclusion is irresistible that the Gary dinners were instituted as a means of conveying to the entire steel and iron industry information as to what the attitude of the United States Steel Corporation was upon the questions of output and prices and of impressing upon all engaged in the industry that it was the part of wisdom and prudence to govern themselves accordingly. We further believe that by this means prices were maintained, output restricted, competition stifled, and trade restrained, just as certainly, just as effectively, and just as unlawfully as had been done under the discarded pooling agreements of former years.

## LABOR.

The evidence submitted to the committee on the matter of labor is instructive and impressive.

A most important economic fact brought out and too often overlooked is that the true measure of a man's work is the tonnage produced per man per day, and not the mere amount of wage paid. The true economic unit is the tonnage produced per man, and not the wage paid per man. This is a most important fact, never to be lost sight of in the all-important question of cost production.

A most illuminating piece of reliable information on this point is the report of the secretary of internal affairs of the State of Pennsylvania on the production and cost of pig iron, which we quote for the years 1902 and 1909, in order that comparison may be made:

*Pig iron in Pennsylvania.*

[Report of secretary of internal affairs, 1902, p. 403; 1909, pp. 255-256.]

| | 1902 | 1909 |
|---|---|---|
| Production (gross tons) | 8,111,642 | 10,721,024 |
| Realized value | $126,857,231.00 | $186,963,842.00 |
| Average realized value per ton | $15.64 | $17.44 |
| Value of basic material; ore, scrap ore, cinder only (fuel, limestone, and other expenses not considered) | $61,634,972.00 | $89,144,483.00 |
| Same per ton | $7.60 | $8.31 |
| Average number of days in operation in 1902 | 314 | 300 |
| Total number of workmen employed | 17,101 | 14,921 |
| Aggregate wages paid | $10,191,759.00 | $8,762,304.00 |
| Average earnings per year for each man | $595.97 | $627.20 |
| Average daily wage | $1.89 | $2.09 |
| Cost of labor per ton | $1.25 | $0.83 |
| Tonnage per man per day | 1.51 | 2.39 |

It will be seen from the above report that in 1909, 14,921 men produced 10,721,024 tons of pig iron, as against 8,111,642 tons produced in 1902 by 17,101 men.

Who got the benefit of this enormous increase in production? True, there was some increase in the wages. In 1902 the average earnings per year for each man was $595.97, while in 1909 the average earnings per year for each man was $627.20, an increase per man per year of $31.23. Or, to put it in daily wages, an increase of from $1.89 in 1902 to $2.09 in 1909—an increase of $0.20 per day.

But, observe the increase in production, and the decrease in cost of labor per ton, "the true measure," according to Mr. Schwab.

In 1902 the cost of labor per ton was $1.25, while in 1909 it was only 82 cents.

Again, observe the tonnage produced per man in 1902 and 1909.

In 1902 the tonnage per man was 1.51 tons, while in 1909 it was increased to 2.39 tons per man.

In other words, not only was the cost of labor per ton reduced from $1.25 to $0.82, but at the same time the tonnage per man produced was increased from 1.51 tons to 2.39 tons.

In 1902 the manufacturers produced 8,111,642 tons of pig iron at a cost of labor per ton of $1.25; while in 1909 they produced 10,721,024 tons of pig iron at a cost of labor per ton of $0.82.

In 1902 the aggregate wages paid to produce 8,111,642 tons of pig iron was $10,191,757, while in 1909 the aggregate wages paid to produce 10,721,024 tons was $8,762,304, a saving to the manufacturers in labor cost of $1,429,455.

Furthermore, the realized value of the 8,111,642 tons produced in 1902 was $126,857,231; while the realized value of the 10,721,024 tons produced in 1909 was $186,963,842, an increase for the manufacturers of $60,106,611 in realized value.

On the other hand, what did labor get in the same period? In 1902 the average earnings per year for each man was $595.97, while in 1909 it was $627.20, an increase per man of $31.23 per year, and as the table shows, an increase in average daily wage from $1.89 to $2.09, or $0.20 per day. This shows a slight increase per man in wages between 1902 and 1909. But how about the total? In 1902 there were employed 17,101 men; in 1909, 14,921 men, a decrease of 2,180 men employed. In 1902 the aggregate wages paid were $10,191,759; in 1909 the aggregate wages paid were $8,762,304, a decrease in wages paid of $1,429,455.

That these statistics of the report of the secretary of internal affairs are correct is corroborated by Mr. Schwab, former president of the Steel Corporation, by his sworn testimony, on page 1356, as follows:

> The CHAIRMAN. The average daily wage in 1902 was $1.89. Is that about the rate for men working around pig iron?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. Yes; I think so.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. In 1909 it was $2.09?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. Yes.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Is that about your average wage?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. I think so.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. The cost of labor per ton, then, in 1902 was $1.25. Is that about right?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. Yes, sir.

The CHAIRMAN. And in 1909 it was 82 cents. Is that about right?

Mr. SCHWAB. I should imagine that was about right.

The CHAIRMAN. The tonnage per man per day, which you say is a true measure of the value of a man's work, in 1902 produced 1.51 tons of pig iron, and in 1909, 2.39 tons of pig iron. Is that about right?

Mr. SCHWAB. I should judge that was about right.

## LABOR UNIONS.

The attitude of the United States Steel Corporation toward organized labor was early determined. On June 17, 1901, six weeks after the Steel Corporation was organized and began operations, a meeting of the executive committee was held in New York City. At this meeting Mr. Charles Steele, then a member of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co., and also a member of the executive committee of the Steel Corporation, was present. The question of the attitude of the corporation toward organized labor was extensively discussed at this meeting. As a final result of the deliberations of the executive committee, Mr. Steele brought forward the following proposition, which the records show was finally voted upon, and the president of the Steel Corporation instructed to convey it to the presidents of the subsidiary companies, to wit:

> That we are unalterably opposed to any extension of union labor and advise subsidiary companies to take firm position when these questions come up and say that they are not going to recognize it, that is, any extension of unions in mills where they do not now exist; that great care should be used to prevent trouble and that they promptly report and confer with this corporation.

Following that declaration, the evidence clearly shows how American laborers felt. Justly or unjustly, they considered themselves persona non grata in the works of the United States Steel Corporation. Thereafter the great bulk of American union laboring men in the iron and steel industry understood they were not wanted at the works of the United States Steel Corporation. The process of filling the places of these union laborers is interesting and important to observe. American laborers loyal to their unions could not be had. Something had to be done to get laborers. Southern Europe was appealed to. Hordes of laborers from Southern Europe poured into the United States. They were almost entirely from the agricultural classes, knew absolutely nothing about iron and steel manufacture, but were sufficient to fight the labor unions. They were absolutely unskilled, but they could work, especially as common laborers. In times of special necessity even advertisements for foreign help of this class were spread broadcast. A sample of these advertisements, which the evidence shows were caused to be circulated by subsidiary companies of the Steel Corporation, is as follows:

> *Wanted.*—Sixty tin house men, tinners, catchers, and helpers to work in open shops; Syrians, Poles, and Roumanians preferred; steady employment and good wages to men willing to work; fare paid and no fees charged for this work. Central Employment Bureau, 628 Pennsylvania Avenue.

This advertisement appeared, as the evidence shows, in the Pittsburgh Gazette-Times of July 14, 1909. (See page 3074 of hearings.)

The result is that about 80 per cent of the unskilled laborers in the steel and iron business are foreigners of these classes. With the benefit of a skilled American foreman such a crew can work out results in unskilled labor production. The profits of this system of labor employment go to the Steel Corporation, while the displaced American workman shifted as best he could.

Following the elimination of union labor, and the introduction of the above-described foreign laborers, an investigation was made as to the conditions of laborers, hours of labor, home life, etc. As to the hours of labor, the evidence before the committee was conclusive that long hours of labor prevailed in the iron and steel industry, especially in the unskilled departments. Under the direction of the United States Commissioner of Labor, a very careful and thorough investigation as to the hours of labor in the steel industry has been made. From this official report we quote without comment:

> During May, 1910, the period covered by this investigation into the steel industry, 50,000 persons, or 20 per cent of the 153,000 employees of the blast furnaces, steel works, and rolling mills covered by this report, customarily worked seven days per week, and 20 per cent of them worked 84 hours or more a week, which, in effect, means a 12-hour working day every day in the week, including Sunday.
>
> This hardship of 12-hour days and a 7-day week is still further increased by the fact that every week or two weeks, as the case may be, when the employees on the day shift are transferred to the night shift, and vice versa, employees remain on duty without relief either 18 or 24 consecutive hours, according to the practice adopted for the change of shifts. The most common plan to effect this change of shift is to work one shift of employees on the day of change through the entire 24 hours, the succeeding shift working the regular 12 hours when it comes on duty.

(See page 2837, hearings.)

While we deem it unnecessary to quote the testimony of other witnesses, it is true, as the testimony shows, that they fully corroborate these statements of the United States commissioner, and, in fact, some of the witnesses are much stronger in their statements.

As to the daily lives and conditions of living of these laborers, the testimony taken is voluminous, far too extensive to even summarize in this report. The testimony certainly shows conditions undesirable, and far below what is ordinarily understood to be the American standard of living among laborers in our country. Some of the details are

revolting, both as to sanitary and moral conditions. Taking the ordinary family as a unit, the wages paid, even if the head of the family is constantly employed, are barely enough to provide subsistence.

### THE COMPANY SUPPLY STORE.

As bearing on the question of employes, the policy of the Steel Corporation in regard to the establishment of the company supply stores is important. The evidence before the committee shows that it is the custom of the company where steel and iron plants are established and towns and villages grow up around the company's plants, through a subsidiary company known as the Union Supply Co., to open stores to supply its employees with groceries, provisions, and almost every article of household necessity, together with powder, fuse, and other supplies—in fact everything the employees need, either to live or conduct their operations as employees of the company.

The local grocer, baker, meat and fish dealer, apothecary, blacksmith, carpenter, coal, wood, and other dealers are thus brought into direct competition with the Steel Corporation stores. It may be said that this is only the application of fair and free competition. But this is not wholly so. The company stores have great advantages. They deal with their own employees, who constitute 90 per cent of their custom. To be sure the employees are not obliged by any law or rule of the company to buy at the company store, but it is undoubtedly true that they all understand they will be the better considered for doing so. The company supply store knows just what is coming in wages every day and week to each employee who deals at the company store. No other local competitor has the benefit of this information. This enables the company's supply store to extend credit only to the extent of wages actually due or earned. The result is practically an actual cash business, with no losses in bad debts.

The fact that the Steel Corporation does not attempt to maintain these supply stores except where it deals with its own employees, shows pretty conclusively that it has no desire to engage in such trade under ordinary conditions in ordinary competition. It limits its stores to places where it deals almost wholly with its own employees.

The profits made and dividends declared to the Steel Corporation by this system of supply stores we think are pertinent and sufficient to show a prosperity entirely out of the ordinary.

This supply company was organized in March, 1902, about a year after the Steel Corporation itself. Its capital stock is $500,000. Its corporate name is Union Supply Co., and it is one of the subsidiary companies of the United States Steel Corporation.

In 1903, this $500,000 subsidiary corporation declared a dividend of $250,000, and in subsequent years as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| 1904 | $250,000 |
| 1905 | 405,000 |
| 1906 | 805,000 |
| 1907 | 500,000 |
| 1908 | 320,000 |
| 1909 | 440,000 |
| 1910 | 520,000 |

It will thus be seen that this corporation earned and paid its parent company, the United States Steel Corporation, in dividends a total of $3,490,000 in eight years on retail supplies sold almost wholly to its own employees.

The following table shows these dividends in detail:

*Dividends declared by Union Supply Co.*

| Date of meeting when declared. | Per cent. | Amount for dividends. |
|---|---|---|
| 1. May 27, 1903 | 10 | $50,000 |
| 2. Sept. 28, 1903 | 20 | 100,000 |
| 3. Dec. 28, 1903 | 20 | 100,000 |
| | | 250,000 |
| 4. Mar. 28, 1904 | 10 | 50,000 |
| 5. June 22, 1904 | 10 | 50,000 |
| 6. Aug. 24, 1904 | 10 | 50,000 |
| 7. Oct. 26, 1904 | 10 | 50,000 |
| 8. Dec. 28, 1904 | 10 | 50,000 |
| | | 250,000 |
| 9. Feb. 22, 1905 | 10 | 50,000 |
| 10. May 24, 1905 | 15 | 75,000 |
| 11 July 26, 1905 | 15 | 75,000 |
| 12. Aug. 23, 1905 | 20 | 100,000 |
| 13. Sept. 27, 1905 | 7 | 35,000 |
| 14. Oct. 28, 1905 | 7 | 35,000 |
| 15. Nov. 18, 1905 | 7 | 35,000 |
| | | 405,000 |
| 16. Jan. 22, 1906 | 7 | 35,000 |
| 17. Feb. 21, 1906 | 7 | 35,000 |
| 18. Mar. 21, 1906 | 7 | 35,000 |
| 19. Apr. 18, 1906 | 7 | 35,000 |
| 20. May 16, 1906 | 15 | 75,000 |
| 21. June 20, 1906 | 8 | 40,000 |
| | | 255,000 |
| 22. July 18, 1906 | 16 | 80,000 |
| 23. Aug. 15, 1906 | ..... | 40,000 |
| 24. Sept. 19, 1906 | ..... | 40,000 |
| 25. Sept. 27, 1906 | 10 | 50,000 |
| 26. Nov. 21, 1906 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 27. Dec. 20, 1906 | 9 | 45,000 |
| | | 550,000 |
| 28. Jan. 9, 1907 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 29. Feb. 20, 1907 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 30. Mar. 20, 1907 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 31. May 15, 1907 | 16 | 80,000 |
| 32. June 19, 1907 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 33. July 17, 1907 | 16 | 80,000 |
| 34. Aug. 21, 1907 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 35. Sept. 18, 1907 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 36. Nov. 20, 1907 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 37. Dec. 18, 1907 | 12 | 60,000 |
| | | 500,000 |
| 38. Jan. 15, 1908 | 8 | $40,000 |
| 39. Feb. 19, 1908 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 40. Apr. 15, 1908 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 41. May 20, 1908 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 42. July 15, 1908 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 43. Sept. 16, 1908 | 16 | 80,000 |
| 44. Nov. 18, 1908 | 8 | 40,000 |
| | | 320,000 |
| 45. Jan. 13, 1909 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 46. Feb. 17, 1909 | ..... | 40,000 |
| 47. Apr. 21, 1909 | ..... | 40,000 |
| 48. May 19, 1909 | ..... | 40,000 |
| 49. June 16, 1909 | ..... | 40,000 |
| 50. July 21, 1909 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 51. Aug. 18, 1909 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 52. Sept. 15, 1909 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 53. Oct. 20, 1909 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 54. Nov. 17, 1909 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 55. Dec. 15, 1909 | 8 | 40,000 |
| | | 440,000 |
| 56. Jan. 12, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 57. Feb. 16, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 58. Mar. 16, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 59. Apr. 20, 1910 | 18 | 80,000 |
| 60. May 18, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 61. June 15, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 62. July 19, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 63. Aug. 17, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 64. Sept. 21, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 65. Oct. 19, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 66. Nov. 16, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 67. Dec. 21, 1910 | 8 | 40,000 |
| | | 520,000 |
| 68. Jan. 24, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 69. Mar. 15, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 70. Apr. 19, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 71. May 17, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 72. June 21, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 73. July 18, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 74. Aug. 16, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| 75. Sept. 20, 1911 | 8 | 40,000 |
| | | 320,000 |

## OWNERSHIP OF COMMON CARRIERS.

The Steel Corporation, in the conduct of its business, has obtained control of various railway and steamship lines by which its raw material is transported from the ore beds of the Northwest to the plants of the corporation. Much of the ore consumed by the competitors of the corporation is carried over these various lines of transportation. These transportation facilities are of three classes, viz, railroads, lake vessels, and docks for the transshipment of ore from vessels to railways.

The corporation owns two railroads operating in the lake ore-mining district, known as the Mesabi Range, viz, The Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railway and the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad. It likewise owns the largest fleet of ore-carrying vessels of the Great Lakes, which is operated under the name of the Pittsburgh Steamship Co. At the ports upon Lake Erie it owns or operates docks for the transshipment of ore destined for points beyond, the more important of which, perhaps, is the Pittsburgh & Conneaut Harbor. This dock handles all the ore moved over the Bessemer & Lake Erie, likewise owned by the corporation, which railroad furnishes the means of carrying the ore from the lake port to the Pittsburgh district, where it is turned over to the Union Railroad, a belt line and another subsidiary of the Steel Corporation, which serves its various plants in that district.

In addition to the lines of railway the corporation has other important railway properties which are useful in transporting ore, particularly in the Chicago district where it owns the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern, which railroad has absorbed and now operates what was formerly known as the Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern, forming the connection with the docks and plants of the corporation in the vicinity of Chicago and with trunk lines east and west.

The corporation also owns several terminal lines at other points, viz, The Newburgh & South Shore at Cleveland, Ohio, the Lake Terminal at Lorain, Ohio, and the Birmingham Southern at Birmingham, Ala.

Through these various lines the corporation is able to transport its ore, or the great bulk of it, from the mines to the blast furnaces. For instance, taking the year 1910, there were transported that year 45,000,000 tons of ore from the Northwest or lake region of which the corporation, by its two railroads in the ore territory moved 28,000,000 tons, or 67 per cent. During that same year the corporation carried over its water line about 50 per cent of the ore. In the Pittsburgh district practically all the ore used by the corporation is hauled over its own line of railway—Bessemer & Lake Erie—from Conneaut Harbor.

The making of rates upon ore is by agreement among the railroads, and though a denial has been entered that the corporation rail lines

have been parties to the making of such rates, the fact remains that they have been beneficiaries of high rates which have been maintained upon ore, both in the initial haul to the docks at Duluth and in the final transportation from the docks on Lake Erie. There has been no consistency in these rates as, for example, the Pittsburgh territory is charged 96 cents for an approximate haul of 135 miles while Wheeling, distant 160 miles, is charged, via the same lines, but 60 cents per ton. Of course to the extent that an unreasonable and highly profitable charge is made upon ore by the various carriers to that extent is the Steel Corporation benefited when it transports its own ore, thereby reaping the profit which accrues upon the rail or water movement. Various estimates have been made as to the actual benefit, as reflected in the cost of producing a ton of pig iron, which the Steel Corporation has profited by reason of its ownership of transportation lines. Just what the actual figures may be as to the advantage of the corporation in this regard is not so important as is the undisputed fact that it does have a conceded advantage over its competitors by reason of its ownership of these lines of transportation. As illustrating this fact it may be said that the rates for transporting ore by rail from the mines to upper lake ports were, until June, 1911, 80 cents and $1 per gross ton over the respective lines of railroad owned by the corporation. These rates have since been reduced and leveled to 60 cents per gross ton, which is a plain confession of the fact that these rates have been exorbitant in the past. It is fairly deducible from the public reports of these lines that the 60-cent rate is still excessive.

The profits of the steamship line and the dock company at Conneaut are shown by the record to be excessive. Particularly is this true of the profit on the dock, which is grossly out of proportion to the cost of conducting the business and a fair return upon the value of the property used therefor. Likewise we may say that the profits for the carriage of this ore over the Bessemer & Lake Erie and its terminal, the Union Railroad, are unjustifiable. The benefits due to the ownership and operation of these transportation lines is clearly reflected in the earnings of the corporation and may be traced through all its operations until it finally reaches the form of a dividend.

Independent competitors of the Steel Corporation have complained bitterly against the corporation's operation of transportation lines, and have made it clear that the advantage which is derived by the corporation as a result of such ownership is a serious handicap to them in the competitive market. There is no question that public interest requires a segregation of railroads and the Steel Corporation. The control of such public agencies by an industrial corporation carries with it, in addition to the advantages which this record discloses, possibilities of even greater abuses.

By reason of the ownership of the Union Railroad in the Pittsburgh district the corporation derives an allowance out of the rate on all commodities inbound and outbound from the mills of the corporation. Upon raw materials for use at the plants of the corporation the Union Railroad receives 10 cents per ton and on all finished materials outbound from the mills the railroad receives 15 cents per ton.

By substituting the Bessemer & Lake Erie for the Union Railroad, as convenience or interest may suggest, that railroad company receives a percentage of the rate on outbound shipments from the corporation's mills, amounting, in some instances, to a very substantial part of the rate.

The Elgin, Joliet & Eastern also receives rate divisions on raw materials destined for the Steel Corporation far in excess of what the Interstate Commerce Commission has, after investigation, said is fair and just compensation, and much greater than is received by the Indiana Harbor Belt, a railroad-owned terminal, for an identical service. The record suggests many devices and practices which, while they may not all be strictly in violation of the Federal act to regulate commerce, nevertheless result in unfair advantages to the corporation. It is only fair to say that the officials of the trunk lines are not willing parties to these practices, but are either induced by self-interest or fear of loss of traffic to concede advantages or else are forced by reason of competitive conditions to make these concessions.

With respect to the strictly terminal lines owned by the corporation, a reference to the statistics in the record of these terminal lines will show that their business is almost entirely the business of the industry owning them, and they derive an immense revenue for handling their own traffic, which must necessarily yield to the owner a profit entirely out of proportion to the cost of performing the service. Here again the carriers have been struggling with the proposition of how to curtail the terminal road in its demand for divisions of rates.

Efforts have been made to ascertain from the various viewpoints as to how industrial-owned terminals should be treated. There is in the record the opinions of shippers, traffic experts, high railway officials and of the Interstate Commerce Commission, all of whom condemn the practice of making allowances to industrial-owned terminal roads and each of them suggest a separation of such interests.

It seems that there is necessity for a more definite rule of law to guide the Interstate Commerce Commission in determining how these roads shall be regarded and how they shall be treated.

Necessarily in this report it is impossible to set forth all the specific examples of the benefits derived by the corporation from its ownership and operation of transportation lines, or to point out all the possibilities for mischief which might accrue by reason of such con-

trol of lines, in view of its ability under the statute to control the routing of its shipments. The immense tonnages of the corporation running high into the millions and meaning vast sums of money to carriers, taken in connection with the power of the corporation to route such shipments and the fact that it owns railroads which may be beneficiaries of the power of the corporation to demand and receive percentages of rates, and through various other devices, is sufficient to indicate the great importance of this subject. The record is replete with positive affirmations of this character, as well as with suggestions from which inferences may be easily drawn.

It was also developed in the record that when Congress inserted the "commodities clause" in the act to regulate commerce it aimed only at one feature of the proposition. Though the statute seems to have miscarried, as it was formed it only forbade railroads from owning industrials. The record of this investigation suggests that when that statute is reconstructed it should likewise forbid an industrial from owning a railroad as far as Congress has power. The two branches of business are clearly distinct and, for the common good, should be entirely divorced each from the other. If there is any economic reason why an industrial should own a rail line, the benefits of which come to the industry by reason of such economy will be sufficient without making it allowances out of the rates of the regular carriers. This suggests that the difficulty has been in determining just what duty the carrier owes and, therefore, what it might be required to perform in connection with making deliveries to or receiving shipments from industrial plants. As far as it is possible under the Constitution this ought to be obviated by an amendment to the statute forbidding any industrial from receiving any part of a rate as compensation for any services performed by it.

> The suggestions herein are but another step toward the eradication of the evils which have grown up in transportation and as a result of our remarkable industrial development. That it is an evil seems to admit of no denial. The practice is complained against by all parties except the immediate beneficiaries thereof.

The evil effect of the ownership, operation, and manipulation of common carriers by industrial corporations has attracted the attention of the Interstate Commerce Commission. The fact that so many of the practices the commission unequivocally condemns are not at present specifically prohibited by law is in itself abundant proof that the laws regulating the operation of railroads by such concerns need immediate and radical revision. Says the commission:

> The evils most difficult to detect and to prove to-day are those arising out of the community of interest of certain carriers and industrial corporations. The ownership of industrial corporations by carriers and of carrier corporations by industrials is frequently taken advantage of to defeat that equality between shippers which the act contemplates. This is accomplished by

unreasonable division of joint rates forced upon the carrier by powerful shippers who control industrial railroads. Such arrangements may be legal in form, although certainly illegal in effect. We find that a certain number of large industrial concerns control tracks and terminal facilities nominally owned by small railroad corporations which do not rise to the dignity of common carriers, but which are treated as such by the connecting carriers. As a result the connecting carriers make a switching allowance or a division of the joint rates to such terminal lines, which practice unquestionably results in the discrimination and places the industrial at an advantage in the market. Another form of discrimination is found in the leasing of property by carriers to shippers for a nominal consideration with a further agreement that all shipments made by the lessee shall be routed over the lines of the lessor, etc.

A thorough understanding of the inequitable advantages which accrue from industrials owning or operating common carriers over less fortunate competitors can be best understood by a study of concrete instances.

As has been shown, the great mass of available ore is found in the Lake Superior district and the greater part of this ore is taken from the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges. The only outlet for this ore is over the Great Northern, the Duluth & Iron Range, and the Duluth & Missabe Railroads. The Duluth & Iron Range and the Duluth & Missabe are both the property of the United States Steel Corporation. The close relation previously existing between the Hill interests and the United States Steel Corporation has already been discussed at length. Until very recently the rate over all of these roads was 80 cents a ton. This ore is shipped from the docks at Superior, Two Harbors, and Duluth. The bulk of this ore is then transported from these docks by water to points commonly known as the lower lake ports—Conneaut, Erie, and Ashtabula. The ore destined for the Steel Corporation's mills is in the main transported by the Bessemer & Lake Erie. It will be seen that the corporation owns facilities for the transportation of its ore from the time it leaves the mine until it reaches the blast furnace.

The cost of transporting this ore over its own roads and steamships is, of course, not measured by any freight rate but by the actual expense incident to the operation, and where the corporation handles a like traffic for its competitors, an excessive charge is essentially a tribute levied upon those who are forced to make use of the transportation facilities of the Steel Corporation. The capitalization, operation, and profits of these roads are given in detail in statements made to the Interstate Commerce Commission. An inspection of these statements reveals the immense profits earned by these ore roads during the last ten years. These statements showing the capitalization, operating expenses, revenues, and income of the Duluth & Missabe, the Duluth & Iron Range, and the Pittsburg, Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroads are as follows:

*Statement compiled from annual reports of Duluth, Missabe & Northern Ry. Co., 1911 to 1902.*

| Item. | 1911 | 1910 | 1909 | 1908 |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock outstanding at end of year | $4,112,500 | $4,112,500 | $4,112,500 | $4,112,500 |
| Funded debt outstanding at end of year | $13,101,000 | $13,101,000 | $13,101,000 | $9,043,000 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, main line | 186.84 | 168.86 | 168.86 | 168.86 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, branches and spurs | 139.60 | 127.05 | 118.17 | 102.39 |
| Total single-track mileage operated at end of year | 328.34 | 297.81 | 288.98 | 273.15 |
| Total operating revenues | $10,233,143.45 | $14,055,994.68 | $10,124,856.83 | $9,389,135.93 |
| Total operating expenses | $4,158,871.72 | $4,231,965.54 | $3,399,481.60 | $3,542,634.40 |
| Total net revenue | $6,074,271.73 | $9,824,029.14 | $6,725,375.13 | $5,846,501.53 |
| Net corporate income | $4,594,876.48 | $8,494,097.56 | $5,814,212.59 | $5,023,286.30 |
| Other disbursements from net corporate income | ..... | ..... | $90,845.34 | ..... |
| Balance for year carried forward to credit of profit and loss | $4,594,876.48 | $8,494,097.56 | $5,723,367.25 | $5,023,286.30 |
| Dividends declared from surplus | $5,140,625.00 | $9,870,000.00 | $5,963,125.00 | $4,523,750.00 |
| Rate per cent of dividend | 125 | 240 | 145 | 110 |

| Item. | 1907 | 1906 | 1905 | 1904 | 1903 | 1902 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock outstanding at end of year | $4,112,500 | $4,112,500 | $2,512,500 | $2,512,500 | $2,512,500 | $2,512,500 |
| Funded debt outstanding at end of year | $9,043,000 | $9,043,000 | $8,323,000 | $8,323,000 | $8,323,000 | $8,323,000 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, main line | 48.62 | 48.62 | 48.62 | 48.62 | 48.62 | 48.62 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, branches and spurs | 195.95 | 190.19 | 132.35 | 120.94 | 112.71 | 102.33 |
| Total single-track mileage operated at end of year | 246.47 | 187.71 | 182.87 | 171.46 | 163.23 | 152.85 |
| Total gross earnings from operation | $10,981,893.61 | $8,368,489.01 | $6,333,817.49 | $3,701,416.85 | $5,116,530.01 | $3,755,416.21 |
| Total operating expenses | $4,215,170.34 | $2,977,746.83 | $2,283,146.29 | $1,836,484.51 | $1,901,284.33 | $1,476,525.30 |
| Income from operation | $6,766,723.27 | $5,390,742.18 | $4,050,671.20 | $1,864,932.34 | $3,215,245.68 | $2,278,890.91 |
| Net income | $5,738,686.17 | $4,291,706.36 | $3,194,934.09 | $1,142,431.66 | $2,396,655.00 | $1,489,283.44 |
| Dividends | ..... | $3,403,750.00 | ..... | $3,768,750.00 | ..... | $1,507,500.00 |
| Rate per cent of dividend | ..... | 110<br>40 | ..... | 150.00 | ..... | 60.00 |
| Surplus from operations of year | $5,738,686.17 | $887,956.36 | $3,194,934.09 | $2,626,318.34 | $2,396,655.00 | $18,216.56 |

*Statement compiled from annual reports of the Duluth & Iron Range R. R., 1911 to 1902.*

| Item. | 1911 | 1910 | 1909 | 1908 |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock outstanding at end of year | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 |
| Funded debt outstanding at end of year | $13,151,000 | $13,151,000 | $13,151,000 | $13,151,000 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, main line | 190.88 | 168.45 | 167.78 | 167.78 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, branches and spurs | 71.73 | 63.02 | 56.03 | 61.51 |
| Total single-track mileage operated at end of year | 263.41 | 232.27 | 224.61 | 230.09 |
| Total operating revenues | $7,430,835.08 | $9,597,773.83 | $6,915,368.92 | $6,267,821.48 |
| Total operating expenses | $3,211,358.42 | $3,540,742.42 | $2,695,276.24 | $2,765,252.10 |
| Total net revenue | $4,219,476.66 | $6,057,031.41 | $4,220,092.68 | $3,502,569.38 |
| Net corporate income | $3,098,558.81 | $4,438,651.04 | $2,864,028.04 | $2,284,645.42 |
| Other disbursements from net corporate income | ..... | ..... | $76,051.41 | $217,182.98 |
| Balance for year carried forward to credit of profit and loss | $3,098,558.81 | $4,438,651.04 | $2,788,876.63 | $2,067,462.44 |
| Dividends declared from surplus | $4,050,000.00 | $3,000,000.00 | $4,350,000.00 | $3,600,000.00 |
| Rate per cent of dividend | 135 | 100 | 145 | 120 |

*Statement compiled from annual reports of the Duluth & Iron Range R. R., 1911 to 1902*—Continued.

| Item. | 1907 | 1906 | 1905 | 1904 | 1903 | 1902 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock outstanding at end of year | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 | $3,000,000 |
| Funded debt outstanding at end of year | $11,232,000 | $11,232,000 | $11,232,000 | $11,232,000 | $11,232,000 | $11,232,000 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, main line | 161.06 | 161.06 | 161.06 | 161.06 | 161.06 | 152.56 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year, branches and spurs | 49.20 | 50.63 | 49.77 | 49.77 | 48.48 | 57.39 |
| Total single-track mileage operated at end of year | 211.06 | 212.49 | 211.83 | 211.83 | 210.34 | 210.75 |
| Total gross earnings from operation | $8,171,484.00 | $7,757,635.88 | $6,710,681.84 | $4,033,215.33 | $6,081,878.90 | $5,984,868.25 |
| Total operating expenses | $3,274,320.66 | $2,575,317.67 | $2,224,444.97 | $1,839,014.81 | $2,252,635.07 | $2,155,324.49 |
| Income from operation | $4,897,163.34 | $5,182,318.81 | $4,486,236.87 | $2,164,201.02 | $3,779,243.83 | $3,779,653.76 |
| New income | $3,435,897.33 | $3,778,088.09 | $3,169,333.11 | $1,032,047.75 | $2,566,170.55 | $2,612,408.67 |
| Dividends | ..... | $3,150,000.00 | ..... | $4,500,000.00 | ..... | $1,800,000.00 |
| Rate per cent of dividend | ..... | 105 | ..... | 150 | ..... | 60 |
| Surplus from operations of year | $3,435,897.33 | $628,088.09 | $3,169,333.11 | $3,467,052.25 | $2,566,170.55 | $812,408.67 |

*Statement compiled from annual reports of the Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co., 1911 to 1902.*

| Item. | 1911 | 1910 | 1909 | 1908 |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock outstanding at end of year | $500,000 | $500,000 | $500,000 | $500,000 |
| Funded debt outstanding at end of year | $4,540,000 | $4,080,000 | $4,070,000 | $3,530,000 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year—main line | 8.87 | 8.87 | 8.87 | 8.87 |
| Total single-track mileage operated at end of year | 212.54 | 212.41 | 210.05 | 210.05 |
| Total operating revenues | $7,518,628.00 | $7,888,021.31 | $6,080,454.16 | $5,352,043.36 |
| Total operating expenses | $4,839,321.26 | $4,159,662.80 | $3,540,958.59 | $3,222,926.93 |
| Total net revenue | $2,679,306.74 | $3,728,357.51 | $2,519,495.57 | $2,128,116.43 |
| Net corporate income | $499,590.95 | $1,672,529.99 | $779,339.31 | $404,159.53 |
| Other disbursements from net corporate income | ..... | ..... | ..... | $630,000.00 |
| Balance for year carried forward to credit of profit and loss | $499,590.95 | $1,672,529.99 | $779,339.31 | $226,810.42 |
| Dividends declared from surplus | $750,000.00 | $750,000.00 | $250,000.00 | ..... |
| Rate per cent of dividend | 150 | 150 | 50 | ..... |

| Item. | 1907 | 1906 | 1905 | 1904 | 1903 | 1902 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Capital stock outstanding at end of year | $500,000 | $500,000 | $500,000 | $500,000 | $500,000 | $500,000 |
| Funded debt outstanding at end of year | $3,530,000 | $2,430,000 | $1,395,000 | $1,370,000 | $1,370,000 | $1,000,000 |
| Single-track mileage owned at end of year—main line | 8.87 | 8.87 | 8.87 | 8.87 | 8.87 | 8.87 |
| Total single-track mileage operated at end of year | 210.05 | 210.50 | 212.90 | 244.28 | 240.94 | 235.69 |
| Total gross earnings from operation | $6,299,223.16 | $5,908,039.39 | $5,123,951.28 | $3,560,613.39 | $4,273,064.88 | $3,414,230.78 |
| Total operating expenses | $3,341,622.80 | $2,812,493.44 | $2,438,376.88 | $2,047,622.89 | $2,479,976.56 | $1,745,857.17 |
| Income from operation | $3,057,700.36 | $2,895,545.95 | $2,685,574.40 | $1,512,990.40 | $1,793,088.32 | $1,668,263.61 |
| Net income | $500,903.03 | $839,318.60 | $948,472.81 | $256,203.61 | $262,242.41 | $328,556.30 |
| Dividends | $200,000.00 | ..... | $250,000.00 | $500,000.00 | ..... | ..... |
| Rate per cent of dividend | 40 | ..... | 50 | 100 | ..... | ..... |
| Surplus from operations of year | $300,903.03 | $839,318.60 | $698,472.81 | $243,796.39 | $262,242.41 | $328,556.30 |

It requires 2 tons of ore to make 1 ton of pig iron. Assuming that an independent concern located near Pittsburgh or compelled to ship its ore as far as Pittsburgh required 2 tons of ore from the Messabe Range, it would be compelled to pay for the transportation of that ore, first, 60 cents per ton from the mine to the dock. The cost of transporting this ore is 24 cents a ton (see Hearings, p. 4814). The difference between the cost of transporting the 2 tons of ore used by the Steel Corporation and the same amount by an independent concern would be 72 cents. This 72 cents is paid out of the pocket of the independent concern and *into that of the Steel Corporation*, and, as explained by Mr. Kennedy, an independent must for that reason, competing sharply with the Steel Corporation, produce his pig iron at $1.14 less per ton in order to equalize this difference in the freight rate.

For transporting this ore over its steamship lines, the Steel Corporation charges 60 cents per ton. The steamship company's profit on the transportation of this ore is 24½ cents per ton (Hearings, p. 4834), or 49 cents for the 2 tons.

At the lower lake ports there is a docking charge of from 17 to 25 cents, 12.7 of which is profit (see pp. 4841–4842 of Hearings). The bulk of this charge, however, is absorbed in other rates. The rate on ore from Conneaut to Pittsburgh is 96 cents per ton. The cost of transporting this ore, according to the testimony of Senator Oliver, who is thoroughly acquainted with the operations of this road, is 26 cents per ton. By a report made by the general manager of the Bessemer & Lake Erie for the year 1910 the average cost of transporting a ton of freight over that road was 30.94 cents (and over 60 per cent of all the freight on this road is ore transported from Conneaut to Pittsburgh), and the cost of transporting ore on the whole is much less than that of other freight. (See testimony of Freer, p. 4854.)

Thus it will be seen that there is a difference of not less than $3 per ton in the actual cost of assembling the ore required for one ton of pig iron at a blast furnace in Pittsburgh to the Steel Corporation and its competitor, to say nothing of any advantage that the Steel Corporation might possess by virtue of similar advantages in assembling the coke and limestone necessary to convert this ore into pig iron. This difference in the cost of transportation gives to the Steel Corporation a mastery over competitors who are not in the railroad and steamship business and the Steel Corporation is to-day the only manufacturer of iron and steel products which owns and operates an extensive railroad system.

An advantage of $3 a ton in the assembling of raw material is equal in many instances to the entire profit to the independent from

the manufacture of steel in all its processes from the raw material to the finished product.

> For the last 10 years the net profits per ton of steel produced by the Steel Corporation have ranged between $10 and $16 per ton, the latter figure having been reached in the first few years of the company's existence. For the last year the net profit per ton has not been much over $12. On the basis of present prices the net is close to $11.
>
> While the net earnings per ton of steel produced by the Steel Corporation has ranged between $10 and $16 per ton, the independent steel companies have not fared so well. Several of the independents have not been able to show much over $4 per ton. The highest was approximately $7 per ton, by a small western independent company, whose properties represent actual cash paid in.

It is not maintained that the Steel Corporation should be required to transport freight for its competitors at actual cost. It is, however, of vital interest to know just what *is* the difference in the cost of transportation of raw material to this concern and to its competitors. That the rate is excessive there can be no doubt. The ratio of the operating expenses of the Duluth, Missabe & Northern in 1910 was 30 per cent, as against 66 per cent for all other roads, and that of the Duluth & Iron Range was only 26.5 per cent.

There is nothing in the physical conditions attending this traffic or in the character of the freight hauled to justify the rate charged. The Mesabi Range extends along a ridge or elevation about 900 feet above the level of Lake Superior, and on an average of 75 or 80 miles from it. The intervening territory forms a gradual incline to within a short distance of Lake Superior, where the fall becomes more abrupt, to within a few miles of the lake the grade is almost entirely with the load from the mines to the docks at Duluth, Two Harbors, and Superior, one engine hauling from 60 or 70 to as much as 120 cars. The great density of the traffic on these roads is the more extraordinary since they are operated only about six months in the year, approximately, during the season of open navigation on the lakes.

In 1910, the year mentioned by Mr. Freer in his testimony, the Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railroad transported 17,292,112 tons of ore (see Hearings, p. 4795); the Duluth & Iron Range transported 11,317,260 tons. (See Hearings, p. 4805.)

As will be seen from the accompanying table the cost of transporting this freight over the Duluth, Missabe & Northern was a little over $4,000,000, while the net revenue derived from the operation was exceeding $9,800,000, the road declaring a dividend of 240 per cent.

On the Duluth & Iron Range, the cost of transporting freight in 1910 was a little over $3,540,000, and the net revenue received from the operation over $6,000,000. This road declared dividends of 145,

100, and 135 per cent in the years 1909, 1910, and 1911, respectively. (Hearings, p. 4801.)

It is claimed that these roads are not capitalized at their actual value. The greater part of the Duluth, Missabe & Northern was constructed by the Merritt Bros. at a cost of a little over $600,000. Subsequently when owned and operated by the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the cost of reconstructing it was estimated at $5,000,000. In the Hodge suit it was valued by Judge Reed at $8,000,000. It is not material to this discussion whether the road be worth $4,000,000, $8,000,000 or $20,000,000. In any case, the rates charged are manifestly exorbitant and the ratio of its earnings to its operating expenses is inordinately excessive.

The value which the United States Steel Corporation places upon its monopoly of transportation facilities between the Mesabi Range and lower Lake ports can to a degree be measured by the remarkable exchange of securities by which a one-sixth interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Co. was absorbed by the United States Steel Corporation. It will be remembered that the Carnegie Co. through this Oliver Iron Mining Co. had secured a 40-year contract with the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad by which it was to allow a rebate of 40 cents a ton on ores transported in certain amounts on its roads. Upon selling the five-sixths interest in this company, he (Mr. Oliver) took care to safeguard his own interest by a contract under which the Oliver furnaces were entitled to a one-sixth interest in all ore mined by the company. At this time the capital of the Oliver Iron Mining Co. was $1,200,000. (MacRae Rept., p. 2596.)

The Oliver Iron Mining Co. was the only concern in the United States entitled to ship vast quantities of ore from the Mesabi and Vermilion Ranges and to escape this tribute levied by the Steel Corporation upon all other carriers. It was entitled to one-sixth of all the ore mined by this company, and the Oliver Iron Mining Co. was only induced to abstain from the exercise of this precious privilege of sharing in the rich booty which the corporation anticipated from the control of this traffic by receiving $18,500,000 for securities of the par value of $421,700. (MacRae Rept., Exhibit 27.)

The advantage enjoyed by the steel corporation in assembling its raw materials is due in a great measure to its ownership of extended railroad systems and steamship lines, that in the delivery of its finished products is obtained both from its own roads and from other lines with which they make physical connection.

It is the custom among carriers to allow the road originating the freight a division of the amount charged for the through haul, out of all proportion to services rendered. Where the carrier and shipper have no interest in common and the through rate is reasonable, the manner of its division may be left to the discretion of the parties mak-

ing it without detriment to the shipper or the public, but where the nominal carrier is the actual shipper, any injustice in the division of the rate operates as a discrimination in favor of the concern receiving it.

A terminal allowance is an arbitrary amount usually so much per ton, or car, paid the road handling freight at the point to which it was originally consigned. The United States Steel Corporation has incorporated the switches and rolling stock, used almost entirely for the transportation of its own freight and placed these roads upon the footing of common carriers. Such roads are aptly called "plant facilities," since their real function is to facilitate the delivery or the assembling of materials for the company operating them. The Union Railroad of Pittsburgh, the Lorrain Terminal, the old Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern, and the Birmingham Southern, are all in fact "plant facilities." These roads connecting with the trunk lines and the shipper having the routing of immense tonnages over them; can, by means of such a device, play one road against another obtaining inequitable divisions of rates which are in effect rebates, and excessive terminal allowances in such amounts as to render competition impossible on the part of other concerns having no such devices for the evasion of the law or against the unjust discrimination in the making of freight rates.

Under ordinary conditions it is to the interest of the manufacturer to assemble his raw materials and to distribute his finished products at the lowest possible cost, and where he is not both the shipper and the carrier he will necessarily obtain this end by securing the lowest possible freight rate. Where, however, he is both the carrier and the shipper, the higher the rate the greater his profit, and since freight rates are never fixed by any one railroad and are, as established by evidence before this committee, the result of conferences between all the railroads in a given territory, the representative of a road owned by an industrial concern will always throw his moral influence, if not his vote, in favor of the highest rate obtainable. Such is the fixed policy of the United States Steel Corporation. Attention has already been called to the successful effort of the Steel Corporation to prevent any reduction in the rates upon scrap iron in a territory extending from New York to Chicago.

On April 10, 1901, Mr. Schwab, then president of the United States Steel Corporation, clearly stated the policy of the United States Steel Corporation in the matter of freight rates:

> The president (Mr. Schwab) in introducing this question made the following statements:
>
> "The railroad people are to have a meeting to decide the rate that they shall charge on ores from the Lake to the Valley and Pittsburgh and that the question is, ought we to insist upon the railroads giving us the lowest rate that we can get out of them

or what ought to be our policy. The president thinks that we ought to consent to any ore rate that they may name for the benefit of the railroads provided they will give our companies equivalent values in the shipment on any other product."

*Mr. Converse is of the opinion that it is far better to have a high rate, just as high as it can be,* if they will give us some definite and distinct rebate or preference in some other way. (Min. Ex. Com., April 10, 1901, MacRae Report, p. 3779.)

Through the ownership of the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railway the United States Steel Corporation enjoys a decided advantage over its competitors in the Chicago district. It gets liberal divisions of freight rates on all shipments originating in the mills at Gary, South Chicago, Joliet, and Waukegan, and is enabled because of the fact that this railroad is a recognized common carrier to make certain arrangements which are in effect rebates, and clearly devices for evading the law. For instance, on shipments originating in the Steel Corporation's mills located at Gary, South Chicago, and Waukegan, and billed to Missouri River points such as Kansas City and Omaha, the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern receives 20 per cent on the through rate; on business from these points to St. Louis, St. Paul, Minneapolis, and other Mississippi River points north of the Ohio River, it receives 25 per cent of the through rate and 15 per cent of the through rate on business from these points to New Orleans and Mobile (see Hearings, p. 4884). By reason of the tremendous volume of business handled by the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern and its enormous net earnings on the capital invested, this road is both the source of rich revenue and a powerful instrument for the oppression of competitors of the Steel Corporation in Chicago and western markets. In other words (see pp. 4857 to 4872, inclusive) the annual reports of the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern and its subsidiary, the Chicago Lake Shore & Eastern, show that the independent business of this road has increased to such an enormous extent since the formation of the Steel Corporation in 1901 that the business of the Steel Corporation, after the usual deduction for dividends, sinking fund, etc., is handled at a surprisingly small expense. The Steel Corporation being the originator of tremendous tonnage causes railroads, large and small, to seek its favor. Therefore these lines gladly throw business, such as switching, transfer, etc., to the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern in the hope of getting Steel Corporation business in return.

The rate quoted on shipments of rails from South Chicago to Jaudon, Mo., is a striking example of the method employed in securing concessions which are in fact rebates (see Hearings, p. 4905). Jaudon is a flag station located on the Kansas City Southern about 30 miles south of Kansas City. It is in no sense a delivery point. Rails shipped to Jaudon would not break bulk there but would be either returned to Kansas City or sent to some general distributing point.

The I. C. C. tariff No. 2527, effective June 10, 1911 (see Hearings, p. 4905), shows that on shipments of steel rails, steel crossties, and track fastenings, the rate of $2.75 is divided as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| The Elgin, Joliet & Eastern | $0.40 |
| Chicago & Alton | 1.10 |
| Kansas City Southern | 1.25 |

Mr. Freer (see Hearings, p. 4903) explains as follows:

Mr. FREER. The regular divisions from South Chicago to Jaudon allow the Kansas City Southern 30 per cent of the through rate, which would be 82½ cents, and the balance up to Missouri River or Kansas City divides on the regular Kansas City percentages, which would allow the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern 25 per cent or 48 and a fraction cents. The Chicago & Alton would receive under the regular division $1.54 and a fraction. Now, under this special division basis, the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern receives 8 cents less than its regular division and the Chicago & Alton receives 44.4 cents less. The Kansas City Southern receives 42.5 cents in excess of its ordinary divisions.

The CHAIRMAN. In the event that the Kansas City Southern were the consignee of its own rails, how much would it receive for hauling its rails the distance from Kansas City to Jaudon, Mo.?

Mr. FREER. $1.25.

The CHAIRMAN. It would receive $1.25 for hauling its own rails over its own track 33 miles?

Mr. FREER. Yes, sir. (Hearings, p. 4903.)

* * * * * * *

Mr. FREER. There is nothing unusual at all about the rate. The only thing unusual is the fact that they have provided special divisions for it. On other traffic going into Jaudon, the Kansas City Southern would take 30 per cent of the rate from Chicago.

* * * * * * *

The CHAIRMAN. The effect of it is to give the rail maker at Gary a rate on rails, and have his rails shipped into Jaudon, Mo., at cost to the receiving carrier, with nothing else. He gets the benefit of it. The advantage of so much a ton to the consuming carrier, to the railroad that uses these rails to that railroad by this of 40 or 50 cents a ton.

* * * * * * *

Mr. BARTLETT. Taking it for granted that the steel corporation is the sole maker of rails at Joliet and Chicago and Gary, would that enable them to sell rails cheaper to the railroad?

Mr. FREER. By the reduction of the price to the railroad it would, of course, induce the railroad to place the order there.

Mr. BARTLETT. Why?

Mr. FREER. Provided they could not get a similar advantage from other shipping points.

Mr. BARTLETT. In what way would the purchaser of the rails get the advantage of such an arrangement as that?

Mr. FREER. Simply by a reduction in the cost of the rails delivered to it at Kansas City. Of course, the rate to Kansas City is $2.75——

Mr. BARTLETT. Yes.

Mr. FREER. Now, this $2.75 rate from the mill applies to a point 30 miles beyond Kansas City.

Mr. BARTLETT. Yes.

Mr. FREER. Now, to the extent that they can get a proportion of that $2.75, the greater proportion that they can get out of that $2.75, the less the cost of delivery to them at Kansas City is. (Hearings, pp. 4906–4907.)

The real significance of this Jaudon rate in special division of course is that no other railroad could possibly receive rails at Jaudon except the Kansas City Southern, that the regular rate on rails, fastenings, etc., for Kansas City is $2.75 per ton. If rails, fastenings, etc., were billed to the Kansas City Southern at Kansas City, a 30-mile shorter haul than to Jaudon, that road would have had to pay the full $2.75 rate, which would have been divided exclusively between the Chicago & Alton and the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern. Under the special division, the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern (United States Steel Corporation road) forfeited only 15 cents of its usual division of 55 cents a ton, whereas the Chicago & Alton was forced to take $1.10 instead of $2.20, which it would have been entitled to on the shipment to the bona fide point, Kansas City.

A glaring instance of the advantage enjoyed by the United States Steel Corporation through the ownership of the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern and its subsidiary, the Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern, is to be found in the allowance made by railroads over which coke and coal shipped from the Connellsville district to mills at Gary and South Chicago. Until a few years ago this allowance was 70 cents per ton (see hearings, p. 4883), and upon investigation by the Interstate Commerce Commission in 1903–4 this allowance was reduced to 40 cents per ton. Mr. Freer explains this as follows:

Mr. FREER. At the time of this 70-cent allowance the rate on coke from the Connellsville district to South Chicago was $2.65, out of which the Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern was allowed 70 cents, giving a net rate to the trunk line railroad of $1.95. Following this report of the commission the allowance to the Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern was reduced to 40 cents, and the rate on furnace coke was reduced from $2.65 to $2.35; so that the $2.35, less the 40 cents reduced allowance, still left the trunk line with $1.95 per net ton on coke, the same as it had formerly received. (Hearings, p. 4883.)

It is significant that no complaint was filed in this case, and the investigation was made by the Interstate Commerce Commission upon its own initiative. For identically the same service, from the same points to the same points, and over identically the same number of

miles of road, the Indiana Harbor Belt Railway Co. is allowed by the same railroads *10 cents* per ton instead of *40 cents per ton* allowed the corporation's road.

The Interstate Commerce Commission has justly complained of the great difficulty in solving the many intricate questions and preventing the continual injustice which arises from the cunning manipulation of terminal allowances and divisions of rates. As long as great manufacturing concerns are permitted to put a mere switch or system of switches, in many cases a few miles of railroad, located entirely upon their own property, on the footing of a common carrier, the abuses arising from the granting of division of rates and terminal allowances to mere plant facilities can never be adequately remedied.

A steel plant or any other manufacturing concern transporting its freight for a few miles over its own lines and by the use of its own engines and cars should put that freight into the channels of commerce upon the same footing identically as the man who tenders a single car of similar material, and the specific prohibition of any such allowances to a road owned by an industrial concern for freight of which it is the shipper as well as the carrier, is, in our opinion, the only adequate remedy for existing evils.

In the ownership and operation of common carriers is to be found the secret of both the Steel Corporation's profits and its power. This record abundantly establishes the fact that the actual cost of production between the United States Steel Corporation and other large concerns is practically the same, and yet the profits of the Steel Corporation infinitely exceed those of its competitors. The difference between these profits is in the main obtained by advantageous freight rates. This is, in fact, admitted by Judge Gary, and so capable a judge as Julian Kennedy expresses the opinion that the ownership of common carriers gives to the Steel Corporation the power of life and death over all its competitors.

The CHAIRMAN. Mr. Kennedy, have you anything further to say?

Mr. KENNEDY. There was one statement I wanted to make as bearing on this matter of transportation, that occurs to me in looking over the history of the case. There is a statement here of Mr. Gary having testified December 18, 1908, and in answer to the question as to whether he could put the price down and put other people out of business, Mr. Gary said:

"Quite likely; that may be true. I will not say that it is not true. I will not say that in the competition we could not drive a good many of our competitors out of the business.

"Mr. CLARK. Now, another thing.

"Mr. GARY. It is not because of a hold on the market.

"Mr. CLARK. What is it, then?

"Mr. GARY. It is because of our ability to produce cheaper and because of our ownership in the independent concerns, such as

the railroads, the steamship lines, etc., which gives a large credit from the United States Steel Corporation's standpoint."

Showing that transportation lines, in Mr. Gary's opinion, are important factors.

Mr. BARTLETT. That is from the tariff hearings in 1908?

Mr. KENNEDY. Yes, sir:

The CHAIRMAN. As I understand it, you are of the opinion, if by any method we could force the common carriers of the country to treat all industrials exactly alike, the advantage of the Steel Corporation over its competitors would be practically eliminated?

Mr. KENNEDY. To a great extent. I think Mr. Gary has always been very reasonable and very honest to his competitors, but some other man in the future, some other king might rise who knew not Joseph, and it would really be better that no one company has as large an inside hold on the others.

The CHAIRMAN. If the Steel Corporation chose to do it, with its present weapons, could it destroy its competitors?

Mr. KENNEDY. I think it could; yes. (Hearings, pp. 5176–5177.)

## POLITICAL ACTIVITIES OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

An import duty imposed primarily for the purpose of protection has hitherto been defended either on the ground that it fosters infant industries or protects American labor. The United States Steel Corporation is not entitled to the imposition of any such duties for either reason. As has been shown, this corporation has rendered infant or new industry in the steel business impossible by its control of ore-producing and transportation facilities, and the bulk of its labor is essentially foreign in every respect except that it temporarily abides in this country while in the employ of the Steel Corporation. The corporation, nevertheless, has been keenly alive to the advantages accruing from the elimination of foreign competition by high or prohibitive duties, and it has been generous in its assistance and ardent in its encouragement of those whom it believed most inclined to impose or to maintain such duties, as is evidenced by the following correspondence:

PHILADELPHIA, PA., *September 19, 1904.*

UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

MY DEAR SIRS: I inclose herewith the Republican national committee's receipt for your subscription to the campaign fund.

Respectfully, yours,

E. T. STOTESBURY,
*Chairman.*

[Inclosure.]

REPUBLICAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE,
*Madison Square, New York, September 17, 1904.*

Received from United States Steel, $10,000.

C. H. DUEL,
*Assistant Treasurer.*

(Press of 40 Nassau Street.)

NOTE.—E. T. Stotesbury is a member of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co.

(MacRae's report, p. 3733.)

On September 17, 1911, at a meeting of the finance committee, at which J. P. Morgan, jr., George W. Perkins, and other members of the finance committee were present—

> The chairman presented a letter addressed to him by James M. Swank, under date of January 12, urging the contribution of $4,000 toward the $9,000 to pay the expenses of a second edition of a book entitled "Protection and Prosperity," written by Hon. George B. Curtiss, Binghamton, N. Y.
>
> On motion and by an affirmative vote of all present, the question was referred to the chairman, with power. (Minutes, finance committee, Jan. 17, 1911, MacRae's report, p. 3879).

The letter referred to was written by Mr. James M. Swank to Judge Gary, and is as follows:

PHILADELPHIA, *January 12, 1911.*

Hon. E. H. GARY,
*Chairman United States Steel Corporation,*
*71 Broadway, New York.*

DEAR JUDGE: I have waited until you could have your meeting with the steel manufacturers off your mind before writing to you about an important matter which has been on my mind for several weeks. In November last, after the election was over, I received a call from the Hon. George B. Curtiss, of Binghamton, N. Y., a lawyer, like yourself, United States district attorney, and the author of Protection and Prosperity, the most valuable contribution to the world's tariff history that has ever been written. I send you a copy of the book by express to-day and hope that you can find time to examine it. Mr. Curtiss called to urge our association to assist him in publishing a second edition of his book; this time in two volumes. He said, which I myself also firmly believe, that our protective policy, upon which the whole prosperity of the country rests, is in danger of going down to defeat if extraordinary efforts are not now made to educate the people to sustain it, and particularly the leaders of the Republican Party. This can be done only through the liberal use of printer's ink in books, newspapers, and magazines, the lack of which liberal use in recent years is one leading cause of the demoralized state of the public mind to-day on the tariff question, another cause being the evil influence of men who have been elected or appointed to high office as protectionists, but who are at heart free traders so far as free trade is possible in this country.

Mr. Curtiss said that he has already revised Protection and Prosperity, which was published in 1896, bringing down to the present time all essential details of tariff legislation in Great Britain, Germany, and the United States, particularly in our own country. As his book is really a cyclopedia, his thought was that the new edition should be placed in the hands of every Senator and Representative in the new Congress and as a book of reference for professors and students in our colleges and universities; also in the offices of leading newspapers. An estimate of the cost of a new edition of 3,000 sets (in two volumes) will be found in a letter to me, which I requested him to write, and a copy of which you will find inclosed. Please notice that Mr. Curtiss asks and expects no reward for the labor he has expended or may expend in the preparation of a new edition. His work upon it would be a labor of love entirely. He could have everything in readiness for the publication of a new edition early in the coming summer.

In my interview with Mr. Curtiss in November I frankly told him that I could not guarantee the payment of the $8,000 that would be necessary to publish the 3,000 copies of his book; that we had no fund that we could draw upon for this purpose. He suggested that I submit the matter to a few of the leading members of our association, which I promised to do, but I said that I could not do this immediately. It so happened that Mr. Curtiss was again in town last week on professional business and called to see me. He is a gentleman of very great ability. I wish that you could see him.

The history of this association from the beginning has always embraced the care of our tariff interests. Until the death of Mr. Wharton and my own hospital experience we both gave our per sonal attention to Washington affairs. For many years we compiled and printed tracts which were systematically distributed in all States that were doubtful on the tariff question. We encouraged the preparation of textbooks dealing with the doctrine of protection and have paid for their publication—books by Henry C. Carey, Judge Kelley, Dr. William Elder, Prof. Van Buren Denslow, Prof. R. E. Thompson, David H. Mason, Giles B. Stebbins, and Gov. Henry M. Hoyt. These books we placed in libraries and sent to Congress. Of course, all the work I have mentioned costs many thousands of dollars, but this work, in conjunction with that done by other trade organizations, has kept our protective policy practically unharmed to the present time. We had in our association for many years what was called a tariff fund. We have had no such fund for a number of years, else I would not have brought to your attention the special work done for me by Speaker Reed and the needs of the Home Market Club.

A protective tariff or a virtual free-trade tariff is the issue to be settled in 1912. I suppose it is useless to take any steps to prevent the present Tariff Board from being made a permanent tariff commission, but we do not want its recommendations or conclusions looking toward free trade to be approved by Congress or to be embodied in the Republican national platform of

1912. Even if the duties on iron and steel could be further reduced without serious injury to our iron and steel industries so far as prices and foreign competition are concerned, the iron trade of the country could not be prosperous if serious injury should be done to other industries through tariff reductions. Our iron and steel manufacturers must have a prosperous country to insure them an active home market for their products. Of course, you all know this. I mention this partly because in 38 years spent in this office I have many times witnessed the disastrous effects upon the iron trade of low duties or the efforts of our enemies to enact them.

This is already a longer letter than I intended to write. What I would like to have you do is to ask your finance committee to approve a contribution of $4,000 toward the publication of Mr. Curtiss's two volumes. If the committee will do this, I will ask the following companies to contribute $1,000 each: Republic, Pennsylvania, Lackawanna, Jones & Laughlin, and Cambria, making altogether $9,000. This is $1,000 more than the $8,000 mentioned, but the packing, expressage, etc., on 3,000 sets of two volumes each would cost a large sum, all to be accounted for, of course. All checks to Mr. Curtiss when the books are ready for distribution. There is no immediate hurry for an early reply, but an early reply would be appreciated.

Very truly, yours,

JAMES M. SWANK.

(MacRae's report, p. 4388.)

Mr. George B. Curtiss, the author of this publication, describes its character and purport as follows:

BINGHAMTON, N. Y., *November 21, 1910.*

I propose to bring out a new edition in two volumes of about 700 pages each of Protection and Prosperity, volume 1 to be devoted to the tariff question of the United Kingdom and other foreign countries; volume 2 to a discussion and history of the tariff question in the United States from the beginning of the colonial period to the present time. The present edition, which was published in the spring of 1896, brought the history of the question down to about the 1st of January, 1895. In the new edition I propose bringing the history of England and other foreign countries down to the present time. My treatment of the question so far as it relates to the United States begins at page 564 and was made very brief for several reasons, the principal one being lack of time, in order to get the book on the market in the spring of 1896. This part I have revised, beginning with the colonial settlements, thoroughly treating our industrial developments from the earliest time to the formation of the Government, which will be a new and valuable contribution to the literature on the subject. I have entirely rewritten the subject from the formation of the Government to 1860. This will give a new and, I think, the most valuable exposition of the early tariff history of this country to be found anywhere.

I propose bringing the treatment of the subject from 1895 down to the present time, completing the discussion with the disastrous effects of the Gorman-Wilson bill and amplifying very

fully our amazing industrial growth and prosperity under the Dingley bill, and also explain fully the Dingley and Payne-Aldrich bills, and conclude with a specific answer to the criticisms which are now being urged against our tariff policy, and a specific defense of the principal industries of the country which are now threatened with attack. I believe that the new edition when completed will be in every respect more satisfactory than the old one and will be approved by the manufacturing interests of the country.

The present edition occupied my time and thought for more than 16 years—as much of it as I could spare from the necessary demands of my profession. I believe that the country is now confronted with a reopening of the question, and a campaign of education after the old fashion must be instituted to save the country from the disasters which are sure to follow a downward revision of the tariff.

Since talking with you I have had a rough estimate made of what it will cost in cash to bring out a new edition of 3,000 sets of two volumes each, and find that it will probably require an expenditure of about $8 000. I think this sum would safely cover it. This, of course, means good binding and a handsome edition. My idea is that the parties who advance the money to get out this edition are to take the edition and present it to libraries and such persons as they believe would do the most good with the book. The plates and copyright are to belong to me.

Very respectfully, GEO. B. CURTISS.

(MacRae's Report, p. 4389.)

This policy of encouraging the advocates of a highly protective policy is reflected in the attitude of Mr. Bope, the general manager of sales and the successor of Mr. Charles M. Schwab in the arrangement of prices with the various pooling associations. The efforts to reduce the schedule of the Payne-Aldrich tariff bill seem to have caused the corporation considerable concern, as indicated in the following statement taken from the minutes of the Carnegie Steel Co. under date of June 7, 1909.

JUNE 7, 1909.

ALDRICH BILL.

Mr. BOPE. I found in discussing matters with various people during the week that one unsettling condition is the action of the Senate in pushing through the Aldrich bill, because the people have been expecting some reasonable reductions. The so-called reformers undoubtedly have had the best of the argument right along, but the supporters of the bill have had the strength to go right ahead, and they have done so regardless of protest, and this is beginning to leave a sort of bad taste in the mouth of the people. While no changes could be made in the bill if put through in its present shape for practically three years, it is felt that if this is done and the Democrats have a majority next year, they will make a start for revising the tariff again. All that is wanted is such reductions as will keep the

question of the tariff out of the way for several years, because it is believed that once we get fairly started in this buying movement it is going to last several years, and we do not want such influence as another revision of the tariff to come up during this time. (MacRae's Rept., p. 4092.)

On December 7, 1909, Bope, the sales agent of the Steel Corporation, seems to have still been in close touch with the tariff situation. "I had a talk on Friday last," said Mr. Bope, "with a party who had just returned from Washington and who is in pretty close touch with the tariff situation, and he said he has no doubt but that there will be some reduction made in the steel schedules, and it is possible it will be as much as 50 per cent, although on account of the harm this would do the independent manufacturers, and this feature has been strongly placed before the committee, it may not be so great." (Minutes, Carnegie Steel Co., Dec. 7, 1908, MacRae's Rept., p. 4087.)

It appears that other large concerns were in thorough accord with the United States Steel Corporation in its attitude in this matter, since Mr. Bope says that after a study of the "drift," he finds "other interests of the country" were demanding the same thing. The employees of the Steel Corporation were thoroughly canvassed to ascertain their attitude in the matter.

OCTOBER 12, 1908.

POLITICAL SITUATION.

Mr. BOPE. With regard to the political situation, after talking with our agents, who were all here during the week, I can not help but feel that the drift has now set in steadily for Taft, not on his own account, but simply because business men are beginning not only to think but to talk, that the interests of the country demand his election, and that if the tariff must be revised it had better be done by the Republican than the Democratic Party. When in New York last week, those whom I talked with seemed very confident that Taft will carry the State by at least 50,000, but thought that Hughes is going to be defeated. A canvass made of our own works in this district last week shows a little better condition than I had really expected would be found; that on an average about 75 per cent of the men in our employ are for Taft, although at some of the mills as much as 50 per cent of the men are talking blind. There is no question but that he is stronger among the workingmen this year than in any of his previous campaigns; but he is not so strong among the conservative business men. I figure, however, that if other wage-employing localities are affected to the same extent as we find conditions here, it will likely result in some of the doubtful States going Democratic. But with the efforts that are making now for a strong finish to the campaign I believe that Taft is going to win out. (MacRae's Report, p. 4086.)

Mr. BOPE. * * * The political situation is holding matters a little; people waiting not because they have any doubt about Bryan's nomination, but to see what the Democratic platform is going to be. If very radical, it will stop things perhaps for a

couple of weeks until it can be digested; but people will not hold off everything, because they are anxious to go ahead. After this is out of the way and the campaign really begins, I believe that the sentiment will be so strongly in favor of Taft that it will carry business along with it just as it did in 1896. (Minutes, Carnegie Steel Co., July 6, 1908, MacRae's Report, pp. 4084–4085.)

Mr. BOPE. * * * The political situation, I believe, is going to settle itself reasonably quick if we can get the mills in operation, for this is necessary. I think it is going to be put before the people in the light that the Presidency is the biggest job in the country for which two men have applied, and from a business standpoint the one best equipped to do it should be elected, and if looked upon in this way the drift will be toward Taft very early in the campaign. (Minutes Carnegie Steel Co., July 13, 1908, MacRae's Report, p. 4085).

Efforts to enforce the Sherman Antitrust Act appear to have caused equal solicitude with the reduction of the tariff. On January 4, 1909, at a meeting of the board of directors of the Carnegie Steel Co., Mr. Bope said:

Mr. BOPE. * * * The whole outlook, in fact, appears to us to be distinctly better. The only two clouds that we can see now are the tariff and the Sherman Antitrust Act. The passage of the emergency currency bill last spring, while not used, is a safeguard to this extent and has strengthened the financial situation, but this question ought to be put in such shape that it will not be possible again to have a condition similar to that which obtained in the fall of 1907, and I have no doubt this will be done. Other drawbacks have been disappearing until there is left only the two mentioned, and we are in shape now to go ahead. There is getting to be a feeling among the trade, though I do not know where it emanated, that the reduction in the steel schedules in the new tariff is not going to be as great as some people have anticipated and, furthermore, that the business situation is going to be strong enough by the middle of the year to overcome anything that might occur in this direction. (Minutes Carnegie Steel Co., MacRae's Report, p. 4087.)

In the event of any investigation following the enforcement of this act the general sales agent of the Steel Corporation expressed a decided preference among investigators.

Mr. BOPE. * * * A number of other very important matters came up during the week, which developed later, so there does not seem to be a great deal of lack of confidence in the future among the buyers. They seem to feel that things will come out all right in the end, and with the adjournment of Congress I believe business will go right along. These investigations have naturally caused a little doubt in the minds of men as to just what is going to happen. We are going into a new era, and, like every case of that sort where men can not see what is ahead of them, they hesitate a little. The same conditions prevailed six or seven years ago, when the large combinations of capital began to be formed which marked a new era in the industrial world.

> These things were a benefit at the time and are a benefit to-day, yet on account of the abuses which some of them have undoubtedly been guilty of we will have to figure that there will have to be some sort of control or regulation, and we will have to take it and make the best of it, and I do not know but what it will be better to have these things done by Republicans than by Democrats. A great many people fear this agitation may cause the election of a Democratic Congress this fall, and I believe legislation of this kind would have a worse effect upon business if enacted by a Democratic than by a Republican Congress. I wanted to mention these things because they are actually occurring and are having some effect upon commercial conditions. (Minutes Carnegie Steel Co., MacRae's Report, p. 4078.)

It appears that with the exception of rails and armor plate, steel manufacturers have not yet been able to render effective any agreement international in its scope, limiting output or fixing prices. No such contracts affecting the operations of American steel mills alone and raising the price to the domestic consumer above the cost to the foreign purchaser could be made effective without the aid of the Federal Government in excluding foreign competition or penalizing it by heavy import duties.

By agreement among themselves steel manufacturers have often been able to establish and to increase the price in the home market. Such agreements would have been to a great extent abortive had the consumer of such articles been permitted to procure them in an open and competitive market where the price was not determined either by agreement between a number of small manufacturers or by the inordinate power of a single monopoly. In such cases the producer is clearly entitled to the benefit of competition from abroad, competition at home having been restrained or destroyed by the wrongful act of the domestic manufacturer, and any legislation which renders effective the making of such combinations in restraint of trade or the creation of such monopolies is manifestly indefensible. No monopoly and no combination or conspiracy between monopolies limiting output or fixing prices not international in scope could ever seriously affect consumers if the opportunity was still left open to procure at a fair price in some other market not thus manipulated or controlled the commodities affected by such combinations among domestic producers.

In such a case the power of a domestic monopoly to practice extortion upon the public is directly dependent upon ancillary legislation excluding competition from abroad after it has been successfully destroyed at home. The difference between the cost of such commodities in the domestic and foreign market is the measure of the injury inflicted upon the consumer and of the advantage obtained by the domestic monopoly.

On page 1770 of the hearings are produced tables furnished by the corporation showing the price of the various articles manufactured

by it and intended for foreign consumption. By a comparison of the prices given in this list with the cost of the same articles offered for sale at the mills of the corporation it can easily be ascertained to what extent the cost of steel and iron products sold in the home markets have been enhanced by highly protective or prohibitive duties.

It has been pretty well known in steel circles that the Steel Corporation's export prices have been almost uniformly lower than the domestic prices, but some of the concessions made to foreign consumers shown in the comparison are surprisingly large. In 1906, for instance, there was a spread between the average domestic f. o. b. price of structural shapes and the corporation's f. o. b. export price of nearly $9. In 1908 there was a spread in the case of plates of $7, and in 1909 rails were sold abroad on an average of $4 a ton less than at home. The biggest difference is in tin plates, in which the Steel Corporation has been for years in sharp competition with the Welsh makers. There was in 1906 a difference of nearly $19 a ton, and in 1910 there was a difference of about $12.50 a ton. A possible explanation of this is that the duty on tin plates is very high, now amounting to 1.2 cents per pound, or $26.88 per gross ton, as compared with $3.92 for steel rails.

The differences referred to above are shown in the following tables, which compare the average mill prices f. o. b. of some of the principal products exported by the United States Steel Corporation since 1906 with the average f. o. b. Pennsylvania mill domestic prices, as reported by the American Iron & Steel Association.

| | Average domestic price per gross ton. | Average United States steel export price per gross ton. | Difference per gross ton.[1] |
|---|---|---|---|
| **Rails:** | | | |
| 1906 | $28.00 | $24.42 | −$3.58 |
| 1907 | 28.00 | 28.29 | + .29 |
| 1908 | 28.00 | 25.80 | − 2.20 |
| 1909 | 28.00 | 23.94 | − 4.06 |
| 1910 | 28.00 | 24.16 | − 3.84 |
| **Plates:** | | | |
| 1906 | 35.84 | 29.84 | − 6.00 |
| 1907 | 38.08 | 33.17 | − 4.91 |
| 1908 | 36.84 | 29.84 | − 7.00 |
| 1909 | 31.70 | 27.50 | − 4.20 |
| 1910 | 32.97 | 29.04 | − 3.93 |
| **Structural shapes:** | | | |
| 1906 | 38.48 | 29.58 | − 8.90 |
| 1907 | 38.48 | 32.48 | − 6.00 |
| 1908 | 36.74 | 29.50 | − 7.34 |
| 1909 | 31.58 | 27.37 | − 4.21 |
| 1910 | 32.92 | 28.42 | − 4.50 |
| **Wire nails:** [2] | | | |
| 1906 | 37.20 | 39.10 | + 1.90 |
| 1907 | 40.20 | 45.46 | + 5.26 |
| 1908 | 39.80 | 40.26 | + .46 |
| 1909 | 36.40 | 37.92 | + 1.52 |
| 1910 | 35.00 | 37.37 | + 2.37 |
| **Tin plates:** [3] | | | |
| 1906 | 3.69 | 2.85 | −13.91 |
| 1907 | 3.90 | 3.40 | −11.29 |
| 1908 | 3.70 | 2.98 | −16.12 |
| 1909 | 3.50 | 2.85 | −14.56 |
| 1910 | 3.60 | 3.04 | −12.56 |

[1] −=decrease; +=increase. [2] Per net ton. [3] Per 100-pound box.

The United States Steel Corporation's export tonnage in 1910 was the largest on record, amounting to 1,216,057 tons, and the value, as calculated from the corporation's statement, was over $41,500,000. The following table, for the year 1910 only, shows the export shipments and the total f. o. b. mill price received by the Steel Corporation, with the exception of 46,096 tons of miscellaneous products for which prices were not given:

| | | Tons | Total price received. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Steel rails | gross tons | 271,233 | $6,688,606 |
| Billets, blooms, slabs, sheet, bars, and skelp | do | 92,043 | 2,040,593 |
| Plates | do | 106,875 | 3,074,610 |
| Structural shapes | do | 93,325 | 2,652,268 |
| Merchant bars, bands, etc | do | 88,966 | 2,707,235 |
| Hoops and cotton ties | do | 13,344 | 457,432 |
| Spliced bars, rail joints, etc | do | [illegible]946 | 589,691 |
| Wrought pipe | do | 100,[illegible]13 | 5,674,997 |
| Tin plate | base boxes | 393,012 | 1,194,639 |
| Sheets | gross tons | 116,622 | 6,706,931 |
| Rods | do | 23,029 | 669,914 |
| Coarse wire | net tons | 18,667 | 617,504 |
| Wire nails and staples | do | 57,178 | 2,136,642 |
| Wire, tinned and coated | do | 62,466 | 2,443,045 |
| Wire, barbed and galvanized, twisted | do | 78,869 | 3,643,537 |
| Wire fence and netting | do | 5,551 | 290,206 |
| Total | | 1,169,961 | 41,586,950 |

(Hearings, p. 5135-5136.)

## ABSORPTION TENNESSEE COAL & IRON CO.

After acquiring the control of the Lake Superior ores, the Steel Corporation made extended researches and explorations of the ore deposits of Cuba, North and South America.

Mr. REED. May I suggest a question at that point?

Mr. YOUNG. Certainly.

Mr. REED. In regard to these ores in Utah, Cuba, and Brazil, perhaps Mr. Cole could tell us whether the Steel Corporation ever made any effort to acquire ores or to control or get a large part of those ore beds.

Mr. YOUNG. Yes. Do you know anything about that, Mr. Cole?

Mr. COLE. The Steel Corporation through its subsidiary, the Oliver Iron Mining Co., had examinations of ore beds in Utah made, but did not feel justified at this time in buying any at that point. They also had made an examination of the ore beds in Brazil, but did not make any investments there at the time. They have secured some ore in Cuba, but just what tonnage I am unable to say.

Mr. REED. Relatively small, is it not? (Hearings, pp. 5483-5484.)

* * * * * * *

The CHAIRMAN. You spoke of having your engineers go over the country and make a thorough survey of the various ore deposits of New Mexico, Utah, Texas, New York, in the Appalachian region, and elsewhere, and in California. How much ore

did they lease or purchase outright after these investigations for the Steel Corporation? How much ore did it obtain as a result of these investigations?

Mr. COLE. They did not secure any ore in the districts referred to.

The CHAIRMAN. Why was it they did not?

Mr. COLE. I presume they felt it would be some time in the future before those ores would be available for manufacture.

The CHAIRMAN. Those ores, as I understand, as Mr. Sellwood has said, either by virtue of their low degree of ore, the presence of silica, the absence of a market, or the remoteness of the materials to flux them rendered them unavailable at the present time?

Mr. COLE. Yes, sir.

The CHAIRMAN. Or in the immediate future?

Mr. COLE. In the immediate future. (Hearings, p. 5494.)

The only large deposits of ore at present available for the making and marketing of pig iron and steel in large quantities and at a profit are found in the Lake Superior and Birmingham districts.

The CHAIRMAN. Where are the principal ore bodies, workable ores, in the United States? * * * Such ores as can be worked at a profit?

Mr. PERIN. The two great ore bodies, of course, are those in the Mesabi Range, and in the Gogebic and the Marquette and Menominee Ranges, and next in importance in volume of tonnage would be those in the Alabama district, directly in proximity to Birmingham.

The CHAIRMAN. The two great ore bodies are those of the Lake Superior region——

Mr. PERIN (interposing). And the Birmingham (Ala.) region.

The CHAIRMAN. Are there any other large ore bodies which are or can be worked, from which pig iron can be made at a profit in competition with these two ore bodies which you have mentioned?

Mr. PERIN. Which can be marketed? I do not think so. At a higher market and as the metallurgic art advances the ores of the Adirondack and other regions will become important factors in the production of pig iron. (Hearings, p. 972.)

At the formation of the Steel Corporation the ores of this region seem to have been disregarded, since they were all non-Bessemer, that is, contained exceeding 4 per cent of phosphorus, which prevented their use in a Bessemer converter, and prior to 1906 steel rails were made from Bessemer steel only.

It is only in recent years that the use of steel made from non-Bessemer ores has approached Bessemer steel either in the quantity produced or in the variety of finished materials for which it could be rendered available.

A brief review of the two processes by which pig iron is converted into steel is necessary to a clear apprehension of the vast and vital change which the gradual substitution of the "basic" or "open-

hearth process" for the old "Bessemer process" has wrought in the whole status of the steel industry and the relative value of iron ores in this country.

Mr. ROBERTS. The Bessemer process as known and called such is by blowing compressed air through molten pig iron in what is known as a converter. By the blowing through of that air the carbon is eliminated by the oxygen of the air and forms carbon oxide, which burns to carbonic-acid gas. That then becomes steel and is poured into the ingots. The open-hearth process was known as the Seaman's furnace, a reverberatory furnace with gas fuel. The coal is charred in a producer, which forms gas, is then carried to the furnace, which is on regenerative principles, and the flame passes over the bed of the furnace, the open hearth of the furnace, on which either liquid pig iron or cold pig iron is put, melted, and the carbon removed from the pig iron by the contact of the oxygen with the flame passing over it. The lining of the furnace, what is known as the basic furnace, is composed of bases instead of acids. The original form of the open-hearth process was acid and was made in a furnace lined with sand or silica, whereas the basic furnace is lined with a base such as alum or magnesia. This enables the introduction of basic material, such as limestone, which has an affinity for phosphorus, and eliminates the phosphorus from the pig iron, whereas in the Bessemer process by simply passing air through the pig iron in an acid-lined converter you do not eliminate the phosphorus. I would say that it is a more expensive process to operate an open hearth than it is a Bessemer, due to the fact that in one case your fuel is air and in the other case your fuel is coal. You can not make open-hearth steel as cheaply as you can make Bessemer steel.

Mr. BARTLETT. What is the advantage of the one over the other, if any?

Mr. ROBERTS. You have the opportunity of using all grades of ore in the open hearth, whereas in the Bessemer you are limited to certain special ores which contain a small content of phosphorus. (Hearings, p. 360.)

* * * * * * *

Mr. ROBERTS. * * * Basic open-hearth steel admits of the use of any quality of ore irrespective of its phosphorous content, whereas Bessemer steel requires an ore with a low phosphorous content, probably not over 0.04, due to the fact that phosphorus in the Bessemer process is not eliminated; but in the basic open-hearth process it makes no difference how much phosphorus you have, because you eliminate it in the process of making your steel. Consequently these plants which originally produced Bessemer steel, *due to the fact that the basic open-hearth process was not known at that time and not operated*, have now gradually, due to the gradual extension of the Bessemer, or low-phosphorus ores, been compelled to turn over to the manufacture of open-hearth basic rails. *The plant at Gary is arranged as an open-hearth basic plant entirely. They have no Bessemer plant.* And some of the Pittsburgh plants are using the basic open-hearth process. The others are using both, as they see fit.

Mr. GARDNER. Has it been an expensive matter to convert the plants of those companies so that they can use this basic open-hearth process instead of the Bessemer process?

Mr. ROBERTS. Yes. It means the abandonment of their Bessemer plant, putting it in the scrap heap. The value of all the capital invested in the Bessemer plant disappears and whatever the cost of the open-hearth plant is must be added to their capital charges. (Hearings, pp. 359–360.)

By the partial locking up of the ore reserves of Lake Superior and by the exaction of an onerous tribute for their transportation, the Steel Corporation unwittingly stimulated the development of the open-hearth process and offered a strong inducement to the bold capitalist and the inventive genius to discover new forms and uses to which it could be applied.

"The growth of basic steel," says Mr. Topping, president of the Republic Iron & Steel Co., "is not necessarily all due to the superior quality of that steel for certain purposes over Bessemer, but is due more largely, in my judgment, *to the limited supply of Bessemer ores and to the constantly increasing demands for steel in various forms;* and the basic-steel process has made available a large amount of ore that otherwise would not have been available, and which, had it not been for the basic process, would not have enabled us to meet this great demand for steel everywhere. There is also, in addition to the reason I have just cited, a demand for a quantity which calls for basic exclusively, on account of specifications and restrictions placed by certain engineers for roads and structural material, that is all basic necessarily for quality reasons."

The CHAIRMAN. What are the advantages of this steel made by the open-hearth process?

Mr. TOPPING. Well, the general advantage is in this, that you can not reduce by the Bessemer process phosphorus below the percentage at which you start in on the ore; in fact, you pick up added quantities of phosphorus in the process of manufacturing with limestone and coke, whereas in the basic process it is only a question of time when you can eliminate substantially all the phosphorus; and by the basic process you get a more regular steel and better quality, due to the fact that phosphorus is not an element that adds to the quality, but the reverse of that in its general influence. It makes it brittle. (Hearings, p. 1234.)

Mr. Roberts, a learned and skillful engineer, speaks of the manufacture of rails from Bessemer steel by the corporation to within the last two or three years as "due to the fact that the basic open-hearth process was not known at the time and not operated." Strictly speaking, while known, it was not developed until recent years to such an extent as to enable steel made by this process to compete with the product of the Bessemer converter. This gradual revolution in the process of manufacture has been due to the rise in price of the corporation's Bessemer ores, the development of the open-

hearth furnace, and the consequent cheapening of steel produced by that process.

Statistics compiled by the American Iron & Steel Association show that a small amount of open-hearth ingots and castings were made as far back as 1869. In recent years the substitution of basic for Bessemer steel has been phenomenal. In 1894 there were produced in the United States 3,571,313 tons of Bessemer ingots and castings, as against 784,936 tons of open hearth. Two years later, the production of Bessemer steel showing no material change, open-hearth ingots and castings increased nearly 200 per cent, viz, 1,298,700 tons, and by 1898 this amount had again been practically doubled—2,230,292 tons.

At the time of the formation of the Steel Corporation the total production of Bessemer and open-hearth steel, from the date of the introduction of the basic process into this country (1869), was 75,366,329 tons and 18,029,741 tons, respectively, while from the time of the formation of the Steel Corporation (1901) to the absorption of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. the production of open-hearth steel amounted to 53,583,640 tons, as against 69,188,388 tons of Bessemer steel. In the three years immediately succeeding the absorption of this company, 1908 to 1910, inclusive, the production of open-hearth steel has exceeded that of Bessemer by approximately 12,000,000 tons, or 38,835,174 tons open-hearth to 24,860,310 tons of Bessemer.

At present the open-hearth process for general purposes bids fair to practically supersede the old Bessemer converter except in a few localities where the scarcer and more costly Bessemer ores can be obtained under especially favorable circumstances. In 1910 the production of open-hearth steel reached a grand total of 16,504,509 tons, as against 9,412,772 tons of Bessemer. The production of Bessemer steel is actually as well as relatively on the decline, being 2,863,058 tons less in 1910 than in 1906. Attention is called to table in the appendix to this report, giving the relative annual production of both kinds from 1869 to 1910.

The Steel Corporation, at the time of its organization, seems to have accepted without question the saying among steel makers that "phosphorus is to iron what the devil is to religion," and to have regarded as unavailable for general purposes the vast ore deposits of the Birmingham district.

As has been shown, the corporation constructed the immense and costly fabric of its ore, crude steel, and transportation monopoly upon the control of Superior ore as a basis, and the strength and perpetuity of that foundation rested upon the continuing supremacy of the Bessemer converter.

When open-hearth steel, produced as cheaply as the Bessemer and in vast quantities, could be placed upon the market by manufac-

turers owing their own ore and coal reserves, and assembling their raw material without the use of the corporation's roads and steamship lines, then and then only was the perfect and hitherto seemingly invincible control of the manufacture of steel products seriously menaced.

As has been demonstrated, the absolute power to "*fix*" the price of pig iron enabled the corporation to make and manipulate the price of semifinished steel. It is true these "sliding-scale" contracts were usually predicated upon the price of Bessemer pig iron, but in the event the corporation arbitrarily raised the price of Bessemer pig iron above the basic, it would by that means still further stimulate the production of the latter metal by its competitor, since under changed conditions it could be used interchangeably with the Bessemer pig iron.

It is evident that the production of pig iron in large quantities and at a cost no greater than that of the corporation, notwithstanding its advantages derived from the ownership and control of common carriers, meant the certain destruction of the cunning and costly device by which it had caused so many "shut downs" among its former competitors, dependent upon it for raw material.

**Personnel Tennessee Coal & Iron Syndicate.**

Expert ore and steel men were not slow to see the infinite possibilities which the development of this process opened to non-Bessemer ores, and grasped the opportunity to obtain control of vast ore and coal deposits in the southern Appalachian region.

In October, 1905, a syndicate was formed which acquired the properties of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., the largest concern in the Birmingham district, the members of the original syndicate and their individual shares being as follows:

| | Shares. |
|---|---|
| O. H. Payne | 10,300 |
| L. C. Hanna | 10,300 |
| G. B. Schley | 10,300 |
| J. B. Duke | 10,300 |
| E. J. Berwind | 10,300 |
| J. W. Gates | 10,300 |
| A. N. Brady | 10,300 |
| G. A. Kessler | 10,300 |
| O. Thorne | 10,300 |
| E. W. Oglebay | 5,150 |
| H. S. Black | 5,150 |
| F. D. Stout | 5,150 |
| J. W. Simpson | 5,150 |
| G. W. French | 2,500 |
| S. G. Cooper | 1,500 |
| J. A. Topping | 1,000 |
| Total | 118,300 |

(Hearings, pp. 1124-1125.)

This syndicate was formed for the purpose of *developing* not *exploiting* the steel industry, as evidenced by the fact that *not one single dollar* was ever paid to the syndicate or any individual in it for promoting the scheme or underwriting its securities. The immense financial resources of its members assured the capital necessary for the great undertaking, and among its members were men of skill and experience in every department of the businsss.

Oglebay and Hanna had large holdings in the Lake Superior ore fields, long experience in the value and handling of ores, and in the manufacture of pig iron.

Topping, the chairman of its board of directors, was expert in every detail of manufacture from the ore up, and John W. Gates, the organizer of the American Steel & Wire Co., was equally familiar with the industrial and financial operations of such concerns on the most extensive scale.

The CHAIRMAN. How many practical steel men were in the syndicate—men who understood the business of making steel?

Mr. HANNA. Well, I do not know exactly what you mean when you say "making steel."

The CHAIRMAN. I mean handling ore or making pig iron, for instance.

Mr. HANNA. I do not know of any who were not familiar with the iron and steel industry, but as to those actually connected with it I do not know. I should have to look at a list, Mr. Chairman. I should say five or six or seven, perhaps, who had been, and were then, identified with the steel industry.

The CHAIRMAN. You had been interested in it?

Mr. HANNA. Yes, sir.

The CHAIRMAN. Mr. Berwind?

Mr. HANNA. No, sir; I do not think so.

The CHAIRMAN. Mr. Gates?

Mr. HANNA. Yes, sir.

The CHAIRMAN. Mr. Oglebay?

Mr. HANNA. Yes, sir.

The CHAIRMAN. And Mr. Stout, Mr. Black, Mr. Simpson, Mr. French, Mr. Cooper, and Mr. Topping?

Mr. HANNA. Mr. French had been interested in the steel business and Mr. Cooper had been identified with the steel business.

The CHAIRMAN. What experience had Mr. Topping had?

Mr. HANNA. Mr. Topping had been all his life in the iron and steel business, actively.

The CHAIRMAN. So that from the personnel of this syndicate, I judge you were well equipped, not only as to your financial resources, but you had men in the syndicate who understood from experience—the best school in which to learn things, practical experience, long experience—just how to develop economically and effectively the great business you contemplated establishing in that region.

Mr. HANNA. Yes, sir; I would say so. (Hearings, pp. 886-887.)

The properties of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. were located in a region absolutely unparalleled in the close proximity of vast quantities of all the materials essential to the manufacture of iron.

The ore, limestone, dolomite, and coal are assembled by nature within a radius of a few miles.

> "I think," says Mr. Gates, "that in the Birmingham district it is possible to assemble a ton of material and make a ton of pig iron cheaper than any other place in the world." (Hearings, p. 7.)

Mr. Perin, the engineer who had prepared a careful survey covering practically every foot of this district, states:

> The CHAIRMAN. You did not complete your answer as to the Woodward Co. I want to know the number of miles they haul their limestone, coke, and iron?
>
> Mr. PERIN. I think the coke is hauled somewhere between 3 and 4 miles and the limestone an average distance of 2½ miles.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. So, as a rule, it is the same haul and the same freight within that radius of 25 miles.
>
> Mr. PERIN. Yes.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Does that spring from the fact that in the whole region they find within that radius those three essentials in the making of pig iron?
>
> Mr. PERIN. Practically so, and so as not to give any one corporation any particular advantage over the other. The rates were established so as to equalize competition in the district.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Now, you have spoken of your experience in locating ore regions in this country and in India. Is there any place on the habitable globe known to the iron industry where that physical condition exists or anything approximating it?
>
> Mr. PERIN. The only possible parallel conditions, where the juxtaposition of the raw material is such as exists in the Birmingham district, are in Middlesboro, England. There the iron ores are of a lower grade, and they bring their fuel a distance varying from 10 to 25 miles. That is almost a parallel with the conditions that obtain in Birmingham, but there are no such large single deposits as exist in the Birmingham district. (Hearings, p. 982.)

Mr. Schwab has made practically the same statement to the Ways and Means Committee in 1908:

> For example, I know that pig iron can be produced in different parts of Germany at from $9.50 to $12 a ton to-day, depending upon the location and character of the pig.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. Against $14 here?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. About $14 to $14.50 here.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> The CHAIRMAN. That is in Germany. How about England?
>
> Mr. SCHWAB. England is probably a little cheaper, though it is not widely different.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. What is the main reason for the additional cost of the pig iron here?

Mr. SCHWAB. Raw material and freights being higher.

The CHAIRMAN. Their iron is nearer the coal mines?

Mr. SCHWAB. Yes. They assemble it cheaper than we do.

The CHAIRMAN. I do not suppose they do it any cheaper than we can at Birmingham?

Mr. SCHWAB. *No; we do it cheaper in Birmingham than they do in England.*

The CHAIRMAN. You think the cost of pig iron in Birmingham would be less than the cost in England?

Mr. SCHWAB. *I know it would be.*

The CHAIRMAN. The cost of converting the steel is about the same?

Mr. SCHWAB. In Birmingham it is about the same. (Hearings, p. 1133.)

The Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. acquired the greater part of all the available ores in this region according to Mr. Perrin, who spent months on these properties in a careful survey intended to determine both the quantity of ore in that district which was economically available and the relative amount held by this and other large concerns.

"Estimating," says Mr. Perin, "the tonnage of the Woodward Co. and of the Birmingham Coal & Iron Co. and the Birmingham Iron Ore Co., I would say that the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. possesses about 70 per cent of Red Ore Mountain.

The CHAIRMAN. That is, of the ore-bearing district?

Mr. PERIN. The range which is tributary to the fuel at the present time, the area of low-assembling cost.

The CHAIRMAN. If the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. has 70 per cent of the entire region, what per cent of the region is now marketable and can be purchased by any man who goes down there and opens a blast furnace and buys his own coal on the ground?

Mr. PERIN. I suppose, outside of the Birmingham Iron Ore Co., there is no merchantable ore for sale in the Birmingham district.

The CHAIRMAN. How much have they at their disposal?

Mr. PERIN. I have no accurate knowledge.

The CHAIRMAN. What per cent?

Mr. PERIN. Very small; possibly 2½ per cent to 5 per cent.

The CHAIRMAN. Of the whole region?

Mr. PERIN. Yes, sir. (Hearings, p. 980.)

* * * * * * *

Mr. PERIN. I should consider this as one of the greatest properties I know of anywhere in the world, take it by and large; that is, considering the proximity of the iron ores to the coal. (Hearings, p. 984.)

On December 31, 1906, Mr. Topping made the following statement to the board of directors of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.

The knowledge that your executive committee has acquired as to the tonnage and character of the iron ore, coal, and limestone owned in fee simple by your company satisfies them that, in

wealth of raw materials required for the manufacture of iron and steel, your company ranks as second to only one in the world, and is far in advance of any other iron or steel producer in cost of assembling its raw materials for manufacture.

The mineral reserves of coal and iron contained in your lands, as computed by competent authorities, are estimated to be 700,000,000 tons of iron ore and 2,000,000,000 of coal. Approximately, one-half of your coal supply is of a superior coking quality, and your iron ore is largely of a self-fluxing character, analyzing approximately 38 per cent metallic iron. This ore is well suited to the manufacture of high-grade foundry pig iron, and to the production of basic iron pig for use in the manufacture of basic open-hearth steel. (Hearings, p. 1232.)

When before this committee he was interrogated in regard to this report as follows:

Is that the statement prepared by you at the time as the chairman of the board?

Mr. TOPPING. That is the statement I made to the stockholders.

The CHAIRMAN. Is that a correct statement?

Mr. TOPPING. So I believe. It was the report of our engineers, and based on their own estimate. I might say in that connection that that estimate was not based on complete drilling records—the property was not entirely drilled, and is not as yet to-day, so far as I know—but based on the tonnage produced per acre and from the opened-up properties. Our own engineering or mining department believed *that that was a conservative statement*, and I accepted that statement for my report to the stockholders. (Hearings, p. 1232.)

* * * * * * *

The New York Sun, November 7, 1907, said: "The acquisition of the [Tennessee] company is particularly advantageous to the Steel Corporation, because of the iron ore and coal properties that go with it. With the Great Northern and Northern Pacific ore lands acquired last year, together with the previous holdings, the Steel Corporation now has iron-ore deposits estimated at approximately 2,400,000,000 tons, of which approximately 700,000,000 tons come with T. C. & I." (Hearings, p. 1129.)

John Moody, in an article in Moody's Magazine for January, 1909, said:

But the most fortunate business stroke of the Steel Corporation, from the viewpoint of its owners, since its organization in 1901, was the acquisition last year of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad property. The acquisition of this organization has added great potential value to the steel organization and has increased the tangible equity of its common-stock issue to a far greater extent than is commonly realized. The Tennessee coal and iron properties embrace, besides important manufacturing plants, nearly 450,000 acres of mineral lands in the Birmingham section of Alabama. As shown in the report of the Tennessee company in 1904, when an appraisal was made by outside parties, these lands contain approximately 400,000,000 tons of

first-class low-grade ore, and more than 1,200,000,000 tons of coal, of which about one-half is coking coal. This estimate indicates that the deposits embraced are even in excess of those of the great Lake Superior properties controlled by the corporation, including the Great Northern ore bodies. This entire property was acquired, as is well known, on very favorable terms for the Steel Corporation, and of course puts it in a position where now it need have no concern regarding a possible future shortage of supply of either iron ore, coal, or coke. Added to this is the fact that the deposits are more favorably located than those of the Lake Superior district and will enable the company to carry on in the years to come a vast economic development of production and manufacture in this section of the country. The Tennessee ore is of a grade which is better for the making of ordinary pig iron than that of any other known deposits in this country. (Hearings, pp. 1129–1130.)

The incalculable advantage of securing coal, ore, and limestone from adjacent hills will be more fully appreciated when it is considered that the ore deposits of the Steel Corporation were located at the head of Lake Superior and its principal coal measures in West Virginia and Pennsylvania, and it is a thousand miles by the course of the traffic from the Mesabi Range to the Connellsville coal fields.

This facility in assembling the raw materials enabled operators to produce pig iron at from three to four dollars per ton less than any other manufacturer in the United States. In other words, an operator at Birmingham can make pig iron for sale in the vicinity of his furnace at a living profit for less than the actual cost of production to his competitor in Pittsburgh.

Mr. Perin states:

The CHAIRMAN. Have you ever had any practical experience in the construction or operation of blast furnaces and other plants for the manufacture of steel?

Mr. PERIN. I have held every position at a blast furnace from fireman, with a negro partner, to proprietor.

The CHAIRMAN. Have you ever constructed any blast furnaces?

Mr. PERIN. I have built one and I have reconstructed about eight.

Mr. YOUNG. Which one?

Mr. PERIN. I built the Ashland No. 2 blast furnace. I was superintendent of the Norton furnace, the two Middlesboro furnaces, the two furnaces of the Londonderry Iron Co. I remodeled their No. 2 furnace. I have held other positions of a subordinate capacity, as well as superintendent and general manager. (Hearings, p. 971.)

* * * * * * *

Mr. PERIN. Based on to-day's selling prices, which I presume would be a fair approximation of their cost price, there is nearly $4 difference in the cost of production between the two districts. Pittsburgh is able to produce at a very low figure, by reason of

its large plants, and large production and excellent equipment. (Hearings, p. 971.)

* * * * * * *

The CHAIRMAN. I wish to show you extracts from this report prepared for the Geological Survey by Mr. Phillips showing the cost of manufacture of pig iron in 1894, 1895, and 1896. This report shows the average cost to manufacture pig iron per ton, as follows: $6.457 for the year 1894, $6.65 for 1895, and $6.464 for the year 1896. Is it a fact that this is the lowest cost of production that pig iron could be manufactured for in the known world?

Mr. PERIN. I do not think there is anybody to-day who could come within $3 of that cost. (Hearings, p. 984.)

John W. Gates states:

A ton of pig iron, under the most modern practice, in what is known as the Birmingham district can be produced to-day for less than $9 a ton. There is no other part of the United States that I am acquainted with, however, where it can be produced at less than $11 a ton, based on the freight rates for assembling the raw material. As an illustration, the freight rate on dolomite, which is used for the flux, is perhaps 12½ cents a ton, in some cases possibly 15 cents a ton, freight to the furnace. The freight on the coke in some instances is nothing; the coke is made at the furnaces. The freight on the ore varies, I think, from 10 cents a ton to about a maximum of 25 cents a ton on anything directly in the Birmingham district. When you get out of the Birmingham district and get to use a richer brown ore, the freight rate runs up to 35 cents and 40 cents, and, I think, 50 cents, a ton; but in the close proximity of Birmingham you can assemble the material and make a ton of pig iron cheaper, in my opinion, *than anywhere in the world.* (Hearings, pp. 7, 8.)

* * * * * * *

Mr. GIVEN. * * * I do not know of any place on God's green earth—if there is any such place I have never read of it—where they can get the material for making pig iron together as quickly, as cheaply, and as continuously as they can in Birmingham. (Hearings, p. 1011.)

This new and powerful concern prepared to make the most of its unique advantage in the production of pig iron and entered aggressively into its manufacture into steel in its more finished forms, having secured with this huge ore and coal reserve, the Birmingham Southern Railroad and a plant described by the Steel Corporation as follows:

The Steel Corporation, in its corporate capacity, is on record as to this property. In the Sixth Annual Report of the United States Steel Corporation for the year ending December 31, 1907, the holdings of the Tennessee Co. which were acquired are given as follows (pp. 26, 27):

"Surface and mineral rights acreage of iron ore, coal, and limestone property, owned in fee, 447,423, distributed as follows: In Alabama, 340,263 acres; in Tennessee, 105,740 acres; in

Georgia, 1,420 acres. Upon this property there were in operation in the State of Alabama, near Birmingham, 13 active iron-ore mines, with 2 under construction and at Greeley 3 active iron-ore mines. In Georgia there were 2 active iron-ore mines in operation.

"In Alabama there were in operation 22 active coal mines and 2,800 coke ovens; in Tennessee, 1 coal mine and 174 coke ovens.

"There were 2 active quarries, 1 inactive, and 1 in course of development, all in Alabama.

"There were 14 active blast furnaces in Alabama; 2 in Tennessee.

"All mills, foundries, machine shops, etc., were located at Ensley and Bessemer, Ala., near Birmingham.

"The Tennessee Co. owned the capital stock of the Birmingham Southern Railway Co., a terminal railroad connecting the various mines and plants of the company in the Birmingham district, consisting of 31.16 miles of main and branch lines, 1 mile second track, 67.78 miles yard and siding tracks, 35 locomotives, and 725 cars of all descriptions.

"The Tennessee Co. owned the entire issued capital stock of the Tennessee Land Co., the Booker Land Co., and a controlling interest in the stock of the Ensley Land Co.—these companies owning various tracts of land adjoining the several properties of the Tennessee Co.

"The net profits of the Tennessee Co. for the year 1907, after charging off $437,666.84 for depreciation and extraordinary replacements, and $885,552.31 for net interest charge on bonded and floating debt, were $1,426,684.58 (a little more than 4½ per cent on the capital stock).

"The company spent during 1907 for extensions, additions, and betterments the sum of $6,589,116.99." (Hearings, p. 1132.)

Mr. Schley, the syndicate manager, in speaking of the personnel of the owners of this company and the character of the improvements which were being made up to the very hour it was absorbed, says:

The CHAIRMAN. This property that you men had taken hold of had already been improved, as I understand, by the expenditures of six or seven million dollars, and that expenditure had been made under the supervision of Mr. Topping, had it not?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes; and a half a dozen other most capable men.

The CHAIRMAN. And every dollar they put into that business was put where it would "burn," to use a slang expression, was it not?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. And where you would get the best results?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. Was there a steel plant on the continent more skillfully constructed, more capable of bringing to the men who constructed it ample returns, than the steel plant at Ensley?

Mr. SCHLEY. I do not think there is any better. The Steel Co. carried it out on exactly that same plan. They could not improve on it. (Hearings, pp. 1114–1115.)

The character of improvements, completed and in contemplation, is taken from the last report made by this company and reproduced in the Sixth Annual Report of the United States Steel Corporation:

ACTUAL AND PROPOSED INCREASE OF OUTPUT.

"As compared with previous years, your earnings may be favorably regarded with operating profits in excess of 20 per cent on your volume of business. This result, considering the almost unlimited tonnage of your mineral reserves and their great potential value, should suggest no delay in providing the necessary facilities to meet your income opportunity. Your executive committee, recognizing the inadequacy of your present facilities, has authorized substantial expenditures to increase your volume of business and income; but further expenditures could be advantageously made" (p. 7).

"But, as heretofore stated, the maximum possibilities with your present manufacturing and mining facilities are not sufficient for the most favorable results. The extensive improvements now under way, both in your mining and manufacturing departments, will greatly strengthen your operations when completed and in running order" (p. 18).

"The physical condition of your mills during the past year (steel works and rolling mills) has been improved by liberal expenditures" (p. 28).

"While a general rehabilitation of old equipment has been taken care of by liberal maintenance, your executive committee have realized the necessity of increased steel and rail productive capacity and have authorized the construction of a modern steel works and rail mill. These extensive improvements are expected to *Double Your Steel Output and Rail Capacity* (capitals and italic in text) and radically reduce your cost of production. The benefits expected from these additions to plant will not be operative until the last half of 1907" (p. 28).

"The same policy as applied to your steel works and rolling mills, in respect to betterments and maintenance, has also been applied in building up your blast-furnace department" (p. 29).

"These extensions (iron mines and quarries) are all under way and substantially increased production will be realized during the year 1907" (p. 30). (Hearings, pp. 1127–1128.)

And this was the work of a real *competitor*. John W. Gates, the active and controlling spirit of both the Tennessee and the Republic Iron & Steel Cos., did not subscribe to the doctrine of "cooperation" and displayed no fear of "destructive competition." Before this committee he stated:

Mr. GATES. * * * My theory is that I would rather have an open market and be able to run full and not be hampered by any competitors saying: "You are selling goods too low," *than to have a fictitious market* where I could only run 40 or 50 or 60 per cent. *That has always been my idea.* (Hearings, p. 43.)

As a result of the putting into actual practice of this wholesome theory the business of the Tennessee Co. advanced by leaps and bounds as evidenced by its minutes during the last year of its industrial independence:

On May 21, 1907—

Meeting of board of directors.

The chairman presented condensed comparative statement of earnings and of all products for four months ending April 30, 1907, as compared with the same period in 1906. Net earnings above all fixed charges, interest, and depreciation amounted to $611,247.17, a gain of 35 per cent over last year, and surplus, after paying dividends, interest on common stock, subscriptions, and all special charges, amounted to $335,638.61, a gain of 37½ per cent.

Production showed the following percentages of increase over last year: Ingots, 4 per cent; pig iron, 11 per cent; merchants' steel, 18 per cent; coal, 24 per cent; coke, 5 per cent; iron ore, 12 per cent; limestone and dolomite, 2 per cent. Price for iron, $20 to $21 per ton Birmingham. Sales thereof for first quarter 1908, at $18.50.

The chairman reported on the subject of a revaluation of the mineral properties of the company that the chartered accountants had agreed to the proposition that it would be in line with proper procedure to establish a higher valuation in view of the large appreciation which has taken place in the value of raw materials during the past few years; the purpose of such revaluation being in the present instance the creation of a surplus value sufficient to cover the depreciation which must inevitably be provided for in carrying out the policy established of rebui ding our manufacturing department.

The chairman presented a statement showing a condition of rail sales for 1906–7 indicating a tonnage booked for delivery to January 1, 1908, of 327,199 tons. The chairman stated that the extension to the steel works, if promptly authorized along the lines suggested by detail plans to be submitted by the next meeting of the board, on June 12, and which, if adopted and authorized, it was thought would enable the management to bring into service the new equipment of the steel works extension by the 1st of May, 1907, would add an increase in the output to our present capacity estimated at from 15,000 to 20,000 tons per month. Based on this estimate, he further stated that the estimated output of rails prior to January 1, 1908, would be approximately 425,000 tons. He desired to know whether it would be advisable, in the judgment of the board, to sell the surplus rail output of approximately 100,000 tons. After discussion, it was, on motion—

"(27) *Resolved*, That the management be authorized to sell 100,000 tons of steel rails at the present market for such delivering in 1907 as the company can make."

(Min. board of dir. T. C., I. & R. R. Co., May 23, 1908; MacRae Rept., p. 4290.)

The chairman presented a complete monthly statement of operations for the month of August, showing net earnings of $72,241.50, improvement over preceding month of approximately $40,000; also showing a material increase in the production and shipments in all departments. (Min. board of dir. T. C., I. & R. R. Co., Sept. 18, 1906; MacRae Rept., p. 4293.)

The chairman presented the regular statements covering the operations of the company for the month of December and the 12 months ending December 31, 1906, comprising the following individual reports: (1) Income account; (2) analysis of earnings; (3) orders on hand, pig iron and steel; (4) production cost, shipments and prices, December; (5) production cost, shipments and prices, year; (6) general balance sheet; available assets.

Income account showed net earnings after interest charges and depreciation of $95,241.89 for the month and $1,145,006.81 for the year; dividends of 4 per cent on common stock and 8 per cent on preferred stock amounted to $912,080; sinking fund on general mortgage bonds to $47,760; interest on subscriptions to new common stock to $48,376.21.

The chairman also presented a letter from Mr. L. Hoover, treasurer, accompanying the statements, summarizing the results for the year in comparative form with those of the previous year, together with a statement which is filed with the executive record papers of this meeting.

"*Resolved*, That the investment of this company in the stock of the Potter Ore Co. be valued at $400,000, same representing the cash investment of $50 000 plus the liability of the company to its proportion of $700,000 of guaranteed bonds."

Attention was called by the chairman to the fact that this valuation was equivalent to 10 cents per ton on 40,000,000 tons of ore, which our interest in the tract is estimated to contain, and that based upon a 5 per cent royalty the operation of the sinking fund will retire the bonded debt and vest absolute title to the property in the company upon the payment of a less sum in the aggregate as interest than would have been paid to the owner of the property upon the same tonnage as royalty based upon an average price of pig iron.

The chairman presented statements of sales and production, both for the period ending December 31, 1906, and for the month of January to date. From the former it appeared that the orders for pig iron on the books amounted to 142,000 tons of foundry grades and 62,000 of basic, which, allowing for our own requirements, indicated that upon our estimated output the company was sold up on all grades for the first half of 1907 and for about 25 per cent of its make on the last half. (Min. ex. com., Jan. 30, 1907; MacRae Rept., p. 4296.)

The chairman submitted the customary statements, showing all operations for the month of April and for the four months ending April 30. Net earnings for the month amounted to $191,147.84, a gain over the preceding month and the best record since 1904, and for the four months amounted to $611,247.17, a gain of 35 per cent over the corresponding period last year. The

chairman stated that on pig iron the company was sold up practically for the year 1907, the surplus of unsold iron being estimated at only about 30,000 tons. (Min. ex. com., May 21, 1907; MacRae Rept., p. 4299.)

Income account showed balance above all charges and depreciation amounting to $221,998.58, a gain of nearly $31,000, as compared with April, and the best month recorded since 1903; surplus for the five months ending May 31 amounted to $838,-245.75, as compared with $558,513.28 for the same period in 1906. The report was ordered on file.

As a matter of information, the chairman presented a comparison of earnings with the Sloss-Sheffield Steel & Iron Co. for the quarter comprising the months of March, April, May, 1907 and 1906, showing an increase in net earnings for the Tennessee Co. of 65 per cent, as compared with 56 per cent for Sloss. (Min. ex. com., June 25, 1907, p. 4302.)

REPORT OF RAIL SALES AND AVERAGE PRICES.

Total tonnage on the books June 1, 416,846 tons, average price, $28.93, including both first and second quality. Based on the estimated production to the end of the year 1908, an apparent surplus is available for sale of upward of $30,000. The chairman stated that it might be safe to consider we had from 40,000 to 50,000 tons to sell for 1908 delivery. He advised that we are holding the price of rails at $30 for standard sections to trunk lines, and at $32 for street car use. (Min. ex. com., June 25, 1907, p. 4304.)

The Sixth Annual Report of the Steel Corporation summarized the phenomenal development of this company as follows:

THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON & RAILROAD CO.

*Comparative statement of income (p. 20).*

| | |
|---|---|
| Gross profits— | |
| For 1904 | $1,862,631.21 |
| For 1905 | 2,484,139.26 |
| For 1906 | 2,753,159.85 |
| For 1907 (p. 27, U. S. S. C. Rept.) | 2,749,903.73 |
| Gross sales and earnings (p. 19) | |
| For 1904 | 9,607,578.74 |
| For 1905 | 10,951,979.02 |
| For 1906 | 13,265,970.66 |

*New construction and development of land (pp. 24, 25).*

| | |
|---|---|
| For 1906 | $1,355,632.28 |
| For 1907 (p. 27, U. S. S. C., 6th Ann. Rep.) | 6,589,116.99 |

In this connection note that the total costs of the plants of the Tennessee Co., excluding land, was, on the date of this report (p. 21), $11,211,872.30, and that of the $6,589,116.99 expended for new construction in 1907 only about $72,000 was expended for land, leaving the balance of over $6,500,000 ex-

pended for enlargement of its manufacturing capacity, or an increase of about 60 per cent.

* * * * * * *

UNFILLED ORDERS.

"The unfilled orders now on your books represent the largest tonnage in the history of your company. The business is well distributed and indicates broadening markets for all products. This is particularly true of coal and coke. The prospects for the future, as suggested by business on hand, shows no sign of business recession, and the outlook for the year 1907 is most encouraging" (p. 37).

*Memorandum of unfilled orders as of January 1, 1907.*

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Manufactured iron and steel products | 467,114 |
| Coal | 1,200,000 |
| Coke | 201,000 |
| | (p. 37.) |

COMPARATIVE PRODUCTION.

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Rails, billets, steel bars, and plates (p. 28): | |
| For 1904 | 155,266 |
| For 1905 | 402,318 |
| For 1906 | 401,882 |
| For 1907 (p. 27, U. S. S. C., 6th Ann. R.) | 477,624 |
| Pig iron (p. 29): | |
| For 1904 | 475,314 |
| For 1905 | 529,036 |
| For 1906 | 641,887 |
| For 1907 (p. 27, U. S. S. C., 6th Ann. R.) | 602,827 |
| Iron ore (p. 30): | |
| For 1904 | 1,208,038 |
| For 1905 | 1,436,282 |
| For 1906 | 1,483,476 |
| For 1907 (p. 27, U. S. S. C., 6th Ann. R.) | 1,576,757 |

POTENTIAL CAPACITY.

(P. 32.)

"The knowledge that your executive committee has acquired as to the tonnage and character of the iron ore, coal, and limestone owned in fee simple by your company satisfies them that, in wealth of raw materials required for the manufacture of iron and steel, your company ranks as second to only one in the world, and is far in advance of any other iron or steel producer in cost of assembling its raw materials for manufacture.

"The mineral reserves of coal and iron contained in your lands, as computed by competent authorities, are estimated to be 700,000,000 tons of iron ore and 2,000,000,000 tons of coal. Approximately one-half of your coal supply is of a superior coking quality, and your iron ore is largely of a self-fluxing character, analyzing approximately 38 per cent metallic iron. This ore is well suited to the manufacture of high-grade foundry pig and to the production of basic pig iron for use in the manufacture of basic open-hearth steel" (p. 32).

"The financial statement shows your company to be in a sound financial condition, with current assets of $3,004,480.09 in excess of your current liabilities" (p. 9). (Hearings, pp. 1126–28–29.)

No product in a steel mill promises a more certain or lucrative return than steel rails. The close relations existing between the makers of steel rails and the users of them have maintained the price without change for more than 10 years at $28 a ton.

At the time this syndicate secured control of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. steel rails were made from Bessemer pig iron. The only open-hearth rails produced up to that time had been practically for experimental purposes.

> "I think," said Mr. Roberts, "other rail makers had rolled from time to time open-hearth steel rails in an experimental way—not very large orders. But the Tennessee Co. were not a manufacturer of Bessemer steel, due to the fact that the ores in Alabama were not Bessemer ores; it was therefore necessary for them to enter into the manufacture of open-hearth steel rails when they built their rail plant, as they were unable to make Bessemer steel. They, therefore, were one of the earliest, or the earliest, of open-hearth steel-rail plants in the country." (Hearings, p. 359.)

Whatever steel rails were made prior to the time Gates and his associates took charge of the Tennessee Co.'s property were certainly, as Mr. Roberts says, "in an experimental way." The total production of Bessemer steel rails between 1897 and 1905 was 22,358,729 tons, and of open-hearth rails 385,899 tons. (Annual Statistical Report American Iron & Steel Association, 1906, p. 67.) Gates testifies that his company erected and operated the first and only open-hearth steel-rail mill in the United States, and so successful was this concern in the manufacture of rails from its cheap material that it soon became manifest that their product was superior to the rails made by the Steel Corporation from its high-priced Bessemer ore. As stated in the New York Press of November 7, 1907:

> "The Tennessee is one of the two steel companies in the United States which manufacture open-hearth rails, now so greatly in favor with the railroads. When Harriman bought 160,000 tons of rails of the Tennessee Co. a few months ago it brought the steel company to a realization that it had a strong competitor in the steel-rail field." (Hearings, p. 1129.)

This was due in great measure to the toughness and ductility of the open-hearth steel.

Referring to the time just prior to the absorption of this company by the Steel Corporation, Mr. Gates says, "Why, we had just taken a very large order for rails—I think 150,000 tons of rails—from Mr. E. H. Harriman, at $2 per ton advance over the price of Bessemer steel rails."

> Mr. BEALL. What kind of rail were you making?
>
> Mr. GATES. We were making a Bessemer open-hearth rail. We took the contract, I think, for the Southern Pacific and the Union Pacific roads for an open-hearth rail. Whether they were actually making the rails at the time the company was taken

over by the corporation I do not remember, but we were preparing to make the open-hearth rail and had sold 150,000 tons.

The CHAIRMAN. What was the reason for this excess in the price of your rail over the Bessemer rail?

Mr. GATES. We thought it was a better rail and we convinced Mr. Harriman. (Hearings, p. 8.)

Mr. Harriman was not the only great railroad official who was convinced that steel rails could be made from the product of open-hearth furnaces which were in every way superior to the Bessemer rails of the Steel Corporation, and it was evident from the records of the Steel Corporation that they fully appreciated the effect of the entry of this newly organized company into the rail business. The superior excellence of this rail had been impressed upon the superintendent of the Pittsburgh & Lake Erie Railroad. Mr. Morgan himself was a director in this great railroad. It had terminals in Pittsburgh and was bound to the Steel Corporation by the closest financial relations. Mr. Bope, the general sales agent of the Steel Corporation, on March 19, 1906, states:

> The general superintendent of the Pittsburgh & Lake Erie told us the other day that after testing open-hearth rails furnished them by the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. and our Bessemer rails they have decided that *open-hearth are twice as good as Bessemer rails*. He wanted to know when we would be able to make open-hearth rails and said they would be willing to pay a little more for open-hearth than for Bessemer. *The same thing has come to us from two or three other people, indicating that the railroads are paying a little attention to the matter*. At the time when they were buying rails we could not make open hearth, and of course they took Bessemer, and they will not be able to get open hearth *anywhere in this country* for the next year and a half; but I imagine that when the demand for rails falls off, *which will probably be in 1907*, on account of the heavy purchases made last year and this, *then we will be up against the open-hearth proposition good and hard*. (Hearings, p. 4077.)

This statement by the man best qualified to know, the general sales agent of the Steel Corporation, shows that it was the opinion of this great railroad, of which J. Pierpont Morgan was a director and closely allied with the New York Central Railroad system, that this *open-hearth rail was twice as good by actual test as the Bessemer rail* of the Steel Corporation, *and other railroads were of the same opinion*, that the Steel Corporation was not prepared to make these rails, and *that by 1907* they would be up against the open-hearth proposition "good and strong." The apprehension of the Steel Corporation that the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.'s rail, superior in quality, manufactured at a less cost, and sold at a higher price than their own, would in a short time supersede the Bessemer, was indeed well founded, as is evident from the subsequent history of the development and growth of the manufacture of open-hearth rails. In 1908 of all rails manufactured

in the United States 1,349,153 tons were rolled from Bessemer steel, while 571,791 tons were the product of open-hearth furnaces. In 1909 the production of Bessemer and open-hearth steel rails was 1,767,171 tons and 1,256,674 tons, respectively. By 1910 the production of Bessemer and open-hearth rails was 1,884,442 tons and 1,751,359 tons, respectively. (Herbert Knox Smith, Pt. I, pp. 362–363.)

It is also apparent from the records of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. that this syndicate, backed by great wealth and controlled by practical steel men, who, without regard to cost, were working with feverish energy and the most sanguine hopes to meet this growing demand and to enter boldly into this most coveted and lucrative department of the steel business. The Steel Corporation was indeed "up against it good and strong." Nothing since the threat of Carnegie to build a tube mill at Conneaut had put them "up against it" to the same extent or in the same way, and this company could not be reached by any of the methods which the Steel Corporation had hitherto used so successfully against competitors. There were no interlocking directorates, and for that reason it was impossible to make those secret arrangements so mutually beneficial which for years had characterized transactions between the Steel Corporation and the Standard Oil and similar interests.

It appears that, absolutely secure in the ownership of vast ore reserves, in no way dependent upon the Steel Corporation for facilities either to assemble its ores or to sell its finished product, in no way affected by any manipulation in the price of raw materials, it was apparently impregnable. More than that, the strength of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. can not be measured by its wealth or by its resources, natural and financial, immense as they are. The Republic Iron & Steel Co., located in the same region, and holding 50,000,000 tons of iron ore and over 173,000,000 tons of coal (hearings, p. 1040), was closely allied with the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. In fact, the two properties were owned practically by the same men, who had placed their holdings in two separate corporations. The board of directors of both companies was identical and both were operating in perfect harmony with other steel and iron companies in that region. The Steel Corporation had no hold whatever in southern territory. From Ashland, Ky., to El Paso, Tex., it was unable to sell one pound of pig iron in competition with the Birmingham furnaces. With this vast and rapidly developing region secure to it by virtue of its natural advantages, the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. was prepared and preparing to invade the domain and to contend for a share in the markets hitherto preempted by the Steel Corporation and other northern markets in their own territory.

Since it was impossible to cajole or coerce the men in charge of this new and virile competitor, the only remaining means of eliminating it was by securing in some way the control of its stock. It appears that the directors of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. realized that the nature of their operations would render the securities of this company a coveted morsel to their great competitor, and for that reason they took every precaution to retain their control by locking up in their own strong boxes a safe majority of the stock. The peril to the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. was not open competition in the markets, but secret operations in the stock exchange. Carnegie, it will be remembered, put the stock of his company in shares of a thousand dollars each to prevent speculation in them. The directors of the Tennessee Co. took even more effective measures. Utterly indifferent to the quotations on the stock market and determined not to sell it, they deliberately destroyed its value for speculative purposes by "pegging" it. That is, they entered into an agreement not to sell this stock except under certain circumstances, and then it could only be marketed under certain conditions by the syndicate managers, Messrs. Schley and Hanna.

"There was probably," said Mr. Gates, "no floating stock; it was so closely held by the people who had bought it for an investment. There was practically no stock in the hands of brokers." (Hearings, p. 16.)

"I thought," says Mr. Schley, "that by bringing the company out to its earning capacity, that the future of it would be one of considerable prosperity, *something to hang on to*." (Hearings, p. 1047.)

Mr. BARTLETT. Mr. Schley, talking about the value of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. with reference to its property in Alabama, it was valuable as a manufacturing plant and much more valuable after you had spent $5,000,000 or $6,000,000 in improvements on it?

Mr. SCHLEY. Indeed it was. We had great hopes for it.

Mr. BARTLETT. As a promoter of the scheme to buy stock and put it into this syndicate you had the idea that it was very valuable, and you promoted it for the purpose not of selling the securities upon the market, but of increasing its value by improvement, *as a permanent investment?*

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes, sir.

Mr. BARTLETT. You had no idea of organizing the company for speculative purposes?

Mr. SCHLEY. No, sir; not at all. (Hearings, p. 1104.)

The CHAIRMAN. When you spoke of these men putting their stock in strong boxes, is it not true that Mr. Gates and Mr. Topping and Mr. Oglebay and Mr. Hanna—is it not true that the wealth, the power, the effectiveness, the future of this property was in the hands of strong men who had conducted a productive and not a speculative business, and who were comparatively indifferent, until this sudden hour of disaster, as to the market price of the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.?

Mr. SCHLEY. They were entirely indifferent as to its market value.

The CHAIRMAN. They did not care whether it was current or uncurrent, *because they were not selling;* is not that true?

Mr. SCHLEY. That is true. (Hearings, pp. 1113–1114.)

The chairman of the board of directors, Mr. Topping, states:

The stock was tied up by a so-called syndicate agreement, which in itself "pegged" the stock. It withdrew it from the market as a speculative security and left a very small amount, as you know from previous witnesses, of so-called free stock.

The CHAIRMAN. In its general provisions did this agreement prevent a sale of a majority of the stock without the concurrence of both the syndicate managers, Mr. Schley and Mr. Hanna?

Mr. TOPPING. It did. So far as my stock was concerned, I felt I was under a moral obligation not to sell, and I did not sell; and so all the others felt who were in that syndicate. It was simply an agreement, substantially, based on honor, with gentlemen who were in it, to keep out of the market.

Mr. BARTLETT. That was one of the purposes of the agreement, to keep it out of the market?

Mr. TOPPING. *The purpose was to keep it out of the market so as to maintain the control of it, naturally.*

The CHAIRMAN. You were indifferent about what they did with that stock so long as a clear majority of it was locked up in the strong boxes of the men operating this property?

Mr. TOPPING. That was the purpose of the syndicate, Mr. Chairman, as I understood it.

The CHAIRMAN. Did you desire to have Schley sell this stock?

Mr. TOPPING. I did not. (Hearings, pp. 1237, 1238, 1239.)

Mr. Lewis Cass Ledyard, the attorney through whom Schley negotiated with Morgan, and who thoroughly understood the attitude of the syndicate, says:

I do not think the syndicate had any idea, as a syndicate, of getting this stock together and selling it out to the United States Steel Corporation, if that is in the question. Mr. Hanna, when he came on here, and his brother, who I think had some interest in the stock, both were very much disturbed by the idea *that this thing which they had built up and were going to make a great company of, should have to be sold out for other people's necessities.*

Mr. GARDNER. In other words, those members of the syndicate who did not find themselves in financial difficulties, did not want to sell the stock?

Mr. LEDYARD. No; and Col. Payne, who had a lot of this stock did not want to sell it——

Mr. GARDNER. They did not want the control to go out of their hands?

Mr. LEDYARD. No; they did not; I think you are right about that. (Hearings, p. 963.)

It appears that in spite of the precaution and the vigilance exercised by the directors of the Tennessee Co. that the syndicate manager, Mr. Schley, and a New York wine merchant by the name of Kessler,

who had secured control of about 40,000 or 50,000 shares of the "free" stock in this company, did speculate in these securities as well as other stock which was "pegged" and could be sold by Schley alone. In 1907 the syndicate manager, Grant B. Schley, became seriously involved; and in order to secure loans from various banks in New York, aggregating about $38,000,000, he hypothecated large blocks of this stock. No one loan was secured in this way nor could it have been, on account of the fact that those in control of it had "pegged" it for the purpose of destroying its value for speculative purposes and had rendered it to a certain extent "uncurrent," notwithstanding the great intrinsic value which it represented.

About 90 days before the acquisition of this company, and while in the midst of his pressing needs, the manager of the syndicate applied to Messrs. Frick, Ream, and Gary for financial aid, and suggested that they examine his securities—he had stocks of all kinds, "current" and "uncurrent," $40,000,000 up as collateral at that time—and he offered these gentlemen their choice in all this mass of securities in order to obtain the funds for which he had such urgent necessity at that time. What they did, in the light of what subsequently transpired, is significant.

Mr. SCHLEY. Mr. Frick and Mr. Ream and Mr. Gary some time before that saw me, or I saw those three gentlemen, and told them I would like to have them examine some securities that I had. I had a list of securities. *They picked the Tennessee.* I said if they would take it for 60 I would take their bonds in exchange, for six months. That was an exchange of securities. It was an agreement, absolutely, that if they were not paid for at the end of six months it would be a sale.

Mr. LITTLETON. If not paid for at the end of six months, it would become a sale of the stock?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes.

Mr. LITTLETON. What securities did they pick out?

Mr. SCHLEY. Tennessee Coal & Iron.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did they take *all* of the security in Tennessee Coal & Iron?

Mr. SCHLEY. *Nothing but Tennessee Coal & Iron;* and I took their bonds.

Mr. LITTLETON. $1,200,000?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did you put up *any other collateral* except Tennessee Coal & Iron?

Mr. SCHLEY. That is all.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did you offer them other collateral?

Mr. SCHLEY. *I gave them their choice* and they accepted that.

Mr. LITTLETON. You gave them their choice between what stocks?

Mr. SCHLEY. Tobacco was on the list, and Guggenheim Exploration, and perhaps four or five others. I have forgotten. There was quite a list of them.

Mr. LITTLETON. And having their choice of the securities which they would take for that loan, *they picked out wholly Tennessee Coal & Iron?*

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes.

Mr. LITTLETON. And they took it——

Mr. SCHLEY. At 60. (Hearings, pp. 1090–1091.)

In the course of this transaction it was apparent that Schley, the syndicate manager of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., holding large amounts of its stock, was willing to dispose of it to meet his urgent necessities—stock which he had hitherto prized so dearly, "something to hold on to," and which his associates in the enterprise had locked in their strong boxes. It might reasonably be apprehended that as his financial condition grew more desperate his hold upon the stock would be loosened. To save himself from ruin Schley might be induced to disregard his agreement as syndicate manager, or to appeal to his associates to permit him to disregard it, and when he did the Steel Corporation was necessarily the only purchaser of this immense property.

Be that as it may, one thing is certain: From the day the three directors of the Steel Corporation discovered his condition and his control of this stock, his troubles multiplied, and the only ray of hope ever held out to this broker on the verge of bankruptcy was the release to the Steel Corporation of his control of the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.

In the event the stock of this company became "uncurrent"—not desirable as a collateral upon which to borrow money—at a time when Schley had to have money, then the only possible way he could get it would be to sell the stock outright. It is not clear that the financial interests back of the Steel Corporation made a deliberate "drive" at this stock for that purpose. It seems more probable that they simply took advantage of the financial distress of Moore & Schley.

Before the Senate committee investigating this merger, Mr. Schley said:

Senator OVERMAN. So you approached Mr. Ledyard, who was attorney for Morgan, was he not?

Mr. SCHLEY. I don't know that he was attorney for him; he was a friend.

Senator OVERMAN. I want to ask you whether or not you had any interest in the United States Steel Co. yourself?

Mr. SCHLEY. Not a dollar.

Senator OVERMAN. Did any of the gentlemen named here?

Mr. SCHLEY. I don't think so. They may have.

Senator OVERMAN. Were they interested as stockholders or otherwise; do you know?

Mr. SCHLEY. I doubt it. I don't think so.

Senator CULBERSON. Mr. Schley, I understand you to say that although calls had been made upon your firm, you had always responded up to the 4th of November, 1907?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes. When it developed everyone I talked to in connection with his holdings was willing, under the pressure that was brought upon all, to sell that stock at par, and when I went to Mr. Ledyard and asked him to make these negotiations, it began. Then Mr. Frick and Mr. Gary came to me in the course of it, and it developed so that in the following days it was known to the public. I can't tell what would have happened to Moore & Schley or to anybody else in that street, because we were oppressed by rumors, some of them untrue, but Moore & Schley were the subject of attack, serious attack, and their credit, which is the life of the business, was being destroyed. It was a matter of serious import. It had to be disposed of if it could be. I don't mean for Moore & Schley, but for people about them, others interested, not those particular individuals of great wealth.

Senator DILLINGHAM. What was the effect of the purchase of the stock by the Steel Co. upon the market?

Mr. SCHLEY. It relieved the situation most decidedly, not only with M. & S., but with everybody about. The rumors were flying tremendously about, and nobody can escape those, you know. They may be true or untrue, and they affect the credit of this institution or that. It was especially so with us at that time, after this negotiation started, and it took a week. Why, there was $7,000,000 of loans called on us in three days.

Senator CULBERSON. Was it generally known on the Street, as you call it, that your firm, in the relationship that you have suggested, was dealing in the Tennessee Coal & Iron?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes; for some time it had been talked that Moore & Schley were holding that stock—a wrongly based rumor, because these facts I tell you are absolutely true. But the pressure was there, and I don't know of any panic in a great many years when they have not been pounded a little, and other houses that have real basis behind them.

Senator CULBERSON. You say your relationship to this stock was generally known in the Street?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes.

Senator CULBERSON. And you say there was special pressure, as I remember your testimony, on your firm?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes. (Hearings, p. 1126.)

Before the same committee, George W. Perkins testified as follows:

Senator OVERMAN. Why were these special securities mentioned? That was only a drop in the bucket. There were a tremendous amount of securities up.

Mr. PERKINS. Yes, sir.

Senator OVERMAN. Why were those securities mentioned?

Mr. PERKINS. Why does a man call "fire" in a theater?

Senator OVERMAN. I do not know any special reason why these stocks were mentioned.

Mr. PERKINS. I have not the slightest idea. You can never tell why such things occur.

Senator OVERMAN. Were these specially mentioned more than any others?

Mr. PERKINS. At this period of the panic?

Senator OVERMAN. Yes; these particular stocks.

Mr. PERKINS. Yes; it became centered at that particular stage of the panic, which covered three weeks. (Hearings, pp. 1126–1127.)

John W. Gates accounts for his loss of control of this property as follows:

The CHAIRMAN. To what extent was this sale forced, and if you know anything about who did the forcing, I wish you would let me know.

* * * * * * *

Mr. GATES. I regarded it as a forced sale. I had no accounts myself with Moore & Schley's office. He was not borrowing any money for me on any securities that he was holding as agent for me; I had no account with him. I had taken up my securities at the time the transaction took place.

The CHAIRMAN. What influences, what financial power was it, that forced this sale or that necessitated it? I will not say "forced it."

Mr. GATES. I do not know the facts, but my surmise would be that the finding of a large amount of Tennessee Coal & Iron as collateral in one of the banks or trust companies.

The CHAIRMAN. Did Mr. Morgan have any decided influence over the attitude of this bank and trust company toward the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. stock?

Mr. GATES. I do not know. It is pretty hard to tell where a man's influence starts or ends on Wall Street.

Mr. MCGILLICUDDY. At the time this deal was consummated, in November, 1907, whereby the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Works was transferred in exchange for the steel seconds, what, in your opinion, was the total value of the property of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Works?

Mr. GATES. I think I stated that that was problematical.

Mr. MCGILLICUDDY. I want your opinion on it.

Mr. GATES. My opinion is that it was bought at a bargain sale; it was a forced sale on the part of the owners of the Tennessee. (Hearings, pp. 12, 13.)

Mr. YOUNG. And it was true also, was it not, that during the panic the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. greatly depreciated because of the situation?

Mr. GATES. Well, I think the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., if it had not been unduly depressed, would not have gone down much, *because it was held by a syndicate of men who I thought, and we all thought, could go through any panic and carry their securities.*

Mr. YOUNG. Unless you were mistaken about that, why did they not carry it through instead of selling it at a loss?

Mr. GATES. They discovered a lot of it up as collateral in a bank or trust company.

Mr. YOUNG. What bank was it? I forget the name; it is a matter of public knowledge.

Mr. GATES. The Trust Co. of America. Mr. Thorne was one of the syndicate. The bank is solvent, strong, and the stock selling at $300 or $400 a share.

Mr. YOUNG. But you say this bank had made application to the clearing house for help?

Mr. GATES. *There was a run on them then by the brokers.* (Hearings, p. 15.)

The "run" on the trust company of which Mr. Gates speaks, was the result of the activities of Mr. George W. Perkins, at that time a member of the finance committee of the United States Steel Corporation and a member of the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co.

On the morning of October 23, 1907, there appeared in the New York Times an article headed "Aid to the Trust Co. of America." This article recites that—

> It has twelve millions, and as much as may be needed is pledged. J. P. Morgan is to help. With other financiers he acts at night meeting with Secretary Cortelyou. The situation clearing. Government aid pledged, and Cortelyou will supervise for the Treasury.
>
> At a conference between Secretary Cortelyou, who came on from Washington in response to a hurry call, and the chief bankers of the city, headed by J. P. Morgan, at the Hotel Manhattan last night, it was formally decided that the point needing buttressing now is the Trust Co. of America, the third largest institution of its kind in the city, and of which Oakleigh Thorne is president.
>
> Earnest attention was given to this new problem, and the result was the formation of a powerful syndicate to stand by the company at its opening to-day.
>
> This determination was announced at 1 a. m. in the following official statement, after Mr. Perkins and President Thorne had been in conference at the Union League Club subsequent to the Hotel Manhattan gathering:
>
> "THE OFFICIAL STATEMENT.
>
> "The chief sore point is the Trust Co. of America. The conferees feel that the situation there is such that the company is sound. Provision has been made to supply all the cash needed this morning. The conferees feel sure the company will be able to pull through. The company has $12,000,000 cash and as much more as needed has been pledged for this purpose. It is safe to assume that J. P. Morgan & Co. will be leaders in this movement to furnish funds.
>
> "A committee has been named, including a representative of Morgan & Co. and others, to look over the accounts of the Trust Co. of America with the idea of definitely determining its position.
>
> "The guaranties of cash made last night are for the purpose of meeting any demands upon the Trust Co. of America, pending the completion of this examination."
>
> After the close of the Manhattan conference one of the chief conferees, a clearing-house committeeman, said:
>
> "I think it safe to say now that no other financial institution of the least importance will have to undergo the experiences of

the Knickerbocker Trust Co. I feel optimistic for the first time since these troubles began."

It was also said there was no thought that the Trust Co. of America was in anything like the position of the Knickerbocker Trust Co., but these steps were taken with the intention of making an authoritative statement before noon to-day that the Trust Co. will be taken care of in any eventuality, providing conditions are found as sound as there is every reason to believe them to be.

That these interests have agreed, pending final examination of its accounts, to supply the Trust Co. of America with any cash needed was pointed to as proving the confidence of all interests in the soundness of the company.

Those who were at the Hotel Manhattan conference with Mr. Cortelyou were J. P. Morgan, George F. Baker, George W. Perkins, Frank A. Vanderlip, A. B. Hepburn, of the Chase National Bank; President Stillman, of the City National Bank; J. G. Cannon, vice president of the Fourth National Bank, and State Comptroller Glynn.

Most of them stayed an hour or more, and Mr. Perkins was the last to leave, not getting away until nearly 12 o'clock. (Hearings, pp. 1663, 1664.)

In a letter to Mr. Thorne of date of March 18, 1907, Mr. Chas. H. Boynton gives a detailed account of how and by whom the Trust Co. of America was declared to be "the chief sore point" among New York's financial institutions. The letter is as follows:

CHARLES H. BOYNTON,
*7 Wall Street, New York, November 18, 1907.*

OAKLEIGH THORNE, Esq.,
*President Trust Co. of America,*
*35 Wall Street, New York.*

MY DEAR MR. THORNE: My recollection as to the statement given out in the early morning hours of Wednesday, October 23, is quite distinct. About 1 a. m. I went to the Hotel Manhattan for the purpose of having a word with Secretary Cortelyou. The Secretary was standing at one side of the corridor, and I started toward him, but at that instant one of the newspaper men said "Mr. Perkins is about to give out a statement." The newspaper men had gathered about a gentleman who began to dictate to them the announcement which began: "Attention had been directed mainly on Mr. Oakleigh Thorne's Trust Co. of America." This gentleman I afterwards learned was Mr. Phillips, of the Times. As he began one of the reporters asked, "Is this statement to be credited to Mr. Perkins?" Mr. Phillips replied, "Don't put it that way, say it comes from one of those who was present at to-night's conference."

Knowing that Mr. Stanley, whom I had left at the Lotos Club, was extremely interested in the outcome of the conference, I copied the statement as it was given out for my own purposes, and upon its completion hastened to the Lotos Club, where I met Mr. Stanley, and he asked me if I would be good enough to read the statement to you over the telephone. You were unable to

come to the telephone, and in your place I read the announcement to Mr. Perry.

As I came out of the booth Mr. Stanley awaited me, and I started to read the statement to him. I had just begun it when Mr. Perkins came down the stairway, at the foot of which I was standing. I greeted him and renewed the reading of the statement, saying to Mr. Perkins: "You will not be interested in hearing this." He replied: "Yes; read it to me, I wish to see if I can recognize it." Mr. Perkins listened to my reading and made no dissent or correction.

Let me add that I was distinctly of the impression, and I think the newspaper men present also felt, that the statement given out by Mr. Phillips to the newspaper men emanated from Mr. George W. Perkins.

Yours, very truly, CHAS. H. BOYNTON.

(Hearings, p. 1700.)

Mr. Thorne has stated to this committee that this injurious statement was utterly without any foundation in fact and has described its immediate effect upon his bank, the Trust Co. of America.

Mr. LITTLETON. Were you at the conference at the Manhattan Hotel?

Mr. THORNE. I was not.

Mr. LITTLETON. Were you invited?

Mr. THORNE. No, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did you know there was such a conference?

Mr. THORNE. No, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did you know that the Trust Co. of America was being discussed there?

Mr. THORNE. No, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Had you been told that the Trust Co. of America would be discussed there?

Mr. THORNE. No, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Had anybody suggested to you that its condition was regarded as critical?

Mr. THORNE. No.

Mr. LITTLETON. You say you saw this at half past 8 on the morning of the 23d, when it was brought to your attention by Mr. Hilton. How soon after that was it that you opened the doors?

Mr. THORNE. An hour and a half. We opened at 10 o'clock.

Mr. LITTLETON. On ordinary days, what provision had you for the paying out of money? That is, what physical convenience did you have in the shape of windows—how many?

Mr. THORNE. One.

Mr. LITTLETON. A pay window and a——

Mr. THORNE. A receiving window.

Mr. LITTLETON. What happened when you opened the Trust Co. at 10 o'clock?

Mr. THORNE. Prior to opening the Trust Co. on that morning a line had formed; and the moment we opened, of course, there was a rush to the window.

Mr. LITTLETON. A line had formed on Wall Street?

Mr. THORNE. Yes, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Reaching in what direction—toward Broad Street?

Mr. THORNE. No; as I remember, it was turned down toward William Street.

Mr. LITTLETON. Down toward the river?

Mr. THORNE. Yes, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did you see the formation of the line before the company opened?

Mr. THORNE. I saw the line.

Mr. LITTLETON. How extensive was it?

Mr. THORNE. I should think there were two or three or four hundred people there.

Mr. LITTLETON. And they were in the order in which people are who must follow one the other?

Mr. THORNE. Yes; they were in line.

Mr. LITTLETON. Having seen the formation of this line prior to the opening, did you make any provision to accommodate them?

Mr. THORNE. I do not remember whether we made provision prior to the opening or not—that is, prior to 10 o'clock; but by 11 o'clock or half past 10 we had seven paying windows open.

Mr. LITTLETON. In other words you increased sevenfold the physical conveniences of paying out money in order to accommodate this line?

Mr. THORNE. Endeavoring to get rid of them.

Mr. LITTLETON. Yes.

Mr. THORNE. Knowing what a line meant, we were endeavoring to get rid of the line.

Mr. LITTLETON. In other words, if you could have melted up the line, absorbed it once, you felt that the alarm which is infectious and more or less unreasoning would not be likely to spread to other people and draw attention to the company?

Mr. THORNE. Exactly.

Mr. LITTLETON. What happened in the shape of the absorption or diminution of the line?

Mr. THORNE. It increased.

Mr. LITTLETON. It increased; and by 12 o'clock what had it amounted to?

Mr. THORNE. It is impossible to say. It extended away down the street. The street was full of people.

Mr. LITTLETON It was besieging the doors for payment?

Mr. THORNE. Surely.

Mr. LITTLETON. How much money did you pay out that forenoon?

Mr. THORNE. I could not divide it between noon and 3 o'clock. We paid out $13,500,000. (Hearings, pp. 1664–1666.)

It is not proposed to analyze the motives of Mr. Perkins in giving currency in the midst of a panic to the statement which ended in a disastrous run on this bank, which was, and even under this strain proved to be, absolutely sound and solvent.

There can be no doubt, however, as to one of the effects of a successful run upon the Trust Co. of America and the bankruptcy

of Oakleigh Thorne. His assets would have passed into the hands of his creditors, and among these assets was a large block of the securities of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. It is scarcely credible that Perkins could have intended the ruin of the trust company, and yet we can not surely interpret his meaning. We leave it where the record leave it—unexplained.

Thorne weathered the storm without the surrender of the stock. Schley at last consented to throw overboard his securities in this company and with them his associates in the syndicate as the last and only hope of saving his financial craft. After considerable negotiation through Lewis Cass Ledyard with J. P. Morgan, H. C. Frick, Judge Gary, and George W. Perkins, the Steel Corporation agreed to exchange its second-mortgage bonds for the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., giving $11,904.76 par value of said bonds for each 100 shares of stock of the par value of $10,000 so delivered. No money changed hands—the bonds aggregating $34,648,977.64. (Hearings, pp. 1123, MacRae Rept., p. 4308.)

It is not surprising that the gentlemen who engineered this deal and who reaped a rich harvest from the strained condition then existing in financial circles in New York, whether they produced that condition or not, did not feel absolutely secure or certain about the ultimate action of those intrusted with the enforcement of the law against combinations in restraint of trade.

This, under the circumstances, most natural apprehension is evidenced by the hurried and unheralded journey from New York to Washington of Judge Gary and Mr. Frick for the purpose of interviewing the President of the United States and ascertaining the probable action of the Department of Justice with reference to the contemplated merger before its final consummation. Mr. Perkins describes the circumstances attending this "hurry call" upon the President:

> Mr. BARTLETT. He left New York at midnight on Sunday night?
>
> Mr. PERKINS. I got the telephone to the White House opened about 9.30 o'clock on Monday morning, and talked with Mr. Loeb, and found that Judge Gary had just come in, and that he and Mr. Frick were with the President. I asked him if he could not find out before time for the trust companies to open and the exchange opened what the President's view was likely to be. Judge Gary came on the phone about a quarter of 10 and said that the President was considering it, and that he would call me again in a few minutes. At five minutes of 10, as I remember it, he came back to the phone and said that the President felt that under all the circumstances he had no right to interfere, and that therefore he and Mr. Frick were willing to report to us that they would come back to New York and vote with the committee to acquire that stock. I immediately let that be known—it was

just three or four minutes of 10 o'clock—for the effect that was to have on the trust companies opening and on Moore & Schley's loans. I simply state that to show you how close, to almost minutes, this thing had resolved itself to.

Mr. BARTLETT. You got into communication with the Executive Office at about 9.30 a. m.?

Mr. PERKINS. Yes, sir.

Mr. BARTLETT. And you were informed that Judge Gary and Mr. Frick were in conference with the President?

Mr. PERKINS. Had just come in to see him.

Mr. BARTLETT. And about 10 minutes to 10, 20 minutes thereafter, you got this message that loosened up this whole matter?

Mr. PERKINS. It was very close to 10 o'clock. How long they had been with the President at that time I do not know.

Mr. BARTLETT. This question, which had troubled your lawyers and eminent counsel, was decided by the Chief Executive in less than 20 minutes? (Hearings, pp. 1605, 1606.)

After *20 minutes'* consultation with Messrs. Gary and Frick, the President penned the following communication to the Attorney General:

THE WHITE HOUSE,
*Washington, November 4, 1907.*

MY DEAR MR. ATTORNEY GENERAL: Judge E. H. Gary and Mr. H. C. Frick, on behalf of the Steel Corporation, have just called upon me. They state that there is a certain business firm (the names of which I have not been told, but which is of real importance in New York business circles) which will undoubtedly fail this week if help is not given. Among its assets are a majority of the securities of the Tennessee Coal Co. Application has been urgently made to the Steel Corporation to purchase this stock as the only means of avoiding a failure. Judge Gary and Mr. Frick inform me that as a mere business transaction they do not care to purchase the stock; that under ordinary circumstances they would not consider purchasing the stock, because but little benefit will come to the Steel Corporation from the purchase; that they are aware that the purchase will be used as a handle for attack upon them on the ground that they are striving to secure a monopoly of the business and prevent competition—not that this would represent what could honestly be said, but what might recklessly and untruthfully be said.

They further inform me that as a matter of fact the policy of the company has been to decline to acquire more than 60 per cent of the steel properties, and that this purpose has been persevered in for several years past, with the object of preventing these accusations, and as a matter of fact their proportion of steel properties has slightly decreased, so that it is below this 60 per cent, and the acquisition of the property in question will not raise it above 60 per cent. But they feel that it is immensely to their interest, as to the interest of every responsible business man, to try to prevent a panic and general industrial smash up at this time, and that they are willing to go into this transaction, which they would not otherwise go into, because it seems the

opinion of those best fitted to express judgment in New York that it will be an important factor in preventing a break that might be ruinous; and that this has been urged upon them by the combination of the most responsible bankers in New York who are now thus engaged in endeavoring to save the situation. But they asserted they did not wish to do this if I stated that it ought not to be done. I answered that while of course I could not advise them to take the action proposed, I felt it no public duty of mine to interpose any objection.

Sincerely, yours,

THEODORE ROOSEVELT.

Hon. CHARLES J. BONAPARTE,
*Attorney General.*

After sending this letter I was advised orally by the Attorney General that, in his opinion, no sufficient ground existed for legal proceedings against the Steel Corporation, and that the situation had been in no way changed by its acquisition of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.

I have thus given to the Senate all the information in the possession of the executive department which appears to me to be material or relevant on the subject of the resolution. I feel bound, however, to add that I have instructed the Attorney General not to respond to that portion of the resolution which calls for a statement of his reasons for nonaction. I have done so because I do not conceive it to be within the authority of the Senate to give directions of this character to the head of an executive department or demand from him reasons for his action. Heads of the executive departments are subject to the Constitution and to the laws passed by the Congress in pursuance of the Constitution and to the directions of the President of the United States, but to no other direction whatever.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT.

THE WHITE HOUSE, *January 6, 1909.*
(Hearings, p. 1122.)

This letter contains the following alleged statements of fact:

(1) A certain business firm of real importance in New York, having among its assets a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., was about to fail if help was not forthcoming from the Steel Corporation.

(2) Some unknown concern was urgently pressing the Steel Corporation to take over its assets.

(3) The Steel Corporation hesitated to take this stock, since it would derive no benefit from the purchase and would be unjustly attacked if it did so and accused of endeavoring to secure a monopoly as a result of the purchase, which accusation is untrue and unwarranted.

(4) That the corporation had been for years refusing to acquire any more steel property for fear it might get more than 60 per cent of the business.

(5) That the responsible bankers of New York, acting in concert, were imploring the Steel Corporation to take over this property even at a loss to prevent a "general industrial smash up."

Such were the representations made by Messrs. Frick and Gary to the President of the United States during this brief 20-minute interview.

As to the existence of this unknown business of great importance which was alleged to have had a majority of the assets of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.:

There was no concern in the city of New York of any importance which had among its assets a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. or which would in any way have been affected by the exchange of such stock as it did have for any other stock. The President was evidently laboring under the impression that some great financial institution burdened with its load of Tennessee Coal & Iron securities was tottering to its ruin and about to "smash up" other concerns by its fall.

Now the evidence before this committee shows that the majority of this stock was locked up in the strong boxes of Oglebay, Hanna, Gates, and others, no one of whom was in any way involved.

> "There was probably no floating stock," says Gates, "it was so closely held by the people who had bought it for an investment. There was practically no stock in the hands of the brokers." (Hearings, p. 16.)

Out of over 300,000 shares, Kessler and Schley held only about 40,000 or 50,000 shares that had not been "pegged" by the men who were eagerly and vainly endeavoring to keep it out of the hands of speculators and jobbers whose misfortunes or greed might render them a prey to the Steel Corporation or some other concern bent on securing control of a property which the syndicate considered almost invaluable. Even the firm of Moore & Schley which was the only concern affected by this deal, never owned a share of this stock.

> Mr. LITTLETON. Did Kessler or any other customer who had bought stock through Moore & Schley so default in the payment of their margins or the calls made on them that Moore & Schley had to take the stock?
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. Moore & Schley never owned any.
>
> * * * * * * *
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. Just prior to the panic, how much stock did you have of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.?
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. In 1907?
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. Yes. I understand Moore & Schley never had any stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. Moore & Schley never owned any stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. I say I understand that to be the fact.
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. Moore & Schley are not speculators. They do not own securities. (Hearings, p. 1059.)

Schley as an *individual* speculator in stocks had become involved, and having $6,000,000 or $7,000,000 of current securities, the property of O. H. Payne, in his possession, had hypothecated them to save his imperiled credit, and had afterwards given Payne "uncurrent" securities in their stead. He had also a large amount of the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. which he was obligated not to dispose of except under the terms of a syndicate agreement designed to keep those stocks from becoming a speculative security. The Trust Co. of America did not then and never did hold a majority of the securities of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., and was in no way, directly or indirectly, affected by this proposed merger, except that the president of the company had obtained 12,500 shares of stock which he had purchased as an investment and which he was not attempting to sell to the Steel Corporation or anybody else.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did you pay for your stock?

Mr. THORNE. I did.

Mr. LITTLETON. Did you take it away from Moore & Schley?

Mr. THORNE. I did.

Mr. LITTLETON. And put it among your securities?

Mr. THORNE. I distributed it—practically 7,000 shares—and kept the balance—distributed it among the people who took it and paid for it.

Mr. LITTLETON. But so far as Moore & Schley were concerned the transaction was clean-cut, was it not?

Mr. THORNE. Yes, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. You owed them nothing, and they owed you nothing?

Mr. THORNE. That is correct. The stock had been delivered and paid for.

Mr. LITTLETON. The purchase of that stock was entirely a personal matter of your own?

Mr. THORNE. Absolutely.

Mr. LITTLETON. And the Trust Co. of America had nothing to do with it?

Mr. THORNE. It never owned a share.

Mr. LITTLETON. At the time of or a little before the panic of 1907, did Moore & Schley owe the Trust Co. of America a loan of some sort?

Mr. THORNE. Yes—in 1906, if I remember correctly; and their loan was paid in 1907.

Mr. LITTLETON. Do you know the amount of their loan in 1907?

Mr. THORNE. I do not. It was either $250,000 or $500,000; I do not remember which.

Mr. LITTLETON. Do you know in what way their loan was secured?

Mr. THORNE. Yes; it was secured principally by American Tobacco securities. I do not know whether there was any Tennessee Coal & Iron in it or not.

Mr. LITTLETON. Just prior to the panic, was there a loan with your Trust Co. to support which there were put up a considerable number of shares of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.?

Mr. THORNE. May I ask you this—do you mean whether there was a loan with the Trust Co. that additional collaterals were put up to strengthen?

Mr. LITTLETON. Yes; any way in which the Tennessee Coal & Iron stock was concerned.

Mr. THORNE. That is not correct. The loan that we made to Moore & Schley was made and was paid off, and there never was any change in the collateral during the time we held it. In other words, we never asked them for any additional collateral, and never needed any additional collateral.

Mr. LITTLETON. To clear up that question finally, was there any obligation of Moore & Schley to your Trust Co. prior to the panic, or prior to your difficulties, in which you either acquired or demanded additional securities?

Mr. THORNE. No, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. Was there among your loans, prior to the panic, some of the Tennessee Coal & Iron stock?

Mr. THORNE. There was.

Mr. LITTLETON. Were those loans of Moore & Schley?

Mr. THORNE. No, sir.

Mr. LITTLETON. They were other loans?

Mr. THORNE. Other loans.

Mr. LITTLETON. How much of the Tennessee Coal & Iron stock was there among the collaterals of your Trust Co.?

Mr. THORNE. There was no Tennessee Coal & Iron stock among the collaterals of the Trust Co., other than as collaterals to loans.

Mr. LITTLETON. That is what I mean.

Mr. THORNE. I testified to that in detail before the Senate committee, and I have forgotten the exact figures.

Mr. GARDNER. Your testimony was that $482,700 was loaned to six individuals.

Mr. THORNE. That is correct. (Hearings, pp. 1654 and 1655.)

Schley states he could not borrow money on this "pegged" stock as a sole collateral and that it was simply used as the "sweetener" in some of his loans aggregating $38,000,000 on stocks of every description. He used other industrials in the same way and at this time had up about as much American Tobacco Co. stock as Tennessee Coal & Iron.

Mr. LITTLETON. Do you think that in those loans that Moore & Schley had with the various banks there was any more Tennessee Coal & Iron up than there was Tobacco?

Mr. SCHLEY. I do not think there was as much in the total. Yes; there was more. I should think about the same, or perhaps a little more Tennessee than Tobacco.

Mr. LITTLETON. Substantially the same?

Mr. SCHLEY. Yes. (Hearings, p. 1088.)

Out of an indebtedness of $38,000,000 he had secured not to exceed $6,000,000 or $7,000,000 on this Tennessee Coal & Iron. "I calculated," says Schley, "50 per cent; 50 per cent was about all that we could average." (Hearings, p. 1054.)

Even such loans as were "sweetened" with Tennessee Coal & Iron stock at the rate of 50 cents on the dollar had not endangered to any extent the stability of the Trust Co. of America.

Neither the solvency of the Trust Co. of America nor of any other bank in New York was in any way affected by the presence of Tennessee Coal & Iron stock, sprinkled through its collateral as a sort of "sweetener." It appears from the testimony of Schley, the only man who was using this stock as a basis of credit, that it was in no instance the sole security for a single loan in all his thirty-eight or forty million dollars of indebtedness. Yet the President of the United States was led to believe that a great bank, its assets gorged with these indigestible securities, was about to collapse if the steel company did not immediately exchange them for its bonds.

> "Mr. Frick and Judge Gary both spoke to me," says Col. Roosevelt, "I can not of course remember who it was that made any given statement, and I can not pretend at this time, the events being nearly four years in the past, to give with verbal accuracy what they said—to this effect: That they were urged by various representatives of the big business interests in New York to acquire the Tennessee Coal & Iron property, because the Tennessee Coal & Iron securities were assets in, I think they only told me, one big trust company—but I had previously been informed that there were two such trust companies, but that the Tennessee Coal & Iron properties were assets, and a very large proportion of the assets, of a certain big company which was threatened with failure—and they were firmly convinced that it would fail if nothing were done, because those securities had no market value at the moment." (Hearings, p. 1373.)

The run on the Trust Co. of America had occurred in October, and at the time Judge Gary and Mr. Frick visited the President was, as is testified by Mr. Thorne, in no danger or trouble whatever.

The President was advised that some unknown concern was urgently pressing the Steel Corporation to take over its assets. After the most thorough and exhaustive examination of every witness thought to be cognizant of the details of this transaction subject to the subpœna of this committee, it has been unable to ascertain any bank or trust company in the city of New York which ever urged the Steel Corporation to take over the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. as its only salvation or that was embarrassed by the presence of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. securities among its assets. Thorne expressly stated that his bank was neither helped nor hurt by this merger. It was neither a bank nor a firm, but a single individual, a stock broker in New York who had become involved by using in the stocks of O. H. Payne which had been purchased outright and left in his keeping, and in the stocks of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., which had been "pegged" and tied up for the purpose of preventing the very speculation in which he was indulging.

It appears that Schley had never borrowed a dollar upon this stock as the sole security and that he could not borrow one dollar.

> Mr. LITTLETON. In 1905 and 1906 was there any loan wholly supported by Tennessee Coal & Iron?
> Mr. SCHLEY. With Moore & Schley?
> Mr. LITTLETON. Yes.
> Mr. SCHLEY. I do not know of any.
> Mr. LITTLETON. You do not know of any?
> Mr. SCHLEY. No.
> Mr. LITTLETON. And was it your practice in 1905 and 1906 to put in the Tennessee Coal & Iron stock substantially in the manner you have described already, as a part of the 30 per cent of industrial stock?
> Mr. SCHLEY. Yes.
> Mr. LITTLETON. That was true long before the panic ever came on?
> Mr. SCHLEY. That was true of all our industrials. (Hearings, pp. 1063-1064.)

Even if it had been necessary for Mr. Schley to realize immediately upon the Tennessee Coal & Iron stock which he had hypothecated, his financial distress could easily have been relieved by the United States Steel Corporation without the absorption of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. This Schley unequivocally admits. What Mr. Schley needed was not the removal of Tennessee Coal & Iron stock from *his* loans, *but money to pay his debts.* He states that he had other stocks, American Tobacco Co. stocks, Republic Iron & Steel, and any number of other industrials which were to a greater or less degree unsalable, just as the Tennessee Coal & Iron stocks were, and the exchange of the steel company's bonds for any of these stocks would have served the purpose just as well.

> Mr. LITTLETON. Why was it any more necessary to exchange the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. for the sinking-fund bonds of the Steel Corporation than it was to exchange the stock of the Republic Co. or any other of the industrials which formed the 30 per cent of these loans, and get in exchange something like the United States sinking-fund bonds, as you did to negotiate the sale of the Tennessee Coal & Iron stock for those bonds?
> Mr. SCHLEY. It was not. (Hearings, p. 1073.)

The Steel Corporation had already loaned Schley over a million dollars on these very same stocks, and they had the same authority to exchange six for seven millions as they had to exchange for one.

The loan of four or five millions of the steel company's bonds, says Mr. Schley, would have served the purpose quite as well as the merger of the company of which he was syndicate manager.

> Mr. LITTLETON. If the steel company would lend you the $5,000,000 or $6,000,000 which it is said in the record they would have loaned, and which you said would have made you happy; that would have made you happy?
> Mr. SCHLEY. Yes, sir. (Hearings, p. 1089.)

Judge Gary admits this could be done, and, what is more, admits it could have been done without embarrassment to the Steel Corporation. It is easy to understand how little embarrassment it would have caused the Steel Corporation since the second-mortgage bonds which were exchanged for Tennessee Coal & Iron stock were treasury stock in the vaults of the Steel Corporation, and by the exchange of these securities the Steel Corporation was out not a single dollar by this transaction.

Mr. LITTLETON. You could have loaned the bonds without any embarrassment to the Steel Corporation, could you not?

Mr. GARY. We could.

Mr. LITTLETON. And if the bonds when exchanged were the means of saving Moore & Schley they would have been just as efficient means when loaned, would they not?

Mr. GARY. They would.

Mr. LITTLETON. And therefore the purchase of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. would have been wholly unnecessary in that particular view of it?

Mr. GARY. I should think so. (Hearings, p. 170.)

If, as Mr. Frick maintained, Tennessee Coal & Iron stock was not worth more than 60, it is inconceivable that the United States Steel Corporation would exchange its bonds for over three hundred thousand shares of Tennessee Coal & Iron stock at par, incurring loss to their stockholders of over twelve millions of dollars, when the same result could have been obtained by a loan of five million, secured by the same stock, especially in view of the fact that Judge Gary said they had the authority to make this loan and that they could have made it without embarrassment, and that they had already turned over to Schley over a million dollars of bonds, and had selected these securities out of all the stocks of Schley as the most desirable indemnity against any loss resulting from the exchange. Judge Gary maintains that the steel company, in the hope of staying a disastrous panic and securing the return of confidence and peace to the community, incurred a financial loss and submitted to unjust persecution, which they anticipated as a result of this merger.

The value of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.'s stock is the crux of the whole controversy. If the securities of this company were not worth more than thirty-five or forty millions of dollars to the Steel Corporation, then it had no motive in refusing to relieve the necessities of Schley without the surrender of his stock in this company; and it might reasonably be maintained that the "hammering" of his firm in the street and that the run on the bank of Oakleigh Thorne were in no way inspired or encouraged by the powerful interests behind the Steel Corporation. If, however, this concern was a formidable competitor, if its existence threatened the supremacy of the Steel Corporation in the South, and if its vast holdings were infinitely more valuable

than the second mortgage bonds by which they were obtained, then the Steel Corporation was the immediate beneficiary of Schley's embarrassment and would have been an eager bidder had the securities of Oakleigh Thorne gone under the hammer.

Nobody knew better than the directors of the Steel Corporation the actual value of these properties to the Steel Corporation. In a statement to their stockholders they frankly admit the great value of this property.

At page 29 of this report the following is found:

> In November, 1907, the corporation acquired a majority of the common stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., as is set forth in detail on page 25 of this report. The purchase was made during the financial panic of October, 1907. The parties owning or controlling a majority of the Tennessee Co.'s stock offered the same to the corporation on terms which were satisfactory both as to price and manner of payment. The purchase of the property promises benefit to the corporation and also aided promptly and materially in relieving the financial stress at the time existing. The Tennessee property is very valuable. Its mineral resources are large. The location of the iron-ore and coal deposits in the immediate proximity of the manufacturing plants enables the production of iron at reasonable cost. It is believed the lines of business of the Tennessee Co. can be materially extended. (Hearings, p. 1133.)

At the time of this transaction Mr. Gates in a published interview said:

> As to the purchase of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. by the United States Steel Corporation, the steel men got the best property in the country, and at a bargain price. I regard it as a sacrifice of stock worth a great deal more than the purchase price. I did not want to sell my stock, but had to follow the crowd. Had Tennessee stock been thrown on the market, I would have been better off, as I could have increased my holdings at a low price. The iron-ore and coal deposits of the Tennessee Co. are worth many times more than the entire cost of the property to the Steel Corporation. (Hearings, p. 10.)

When questioned as to the accuracy of this statement, Mr. Gates replied:

> That I would be willing to make an affidavit to to-day, in my opinion; it is purely an opinion.

If Col. Roosevelt believed that this property was purchased at a loss to the Steel Corporation, it could only have been due to an absolute lack of any accurate information with reference to the extent or value of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.'s holdings.

The New York Sun, on November 7, 1907, said:

> The acquisition of the (Tennessee) company is particularly advantageous to the Steel Corporation, because of the iron ore and coal properties that go with it. With the Great Northern

and Northern Pacific ore lands acquired last year, together with the previous holdings, the Steel Corporation now has iron-ore deposits estimated at approximately 2,400,000,000 tons, of which approximately 700,000,000 tons come with T. C. & I. (Hearings, p. 1129.)

Mr. John Moody, writing for Public Opinion, October 16, 1908, said:

The possibilities of the Tennessee property and the value of its raw materials are so gigantic that even if it were producing nothing at the present time it would have been the best bargain at $45,000,000 that the Steel Corporation or any other concern or individual ever made in the purchase of a piece of property.

The Steel Corporation, 15 months ago, entered into a lease with the Great Northern Railway interests whereby it has the right to mine at so much per ton the vast ore deposits of the Great Northern properties. The Steel Corporation agreed to pay to the Great Northern people $1.65 per ton for this ore, and transport a portion of the ore over the Great Northern tracks at a specified rate. The Great Northern ore bodies are estimated to contain about 500,000,000 tons of good ore, which, if all mined and taken by the Steel Corporation at $1.65 per ton. would make an ultimate cost to the Steel Corporation of about $850,000,000, without considering cost of transportation, etc, As stated in the Steel Corporation report for the year 1906, this contract was looked upon as a good one from the standpoint of the Steel Corporation.

The object in giving the foregoing details is to bring out a vivid comparison of the Great Northern deal with that made last winter in the acquisition of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. The Great Northern properties, containing probably 500,000,000 tons of ore, will ultimately cost the Steel Corporation about $850,000,000; but the Tennessee Coal & Iron properties, which are of far more value than the Great Northern properties probably ever can be, cost the Steel Corporation only $45,000,000.

To demonstrate the foregoing statements, let reference be had to the following from the annual report of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. for the year ending December 31, 1904. In that report Mr. Bacon, the chairman of the board, said:

"Early in the summer of 1904 a committee of appraisers was appointed, representing the Sloss-Sheffield Steel & Iron Co., the Republic Iron & Steel Co., and this company, to estimate the amount and quality of the coal and iron ore owned by each company. An examination covering several months was conducted, as the result of which a report signed by every member of the committee was submitted, showing that this company owns in fee over 395,000,000 tons of red ore, of which 381,000,000 tons are graded as first class, 10,177,000 tons of brown ore, and over 1,623,000,000 tons of coal, of which 809,112,000 tons are coking coal. In the coking coal is included 300,000,000 tons of Cahaba coal, which is unexcelled in the South for steam and domestic purposes, and commands the highest market price of any grade of coal in the district. The men in charge of our iron mines estimate the holdings of iron ore of the company to be still larger, viz, of first-class red ore, over 450,000,000 tons; of second-class red ore, over 95,000,000 tons; and of brown ore, 16,900,000 tons."

From the above it will be seen, figuring the first-class ore at as low an amount as $1 per ton, that the valuation for that alone is $395,000,000. If we disregard the aggregate estimate of coal and simply take the estimate for coking coal at as low a figure as 50 cents per ton, we get a valuation of $400,000,000 more. A very conservative estimate of the values of the ore and coal deposits of the Tennessee Coal & Steel Co. at the present time is hardly less, in all probability, than $1,000,000,000.

Now, as far back as 1901 Mr. Schwab made the statement that the coking coal deposits of the Steel Corporation were of vast value, because of the fact that coking coal of the kind needed for blast furnaces was rapidly growing scarce, and that in a few years there would probably be no more. He disregarded the Tennessee properties, undoubtedly, but by this great acquisition the Steel Corporation has been put in a position where it need have no concern for the future as far as coking coal is concerned. In fact, the acquisition of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., aside from being a business stroke of enormous direct profit, has had the effect of rounding out and completing the control by the corporation of the ore and coking-coal supplies of the country.

That acquisition is of more value to the Steel Trust, and will be in the future in many ways, than its holdings of Lake Superior ores, both because of location and because of general character and quality of the deposits.

It is well known that the Tennessee iron-ore deposits are the best in the world for making pig iron; and the cost of production and manufacture of iron products in that section is considerably less than is the case in the Great Northern ore bodies. Therefore it can be easily demonstrated that the acquisition of this property for $45,000,000 added an almost unheard of value to the equity back of the Steel Corporation stocks.

Many people have wondered and are still wondering why, in the face of temporarily poor earnings and in the face of tariff agitation, the Steel Corporation stocks, both common and preferred, have been steadily rising since last December, and are now almost at the highest figures of their history. The foregoing demonstration certainly accounts for it.

If it were not for the danger involved in tariff agitation, the Steel Corporation common stock would probably be selling to-day at nearly double its present value. In other words, instead of having a market price of $45 per share, a total market value of about $220,000,000, it would be selling in the neighborhood of $90 per share, with a total market value of $450,000,000. It could easily reach this point in spite of the fact that the corporation may not pay any larger dividends for several years to come.

The appraised value in 1904 of the Tennessee company's properties, as quoted above, was that of a thoroughly impartial and unanimous board. This appraisal must have been known to Mr. Morgan and the rest of his party when the property was taken over by the Steel Trust at the absurdly low price they paid. If they checked the panic by this transaction, they did it by taking a few dollars out of one pocket and putting millions into another. (Hearings, pp. 1130-1131.)

It appears that the Steel Corporation was anxious, not without cause, that the public should know the extent to which the actual values of its own inflated stocks had been increased by the acquisition of its great competitor. Mr. Frank A. Munsey, editor of Munsey's Magazine, was given access to the records of the Steel Corporation in order that he might publish a full and accurate inventory of its vast properties. When before the Ways and Means Committee Judge Gary was questioned as to the accuracy of this article. Judge Gary said:

> This is the result of an independent examination by Mr. Munsey concerning the value of our properties. He gives the properties in detail, and his valuation, and if anything I would say that it is a little too high, but it is not very much too high, and certainly properties could not be reproduced for anything like that; in fact, it would be impossible to reproduce them at any price, perhaps some of them. (Hearings, p. 1132.)
>
> "The Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.," says Mr. Munsey, "is entered as a separate item in this inventory. Its ore and coal and mills and furnaces and other properties are not included in the other classifications. This company is put in at an estimated value of $50,000,000, which is somewhat more than the Steel Corporation paid for it, but probably a much smaller sum than it is worth to the Steel Corporation. Its chief value lies in its coal and ore properties. Its ore is estimated at 700,000,000 tons. It is not as high-grade ore as the northern ore; but assuming that it is worth 15 cents per ton, it alone would amount to $105,000,000. Its coal is estimated at about a billion tons, which at 10 cents a ton would be $100,000,000. From the fact that the known supply of ore in the country is limited, it may be worth two or three times this price. There is no way of telling just what it is worth. But as a guide to the value of ores, we may take the price fixed upon for the Great Northern ores between James J. Hill and the Steel Corporation. The Great Northern Railroad and the Northern Pacific had vast holdings of iron ore in the Messabe Range, and after many months of negotiation the Steel Corporation entered into a contract a year ago to take all this ore at a certain price per ton, the price to be advanced each year over the preceding year 3.4 cents. The first year's price, which covered the year 1907, was 85 cents a ton. This year it is 88.4 cents a ton. On this basis the price will soon be over a dollar a ton, and the average cost for the entire supply will be considerably in excess of that figure. And this ore is supposed to be of a lower grade, as a whole, than the ore owned by the United States Steel Corporation, which in this inventory has been conservatively—ultraconservatively—figured at 60 cents a ton. If the Hill ore is worth over a dollar a ton, the ore of the Steel Corporation is worth quite as much, and even more, as it is of a better grade. And these prices of this Northern Pacific ore have an important bearing on the ore properties of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. I should think that Mr. Charles M. Schwab is as good an authority as there is in the world on the value of iron ore. He said to me two or three days ago that the ore holdings of the Steel

> Corporation were easily worth a dollar a ton, and, in fact, might safely and conservatively be regarded as worth still more, for the reason that they can not be duplicated. (Hearings, pp. 1131 and 1132.)

It is the opinion of a majority of the Senate committee, to which reference has previously been made, that—

> To sum the matter up briefly, we think the property is very valuable, worth probably several hundred million dollars, and that among the larger benefits which the Steel Corporation derives from the merger are the control of the open-hearth output of steel rails, the ultimate control of the iron-ore supply of the country, the practical monopoly of the iron and steel trade of the South, and the elimination of a strong and growing competitor. (Hearings, p. 1134).

Judge Gary maintains that the ores in the Birmingham region are incomparably less valuable than the ores of the Lake Superior region. It is true that the Lake Superior ores contain a much higher percentage of iron than the southern ores, Superior ores running from 50 to 60 per cent of iron. The value of iron ores, however, can not be determined arbitrarily by the per cent of iron which they contain. The facility for assembling them and the percentage of lime in the ores is as essential a factor in determining value as the iron content. An expert knowledge of the subject is not necessary to an understanding of the uselessness of such an arbitrary classification.

Ores have no other value than the production of iron, and that ore is most valuable, of course, which can be most easily and cheaply converted into pig iron at some point where there is a market for it.

All Lake Superior ores must be mixed with limestone before they can be smelted. Roughly speaking, 25 parts of limestone must be quarried and transported to the blast furnace and there mixed with each 100 parts of iron ore before the same can be "fluxed" properly. The percentage of iron in this "fluxable mixture" is necessarily reduced in proportion to the amount of limestone that is added to it. The Lake Superior ores contain no limestone. In the Birmingham district nature has to a great extent relieved the furnace man of the labor and expense incident to the mining and mixing of limestone with iron ores. A great part of the Birmingham ores are known as "self-fluxing" ores. This is explained by Mr. Perrin and Prof. Grasty in their testimony before this committee.

> The CHAIRMAN. Are any of these ores self-fluxing ores?
>
> Mr. PERIN. Most of the ores of the second and third class are self-fluxing.
>
> The CHAIRMAN. What do you mean by self-fluxing ores?
>
> Mr. PERIN. In my previous dissertion on iron smelting, I referred to this sandy material, this siliceous material, which is known as an acid, and which has to have added to it a base. These ores carry a base in the shape of limestone which will take care of the acid material which the ores carry with it. In other

words, when you mine a ton of iron ore you also mine enough limestone to take care of the earthy material contained in the iron.

The CHAIRMAN. And where they are found mixed together by nature, you mine both at the same time; and if they are not mixed together by nature, you must mine them at separate times?

Mr. PERIN. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. Now, for example, say you have the highest grade Bessemer ore—60 per cent iron—how much limestone do you put with that—25 per cent approximately?

Mr. PERIN. Assuming the same type of fuel is used——

The CHAIRMAN (interposing). Yes; I mean taking the same character of fuel.

Mr. PERIN. Suppose we take standard Connellsville coke in each case, you use approximately a quarter of a ton of limestone.

The CHAIRMAN. Using the same smelting material, the same coke, in 2,000 pounds of material, you would have 1,500 pounds of ore and 500 pounds of limestone?

Mr. PERIN. Approximately. (Hearings, p. 982.)

Mr. GRASTY. You mean, as I understand you, that the Lake Superior ore, while much higher in metallic content than the southern ore, when the limestone is added for fluxing it, as a matter of fact you really reduce the percentages of iron, because you add two things, you mix it together, and you consequently reduce the percentage of iron.

The CHAIRMAN. In other words, it is not scientifically correct to say, for the purpose of making iron, that those limy ores in this district are 33⅓ per cent iron and leaving the furnace there is 66⅔ per cent of useless material in the making of iron?

Mr. GRASTY. No.

The CHAIRMAN. If you have to have 20 per cent of limestone put in the furnace to fuse the Superior ore, it is just as much an essential part of the iron-making material as the iron itself, or the coke?

Mr. GRASTY. It is; yes. That point is well taken, I think.

The CHAIRMAN. And, if I understand you, you have to mix this iron artificially with Superior ores?

Mr. GRASTY. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. How much limestone do you have to put in the furnace with a ton of Superior ore?

Mr. GRASTY. I don't know about that; I think about one-quarter. I am not positive at all. I can not tell you exactly.

The CHAIRMAN. About 25 per cent.

Mr. GRASTY. Yes.

The CHAIRMAN. How much do you have to put with your limy ore?

Mr. GRASTY. Sometimes a very small quantity; sometimes none at all.

The CHAIRMAN. Over 10 per cent?

Mr. GRASTY. No; I should say not.

The CHAIRMAN. Then you can put in 15 per cent more ore into the furnace of the same size when using Birmingham ore than you can a furnace of the same size where you use Superior ores?

Mr. GRASTY. Roughly; yes. (Hearings, p. 5320.)

It will be seen from the testimony of these experts that a "fluxible mixture," artificially made by the commingling of 50 per cent Superior ore and limestone, is in its iron content the exact equivalent of the "self-fluxing" Birmingham ore containing 40 per cent of iron.

As has been shown, these ores meet a still more practical test. That is, the raw materials essential to the making of a ton of pig iron can be assembled and smelted at Birmingham for from three to four dollars less per ton than at Pittsburgh. The Steel Corporation has capitalized its ore deposits at a valuation of $700,000,000. It maintains that these ores are worth from 40 to 60 cents a ton at the lowest estimate. The committee places no such value upon the Lake Superior ore. Assuming that the estimates made by Nelson and other disinterested holders of iron ore in the Lake Superior region are correct, that Superior ores containing 50 per cent of iron are worth not to exceed 10 cents per ton, then the Birmingham ores, containing 40 per cent of iron, are as valuable for all practical purposes. Assuming that the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.'s holdings are only worth half that amount, even at 5 cents per ton the 700,000,000 tons of ore held by this company are worth all that the entire property cost the Steel Corporation, to say nothing of 1,600,000,000 tons of coal, the Birmingham Southern Railroad, and $11,000,000 in blast furnaces, steel mills, and other improvements. The contention of the Steel Corporation that it took over this property at a distinct loss is absolutely untenable.

The President was advised that the Steel Corporation controlled not exceeding 60 per cent of the business and was determined not to increase that control.

The President seems to have regarded the United States Steel Corporation simply in the light of a manufacturer of finished material and never to have considered the extent of its holdings of raw material or the effect of that holding upon the steel industry.

The CHAIRMAN. Col. Roosevelt, you say they told you that it would not increase their output, their control of finished and semifinished product, over 4 or 5 per cent. Did I understand you correctly?

Mr. ROOSEVELT. I would be unable to say whether they used the words "output" or "finished product." Exactly what was the expression that I used in my letter to Mr. Bonaparte as to the proportion of the holdings?

Mr. BARTLETT. "Control," I think it was.

Mr. ROOSEVELT. The statement was made generally that their policy had been to have less than 60 per cent of the total steel holdings in the country. I am a little doubtful. You see it is four years ago, Mr. Stanley. My memory is that they said this would not increase their holdings to more than 60 per cent; and that some other information at the time was given me to the effect that it would change it from 58 to 62 per cent, but the difference was trival.

The CHAIRMAN. Four or five per cent?

Mr. ROOSEVELT. Four or five per cent; something like that.

The CHAIRMAN. Was it your impression from what they said that they were buying some steel mills in Alabama belonging to the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.—plants?

Mr. ROOSEVELT. That they were buying the Tennessee Coal & Iron plant.

The CHAIRMAN. Plant. Did they say anything to you about the ore properties that they were buying at that time?

Mr. ROOSEVELT. They did not go into detail at all. (Hearings, p. 1379.)

The corporation's control over the iron and steel industry can not be measured by its output of finished material. If this corporation with its present ore holdings and its transportation facilities should divest itself of all the finishing mills it now holds, its mastery of the business and its control of prices would not be appreciably affected. In any effort to ascertain the effect upon the iron and steel industry by the absorption of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., it is as futile to discuss the value of its blast furnaces and rolling mills as it would be to make an inventory of the approximate cost of the blacksmith shops on the Mesabi Range. All the raw material in the Birmingham district, with the exception of from 2 to 5 per cent, were held by steel companies. The only way to get a foothold in this district was to absorb some existing concern. The Steel Corporation had no holdings in that whole southern region. It was the ore and the coal that the Steel Corporation needed and it was the ore and the coal that it was after, and yet in their conference with the President the real transaction was never mentioned, and after his interview with Messrs. Gary and Frick, as evidenced by Col. Roosevelt's statement before this committee, he was still under the impression that the *Steel Corporation had bought some "plants"* in the Birmingham district.

It is surprising that the Steel Corporation's rapid and extended control over natural resources had up to this time entirely escaped the attention of the President. Any investigation of this corporation's affairs, however casual, would have revealed it. In the report recently issued by the Commissioner of Corporations this company is expressly charged with a monopoly of the ores and transportation facilities in the Lake Superior district, and the use made of that monopoly is unequivocally condemned.

Mr. F. J. MacRae, in his report to this committee, has filed a list of documents furnished by the Steel Corporation to the Commissioner of Corporations covering over 70 printed pages. Judge Gary testifies that the Government was furnished with tons of data covering every detail of their business and at an expense of several hundred thousand dollars. Among other things, it is manifest that the Bureau of Corporations was advised as to the location and extent of the mines

and ore holdings of the Steel Corporation. It appears that the Commissioner of Corporations had been investigating this company since 1896. On June 26, 1906, at a meeting of the executive committee, at which Messrs. Gary, Frick, Rogers, Morrison, Perkins, Converse, Gayley, Hughitt, J. D. Rockefeller, jr., Corey, Baker, Nathaniel Thayer, and Griscom were present, Judge Gary made the following statement:

> At the last session of Congress a resolution was passed by both Houses asking the commissioner to investigate the United States Steel Corporation. The commissioner did not pay any attention to that resolution; but soon after Congress adjourned he appeared at this office and stated that he believed it was his duty to know the general purposes in detail of our business, about our corporation, its capital stock, its liabilities, its assets, the amount of its business, the costs of production, and its methods generally. After considering the question very carefully our finance committee seemed to think that it was good policy, and, perhaps, advisable, to aid the commissioner in making his investigation; and the investigation has been going on more or less since that time. As stated, however, by the deputy commissioner, we decided to furnish the information that was requested at our own expense and by our own labor. The questions which have been asked are very numerous, very searching, and very comprehensive, and we have undertaken to answer these questions in detail. They involve a great deal of labor on the part of our officials, and of the subsidiary companies particularly—so much so that, with respect to many subjects, the representatives of the department have said that they would not have the time to go over it if we went further into detail or covered a longer period.
>
> I am making this explanation because you are interested in it and because you may be more or less disturbed without reason. The finance committee has been in close touch with the matter all the time. We have been in frequent and almost constant communication with Commissioner Garfield, and more or less with the President himself, concerning these matters. Up to date they have made no complaint of us whatever; but we do not know any better than you do what may be the future. We are trying to be frank and accommodating to the department, and we suppose we have an understanding that we will not be unnecessarily injured and that we will not be wrongfully charged without having an opportunity to show the facts. We have seen nothing to show us that we need anticipate any trouble. Quite likely in some respects we may be traveling very near the line between propriety and impropriety. (Hearings, pp. 3885–3886.)

Having already obtained control of the Lake Superior ores, it was vitally important that this concern above all others should not preempt the only other supply of available ores on the continent. In this case, however, the President did not ask nor did the Commissioner of Corporations proffer any information whatever.

As to the contention that the President and the Steel Corporation prevented "a general industrial 'smash-up,'" it is stoutly maintained by Col. Roosevelt and by Judge Gary that the advantage in the "sweetening" of Grant B. Schley's obligations—that is, the substitution of steel bonds for Tennessee Coal & Iron stock in about six or seven million out of thirty-eight million dollars of loans—prevented the most disastrous panic of recent times. Col. Roosevelt when before this committee graphically describes the terrific financial cataclysm in which he played so conspicuous a part:

Mr. LITTLETON. I am endeavoring to find out how accurately and truthfully the real situation in the Street was represented to you, and how truthful it was, that it was necessary to have these exchanges of stock in order to save that situation.

Mr. ROOSEVELT. Now, Mr. Littleton, I can answer you right away that I was then thoroughly satisfied, and the after events made me even more thoroughly satisfied, that what was done was necessary to save the situation; that the panic would have spread and very great disaster occurred if exactly what was done had not been done. A good many of the questions, Mr. Littleton and Mr. Stanley, that you are offering are requiring me to search the hidden domain of motive of Mr. Frick and Mr. Gary. I never supposed that they were going to take action that would be damaging to themselves, for I would have been exceedingly sure they would have gotten no gratitude for taking such action if they had taken it. My feeling toward them was—I can illustrate it by two similies. I have spoken of a sailboat already. If it is necessary to haul on a rope on a boat in order to prevent the boat from going over, I welcome the help of any husky individual that hauls and I do not care whether he is hauling from altruistic motives about me or to save his own skin. I want him to pull hard on the rope. That is all I want.

Again, if a fire is coming down a row of buildings, I expect the man on the end of the row to join in and help put out the fire farther up the row, partly, I hope, because he feels kindly toward the threatened people, and also because if the fire spreads it will burn his own building. But I do not ask him to analyze the extremely mixed motives which made him come forward and help put out that fire. I want him to help put out the fire. That is all.

Mr. LITTLETON. Taking the first similie, Col. Roosevelt, the only apprehension that the evidence would create in the minds of any persons hearing and reading regarding the pulling on the rope would be this: Whether or not the pulling was on a rope which was actually attached to the sail or whether it was one of the guy ropes attached to the mast. [Laughter.] And if you were to pull the wrong rope, the question is not what you would have done, not what you did, as to whether your motives were good, because I would not question those for a moment. My question is as to whether or not you were rightly advised on the situation and encouraged with them to pull a rope which was really attached to the sheet against which the storm was blowing.

Mr. ROOSEVELT. Mr. Littleton, no man during the storm was capable of making any such error as that of which you speak. Not until all danger was passed would any human being of knowledge have ventured to suggest that we were not pulling on a rope that was attached to the sail. The supposition was preposterous. We were pulling on a rope that we thought was attached to the one sail that was in danger. No human being who knew the facts doubted it, and the result showed it so clearly that it is not possible to be in error about it. (Hearings, pp. 1383-1384.)

How a panic which had persistently resisted the combined efforts of the Federal Government and John D. Rockefeller and J. P. Morgan & Co., and remained in unabated fury after Morgan and Rockefeller had turned loose $60,000,000 and the Federal Treasury $25,000,000 more should suddenly be stilled by this manipulation of Grant B. Schley's loans has not been explained either by Mr. Roosevelt or by any other witness. Yet it is urgently maintained that the panic continued prior to this magical scoop of securities and that the instant the Steel Corporation acquired the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co.'s stock it subsided instantly and permanently.

Mr. LITTLETON. Let me ask you this question: When or how did these bonds, which were the curative remedy for the difficulty in Wall Street, reach the point that needed to be cured?

Mr. GARY. The announcement from Washington, immediately after the conference with the President, that the trade would be consummated——

Mr. LITTLETON. "All is well?"

Mr. GARY. That certainly, I have no doubt, produced a great feeling of relief immediately in New York. Of course the banks knew then that the purchase would be made and the bonds would be delivered and that everyone would be relieved.

Mr. LITTLETON. Then the men who were saying "Take out Tennessee," "Take out Tennessee" heard the word from Washington that the Tennessee had been sold now, and that the security which was necessary to protect their loans would come to to take the place of the Tennessee Coal & Iron stock?

Mr. GARY. There is no doubt of it. (Hearings, p. 176.)

That Col. Roosevelt distinctly heard ominous rumblings in Wall Street at the time he consented to this remarkable merger can not be doubted. In the light of subsequent events, it is equally certain that it was the receding and not an approaching storm which disturbed him. In an editorial on June 7, 1911, published in the New York World, it was clearly demonstrated that the panic was over prior to the interview between Col. Roosevelt and the representatives of the Steel Corporation:

Let the record of the panic testify as to whether this action on the part of Mr. Roosevelt was actually necessary "if a financial cataclysm was to be averted:"

October 19, 1907, it was announced that Charles W. Morse had resigned from all the banks and trust companies with which he was connected.

October 20 the clearing house committee stated that the Heinze-Morse-Thomas interests had been eliminated from the banking situation. The committee issued the following statement:

"A committee of the clearing house have examined the several banks of the association that have been under criticism and, finding them solvent, the clearing-house committee have decided to render them such assistance to meet their deposits as the committee may think necessary."

October 21 the National Bank of Commerce, controlled by Thomas F. Ryan, suddenly notified the other clearing-house banks that it would cease to act as clearing-house agents for the Knickerbocker Trust Co.

October 22 there was a run on the Knickerbocker Trust Co., which closed its doors and the panic was in full swing. That evening J. Pierpont Morgan said:

"We are doing everything we can as fast as we can, but nothing has yet crystallized."

October 23 something "crystallized," for the New York Times printed a statement inspired by George W. Perkins, one of Mr. Morgan's partners, saying, "The chief sore point is the Trust Co. of America." A run immediately began on the Trust Co. of America. This same day George B. Cortelyou, Secretary of the Treasury, dumped $25,000,000 of Government money into Wall Street.

October 24 the Morgan-Rockefeller interests advanced $60 000 000 to steady the stock market.

October 25 stocks advanced, and Clark Williams, State superintendent of banks, said the situation was improving. The Trust Co of America was steadily paying off its depositors, but under difficulties.

October 26 Mr. Roosevelt issued a statement congratulating Mr. Cortelyou "on the admirable way you have handled the present crisis." Mr. Roosevelt also congratulated "those conservative, substantial business men" who did "invaluable service in checking the panic."

Apparently the panic was over. The newspapers ceased to publish the news of it on the first page. (Hearings, p. 247.)

Up until the time of this interview the Steel Corporation owed its success and its permanency to the power and the skill of the financiers who had created and the iron masters who had directed its operations. Since that time its dominance has been due in no small measure to the sudden, ill-considered, and arbitrary fiat of the Chief Executive.

The President's refusal to interfere was an absolute warrant to proceed. A suggestion from him to the Attorney General was equivalent to a command; and upon a refusal of the Attorney General to act, the corporation was immune. This is admitted by Col. Roosevelt, and he unhesitatingly assumes full responsibility in the matter.

In transmitting his letter of November 4, 1907, to the Senate, the President states:

> As to the transaction in question, I was personally cognizant of and responsible for its every detail. (Hearings, p. 1122.)

Before this committee Col. Roosevelt stated:

> Mr. LITTLETON. I call your attention to what it is only necessary to call your attention to, because you undoubtedly have it in mind, that the Sherman antitrust law, whether wisely or unwisely remains to be seen, provides in section 4 that the Attorney General or the district attorneys could, if they chose to do so, invoke the courts of equity to enjoin certain powers.
>
> Mr. ROOSEVELT. Certainly.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. And that remedy has been held to be an exclusive remedy; that is, they are the sole authorities who could invoke the courts of equity to enjoin such powers?
>
> Mr. ROOSEVELT. Yes.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. I suppose you naturally understood Mr. Gary and Mr. Frick were coming to you because of a distressing situation in New York, because if they undertook to do this thing without apprising the Government fully what they intended to do, and they were enjoined in the proceeding by the Attorney General, it would make the difficulty all the worse.
>
> Mr. ROOSEVELT. My own belief was—of course again I am now giving my impression of their acts, Mr. Littleton.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. Yes.
>
> Mr. ROOSEVELT. But my belief was that they knew that even if I did not direct an injunction against them, that if I merely stated that it ought not to be done, they could not do it.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. Yes. In other words, the adverse attitude of the Government, whether in a distinct direction to your Department of Justice, or the announcement of your position——
>
> Mr. ROOSEVELT. Would have been conclusive against it.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. Would have been conclusive against it.
>
> Mr. ROOSEVELT. As I said there, my responsibility was complete and absolute. I can not state it any stronger, Mr. Littleton. (Hearings, p. 1387.)

If the Steel Corporation could have absorbed the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. without a semblance of injury to the steel industry or without the violation of existing law it would not have been necessary for Judge Gary and Mr Frick, on a special car "rigged" up at midnight, to make that hurried run to Washington or to confer with the President before breakfast. If the merger was in violation of the law it is equally clear that the President had no right to condone or encourage its violation, or to prevent the Attorney General from performing his duty, even though the prosperity of a dozen bankers in New York had depended upon it, much less the fate of a single stock broker, whose reckless transactions had involved him in financial disaster.

As stated by Senators Culberson, Kittredge, Overman, Rayner, Bacon, Nelson, and Foraker, in a report touching this transaction, filed March 2, 1909:

> Assuming, therefore, for present purposes, that the absorption of the Tennessee Co. by the United States Steel Corporation was in violation of the act of Congress approved July 2, 1890, commonly known as the Sherman antitrust law, we are of the opinion that the President was not authorized to permit the absorption. The proposition is self-evident, needing neither argument nor judicial authority to support it, for manifestly the President is without authority to annul or suspend a law or to direct its nonenforcement either generally or in a particular case. The principle involved, in its broadest sense, is inherent in our form of government and is essential in the preservation of the rights and liberties of the people. This view is strengthened, if such were necessary, by the fact that the President is the one official who is by the Federal Constitution expressly enjoined to "take care that the laws be faithfully executed." Whatever may be the supposed emergency, no discretion is lodged in the President as to the enforcement of the law. This is a government of law and not of men, of law universal in its application, as to which none are immune. It is imperative that this principle be preserved in such a case as this, lest in time we revive the despotic prerogative of kings to create and license monopolies. (Hearings, p. 1135.)

## FINANCIAL AND INDUSTRIAL RELATIONS OF THE OFFICERS AND DIRECTORS OF THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION WITH OTHER CONCERNS.

A corporation speaks and acts through its officers, and the character and scope of its influence are to a great extent determined by the personnel of its directorate.

Where two or more corporations are owned and operated by the same group of individuals, their interests will be identical, and in a great measure the strength of one is the combined strength of all. This is true to a degree where the directorates interlock. This record is replete with instances of the pernicious effect sometimes upon the Steel Corporation itself, and more often upon the public generally, of this interlocking of directorates.

The enormous sum paid for the properties of the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines and the manifestly excessive sum for the Troy Steel Products Co., with rebates on purchases to the Standard Oil Co.; the purchase of supplies by the International Harvester Co. and the American Tin Can Co. at greatly reduced rates; the complicated web of agreements in restraint of competition, low costs in sliding-scale contracts, and the huge sums paid Mr. H. C. Frick and others in the absorption of the Union-Sharon Steel Co.; the inordinate sums paid to promoters and underwriters are concrete instances of abuses

directly traceable to this community of interest between a few powerful individuals in control of a number of great corporations.

The Steel Corporation is capitalized at $1,745,724,284.49 (McRae Rept., Ex. 20); but this sum, huge as it is, in no degree determines its actual power.

The influence of this consolidation is measured only by the combined strength and resources of the 24 directors, who control its resources and direct its operations.

The Steel Corporation is strengthened and fortified by combination and cooperation with the multitude of industrial and financial institutions with which its directors are identified and over which they exercise a greater or less degree of control. These connections, infinitely extended and complicated, reach every department of productive industry and accumulated wealth, permeating the domain of mining, manufacturing, and transportation throughout the country.

One or more of the directors of the Steel Corporation are also directors in terminal, steamship, express, and telegraph companies having a total capitalization of $1,271,778,890; in industrial corporations with a combined capitalization of $2,803,509,348; and in banks and trust companies having a capital, surplus, and undivided profits aggregating $3,314,811,178.

Of $18,417,132,238 invested in railways of the United States, the directors of the Steel Corporation have a voice in the directorates of or act as executive officers of railroad companies with a total capitalization and bonded indebtedness of $10,365,071,833. (See Exhibit D, appendix to this report.)

Many of the evils incident to the close cooperation and often combination between great banking, manufacturing, and transportation companies are due to the merger of such companies under the control of a "holding company." The holding company is not an evolution, it is an abuse of corporate power, and its prime purpose almost without exception has been the evasion or the violation of the law.

> It provides a method for combining under one management and control corporations from one end of the country to the other.

The holding of the stocks of transportation lines and other great concerns doing an interstate business by such companies should not be tolerated by the Federal Government where it has the authority to prevent it.

The United States Steel Corporation, utilizing to the utmost the opportunity for consolidation and control afforded by a holding company, and supported and sustained by its allies, financial and industrial, has secured an unquestioned and an absolute dominance over the production, manufacture, and transportation of its product.

The extent of that control and its freedom from the restraint incident to legitimate and effective competition is reflected in the prices

obtained for its output since its organization. From January 1 to December 31, 1910, the net earnings of the Steel Corporation have aggregated the huge sum of $1,029,685,389.28, or an average of $13 per ton upon its sales to outside customers, or a net profit of 40 per cent on the actual cost of production. (MacRae's Rep., p. 3528.)

Mr. Carnegie, who has had every opportunity to know the situation existing in this industry and who now has but little motive to dissemble, has stated to this committee:

> Mr. BEALL. Do you draw any distinction between a corporation like a railroad corporation, a great public corporation, and one of these industrial corporations?
>
> Mr. CARNEGIE. Not if the industrial corporations combine and make an arbitrary price. I see no difference.
>
> Mr. BEALL. Is it not a fact that the reason you are now suggesting this appeal to the Government is that in the last 10 or 12 years we have witnessed such a growth in these great corporations that they have now grown so strong and so great that it is the Government, and the Government alone, that is strong enough to face them upon the battle field?
>
> Mr. CARNEGIE. That is my opinion.
>
> Mr. BEALL. That the only agency that can control them, that can combat with them, is the power of the Federal Government?
>
> Mr. CARNEGIE. That is my opinion, and it is not recently formed.
>
> Mr. BEALL. And that before corporations of this kind and combinations of this kind, both existing, as you think, the consumers of this country are absolutely helpless?
>
> Mr. CARNEGIE. Yes; they at the mercy——
>
> Mr. BEALL (interposing). They are at the mercy of these corporations?
>
> Mr. CARNEGIE. Certainly. You will find this as strongly stated as I can state it in this statement which I have prepared. (Hearings, p. 2430.)

## REMEDIAL LEGISLATION RECOMMENDED.

The control of corporations by the Federal Government, as recommended by Mr. Carnegie, Judge Gary, and others, is not approved. Whatever may be the evil results of the elimination of competition from the steel business, it does not justify such a remedy and could not be cured by it. Such a control, semisocialistic in its nature, is beyond the power vested by the Constitution in the Federal Congress.

The abuses mentioned in this report can in a great measure be remedied by giving to the operations of the United States Steel Corporation and other like corporations the widest publicity, and by the strict enforcement of laws specifically inhibiting the employment of cunning devices by which an unfair advantage over competitors is secured. The Bureau of Corporations possesses the authority to thoroughly investigate the internal affairs of industrial concerns doing an interstate business. Had the character of the Steel Corpora-

tion and the nature and extent of its operations been known to the people and to the President of the United States at the time of the absorption of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., it is highly improbable that the Chief Executive would in 20 minutes have given his consent to a merger fraught with infinite injury to the steel industry and to the public alike.

The Commissioner of Corporations should be required to report to Congress as well as to the President of the United States, at such times and upon such conditions as it may prescribe, and the law creating this bureau should be so amended as to make such reports mandatory upon the Commissioner of Corporations.

The enormous earnings of the Steel Corporation are due not to a degree of integration or efficiency not possessed by its competitors, but to the ownership of ore reserves out of all proportion to its output or requirements and to the control and operation of common carriers, and to concessions, in the nature of rebates, obtained from other railroads through inequitable divisions of rates and inordinate terminal allowances. The business of production and transportation should be absolutely separate and distinct, and no industrial concern should be permitted to own or operate an interstate carrier.

The Attorney General of the United States and his subordinates should not be permitted to exercise an absolute discretion as to the institution of proceedings under the act of July 1, 1890, known as the Sherman Antitrust Act, or other acts prohibiting combinations in restraint of trade. The parties injuriously affected by such combinations should have access to the courts and the benefit of adequate and sufficient remedies for wrongs inflicted by such combinations.

Bills embodying legislation designed to accomplish this purpose are presented with this report.

Mr. Littleton does not concur in the proposed bill amending the Sherman antitrust act, which bill is submitted herewith as Exhibit A.

A. O. STANLEY.
CHARLES L. BARTLETT.
JACK BEALL.
MARTIN W. LITTLETON.
D. J. MCGILLICUDDY.

## EXHIBIT A.

A BILL To further protect trade and commerce against unlawful restraints and monopolies.

*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,* That the act approved July second, eighteen hundred and ninety, entitled "An act to protect trade and commerce against unlawful restraints and monopolies" is hereby amended by adding thereto the following:

SEC. 9. In the following sections of this act, unless the context otherwise requires—

(a) The word "suit" means any civil suit or proceeding brought under or involving the provisions of this act.

(b) The word "combination" includes any contract, or combination in the form of trust or otherwise.

(c) The words "restraint of trade" mean any restraint in any respect or to any extent of trade or commerce among the several States or with foreign nations.

(d) The word "vendor" includes lessor, licensor, or bailor.

(e) The word "vendee" includes lessee, licensee, or bailee.

(f) The word "purchase" (noun) includes lease, license, or bailment.

(g) The word "purchase" (verb) includes leasr, license, or otherwise obtain.

(h) The word "purchasing" includes leasing, licensing, or obtaining.

(i) The word "sell" includes lease, license, bail, or furnish.

(j) The word "sold" includes leased, licensed, bailed, or otherwise dealt in or furnished or supplied.

(k) The word "sale" includes lease, license, or bailment.

(l) The word "price" includes rental, royalty, or other means of compensation.

(m) The word "person" shall be deemed to include "persons."

SEC. 10. Any person who shall be injured in his business or property, or shall be threatened with such injury, by any other person or corporation by reason of anything forbidden or declared to be unlawful by this act, may bring suit in equity in any district court of the United States in the district in which the defendant resides or is found, to prevent and restrain violations of this act and for other appropriate relief.

SEC. 11. Whenever suit has been instituted under section four of this act, any person who shall be injured in his business or property, or threatened with such injury, by the defendants in said suit or any of them by reason of anything forbidden or declared to be unlawful in this act, and any State of the United States, may at any time intervene in said suit to protect his interests, or, if the intervenor be a State, the interests of the citizens of such State, and any person interested or any State may after final decree in said suit petition said court for protection or redress in case of any violat on of said decree, and the court shall have power to take such action as may be appropriate in the premises.

SEC. 12. Whenever in any suit it shall appear that any combination was entered into, existed, or exists, which was or is in restraint of trade, the burden of proof to establish the reasonableness of such restraint shall be upon the party who contends that such restraint is reasonable.

SEC. 13. Whenever it shall be established in any suit that any combination was entered into, existed, or exists, which was or is in restraint of trade, and that such combination was entered into, existed, or exists, for the purpose of restraint of trade, then such restraint of trade shall be conclusively deemed to have been and to be unreasonable and in violation of the provisions of this act, as to any party thereto, who in carrying on any business to which such combination relates or in connection therewith shall—

(a) Do business directly or indirectly under any name other than his own or that of the partnership, corporation, or association of which he is a member, or be guilty of any concealment or misrepresentation as to the ownership or control of such business or any misrepresentation as to the identity of the manufacturer, producer, or vendor of any article sold.

(b) As the vendor of any article, secure information concerning the business of any competitor, from any agent, or employee of such competitor, or from any State or Federal official by any illegal means whatsoever.

(c) As the vendor of any article, supply or offer to supply such article without charge, or at a price at or below cost of production and distribution.

(d) As the vendor of any article, fix upon some raw or manufactured material which he controls and which is required for producing a competitive article an unreasonable high price or unreasonable condition of sale.

(e) As the vendor of any article, shall enter into any contract or arrangement under which the vendor shall not sell any article in which he deals to certain persons or classes of persons or to those doing business within certain districts or territories.

(f) As the vendor of any article, supply or offer to supply to any person doing business in any particular territory articles sold by him upon terms or conditions in any respect more favorable than are accorded to other customers.

(g) As the vendor of any article, refuse to supply to any other person requesting the same any article sold, or consent to supply same only upon terms or conditions in some respects less favorable than are accorded to any other person.

(h) As the vendor of any article, make in the price or other terms of any sale any discrimination based upon whether the vendee purchases from him articles of a particular quantity or aggregate price.

(i) As the vendor of any article, attempt to prevent or restrain in any manner either directly or indirectly any vendee from purchasing such article or any other article from some other person, or using such article or any other article obtained from some other person, whether such attempt be made (first) by an agreement express or implied against such purchase, or (second) be made by a condition in the sale against such purchase, or (third) be made by imposing any restriction upon the use of the article so sold, or (fourth) be made by making in the price any discrimination based upon whether the vendee purchases any article made or sold by some other person, or (fifth) be made in any manner except the ordinary soliciation of trade.

(j) As the vendor of any article, use any unfair or oppressive methods of competition.

The foregoing enumerations of acts, conduct, methods, and devices shall not include or shall not be construed to include, or as intended to exclude, any other acts, conduct, methods, or devices which are or may be unreasonable.

The provisions of clause (i) shall not apply to the mere appointment of sole agents to sell any article.

SEC. 14. Whenever in any suit it shall appear that any combination was entered into, existed, or exists, which was or is in restraint of trade, there shall at once arise a rebuttable presumption that such restraint was or is unreasonable if, in the business in connection with which said restraint existed or exists, the person engaged in such combination controlled or controls or is a member of any corporation or association which controlled or controls, at the time such restraint is alleged to have existed or to exist, more than thirty per centum in value of the total quantity sold in the United States, or more than thirty per centum in value of the total quantity sold in the part of the United States to which the business of such person, corporation, or association extends, of any article dealt in by such person, the trade in which is affected by such restraint.

SEC. 15. Whenever in any suit brought by or on behalf of the United States a final judgment or decree shall have been rendered to the effect that a defendant in violation of the provisions of this act has entered into a combination in restraint of trade, or has monopolized or attempted to monopolize, or has combined with any person to monopolize, any part of the trade or commerce among the several States or with foreign nations, the existence of such illegal combination or monopoly or of such attempt to monopolize shall, to the full extent to which the issues of fact or law were litigated, and to the full extent to which such fact, judgment, or decree would constitute in any other proceeding an estoppel as between the United States and such defendant, constitute as against such defendant conclusive evidence of the same facts and be conclusive as to the same issues of law in favor of any other person in any other proceeding brought under or involving the provisions of this act.

SEC. 19. Whenever in any proceeding under section four of this act any combination has been adjudged illegal under section one and section two of this act, the court before which such proceedings are pending shall have jurisdiction:

(a) To partition any property owned under any contract or by any combination mentioned in section one and section two of this act in severalty among the owners thereof, or groups of owners thereof, and if the owners include one or more corporations, among the several stockholders thereof, or among groups of the several stockholders thereof, all in proportion to their respective interests.

(b) If sales of such property are necessary or proper, either to pay debts or incumbrances thereon, or to re-create conditions in harmony with the law, to sell such property as a whole or in parcels; and the court may forbid the said owners, and if the said owners include one or more corporations, the stockholders thereof, from purchasing at such sales, and may prescribe the conditions on which any purchase may be made by any person whatsoever.

(c) To make such restraining orders or prohibitions as may be necessary and proper to re-create conditions in harmony with the law, including prohibitions of any acts, conduct, methods, or devices which are enumerated herein as indicating unreasonable restraint.

(d) To declare void, as against the defendants or any of them, any contract entered into as a part of the combination found to be in restraint of trade.

The relief granted in this section shall be in addition to and not inclusive of other relief permitted by this act, or otherwise by law.

## EXHIBIT B.

### IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES.

A BILL To prohibit persons engaged in the manufacture and sale of railroad cars, locomotives, railroad rails, and structural steel, or in the mining and sale of coal from becoming directors or other officers or employees of railroads engaged in interstate commerce.

*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled*, That from and after June thirtieth, nineteen hundred and thirteen, no person who is engaged as an individual or as a member of a partnership, or as a director or other officer, or an employee of a corporation, in the business, in whole or in part, of manufacturing or selling railroad cars or locomotives, or railroad rails, or structural steel, or mining and selling coal shall act as a director or other officer or employee of any railroad company which conducts an interstate-commerce business.

SEC. 2. That any person who shall be guilty of a violation of this law shall be punished by a fine of one hundred dollars a day for every day during which he shall act as a director, officer, or employee of the railroad company, or by imprisonment for such period as the court may designate, not exceeding one year, or by both such fine and imprisonment, in the discretion of the court.

## EXHIBIT C.

A BILL To regulate the ownership of common carriers engaged in interstate and foreign commerce and the shipment of articles in interstate and foreign commerce over the lines of transportation operated by such carriers, and for other purposes.

*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled:*

SECTION 1. That from and after the thirty-first day of December, nineteen hundred and thirteen, no company, firm, or corporation, or officer thereof, doing a mining or manufacturing business, engaged directly or indirectly in interstate or foreign commerce, shall own in whole or in part, directly or indirectly, by stock ownership or otherwise, any railroad or other line of transportation, or the property of either, of any common carrier, subject to the provisions of the act to regulate commerce, approved February fourth, eighteen hundred and eighty-seven, as amended, to own, in whole or in part, directly or indirectly, by stock ownership of otherwise any railroad or other line of transportation, or the property of either, of any common carrier subject to the provisions of said act.

SEC. 2. That from and after the —— day of ——— it shall be unlawful for any person, company, firm, or corporation, who, or which, owns, holds, or in any way controls a majority of the capital stock of any other corporation, engaged in operat-

ing a line of transportation, as a common carrier, in the transportation of passenge or property wholly by railroad (or partly by railroad and partly by water, when bot are used under a common control, managemant, or arrangement for a continuous car riage or shipment) from one State, Territory, or District of the United States to any other State, Territory, or District of the United States, or from one place in a Territory to another place in the same Territory, or from any place in the United States to an adjacent foreign country, or from any place in the United States through a foreign country to any other place in the United States, or engaged in like manner in the transportation of property shipped from any place in the United States to a foreign country and carried from such place to a port of transshipment, or shipped from a foreign country to any place in the United States and carried to such place from a port of entry either in the United States or an adjacent foreign country, to operate, or in any manner or by any means, participate in the operation, in whole or in part, of such line, or to ship over such line in interstate commerce any article or commodity bought, sold, manufactured, mined, or produced by, or under the control of, or owned in whole or in part by, or in which any interest, direct or indirect, whether by stock ownership or otherwise, is held by any such person, company, firm, or corporation so owning a majority of capital stock.

SEC. 3. That the provisions of this act shall not be so construed as to apply to the transportation of passengers or property, or to the receiving, delivering, storage, or handling of property wholly within one State and not shipped to or from a foreign country from or to any State or Territory as aforesaid.

SEC. 4. Any person, company, firm, or corporation violating any of the provisions of this act shall be deemed guilty of a misdemeanor, and for each offense, upon conviction, shall pay to the United States a penalty of not less than —— dollars nor more than ten thousand dollars or imprisoned not more than five years, or both; and in case of a conti ing violation each day of such violation shall be held to be a separate offense.

SEC. 5. Jurisdiction of offenses under this act shall be the same as that provided for offenses in an act entitled "An act to further regulate commerce with foreign nations and among the States," approved February nineteenth, nineteen hundred and three, and any amendment thereof.

---

## EXHIBIT D.

*Production, in gross tons, all kinds of steel ingots and castings.*

[Annual Statistical Report the American Iron and Steel Association, p. 107.]

| Years. | Bessemer ingots and castings. | Open-hearth ingots and castings. | Years. | Bessemer ingots and castings. | Open-hearth ingots and castings. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1869 | 10,714 | 893 | 1890 | 3,688,871 | 513,223 |
| 1870 | 37,500 | 1,339 | 1891 | 3,247,417 | 579,753 |
| 1871 | 40,179 | 1,785 | 1892 | 4,168,435 | 669,889 |
| 1872 | 107,239 | 2,679 | 1893 | 3,215,386 | 737,890 |
| 1873 | 152,368 | 3,125 | 1894 | 3,571,313 | 784,936 |
| 1874 | 171,369 | 6,250 | 1895 | 4,909,128 | 1,137,152 |
| 1875 | 335,283 | 8,080 | 1896 | 3,919,906 | 1,298,700 |
| 1876 | 469,639 | 19,187 | 1897 | 5,475,315 | 1,698,671 |
| 1877 | 500,524 | 22,349 | 1898 | 6,609,017 | 2,230,293 |
| 1878 | 653,773 | 32,255 | 1899 | 7,586,354 | 2,947,316 |
| 1879 | 829,439 | 50,259 | 1900 | 6,684,770 | 3,398,135 |
| 1880 | 1,074,262 | 100,851 | 1901 | 8,713,302 | 4,656,309 |
| 1881 | 1,374,247 | 131,202 | 1902 | 9,138,163 | 5,687,729 |
| 1882 | 1,514,687 | 143,341 | 1903 | 8,892,329 | 5,829,911 |
| 1883 | 1,477,345 | 119,356 | 1904 | 7,859,140 | 5,908,186 |
| 1884 | 1,375,531 | 117,515 | 1905 | 10,941,375 | 8,971,376 |
| 1885 | 1,519,430 | 133,376 | 1906 | 12,275,330 | 10,980,413 |
| 1886 | 2,269,190 | 218,973 | 1907 | 11,667,549 | 11,649,736 |
| 1887 | 2,936,033 | 322,069 | 1908 [1] | 6,116,755 | 7,836,729 |
| 1888 | 2,511,161 | 314,318 | 1909 [1] | 9,330,783 | 14,403,936 |
| 1889 | 2,930,204 | 374,543 | 1910 [1] | 9,412,772 | 16,504,509 |

Hearings, p 362.

## CERS OR DIRECTORS.

The following d trust companies of the United States of which the president and othe

Where the ent here both capital stock and bonds of the subsidiary company are held ompany is held by another company in this list, an explanation of tha

In some cases s occurs, the capitalization and bonded indebtedness of the subsidiary o

In subsequent ndividually.

| Name of comp | Banks, insurance and trust companies. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total. |
| Adams Express Co. | | | | |
| American Telephone & T | | | | |
| Astor Trust Co. | | | | |
| Central R. R. of New Jer | $1,400,000 | $747,220 | $14,579,160 | $16,726,380 |
| Chase National Bank, Ne | | | | |
| Chicago, Burlington & Q | 5,000,000 | 8,440,080 | 104,318,180 | 117,758,260 |
| Cincinnati, Hamilton & D | | | | |
| Colorado & Southern Ry | | | | |
| Consolidated Gas Co. of N | | | | |
| Continental Insurance Co | | | | |
| Delaware, Lackawanna R. R. Co. | 2,000,000 | 14,246,478 | | 16,246,478 |
| East Jersey Water Co. | | | | |
| Erie R. R. Co. | | | | |
| Farmers Loan & Trust C | | | | |
| First National Bank of C | 1,000,000 | 6,033,000 | 116,368,590 | 123,401,590 |
| First National Bank of N | 10,000,000 | 11,276,430 | 116,947,740 | 138,224,170 |
| First Security Co. of New | 10,000,000 | 20,738,320 | 118,003,110 | 148,741,430 |
| Guaranty Trust Co. of N | 3,500,000 | | | 3,500,000 |
| Industrial Trust Co., Prov | 5,000,000 | 21,532,000 | 144,728,100 | 171,260,100 |
| International Harvester C | 3,000,000 | 3,691,540 | 42,910,210 | 49,601,750 |
| Lake Erie & Western R. | | | | |
| Lake Shore & Michig Ry. Co. | | | | |
| Lehigh & Wilkesbarre Co | | | | |
| Lehigh Valley R. R. Co. | | | | |
| Manhattan Trust Co. | 1,000,000 | 2,331,350 | 18,841,850 | 22,173,200 |
| Michigan Central R. R. C | | | | |
| Mohawk & Malone Ry. C | | | | |
| Montclair Water Co. | | | | |
| Mutual Life Insurance Co. | [1] 544,185,205 | | | 544,185,205 |
| National Bank of Commer | 25,000,000 | 15,161,660 | 176,331,290 | 216,492,950 |
| New Jersey General Secu | | | | |
| New York & Harlem R. | | | | |
| New York & Long Branc | | | | |
| New York & Putnam R. | | | | |
| New York Central & H R. R. | | | | |
| New York, Chicago & St. | | | | |
| New York Edison Co. | | | | |
| New York Mutual Gas L | | | | |
| New York, New Haven R. R. Co. | | | | |
| New York, Susquehanna R. R. Co. | | | | |
| Newport Trust Co. | 300,000 | 126,450 | 1,439,060 | 1,865,510 |
| Northern Pacific Ry. Co. | | | | |
| Pennsylvania Coal & Coke | | | | |
| Pere Marquette R. R. Co. | | | | |
| Pullman Co. | | | | |
| Reading Co. | | | | |
| Rutland R. R. Co. | | | | |
| Spring Brook Water Co. | | | | |
| United States Steel Corpo | | | | |
| West Shore R. R. | | | | |

| Name of co | Banks, insurance and trust companies. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total |
| American Bank Note C | | | | |
| American Can Co. | | | | |
| Astor Trust Co. | | | | |
| Bankers Trust Co. | | | | |
| Fidelity-Phoenix Fire I | | | | |
| Guaranty Trust Co. | $1,400,000 | $747,220 | $14,579,160 | $16,726,380 |
| International Nickel Co | 5,000,000 | 12,860,900 | 155,000,000 | 172,860,900 |
| International Smelting | 2,500,000 | 3,385,745 | | 5,885,745 |
| Liberty National Bank | 5,000,000 | 21,532,000 | 144,728,100 | 171,260,100 |
| Manning, Maxwell & M | | | | |
| Mahican Oil and Gas Co | | | | |
| National Supply Co., Tu | 1,000,000 | 2,717,700 | 26,731,920 | 30,449,670 |
| Sheffield Coal & Iron Co. | | | | |
| Texas & Pacific Coal Co. | | | | |
| Union Trust Co., Pittsbu | | | | |
| United States Steel Corp | | | | |
| West Penn Railways | | | | |
| | 1,500,000 | 28,229,890 | 36,500,330 | 66,230,220 |
| 00 | | | | |

United States Steel Corpo

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Atchison, Topeka & Santa | | | | |
| Chicago & Northwestern R | | | | |
| City Deposit Bank, Pittsb | | | | |
| Mellon National Bank, Pit 82 | | | | |
| National Union Fire Insur 43 | | | | |
| Pennsylvania R. R. Co. | $200,000 | $634,300 | $3,626,810 | $4,461,110 |
| Reading Co. | 6,000,000 | 1,499,550 | 36,731,420 | 44,230,970 |
| Union Insurance Co., Pitts | 900,000 | 408,102 | | 1,308,102 |
| Union Pacific R. R. Co. 73 | | | | |
| Union Trust Co., Pittsburg 50 | | | | |
| United States Steel Corpor | 100,000 | 94,748 | | 194,748 |
| 50 | 1,500,000 | 28,229,890 | 36,500,330 | 66,230,220 |

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Allis-Chalmers Co. | | | | |
| American Steel Foundries C | | | | |
| Astor Trust Co. | | | | |
| Continental & Commercial Bank of Chicago, Ill. | $1,400,000 | $747,220 | $14,579,160 | $16,726,380 |
| Blau Gas Co. | 20,000,000 | 10,285,340 | 176,453,670 | 206,729,010 |
| Chatham & Phoenix Natio New York. | | | | |
| Erie R. R. Co. | 3,000,000 | 11,184,100 | 47,716,180 | 61,900,280 |
| Gary Wheaton Bank. | | | | |
| Home Insurance Co. 47 | | | | |
| Hudson & Manhattan R. R. | 50,000 | 35,940 | 649,710 | 735,650 |
| International Harvester Co. | 3,000,000 | 12,329,613 | | 15,329,613 |
| Merchants' Loan & Trust Co. 41 | | | | |
| New York Trust Co. | | | | |
| Southern Railway Co. | 3,000,000 | 6,273,210 | 63,142,270 | 72,415,480 |
| United States Natural Gas Co | 3,000,000 | 11,184,100 | 47,716,180 | 61,900,280 |
| United States Steel Corporatio 00 | | | | |

| Name o comp | Banks, insurance and trust companies. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total. |
| International Mercantile 06 | | | | |
| Pennsylvania Tunnel & 00 | | | | |
| Pennsylvania R. R. Co. 73 | | | | |
| New York, Philadelp 00 R. R. Co | | | | |
| Bank of North America | $1,000,000 | $2,674,340 | $12,347,020 | $16,021,360 |
| Fourth Street National | 3,000,000 | 6,433,970 | 47,216,000 | 56,649,970 |
| delphia, Pa. | 2,000,000 | 10,861,700 | 26,352,500 | 39,214,200 |
| Fidelity Trust Co. | 1,000,000 | 2,254,590 | 10,335,970 | 13,610,560 |
| Commercial Trust Co., Pa. | | 2,674,400 | 27,393,920 | 30,068,360 |
| Western Saving Fund delphia. | | | | |
| United Gas Improveme | | | | |
| United States Steel Corp | | | | |
| Atlantic Mutual Insuran | [1] 14,888,902 | | | 14,888,902 |
| American Can Co. | | | | |
| Chicago, Rock Island & P 00 | | | | |
| Chicago, Rock Island & P 00 | | | | |
| Delaware, Lackawanna 00 R. Co. | | | | |
| Fidelity-Phoenix Fire I | [1] $13,806,165 | | | $13,806,165 |
| First National Bank of | 10,000,000 | $20,738,320 | $118,003,110 | 148,741,430 |
| Keokuk & Des Moines R 00 | | | | |
| Keokuk Biscuit Co. | | | | |
| National Biscuit Co. 00 | | | | |
| Peoria & Bureau Valley 00 | | | | |
| Rock Island Company. | | | | |
| United States Steel Corp | 2,000,000 | 14,246,478 | | 16,246,478 |
| Continental Fire Insura | | | | |
| Lehigh Valley Railroad 00 | | | | |
| Western Union Telegrap 68 | | | | |

| Name of | Banks, insurance and trust companies. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total. |
| Ætna Insurance Co | | | | |
| Carthage & Adirondack | | $5,000,000 | $7,369,016 | $12,369,016 |
| Carthage, Watertown & Sackets Harbor R. R. ,000 | | | | |
| Central New England 500 | | | | |
| Cleveland, Cincinnati, Chicago & St. Louis Ry. ,000 | | | | |
| Columbus Hope & 300 | | | | |
| Dunkirk, Allegheny Valley & Pittsburgh R. R. ,000 | | | | |
| First National Bank 000 | | | | |
| Fulton Chain Ry... | | | | |
| General Electric Co | $10,000,000 | 20,738,320 | 118,003,110 | 148,741,430 |
| Hartford & Connecticut ,000 | | | | |
| Lake Erie & Western | | | | |
| Mexican Telegraph ,000 | | | | |
| Michigan Central R. ,000 | | | | |
| Mohawk & Malone ,400 | | | | |
| New York & Harlem 578 | | | | |
| New England Navigation 000 | | | | |
| New Jersey Junction ,000 | | | | |
| Newport Trust Co. ,000 | | | | |
| Lake Shore & Michigan Co. | 300,000 | 126,450 | 1,439,060 | 1,865,510 |
| New York & Ottawa 190 | | | | |
| New York & Putnam ,000 | | | | |
| New York Central ,000 | | | | |
| R. R. Co. ,727 | | | | |
| New York, Chicago 000 | | | | |
| Co. | | | | |
| New York, New H | | | | |
| R. R. Co. 925 | | | | |
| New York, Ontario 980 | | | | |
| New York, Westchester 000 | | | | |
| Co. | | | | |
| Pittsburgh & Lake ,000 | | | | |
| Pullman Co | | | | |
| Raquette Lake Ry. ,000 | | | | |
| Rutland R. R. ,000 | | | | |
| St. Lawrence & Adi ,000 | | | | |
| Spuyten Duyvil R. ,000 | | | | |
| Geneva, Corning & S ,000 | | | | |
| Terminal R. R. of B ,000 | | | | |
| United States Steel C ,000 | | | | |
| Walkill Valley R. R. | | | | |
| West Shore R. R. ,000 | | | | |
| Western Union Teleg ,000 | | | | |
| Boston & Maine R. 968 | | | | |
| Madison Square Gard 490 | | | | |
| Maine Central R. R. 492 | | | | |
| International Mercant | | | | |
| Madison Square Gard 706 | | | | |
| National Bank of Com | | | | |
| National City Bank | $25,000,000 | $15,161,660 | $176,331,290 | $216,492,950 |
| New York & Harlem | 25,000,000 | 34,733,860 | 202,064,530 | 261,798,390 |
| Northern Pacific Ry. ,000 | | | | |
| United States Steel C ,000 | | | | |
| Bank of Commerce, C | $2,000,000 | $1,666,000 | $14,613,000 | $18,279,000 |
| Citizens Saving & Tru | | | | |
| Cleveland Cliffs Iron | 4,000,000 | 2,855,930 | 43,903,380 | 50,759,310 |
| Cleveland Ry. Co. | | | | |
| Cleveland Trust Co. 500 | | | | |
| Mesaba Steamship Co | 2,500,000 | 2,643,110 | 26,147,290 | 31,290,400 |
| Lackawanna Steamsh ,000 | | | | |
| Lackawanna Steel Co ,000 | | | | |
| Ohio Iron & Steel Co. | | | | |
| Toledo Furnace Co. | | | | |
| United States Steel Co | | | | |

| Name of company. | Banks, insurance and trust companies. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total. |
| American Agricultural Chemica | | | | |
| Broadway Realty Co | | | | |
| Casualty Co. of America | $750,000 | $250,182 | | $1,000,182 |
| Harris Bros. & Co. (Inc.), Phila | | | | |
| Interborough Rapid Transit C 000 | | | | |
| Louisville & Nashville R. R. C 500 | | | | |
| Old Colony Trust Co., Boston | 2,500,000 | 10,942,860 | $80,933,450 | $94,376,310 |
| Pennsylvania Water & Power | | | | |
| Puget Sound Electric Ry Co. 000 | | | | |
| Seattle Electric Co | | | | |
| Standard Trust Co., New York | 1,000,000 | 1,408,500 | 22,431,890 | 24,840,390 |
| United States Steel Corporatio | | | | |
| United States Steel Corporatio | | | | |
| Astor Trust Co | $1,400,000 | $747,220 | $14,579,160 | $16,726,380 |
| Bankers Trust Co | 5,000,000 | 12,860,900 | 155,000,000 | 172,860,900 |
| Cincinnati, Hamilton & Dayt 48 Co. | | | | |
| Cincinnati, New Orleans & T 400 cific Ry. | | | | |
| Erie Railroad Co 047 | | | | |
| German-American Insurance C | 1,500,000 | 7,904,150 | | 9,404,150 |
| German Alliance Insurance Co | 400,000 | 790,740 | | 1,190,740 |
| International Harvester Co | | | | |
| International Mercantile Mari 06 | | | | |
| Marquette & Bessemer Dock 000 Co. | | | | |
| National City Bank of New Y | 25,000,000 | 34,733,860 | 202,064,530 | 261,798,390 |
| New York Trust Co | 3,000,000 | 11,184,100 | 47,716,180 | 61,900,280 |
| Northern Pacific Railway Co. 000 | | | | |
| Pere Marquette Railroad Co. 000 | | | | |
| United States Steel Corporatio | | | | |
| Mellon National Bank, Pittsb | $6,000,000 | $1,499,550 | $36,731,420 | $44,230,970 |
| United States Steel Corporatio | | | | |
| Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Co. 933 | | | | |
| Chicago & Erie R. R. Co 300 | | | | |
| Chicago, Burlington & Quincy 100 | | | | |
| Cincinnati, Hamilton & Dayt 48 | | | | |
| Cincinnati, New Orleans & T cific Ry. Co 400 | | | | |
| Cumberland Corporation | | | | |
| Erie R. R. Co 047 | | | | |
| Fidelity-Phoenix Fire Insur N. Y | $2,500,000 | $3,385,745 | | $5,885,745 |
| First National Bank of Chica | 10,000,000 | 11,276,430 | $116,947,740 | 138,224,170 |
| International Harvester Co | | | | |
| Metropolitan Trust Co. of N. | 2,000,000 | 8,107,000 | 28,664,000 | 38,771,000 |
| National Biscuit Co | | | | |
| New York, Susquehanna & R. R. Co 000 | | | | |
| New York Trust Co | 3,000,000 | 11,184,100 | 47,716,180 | 61,900,280 |
| Pere Marquette R. R. Co 767 | | | | |
| Pullman Co 000 | | | | |
| Securities Co | | | | |
| United States Steel Corporati | | | | |
| Seaboard Air Line Ry. Co 000 | | | | |

| Name of company | Banks, insurance and trust companies. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total. |
| Philadelphia National Bank | $1,500,000 | $3,966,620 | $52,436,240 | $57,902,860 |
| Land Title & Trust Co., Phil | 2,000,000 | 3,644,050 | 7,779,950 | 13,424,000 |
| Pennsylvania R. R. Co | | | | |
| United States Steel Corporat | | | | |
| Adams Express Co | | | | |
| Alabama Great Southern R. | | | | |
| Atchison, Topeka & Santa F | | | | |
| Central R. R. of New Jersey | | | | |
| Chicago & Erie R. R. Co | | | | |
| Chicago Great Western R. R | | | | |
| Chicago, Indianapolis & Lou Co | | | | |
| Erie & Jersey R. R. Co | | | | |
| Erie R. R. Co | | | | |
| General Electric Co | | | | |
| International Harvester Co | | | | |
| International Mercantile Ma | | | | |
| Lehigh Valley R. R. Co | | | | |
| Mobile & Ohio R. R. Co | | | | |
| New Jersey & New York R. | | | | |
| New York, Susquehanna & R. R. Co | | | | |
| Northern Pacific Ry. Co | | | | |
| Southern Ry. Co | | | | |
| Standard Trust Co | $1,000,000 | $1,408,500 | $22,431,890 | $24,840,390 |
| United States Steel Corporat | | | | |
| American Can Co | | | | |
| Astor Trust Co | $1,400,000 | $747,220 | $14,579,160 | $16,726,380 |
| Bankers Trust Co | 5,000,000 | 12,860,900 | 155,000,000 | 172,860,900 |
| Chicago, Rock Island & Paci | | | | |
| Chicago, Rock Island & Paci | | | | |
| Continental Insurance Co | 2,000,000 | 14,246,478 | | 16,246,478 |
| Guaranty Trust Co., N. Y. | 5,000,000 | 21,532,000 | 144,728,100 | 171,260,100 |
| Keokuk & Des Moines Ry. C | | | | |
| Lehigh Valley R. R. Co | | | | |
| Peoria & Bureau Valley R. | | | | |
| Rock Island Co | | | | |
| Second National Bank, Richl | 250,000 | 431,310 | 1,611,170 | 2,292,480 |
| Union National Bank, Richl | 150,000 | 134,320 | 905,130 | 1,189,450 |
| United States Steel Corporat | | | | |
| Liberty National Bank | 1,000,000 | 2,331,350 | 18,841,850 | 22,173,200 |

| Name of | Banks, insurance and trust companies. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total. |
| Atlanta & West Poi | | | | |
| Atlantic Coast Line | | | | |
| Atlantic Coast Line | | | | |
| Belt Line Railway Ala. | | | | |
| Charleston & West | | | | |
| Chicago, Indianapo | | | | |
| Columbia, Newber Co. | | | | |
| Cuba Co. | | | | |
| Lackawanna Steel C | | | | |
| Louisville & Nashv | | | | |
| Milledgeville Ry. Co | | | | |
| Nashville, Chattano | | | | |
| New York Shipbuil Co. | | | | |
| Northern Central R | | | | |
| Northwestern R. R. | | | | |
| Old Dominion Stea | | | | |
| Richmond-Washing | | | | |
| Safe Deposit & Tru | $600,000 | $2,229,200 | $11,742,820 | $14,572,020 |
| Southern Cotton Oil | | | | |
| United States Steel | | | | |
| Virginia-Carolina Ch | | | | |
| Western Railway of | | | | |
| Western Union Tele | | | | |
| Wilmington Saving mington, N. C. | 100,000 | 200,390 | 1,659,100 | 1,959,490 |
| Land Title Trust Co | $2,000,000 | $3,644,050 | $7,779,950 | $13,424,000 |
| Reading Co. | | | | |
| Lehigh Valley Railr | | | | |
| Electric Storage Bat | | | | |
| Philadelphia Rapid | | | | |
| Philadelphia Tractio | | | | |
| International Mercan | | | | |
| United States Steel | | | | |
| Pittsburgh, Bessem R. R. Co. | | | | |
| Gulf Oil Corporation | | | | |
| United Railways Int | | | | |
| Philadelphia Co. | | | | |
| Pittsburg Railways | | | | |
| Farmers Deposit Pittsburgh. | $6,000,000 | $2,328,930 | $25,832,160 | $34,161,090 |
| Farmers Deposit Sav | 100,000 | 227,630 | 4,459,340 | 4,786,970 |
| Fidelity Title & Tru | 2,000,000 | 5,548,660 | 11,690,640 | 19,239,300 |
| Reliance Life Insura | 2,957,677 | | | 2,957,677 |
| United States Steel | | | | |
| United States Steel | | | | |

54946

| Name of company. | Banks, insurance and trust companies | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Capital. | Surplus. | Deposits. | Total. |
| Boston Consolidated Gas Co. | | | | |
| Boston Elevated Ry. Co. 000 | | | | |
| Commonwealth Trust Co. | $1,000,000 | $778,230 | $13,785,290 | $15,563,520 |
| Keystone Watch Case Co. | | | | |
| Fitchburg R. R. Co. 000 | | | | |
| Fore River Shipbuilding Co. | | | | |
| Hartford Carpet Corporation | | | | |
| Massachusetts Bonding & Ins | 500,000 | 237,860 | | 737,860 |
| Massachusetts Gas Companies | | | | |
| Torrington Co. | | | | |
| National Shawmut Bank | 3,500,000 | 5,790,000 | 99,901,870 | 109,191,870 |
| New England Cotton Yarn C | | | | |
| Rockland-Rockport Lime Co | | | | |
| Union Trust Co., Springfield | 500,000 | 334,100 | 6,647,500 | 7,481,600 |
| United States Steel Corporat | | | | |
| Washburn Wire Co. | | | | |
| Western Telephone & Telegr 000 | | | | |
| Western Union Telegraph Co 968 | | | | |
| Worcester Trust Co. | 1,000,000 | 562,780 | 9,830,760 | 11,393,540 |

TABLE 2.—*Statement showing capital stock and indebtedness of the railroad companies of which the president, chairman of the executive board, and directors of the United States Steel Corporation are also officers or directors.*

| Company. | Capitalization and bonded indebtedness. | Capitalization and bonded indebtedness of subsidiary companies controlled through stock ownership or long-term leases. |
|---|---|---|
| Atchison, Topeka & Kansas R. R. Co | $569,437,100 | $136,415,195 |
| Atlanta & West Point R. R. Co | 2,496,800 | 400,000 |
| Atlantic Coast Line Co., The: | | |
| Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co | 203,048,870 | 286,666,638 |
| Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Co | 533,544,933 | 112,936,460 |
| Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co | 4,530,000 | 27,639,000 |
| Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co | 320,695,100 | 132,957,621 |
| Chicago & North Western R. R. Co | 361,740,143 | 66,409,223 |
| Cincinnati, New Orleans & Texas Pacific R. R. Co | 7,006,400 | 19,159,000 |
| Chicago Great Western R. R. Co | 105,268,115 | 57,066,552 |
| Chicago, Indianapolis & Louisville Ry. Co | 33,712,000 | 2,018,000 |
| Delaware, Lackawanna & Western R. R. Co | 30,667,720 | 93,801,304 |
| Duluth & Iron Range R. R. Co | 16,151,000 | ..... |
| Duluth, Missabi & Northern R. R. Co | 17,213,500 | ..... |
| Elgin, Joliet & Eastern R. R. Co | 20,000,000 | 18,400,000 |
| Erie R. R. Co | 402,269,047 | 92,845,590 |
| Lehigh Valley R. R. Co | 127,017,074 | 97,020,148 |
| New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co | 491,321,727 | 948,780,334 |
| New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co | 376,069,925 | 388,715,999 |
| Northern Pacific R. R. Co | 546,566,000 | 7,717,000 |
| Pere Marquette R. R. Co | 93,072,767 | ..... |
| Pennsylvania R. R. Co | 705,979,773 | 711,258,295 |
| Reading Co., The: All subsidiaries, including Central R. R. of New Jersey and Philadelphia & Reading R. R. Co | ..... | 260,372,424 |
| Rock Island Co., The: Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Co | 286,284,200 | 75,071,756 |
| Richmond-Washington Co., The: | | |
| Richmond, Fredericksburg & Potomac R. R | ..... | 6,991,600 |
| Washington Southern Ry. Co | ..... | 7,961,000 |
| Southern Railway Co | 399,383,500 | 147,702,757 |
| Seaboard Air Line Ry. Co | 190,808,000 | 1,010,000 |
| Union Pacific R. R. Co | 512,045,650 | 304,853,583 |
| Western Railway of Alabama | 4,543,000 | ..... |
| Total | 6,360,872,344 | 4,004,199,479 |

Total capitalization and bonded indebtedness of railroad corporations in which the president and other directors of the United States Steel Corporation are officers or directors, $10,365,071,833.

Total capitalization and bonded indebtedness of all railroads in United States as given in Interstate Commerce Commission's Report, $18,417,132,238.

The foregoing table was compiled from Moody's Manual of Corporations, Poor's Manual of Railroads, and the 1910 report of the Interstate Commerce Commission, giving statistics of railroads in the United States for the year ending June 30, 1910. No complete statistics for the year ending June 30, 1911, were available. In some cases the entire capital stock of subsidiary companies are owned by the parent corporation; in rare instances both capital stock and bonds are so owned, but no allowances are made for this fact in the totals; none was made by the Interstate Commerce Commission's compilers. Where a holding company only controls other railroad companies and has no mileage of its own, its capital stock is not given. For instance, the Atlantic Coast Line Co. owns the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co., which in turn owns a majority of the stock of the Louisville & Nashville Railroad. Therefore the capital stock of the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co. is given, and the Louisville & Nashville Railroad Co.'s stock is included in that of its subsidiary.

TABLE 3.—*Statement showing capital, surplus, and deposits of the national, State, and savings banks, trust companies, and life and fire insurance companies, of which the officers and directors of the United States Steel Corporation are also officers or directors.*

| Companies. | Capital, surplus, undivided profits, and deposits. | Companies. | Capital, surplus, undivided profits, and deposits. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Astor Trust Co | $16,726,380 | Land Title Trust Co | $13,424,000 |
| Atlantic Mutual Insurance Co | 14,888,902 | Manhattan Trust Co., New York | 22,173,200 |
| Aetna Insurance Co., Hartford | 12,369,016 | Mutual Life Insurance Co | 544,185,205 |
| Bankers' Trust Co | 172,860,900 | Mellon National Bank, Pittsburgh, Pa | 44,230,970 |
| Bank of North America, Philadelphia | 16,021,360 | Home Insurance Co | 18,329,613 |
| Bank of Commerce, Cleveland, Ohio | 18,279,000 | Merchants' Loan & Trust Co., Chicago, Ill | 72,415,480 |
| Chase National Bank | 117,758,260 | Metropolitan Trust Co. of New York | 38,771,000 |
| Continental Fire Insurance Co | 16,246,478 | Massachusetts Bonding & Insurance Co | 737,860 |
| City Deposit Bank, Pittsburgh, Pa | 4,461,110 | National Bank of Commerce, New York | 216,402,980 |
| Continental & Commercial National Bank, Chicago | 206,739,010 | Newport Trust Co | 1,865,510 |
| Chatham & Phoenix National Bank, New York | 61,900,280 | National Union Fire Insurance Co | 1,208,102 |
| Commercial Trust Co., Philadelphia | 13,610,560 | New York Trust Co | 61,900,280 |
| Citizens' Savings & Trust Co | 50,759,310 | National City Bank, New York | 251,798,390 |
| Cleveland Trust Co | 31,290,400 | National Shawmut Bank, Boston, Mass | 109,191,870 |
| Casualty Company of America | 1,000,182 | Old Colony Trust Co., Boston | 94,376,310 |
| Commonwealth Trust Co., Boston | 15,563,520 | Philadelphia National Bank | 57,902,880 |
| Farmers' Loan & Trust Co | 123,401,590 | Reliance Life Insurance Co | 2,257,677 |
| First National Bank of Chicago | 138,224,170 | Standard Trust Co. of New York | 24,840,380 |
| First National Bank of New York | 148,741,430 | Second National Bank of Richmond, Ind | 2,292,480 |
| First Security Company of New York | 3,500,000 | Safe Deposit & Trust Co. of Baltimore | 14,572,030 |
| Fidelity-Phoenix Fire Insurance Co | 5,885,745 | Union Trust Co., Pittsburgh | 66,230,220 |
| Fourth Street National Bank, Philadelphia | 56,649,970 | Union Insurance Co., Pittsburgh | 194,748 |
| Fidelity Trust Co., Philadelphia | 39,214,200 | Union National Bank, Richmond, Ind | 1,189,450 |
| Farmers' Deposit National Bank, Pittsburgh, Pa | 34,161,090 | Union Trust Co., Springfield, Mass | 7,481,600 |
| Farmers' Deposit Savings Bank, Pittsburgh, Pa | 4,786,970 | Western Saving Fund Society, Philadelphia | 30,068,360 |
| Fidelity Title & Trust Co., Pittsburgh | 19,239,300 | Wilmington Savings & Trust Co., Wilmington, N. C | 1,959,490 |
| Guaranty Trust Co., New York | 171,260,100 | Total | 3,314,811,178 |
| Gary-Wheaton Bank, Wheaton, Ill | 735,050 | | |
| German Alliance Insurance Co | 1,190,740 | | |
| German-American Insurance Co | 9,404,150 | | |
| Industrial Trust Co., Providence, R. I | 49,601,750 | | |
| Liberty National Bank, New York | 30,449,020 | | |

TABLE 4.—*Statement showing capital and funded indebtedness of street railways, terminal, steamship, express, and telegraph companies of which the president, chairman of the executive board, and directors of the United States Steel Corporation are also officers or directors.*

| Companies. | Capitalization and bonded indebtedness. | Companies. | Capitalization and bonded indebtedness. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Adams Express Co | $48,000,000 | Old Dominion Steamship Co | $2,500,000 |
| American Telephone & Telegraph Co | 569,437,100 | Pennsylvania Tunnel & Terminal Co | 25,020,000 |
| Boston Elevated Ry. Co | 33,250,000 | Philadelphia Rapid Transit Co | 34,974,675 |
| Hudson & Manhattan R. R. Co | 114,616,041 | Philadelphia Traction Co | 20,338,000 |
| International Mercantile Marine Co | 173,124,706 | Philadelphia Co | 67,854,000 |
| Mexican Telegraph Co | 3,589,400 | Terminal R. R. of Buffalo | 1,000,000 |
| Mesabi Steamship Co | 1,391,000 | West Pennsylvania railroads | 11,516,000 |
| Marquette & Bessemer Dock & Navigation Co | 500,000 | Western Union Telegraph Co | 140,358,968 |
| Milledgeville Ry. Co | 60,000 | Total | 1,271,778,890 |
| New England Navigation Co | 24,249,000 | | |

TABLE 5.—*Statement showing capital and funded indebtedness of the industrial corporations of which the officers and directors of the United States Steel Corporation are also officers or directors.*

| Companies. | Capitalization and bonded indebtedness. | Companies. | Capitalization and bonded indebtedness. |
|---|---|---|---|
| American Bank Note Co | $8,992,394 | Massachusetts Gas Co | $30,881,000 |
| American Can Co | 82,466,600 | New Jersey General Security Co | 2,000,000 |
| Allis-Chalmers Co | 47,018,000 | New York Edison Co | 38,742,622 |
| American Steel Foundries Co | 23,990,300 | New York Mutual Gas Light Co | 3,436,600 |
| American Agricultural Chemical Co | 43,577,700 | National Supply Co., Toledo, Ohio | 4,000,000 |
| Blaugas Co | 5,000,000 | National Biscuit Co | 54,040,500 |
| Broadway Realty Co | 4,000,000 | New England Cotton Yarn Co | 10,794,000 |
| Boston Consolidated Gas Co | 15,124,600 | Ohio Iron & Steel Co | 5,000,000 |
| Consolidated Gas Co. of New York | 108,618,600 | Pennsylvania Coke & Coal Co | 21,061,500 |
| Cleveland-Cliffs Iron Co | 5,000,000 | Pennsylvania Water & Power Co | 16,075,000 |
| Cumberland Corporation | 58,500,000 | Rock Island-Rockport Lime Co | 3,688,500 |
| Electric Storage Battery Co | 18,000,000 | Spring Brook Water Co | 10,989,000 |
| East Jersey Water Co | 800,000 | Sheffield Coal & Iron Co | 4,000,000 |
| General Electric Co | 80,143,200 | Seattle Electric Co | 25,265,000 |
| Gulf Oil Corporation | 18,337,000 | Securities Co | 4,765,015 |
| Harris Bros. & Co. (Inc.) | 3,800,000 | Southern Cotton Oil Co | 10,000,000 |
| Hartford Carpet Corporation | 5,000,000 | Texas & Pacific Coal Co | 3,500,000 |
| International Harvester Co | 140,000,000 | Toledo Furnace Co | 2,000,000 |
| International Nickel Co | 29,143,400 | Torrington Co., The | 4,150,000 |
| International Smelting & Refining Co | 10,000,000 | United States Steel Corporation | 1,464,935,467 |
| Keystone Watch Case Co | 6,000,000 | United States Natural Gas Co | 5,038,500 |
| Lehigh & Wilkesbarre Coal Co | 28,899,500 | United States Improvement Co | 55,502,950 |
| Lackawanna Steel Co | 77,073,000 | Virginia-Carolina Chemical Co | 57,384,400 |
| Montclair Water Co | 1,000,000 | Washburn Wire Co | 3,750,000 |
| Manning, Maxwell & Moore (Inc.) | 5,000,000 | Pullman Co | 120,000,000 |
| Mohican Oil & Gas Co | 2,000,000 | Cuba Co | 11,425,000 |
| Madison Square Garden Co | 4,000,000 | Total | 2,803,509,348 |

NOTES ON TABLE 1.

*American Telephone & Telegraph Co.*—This company owns a majority of the $32,000,000 outstanding capital stock of the Western Union Telegraph Co.

*Atlantic Coast Line Co., The.*—The Atlantic Coast Line Co. owns $50,000 of the $100,000 capital stock of the Northwestern Carolina Ry. of South Carolina. The Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co. owns jointly with the Louisville & Nashville R. R. Co. $1,500,000 of the $3,000,000 capital stock of the Western Ry. of Alabama.

*Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co.*—A majority of the $200,000 capital stock of the Belt Line Ry. of Montgomery, Ala., and of the $12,000 capital stock of the Charleston & Western Carolina R. R. Co. is owned by this company. This company owns $30,600,000 of the $60,000,000 capital stock of the Louisville & Nashville R. R. Co.

*Boston Consolidated Gas Co.*—The Massachusetts Gas Cos. own $15,110,600 of the $15,124,600 capital stock of this company.

*Chicago Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co.*—The Northern Pacific R. R. Co. and the Great Northern R. R. Co. own jointly $107,613,500 of the $110,839,100 outstanding capital stock of this road. The Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co. owns $26,667,500 of the common, $1,130,000 of the first preferred, and $6,078,700 of the second preferred, a total of $33,786,200 of the $48,000,000 outstanding capital stock of the Colorado & Southern R. R. Co.

*Colorado & Southern R. R. Co.*—The Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co. owns $33,786,200 of the $48,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this railroad.

*Consolidated Gas Co., The.*—This company owns $1,886,200 of the $3,500,000 capital stock of the New York Mutual Gas Light Co.

*Erie & Jersey R. R. Co.*—This road is leased to the Erie Terminal Railroad Co., which company grants trackage rights to the Erie R. R. Co.

*Erie R. R. Co.*—This company owns the entire $100,000 capital stock of the Chicago & Erie R. R. Co.; it owns $25,594,844 of the $26,000,000 capital stock of the New York, Susquehanna & Western R. R. Co. It owns a majority of the $2,228,600 outstanding capital stock of the New York & New Jersey R. R. Co.

*Keystone Watch Case Co.*—This company owns and operates the E. Howard Watch Works, of which Robert Winsor is a director.

*Lake Shore & Michigan Southern R. R. Co.*—This road owns $5,930,000 of the preferred, $5,940,000 of the common stock, a total of $11,870,000 capital stock of the $23,680,000 outstanding capital stock of the Lake Erie & Western R. R.; it owns $2,503,000 first preferred, $6,275,000 second preferred, and $6,240,000 common, a total of $15,018,000 of the $30,000,000 outstanding capital stock of the New York, Chicago & St. Louis R. R. Co. This road owns $7,500,150 of the $21,000,000 outstanding capital stock of the Pittsburg & Lake Erie R. R.

*Louisville & Nashville R. R. Co.*—The Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co. owns $30,600,000 of the $60,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company. This company owns $7,177,600 of the $10,000,000 outstanding capital stock of the Nashville, Chattanooga & St. Louis Ry. Co.

*Louisville & Nashville R. R. Co.*—This company and the Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co. own jointly $1,500,000 of the $3,000,000 capital stock of the Western Ry. of Alabama.

*Marquette & Bessemer Dock & Navigation Co.*—The $50,000 capital stock of this company is owned in equal proportions by the Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co. and the Pere Marquette R. R. Co.

*Pere Marquette R. R. Co.*—This company owns half of the $50,000 capital stock of the Marquette & Bessemer Dock & Navigation Co.

*Massachusetts Gas Cos.*—The Massachusetts Gas Cos. own $15,110,600 of the $15,124,600 capital stock of the Boston Consolidated Gas Co.

*Mobile & Ohio R. R. Co.*—The Southern Ry. Co. owns $5,670,200 of the $6,070,600 capital stock of this company.

*Nashville, Chattanooga & St. Louis Ry. Co.*—The Louisville & Nashville R. R. Co., owns $7,177,600 of the $1,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company.

*New England Navigation Co., The.*—All of the $53,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company is owned by the New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co.

*New Jersey Junction R. R. Co.*—All of the $100,000 outstanding capital stock of the New Jersey Junction Railroad Co. is owned by the New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co.

*New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co.*—This company owns 91½ per cent of the $45,750,000 outstanding capital stock of the Lake Shore & Michigan Southern R. R. Co.; it owns the entire capital stock of the Carthage & Adirondack Ry. Co., the entire capital stock of the Mohawk & Malone Ry. Co., the entire capital stock of the New Jersey Junction R. R. Co., the capital stock of the New York & Putnam R. R. Co., which in turn owns the New York & Northern Ry. Co.; it owns the entire capital stock of the St. Lawrence & Adirondack Ry. Co., the entire capital stock of the West Shore R. R. Co., and the entire capital stock of the New York & Ottawa Ry. Co. The $1,000,000 capital stock of the Terminal Railroad of Buffalo is owned in equal proportions by the New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co., and the Lake Shore & Michigan Southern R. R. Co.

*New York Mutual Gas Light Co.*—The Consolidated Gas Co. of New York owns $1,886,200 of the $3,500,000 capital stock of this company.

*New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co.*—This company owns $1,640,000 of the $2,967,000 outstanding capital stock of the Hartford & Connecticut Western Railroad, which road is leased to the Central New England Co., a subsidiary of the New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co. This company owns $3,212 of the $4,000 preferred and $13,105,185 of the $58,113,982 common stock of the New York, Ontario & Western Railway Co. This company controls the Millbrook Co., which in turn owns the New York, Westchester & Boston Railway Co.

*New York, Ontario & Western Ry. Co.*—The New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co. owns $3,212 of the $4,000 preferred and $13,105,185 of the $58,113,982 common stock of this company.

*New York, Philadelphia & Norfolk R. R. Co.*—Practically all of the $2,500,000 capital stock of this company is owned by the Pennsylvania R. R. Co.

*New York & Putnam R R. Co.*—All of the $6,500,000 capital stock of this company is owned by the New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co. The New York & Putnam R. R. Co. also owns the New York & Northern Railway Co.

*New York, Susquehanna & Western R. R. Co.*—The Erie R. R. Co. owns $25,594,844 of the $26,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this road. This company owns $10,577,200 of the $19,342,500 capital stock of the Northern Central Ry. Co.

*New York, Westchester & Boston Railway Co.*—All of the $5,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company is owned by the Millbrook Co., which is controlled by the New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co.

*Northern Pacific R. R. Co.*—This company owns $53,806,750 of the $110,839,100 outstanding capital stock of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co.

*Northern Central Ry. Co.*—The Pennsylvania R. R. Co. owns $10,577,200 of the $19,342,500 capital stock of this company.

*Northwestern Ry. of South Carolina.*—The Atlantic Coast Line Co. owns $50,000 of the $100,000 capital stock of this company.

*Pennsylvania R. R. Co.*—This company owns practically all of the $2,500,000 capital stock of the New York, Philadelphia & Norfolk R. R. Co.; it owns $15,000,000 of the $25,000,000 outstanding capital stock of the Pennsylvania Tunnel & Terminal R. R. Co.

The Reading Co. owns the entire capital stocks of the Philadelphia & Reading R. R. Co. and the Philadelphia & Reading Coal & Iron Co., and $14,504,000 of the outstanding $27,436,800 capital stock of the Central R. R. of New Jersey. It also owns the $20,000,000 purchase money bonds of the Philadelphia & Reading Railroad.

*Pennsylvania Tunnel & Terminal R. R. Co.*—The Pennsylvania R. R. Co. owns $15,000,000 of the $25,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company.

*Philadelphia Co., The*—The United Rys. Investment Co. owns $24,200,000 of the $38,626,000 outstanding capital stock of this company. The Philadelphia Co. owns all of the $5,000,000 outstanding capital stock of the Pittsburgh Rys. Co.

*Philadelphia Rapid Transit Co.*—This company leases the Union Traction Co., of Philadelphia, which in turn leases the Philadelphia Traction Co.

*Pittsburgh & Lake Erie R. R. Co.*—The Lake Shore & Michigan Southern R. R. Co. owns $7,500,150 of the $21,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company.

*Philadelphia Traction Co., The.*—This company is leased by the Union Traction Co. of Philadelphia, which in turn is leased by the Philadelphia Rapid Transit Co.

*Pittsburgh, Bessemer & Lake Erie R. R. Co.*—The Carnegie Co., a subsidiary of the United States Steel Corporation, owns $5,500,000 common and $5,100,000 preferred of the $10,000,000 common and $2,000,000 preferred capital stock of this company.

*Pittsburgh Rys. Co., The.*—All of the $5,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company is owned by the Philadelphia Co.

*Southern Railway Co.*—This company owns $5,670,200 of the $6,070,600 capital stock of the Mobile & Ohio R. R. Co.

*Terminal Railroad of Buffalo, The.*—The $1,000,000 capital stock of this company is owned in equal proportions by the New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co. and the Lake Shore & Michigan Southern R. R. Co.

*Union Traction Co.*—This company leases the Philadelphia Traction Co. and is leased by the Philadelphia Rapid Transit Co.

*United Rys. Investment Co.*—This company owns $24,200,000 of the $38,626,000 outstanding capital stock of the Philadelphia Co.

*Western Ry. of Alabama.*—The $3,000,000 capital stock of this company is owned jointly by the Louisville & Nashville R. R. Co. and the Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co.

*West Shore R. R. Co.*—The entire $10,000,000 capital stock of this company is owned by the New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co.

*Western Union Telegraph Co.*—The American Telephone & Telegraph Co. owns a majority of the $32,000,000 outstanding capital stock of this company.

## EXHIBIT F.

### PLATE AGREEMENT.

#### AGREEMENT A.

This agreement, made and entered into this 9th day of November, 1900, by and between Carnegie Steel Co., Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.), Illinois Steel Co., Crucible Steel Co. of America, Otis Steel Co., Tidewater Steel Co., Lukens Iron & Steel Co., Worth Bros. Co., Central Iron & Steel Co., the American Wire & Steel Co., the Glasgow Iron Co.—

Witnesseth that the above said parties have mutually agreed to and with each other to form an association for mutual interests, and to enable them to pay liberal wages to their workmen, to be known as the Steel Plate Association of the United States:

First. Each of the parties above named being manufacturers and sellers of steel plates, shall, by reason of such manufacture and sale, be entitled to membership in this association, and each of the parties hereto shall be entitled to portion of all shipments in the following proportions:

| | |
|---|---|
| Carnegie Steel Co | 46.25 |
| Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.) | 4.75 |
| Illinois Steel Co | 11.00 |
| Crucible Steel Co. of America | 4.50 |
| Otis Steel Co | 2.50 |
| Tidewater Steel Co | 3.00 |
| Lukens Iron & Steel Co | 7.50 |
| Worth Bros. Co | 7.00 |
| Central Iron & Steel Co | 8.00 |
| American Steel & Wire Co | 5.50 |

Glasgow Iron Co. to the extent of sales and output up to 40,000 tons, should they be able to accomplish them, prior to December 31, 1901.

Second. The officers of this association shall be as follows: A president, a treasurer, a commissioner, and an executive committee consisting of six members, including the president. The conclusions of the executive committee meetings shall be at once communicated to all the members of this association.

Third. Each member of this association shall, on or before the 10th day of December, 1900, and on or before the tenth day of each and every month thereafter during the term of this agreement, or any extension thereof, render to the commissioner of this association a statement, which statement shall be sworn to, or affirmed to, by one of the principal executive officers of the member so making the report, or in case the member so making the report is a copartnership, then, in that case, the report shall be sworn to, or affirmed to, by one of the firm holding membership in this association, which oath or affirmation shall be to the effect that the report so made is a true and correct report of all the material described in the first clause of this agreement, which was shipped by the member making the report during the month for which the report is made; the form of the report and oath of affirmation as to its correctness shall be furnished by the commissioner and shall include a statement of the rolling production for each month; and upon the commissioner's receiving from the respective members their reports, as aforesaid, he, the commissioner, shall render to each member monthly, as soon as possible after the receipt of all the statements of all the members, copies of statements last rendered by each member, and shall forthwith "state an account," charging each member who has shipped during the month more than its or their percentage of the total amount shipped by all the members of the association, the sum of thirty-five hundredths of a cent per pound on each and every pound of such excess, and crediting each member who has not shipped its or their percentage of the

total amount shipped by all the members of the association, with the sum of thirty-five hundredths of a cent per pound on each and every pound which it or they fail to ship during the month for which the reports are made, as aforesaid, and as a basis of calculation making such "statement of account," the commissioner shall use the table of percentages as set forth in the first clause of this agreement; and upon the statement of such account by the commissioner, he shall immediately mail a copy thereof to each member of this association, and within five days after the receipt of any account by the member of this association, which account shall show that the member receiving the same is indebted to the association, the member so receiving its or their account, showing its or their indebtedness, shall forward to the treasurer a check or sight draft drawn to the order of T. Mellon & Sons, in payment of such indebtedness, which check or sight draft the treasurer shall deposit in the said T. Mellon & Sons' bank, Pittsburgh, Pa., to the credit of this association and remain to the credit of the member paying on excess of shipments and being increased or diminished as each month's business shows. It shall be the right and privilege of each member, who shall not have shipped his full percentage, to call, through the commissioner, on the members who have made an excess, to transfer to the short member a sufficient amount of tonnage, or otherwise enable him to fill up his order book. It being the intent of this agreement that each member shall ship his entire percentage, and at the end of each year it shall be the duty of the commissioner to so arrange between the members as to have the pool balanced; but any member unable, at the end of each year, to produce his allotment, after first deducting his exempted tonnage, shall forfeit such unproduced tonnage, which shall be divided among the other members of the pool in proportion to their respective tonnage allotments.

Fourth. To insure the rendering of the statements and the faithful adherence of each party to the terms of this agreement, a guarantee fund of $100,000 shall be formed by the payment on or before December 3, 1900, of $1,000 for each per cent of allotment, as provided for in the first clause of this agreement, to the treasurer, which fund shall be deposited or invested as directed by the executive committee, in trust for the members in the same proportion as received, subject, however, to such forfeiture or penalty as may be declared by a vote of a remainder of the members against any member violating the terms of this agreement, and as hereinafter provided.

Fifth. Whereas it has been agreed by and between all the members of this association to exempt certain tonnage to cover orders already taken, it is agreed that such exemption shall be as follows:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Carnegie Steel Co | 140,000 |
| Jones & Laughlins (Ltd.) | 9,400 |
| Illinois Steel Co | 15,394 |
| Crucible Steel Co. of America | 2,687 |
| Otis Steel Co | 1,740 |
| Tidewater Steel Co | 2,520 |
| Lukens Iron & Steel Co | 5,778 |
| Worth Bros. Co | 3,863 |
| Central Iron & Steel Co | 15,116 |
| The American Steel & Wire Co | 7,965 |
| Glasgow Iron Co | |

It is understood that those who hold exemptions under this agreement are to proportion the shipments applying to them in monthly allotments, between the date of this arrangement and January 1, 1902, and such shipments shall not be subject to the pool assessment.

Sixth. It is required that all plates shipped into the States bordering on the Pacific coast, and to be actually used in the territory into which they are shipped, and also

all plates actually exported for use outside the limits of the United States, to be reported to the commissioner, together with bills of lading, or other evidence of exportation, for actual use abroad, satisfactory to him (said evidence to be confidential and not to be circulated among the members). Such tonnage will be deducted from the member's report, and the agreed pool tax charged on the balance.

Seventh. Upon receiving the written request of two members of the association, stating the object, the commissioner shall, upon the approval of the executive committee, call a meeting of the parties to this agreement, to be held within five days from date of his receiving such written request.

Eighth. If at any time any of the parties hereto shall have reason to suppose that any other party or parties to the agreement have violated any of the provisions of this agreement, the said party so supposing the agreement has been violated, shall file with the commissioner of the association, a bill of complaint against the party or parties so suspected of such violation, which bill of complaint shall fully set forth the act or acts complained of, together with all the matters or things connected therewith; the said bill of complaint shall be in writing, and shall furnish all the evidence that can be submitted in connection with the alleged violation, and upon receipt by the commissioner of any and all bills of complaint, as aforesaid, he shall forthwith use his best offices to have the accuser and accused arrive at an amicable settlement, failing in which he shall then submit all the information he may have to the executive committee for action; if the said executive committee shall determine that the charges have been sustained, they, the executive committee, shall impose a penalty of not less than $1,000, nor more than the amount standing to the credit of the member so punished, in the guaranty fund at the time the fine is imposed upon the party so adjudged as having violated the agreement, but if the executive committee shall determine that the charges have not been sustained, they shall dismiss the complaint from further consideration by them. It is further understood and agreed that no member of the executive committee shall act upon any bill of complaint made by, or made against the member of the association which he represents, nor shall any representative of a member of the association vote upon any bill of complaint brought by or brought against the member of the association he represents. Any penalty imposed by the executive committee will be collected by the treasurer, deducting the amount thereof from the deposit made by the member against whom the penalty is imposed, to the guaranty fund, as provided for in clause fourth of this agreement, within two weeks after such penalty is thus imposed, the sum thereof shall be transferred pro rata as per allotments to the accounts of the members of the association, excluding the member against whom the penalty is imposed, by the treasurer of the association, in which case the member so punished shall immediately remit an amount sufficient to make good the sum taken from the guaranty fund.

In case the offending member shall appeal to the association, and the action of the executive committee shall not be sustained by a majority vote of members of the said association, then the fine imposed shall be remitted, and any sum that the member may have paid into the association by reason of this shall be returned.

Ninth. No consideration, in the nature of brokerage or commission, shall be paid to anyone on sales of plates on and after January 1, 1901.

All sales between parties to this agreement shall be at pool prices, as provided in agreement "B," and all shipments shall be reported by the manufacturer on which pool tax will be charged the same as to outside parties, the purchaser also to report shipments of all such materials so bought, for which they shall claim and receive credit.

Tenth. At any meeting of the members of this association, called by the commissioner, as herein provided, any party or parties may give three months' notice of withdrawal herefrom, but no such notice shall take effect prior to January 1, 1902.

Statements shall continue to be rendered of all plates shipped up to date of such withdrawal, the pool assessment to be charged thereon.

Eleventh. In case other firms or corporations are admitted as partners to this agreement, the percentage of the pool allotted to each shall be deducted pro rata from the percentages of the members immediately prior to the time of its admission; and in case any of the parties hereto, or any of the parties hereafter admitted, shall withdraw, the percentage of the pool allotted to such withdrawing party or parties shall be added pro rata to the percentages of the parties remaining. In such case, the commissioner shall compute and report the new percentages to the nearest one-hundredth of 1 per cent, which degree of accuracy shall be deemed sufficient.

Twelfth. The agreement herein made of percentages, the amount of the guaranty fund as herein provided, and the agreement to maintain minimum fixed rates as covered in agreement "B," shall not be altered, amended, or changed in any respect, except by the unanimous consent of all parties to this agreement.

Thirteenth. To provide for the prompt payment of all salaries, rents, and other expenses, a general expense fund shall be called in as needed by the treasurer, in proportion to the percentage allotted each member of the association.

Fourteenth. No matter of account, or understanding outside of this agreement, shall affect the settlements herein provided for, either as an offset or otherwise, nor shall any written or unwritten agreement of the parties hereto, or any of them, to establish and maintain uniformity of prices, or any controversy arising out of any such agreement, or any failure to carry out any of its provisions, or to maintain prices, affect in any way the rendering of the statements and the making of the settlements herein required.

Fifteenth. Whenever this agreement shall have been terminated, the balance of the deposit, with accumulated interest remaining in the hands of the treasurer to the credit of each party, after provision shall have been made for the payment of all expenses, shall be returned to it, provided it shall have rendered all the statements required from it under this agreement, and have paid all its debtor balances. In case any party hereto shall not have fulfilled its money obligations under this agreement, the amount it has on deposit in the guaranty fund shall be applied toward the fulfillment of those obligations, and the excess, if any, returned to it. But in case any party shall not have fulfilled its agreement to render the monthly statement under this agreement, the amount it has on deposit in the guaranty fund, or the excess thereof, as above stated, shall be divided among the parties who shall have fulfilled their obligations under this agreement, in the proportion of their respective percentages.

Sixteenth. For all purposes of this contract, a ton shall be taken and held as two thousand (2,000) pounds.

In witness whereof the parties hereto have signed this agreement the day and year first above written. (Hearings, pp. 555–558.)

---

## Structural Steel Agreement.

### AGREEMENT A.

This agreement, made and entered into this 1st day of January, 1897, by and between the Passaic Rolling Mill Co., Pottsville, Iron & Steel Co., A. & P. Roberts Co., Cambria Iron Co., Phoenix Iron Co., New Jersey Steel & Iron Co., Universal Construction Co., the Carnegie Steel Co. (Ltd.), Cleveland Rolling Mill Co., Jones & Laughlin Steel Co. (Ltd.).

Witnesseth that the above said parties have mutually agreed to and with each other to form an association to be known as the Structural Steel Association of the United States.

First. Each of the above parties named, being manufacturers and sellers of steel I beams and channels of sizes not less than 3 inches in depth, shall, by reason of such manufacture and sale, be entitled to membership in this association, and each of the parties hereto shall be entitled to such portion of all sales by parties hereto of I beams and channels of sizes not less than 3 inches in depth (except I beams and channels for use in car construction and deck or bulb beams) as is allotted to it under the following table:

| | Per cent. |
|---|---|
| The Carnegie Steel Co. (Ltd.) | 49⅜ |
| Jones & Laughlin (Ltd.) | 12⅞ |
| A. & P. Roberts Co | 11½ |
| Passaic Rolling Mill Co | 6 |
| Phoenix Iron Co | 5 |
| Cambria Iron Co | 5 |
| Universal Construction Co | 4¼ |
| Pottsville Iron & Steel Co | 3 |
| Cleveland Rolling Mill Co | 3 |
| | 100 |

It being understood that members of this association having bridge works wherein beams and channels, as covered by this agreement, are consumed shall report to this association all shipments to such departments and pay the agreed pool tax as hereinafter provided on shipments so made (except such as are used in the construction of buildings for their own respective works, which tonnage shall be reported and credit given therefor).

Second. The officers of this association shall be as follows: A president, a treasurer, a commissioner, and an executive committee consisting of three members (the president being a member of the executive committee ex officio).

Third. Each member of this association (the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. excepted) shall, on or before the 10th day of February, 1897, and on and before the 10th day of each and every month thereafter during the terms of this agreement, or any extension thereof, render to the commissioner of this association a statement, which statement shall be sworn to or affirmed to by one of the principal executive officers of the member so making the report, or in case the member so making the report is a copartnership, then in that case the report shall be sworn to or affirmed to by one of the firm holding membership in this association, which oath or affirmation shall be to the effect that the report so made is a true and correct report of all the material described in the first clause of this agreement which was shipped by the member making the report during the month for which the report is made; the form of the report and oath or affirmation as to its correctness shall be furnished by the commissioner. And upon the commissioner's receiving from the respective members their reports, as aforesaid, he, the commissioner, shall render to each member monthly, as soon as possible after the receipt of all the statements of all the members, copies of statements last rendered by each member, and shall forthwith "state an account," charging each member who has shipped during the month more than its or their percentage of the total amount shipped by all the members of the association the sum of five-tenths cent per pound on each and every pound of such excess and crediting each member who has not shipped its or their percentage of the total amount shipped by all the members of the association with the sum of five-tenths cent per pound on each and every pound which it or they fail to ship during the month for which the reports are made, as aforesaid; and as a basis of calculation in making such "statement of account" the commissioner shall use the table of percentages as set forth in the first clause of this agreement.

And upon the statement of such account by the commissioner he shall immediately mail a copy thereof to each member of this association, and within five days after the

receipt of any account by the member of this association, which account shall show that the member receiving the same is indebted to the association, the member so receiving its or their account showing its or their indebtedness shall forward to the treasurer a check or sight draft drawn to the order of T. Mellon & Sons, in payment of such indebtedness, which check or sight draft the treasurer shall deposit in the said T. Mellon & Sons' bank to the credit of this association, and immediately upon the treasurer receiving from the members all their respective remittances, in payment of their indebtedness to the association, for any month, he, the treasurer, shall notify the respective members whom the aforesaid "account stated" shall show to be creditors of the association for any month to draw on him (the treasurer) for the amount due to them as shown by said "account stated," and upon receipt of their several drafts so made the treasurer shall accept the same payment at T. Mellon & Sons, and charge the amounts thereof to the fund created by the payments made by the members who shipped in excess of their proportion during the month for which the "account stated" was made, thus closing that account each month.

Fourth. To insure the rendering of the statements and the settlement of the balances due between the members of this association at the time required by the provisions of this agreement, each member (the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. excepted) shall, immediately after the signing of this agreement, remit to the treasurer its or their check or sight draft for the sum of $2,500, and shall, on or before the 10th day of each month thereafter, remit its or their check or sight draft for $500; the said checks or sight drafts shall be made in favor of T. Mellon & Sons, who shall become the depository of all the proceeds of such checks or sight drafts, which shall form a guaranty fund and be held by said T. Mellon & Sons during the continuance of this agreement, or any extension thereof, and disposed of finally as hereinafter provided.

It being understood that when the said guaranty fund reaches the sum total of $45,000, that the payments toward said fund shall thereupon cease.

Fifth. Whereas it has been agreed by and between the several other members and the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. that the works of the said New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. shall remain inoperative in the manufacture of I beams and channels, of sizes coming under the provision of and during the life of this agreement, in consideration of which the New Jersey Iron & Steel Co. shall receive from this association the sum of $5,000 per month. Said sum of $5,000 to be paid by the several other members in proportion to their allotments as shown by the table in the first clause of this agreement. On the tenth day of each month the treasurer shall draw at sight on the respective parties to this agreement for the proportionate amount of the indebtedness and when all such drafts shall have been paid, he shall immediately notify the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. to draw upon him at sight for the sum of $5,000, thus closing this account each month. In case any draft which the treasurer shall make, as in this clause provided, shall not be promptly paid, the amount of such draft shall be taken from the deposition the guarantee fund of the party failing to pay such draft, and payment made to the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co., the same as if all such drafts of the treasurer has been paid, and such party shall immediately remit to the treasurer an amount sufficient to make good the sum so taken from the guarantee fund.

Sixth. Whereas it has been agreed by and between all the members of this association (the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. excepted) to exempt all members except the Phoenix Iron Co., to the extent of 5 per cent of 300,000 tons, in the proportions expressed in the table of allotments contained in clause 1 of this agreement; the aforesaid Phoenix Iron Co. to be exempted to the amount of 11,000 tons; the pool assessment shall not be charged an any member's shipments until it or they shall have completed its or their quota of exempted tonnage.

Seventh. It is required that all I beams and channels shipped into the States bordering on the Pacific coast and to be actually used in the territory into which it is

shipped and also all I beams and channels actually exported for use outside the limits of the United States be reported to the commissioner together with bills of lading or other evidence of exportation satisfactory to him (said evidence to be confidential and not to be circulated among the members). Such tonnage will be deducted from the member's report and the agreed pool tax charged on the balance.

Eighth. Upon receiving the written request of any one member of the association the commissioner shall call a meeting of the parties to this agreement, to be held within five days from the date of his receiving such written request.

Ninth. If at any time any of the parties hereto shall have reason to suppose that any other party or parties to the agreement have violated any of the provisions of this agreement, the said party so supposing the agreement has been violated shall file with the commissioner of the association a bill of complaint against the party or parties so suspected of such violation, which bill of complaint shall fully set forth the act or acts complained of, together with all the matters or things connected therewith. The said bill of complaint shall be in writing and shall furnish all the evidence that can be submitted in connection with the alleged violation, and upon receipt by the commissioner of any and all bills of complaint as aforesaid, he shall forthwith use his best offices to have the accuser and accused arrive at an amicable settlement, failing in which, he shall submit all the information he may have to the executive committee for action. If the said executive committee shall determine that the charges have been sustained, they, the executive committee, shall impose a penalty not less than $1,000, nor more than the amount standing to the credit of the member so punished in the guaranty fund at the time the fine is imposed upon the party so adjudged as having violated the agreement, but if the executive committee shall determine that the charges have not been sustained, they shall dismiss the complaint from further consideration by them. It being further understood and agreed that no member of the executive committee shall act upon any bill of complaint made by or made against the member of the association which he represents, nor shall any representative of a member of the association vote upon any bill of complaint brought by or brought against the member of the association which he represents. Any penalty imposed by the executive committee will be collected by the treasurer, deducting the amount thereof from the deposit made by the member against whom the penalty is imposed to the guaranty fund, as provided for in clause fourth of this agreement, within two weeks after such penalty is thus imposed, the sum thereof shall be transferred pro rata as per allotments to the accounts of the members of the association, excluding the member against whom the penalty is imposed, by the treasurer of the association, in which case the member so punished shall immediately remit an amount sufficient to make good the sum taken from the guaranty fund.

In case the offending member should appeal to the association and the action of the executive committee should not be sustained by a majority vote of said association, then the fine imposed shall be remitted and any sum that the member may have paid into the association by reason of this shall be returned.

Tenth. No member of this association (the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. excepted) shall make any lump-sum bid, nor shall they or it erect any building, directly or indirectly. This applies only to members as "Rolling Mills." Any question arising as to the interpretation of this clause shall be referred to the commissioner for his immediate decision.

Eleventh. No consideration in the nature of brokerage or commission is to be allowed, except to the accredited agents of the parties to this agreement, whose names shall be on file with the commissioner; and in no case will it be permissible for such commission to be divided.

No sales or contracts shall be made to or with middlemen except on specific work for immediate specifications.

All sales between parties to this agreement shall be at pool prices, as provided in agreement "B," and all shipments shall be reported by the manufacturer, on which the pool tax will be charged the same as to outside parties, the purchaser also to report shipments of all such material so bought, for which they shall claim and receive credit.

Twelfth. At any meeting of the members of this association, called by the commissioner as herein provided, any party or parties may give notice of withdrawal herefrom, but no such notice shall take effect until January 1, 1898. If the aggregate pool percentages of the parties giving such notice of withdrawal shall amount to less than 4 per cent, this agreement shall continue in force as between the remaining parties, but if such aggregate shall amount to 4 per cent or more this agreement shall terminate at the time so fixed. But statements shall continue to be rendered of all I beams and channels shipped up to date of its termination, the pool assessment.

Thirteenth. The percentages of the parties hereto or of their successors (including as such any concern mainly owned or controlled by any of the said parties or any of their stockholders), shall be maintained in the same relative proportion until otherwise agreed, and if any party shall at any time have more than one successor or allied concern, the aggregate percentages allotted to itself and all its successors and allied concerns shall not exceed the percentage that the original concern would have been entitled to if it had continued alone its relations to the other parties under this agreement, and the parties thereto shall include in their statement the shipments for such successors and allied concerns.

Fourteenth. In case other firms or corporations are admitted as partners to this agreement, the percentage of the pool allotted to each shall be deducted pro rata from the percentages of the members immediately prior to the time of its admission; and in case any of the parties hereto or any of the parties hereafter admitted shall withdraw, the percentage of the pool allotted to such withdrawing party or parties shall be added pro rata to the percentages of the parties remaining. In such case the commissioner shall compute and report the new percentages to the nearest one-hundredth of 1 per cent, which degree of accuracy shall be deemed sufficient.

Fifteenth. The allotment herein made of percentages, the amount of the guaranty fund, and the payment made to the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co., as herein provided, shall not be altered, amended, or changed in any respect, except by the unanimous consent of all the parties to this agreement, but any other matters or things whatsoever which concern this agreement or the association formed thereby or any regulations hereafter adopted, may, at any time, be abrogated or amended or altered at any meeting of the members of this association, provided that two-thirds of the members of the association are present thereat, that they represent at least two-thirds of the percentage allotted to all, and vote in favor thereof.

Sixteenth. To provide for the prompt payment of all salaries, rents, and other expenses (except the payment which is to be made monthly to the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co.), a general expense fund shall be called in as needed by the treasurer in proportion to the percentage allotted each member in the association.

Seventeenth. No matter of account or understanding outside of this agreement shall affect the settlements herein provided for, either as an offset or otherwise, nor shall any written or unwritten agreement of the parties hereto, or any of them, to establish and maintain uniformity in prices, or any controversy arising out of such agreement, or any failure to carry out any of its provisions, or to maintain prices, affect in any way the rendering of the statements and the making of the settlements therein required.

Eighteenth. Whenever this agreement shall have been terminated the balance of the deposit, with accumulated interest, remaining in the hands of the treasurer to the credit of each party, after provision shall have been made for the payment of all expenses, shall be returned to it, provided it shall have rendered all the statements

required from it under this agreement and have paid all its debtor balances. In case any party hereto shall not have fulfilled its money obligations under this agreement, the amount it has on deposit in the guarantee fund shall be applied toward the fulfillment of those obligations, and the excess, if any, returned to it. But in case any party shall not have fulfilled its agreement to render the monthly statements under this agreement, the amount it has on deposit in the guarantee fund, or the excess thereof, as above stated, shall be divided among the parties who shall have fulfilled their obligations under this agreement, in the proportion of their respective percentages.

Nineteenth. At the expiration of this agreement, or at any time the president of the association, together with the majority of the executive committee, determine that it is advisable that all or any part of any funds belonging to the association shall be withdrawn from the depository then holding the same, upon notification by the president and a majority of the executive committee of such determination being given the treasurer, he, the treasurer, shall make and sign a sight draft or check upon the depository so holding such funds for the sum named in such notification, which check or sight draft shall then be countersigned by the president or one member of the executive committee, and when such checks or sight drafts are so made and signed by the treasurer and countersigned by the president or one member of the executive committee and duly presented for payment at the office of the depository holding the funds of the association, all such checks and sight drafts shall be paid by such depository.

Twentieth. For all purposes of this agreement a ton shall be taken and held of 2,000 pounds.

In witness whereof the parties hereto have signed this agreement the day and year first above written. (Hearings, pp. 1813–1817.)

## VIEWS OF MR. LITTLETON.

Before entering on a discussion of the general question, I desire to distinctly dissent from the bill presented by the majority.

The most pretentious bill presented by my Democratic colleagues is one as to parts of which there has been much discussion. The fundamental fault manifest throughout this bill is that it legislates primarily and directly at the size of industrial units. It preserves the chief fault of the Sherman law, which is the policy of a belated attack after a concern has grown up instead of providing any means of prevention. It fails utterly to confer upon any governmental agency the power to see to it that concerns in restraint of trade do not grow up. It distinctly treats the symptoms and ignores the disease. It does not establish any agency which, through the enforcement of specific statutes, can insist upon those initial safeguards without which all effort to reach the wrong must fail. Under its provision overcapitalized concerns with the power of holding companies may, without challenge, enter and continue in the field of interstate commerce. The real truth is that the bill is simply a complicated rearrangement of the rules of evidence and the burden of proof under existing law, without a serious effort to meet and rightly solve the great industrial problems which have grown up since the existing law was enacted; and even this rearrangement of the rules of evidence is contrary to every notion of English and American jurisprudence. It has been compared with the railroad law requiring railroads, when challenged, to show that their rates are reasonable. It really is a contrast instead of a comparison. A man or a concern may obtain control of 30 per cent of the business in which he or it is engaged by sheer efficiency. He or it may have no way of knowing how much or little trade is restrained or extended because of this. The effects of these acts are as wide and infinite as all the ranges of commerce and business. The effect is external and beyond them. In the case of a railroad the knowledge of the reasonableness is peculiarly in their possession.

In the proposed bill, under section 9, Subdivision C, "restraint of trade" is defined as follows:

"The words 'restraint of trade' mean in restraint in any respect or to any extent of trade or commerce among the several States or with foreign nations."

Under this definition no business could be conducted that is not a restraint of trade, if by restraint of trade is meant restriction of competition. If 10 men start in the same line of business and 2 of them survive, with the volume of trade of that business increased a hundredfold, they have extended the trade, but they have undoubtedly restricted the competition to the extent of the 8 competitors.

The confusion which is perpetuated in this bill between restraint of trade and restraint of competition will cause no end of difficulty. It may be in a given case or in a number of cases that the extension of trade will result only from the limitation of competition. To say that when it shall appear that any concern or combination of concerns is in restraint of trade and that it controls more than 30 per cent of the value of the total quantity of that trade sold to the United States or more than 30 per cent in value of the total quantity sold in that part of the United States to which such concern extends, in such case such concern will be required at the suit of the Government to prove that the restraint is reasonable, is to multiply the difficulties.

We have endeavored, after months spent in patient inquiry, to present the facts concerning the organization and operation of the United States Steel Corporation. We have seen how from the very beginning the tendency has been marked toward the consolidation of competing concerns, and we have the example of the largest industrial company in the world as illustrative of a tendency in all modern industrial life—a tendency which seems to be moving resistlessly toward the substitution of some sort of cooperation in place of the old trade war. It is perfectly clear that the good which may be done by the development of this tendency may be in a great measure nullified by the evils which unchallenged power in the hands of a small group of men would invite. The question is larger than the simple destiny or lifetime of the United States Steel Corporation. The question is much more far-reaching than a simple approval of its good points or an occasional animadversion upon its bad points.

The lesson which this record teaches, if it teaches anything, is that the American Government is confronted in the handling of its corporate problems with the most difficult economic and industrial problem of its history—a problem, in the first place, which defies the narrow limitations of partisanship and at once challenges the patriotism and wisdom of men of all parties; a problem, indeed, which is not improved by the dissolution of existing concerns except in so far as that dissolution furnishes a basis for constructive legislation which will prevent the recurrence of the evils and make sure and certain the good which cooperation and organization can do.

After all, the question which we first meet is, What is to be the attitude of the Government toward business—business in its corporate form, business in its large corporate form, business in cooperative corporate form? Must there continue to be a war of extermination on the part of the Government met by a policy of evasion and intrigue on the part of business?

The first requisite of any policy which the Government may adopt, or any statute which it may enact, is that that policy or that statute will make the Government's attitude toward modern forms of industry absolutely certain—an attitude defined and written into its laws through the agencies which have been established by the Constitution for writing these laws, and not an attitude growing out of the particular humor or whim of any department of the Government or bureau under that department. The certainty of the Government's policy will insure respect for its authority on the one hand and create and maintain stability in legitimate business upon the other.

The business device known as a corporation and its almost universal adoption in the business world have made these problems grow much more rapidly than the public understanding of them. The very fact that the grant of a corporate charter comes from the sovereignty of the State made in some measure every corporation organized a large or small problem in the policy of every State. As they combined or extended their operations into other States these problems increased with their endless complications. How to keep them within their corporate charter, how to prevent oppression, how to fix liability, how to insure honest management, how to prevent hurtful overcapitalization, how to prevent combinations of concerns hurtful to commerce, how to keep separate the carrier from the manufacturer, these, at first problems for the State in which the corporation was organized, grew to be problems for every State into which it extended its business; and finally became a great national problem in so far as it was located in the field of interstate commerce.

The advantage of legitimate corporate development is beyond any intelligent question. The true corporation has the advantage of assembling the most experienced and intelligent men to direct its affairs and shoulder its responsibilities. It has the advantage of gathering to itself a little of the wealth of a great number of men without embarrassment to them, which enables it, by reason of the total sum thus gathered, to do big things. It has the advantage of being able to distribute in shares the value of a property or plant or enterprise infinitely. It has the advantage which comes with concentration, the economy of organization, and the combination of the wealth of many. Rightly understood and honestly administered, it represents the cooperative enlightenment of modern business. It stands for the collective energy, intelligence, and wealth of modern

industry. It is the most flexible, resourceful, convenient, and effective instrument yet devised by man to bring forth, manufacture, distribute, and market the raw wealth of the earth.

The rapid growth of corporations in the United States is seen in the report of the Commissioner of Internal Revenue, in which it is shown that 270,202 corporations, whose income is in excess of $5,000 annually, report to him for the purpose of taxation under the corporation-tax law. These have an aggregate capital stock of $57,886,430,519.04, a bonded and other indebtedness of $30,717,336,008.84, and an aggregate net income of $3,360,250,642.65. We may make liberal allowance for the overcapitalization of these concerns as represented by these figures, and yet we can not fail to consider the true character of this colossal wealth. It is being administered and conserved in corporate form. It is distributed in shares, and as such it affords the surest guaranty of the inviolability of the right of private property because of the easy and convenient distribution of these shares and the little care required in their possession and ownership. These shares and bonds offer an almost unlimited field for the investment of savings by the individual, who can hold and own his investment and receive its returns and yet pursue daily his own business or profession.

What are the other kinds of properties in our country? How do we judge it? How do we estimate the thrift and enterprise of the people of our country? Over against this corporate wealth, revealed in the figures just submitted, let us set down that property which is distinctly individualistic, which has little of the character of collective ownership—that naked individualism for which agriculture stands. The estimated value of the farm products of this country for the year 1911 is $8,417.000,000. This is the gross value of farm products, without subtracting the cost of production. No estimate has been made of the cost of this production, but it is not difficult to see that the net income from the farms and the net income from corporate or collective property would not be far apart.

Thus we have on the one hand the great collective ownership of property represented by these 270,202 corporate agencies, and on the other hand the distinctly individualistic ownership of the farm represented by this gross income of $8,417,000,000. Each of these classes of property, each of these fields of human activity, is necessary to the growth, welfare, and continued prosperity of our country. As the ownership and use of all property in an orderly government must be regulated by law, we are confronted with the question, What shall be the attitude of the Government toward these two distinct classes of property? How shall we regulate and govern the use of these sources of wealth in the hands of individual citizens? How shall we prevent the abuse of that ownership?

Of these two classes of property the corporate class presents the most difficult and complicated problem. The real question which engages now and will continue to engage the attention of those in authority is the question of how to preserve centralized industry, which is represented in the great corporate development of the country, and at the same time insure industrial liberty. In order thoroughly to understand and correctly solve this problem, it must be approached without prejudice, without passion, and without bias. In the distinctly commercial era in which we live the energy and ability of our strongest men is devoted to the getting of wealth. More than in any other period of the world's history we have cultivated and enlarged the creative faculties of our race, and while conspicuous instances of oppression, coercion, and wrongdoing have marked the growth and development of this era, it can not be that simple greed is the single impulse which drives the brains and hands of men to the great task which they have undertaken. It can not be that the mere love of ownership, the naked lust of gain, is the sole inspiration underneath the great work which men have set themselves to do.

In order to afford the fullest freedom to the people of our country to create wealth and acquire property, we have established and maintain economic liberty—that is, the right to work, to invent, to plan, to acquire, to own, and, finally, to have dominion over property. We have said to the individual, If you put your blood and brain and muscle into a thing called property, you shall become its owner, and shall enjoy and use that ownership for your comfort and happiness under a government of law.

So long as this was done by the individual by his individual labor and ability we did not need, and hence did not make, many laws to regulate his ownership and control of property. He could keep what he had, and the range of his economic liberty was almost unlimited. But when the corporate charter came into general use and men engaged in these enterprises, clothed these enterprises with these charters, the State, acting for the people because it had granted the privileges which the charters conferred, was required to take and hold supervision of these corporate enterprises, and it was just here that corporate development became involved in the first instance in the politics of the country. While the corporate enterprise remained wholly within a single State its regulation and control was exclusively in the hands of the State government, for the domestic sovereignty of the State was designed to deal with it and all domestic concerns. As a distinctly State problem it presented questions of capitalization, private monopoly, and taxation, and in public-service corporations the additional questions of eminent domain, freight and passenger rates, and all features common to the regulation of railroads.

As these new and intricate corporate agencies were introduced into new States they were challenged at each step in their progress by the public; and the hostility to their use and adoption found its effective expression in many crude and ill-considered statutes which, instead of being directed toward a rational supervision of them, were designed to indiscriminately outlaw them.

> In 1889 Kansas, Maine, Michigan, Missouri, Nebraska, North Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, and the Territories of Idaho, Montana, and North Dakota passed antitrust laws; and the new States of Washington and Wyoming introduced similar provisions into their constitutions. In 1891 Kentucky and Missouri introduced antitrust provisions into their constitutions, and Alabama, Illinois, Minnesota, and the Territory of New Mexico enacted similar laws. New York and Wisconsin followed in 1892; and in 1893 California forbade combinations in live stock and Nebraska forbade combinations in coal and lumber. Thirty States and 2 Territories subsequently passed such laws, and in 17 States antitrust provisions were inserted in the State constitutions. (Gilbert H. Montague.)

Notwithstanding these States enjoyed to the full the authority of the common law, which for hundreds of years had denounced monopolies, and notwithstanding the fact that their development imperatively called for the employment of centralized capital in convenient corporate form, these States, in order to translate their rage and resentment into an offensive weapon, went far beyond the principles defined and settled by common law and enacted statutes drastic in character, antagonistic in temper, and in many instances largely the product of political wrath rather than the result of wise deliberation, wholly or partially unconstitutional.

In 21 States it was made criminal for two or more persons to enter into any agreement, reasonable or unreasonable, which prevented competition in production or sale.

> In 17 States it was made criminal conspiracy for two persons to agree to regulate the quantity or price of any article to be manufactured, mined, produced, or sold, regardless of whether prices were raised or lowered. In 16 States it was criminal for two or more persons to attempt to monopolize any commodity. In Missouri it was criminal conspiracy to maintain a trust, pool, combine, agreement, confederation, or understanding to regulate prices or to fix the premium for fire insurance. In Mississippi it was criminal conspiracy not only to regulate prices, but also for two or more persons to settle the price of an article between themselves, or between themselves and others. (Gilbert H. Montague.)

There were three States, West Virginia, Delaware, and New Jersey, which kept open the door which had been closed by the other States. A corporate franchise can not be forfeited except in the State where the charter is granted, and then only when the laws of that particular

State are violated; and as West Virginia, Delaware, and New Jersey passed no antitrust laws, they could and did grant almost all of the charters to all sorts of enterprises which, when incorporated, proceeded into other States to do business at will. Thus the States which had enacted the most prohibitive laws against all conceivable forms of agreements and arrangements found themselves invaded by alien concerns which they were powerless to attack or dissolve.

The legislation which had been enacted in all but three of the States was the result of a failure to carefully study and fully understand the substantial welfare of these States. To be sure, it was just and proper to safeguard the consumer against those restraints of trade which the history of the common law had shown were against their interest. But how much more sensible and effective it would have been to have resorted to the common law for protection than to have cluttered up the statutes with this unseasoned assortment of political legislation. How much more statesmanlike it would have been to have looked the problem squarely in the face and to have realized that modern civilization had taken hold of these industrial and business agencies with which to work out the development of the country and to have exercised a cool and discriminating judgment in the rejection of these agencies, instead of stirring the passions of the people until they grew into prejudices, and clinging to these prejudices until they were enacted into laws. The very fact that these States did not content themselves with the ample remedies afforded by the common law, but rushed into crusades against corporate business which eventuated in these unreasonable statutes, indicates that in each State the question had been made a political one and leaders were driven, by the storm which they had raised, to do foolish and extreme things.

No one will ever be able to estimate the damage done to the growth of these States nor the extent of the restraint imposed upon the prosperity of their people by the unthinking prejudices which wrote these laws upon their books and fixed these policies in their creed.

In 1890 the Federal Congress, under the constitutional authority to regulate interstate and foreign commerce, enacted what has become generally known as the Sherman antitrust law.

It may be assumed that one of the controlling reasons for the assertion by the Federal Government of its unused powers conferred by the Constitution was the fact that three States continued to grant charters and suffer combinations which all of the other States were powerless to prevent and without ability to control, and that as these concerns were crossing and recrossing the lines of interstate commerce, it was thought expedient and necessary to draw a line around the field of this interstate commerce and set up a standard to which every interstate concern should finally conform.

Another and more general reason is to be found in the fact that the close knitting together of the whole country by the countless threads of communication had drawn the commerce of the States out into that field located between the States; and the activity and volume of this commerce called into exercise those long-dormant powers lodged in the Federal Constitution. However much or little these two reasons contributed, it is undoubtedly true that the immediate, acute, and irritating cause of the enactment of the Sherman law was the fact that concerns doing interstate business, and hence not wholly within the reach of the corrective remedies wielded by a single State, had entered into and were continuing to enter into secret agreements to control the output, advance the prices, and lower the quality of their products. The ungoverned and unguarded field of interstate commerce furnished an unmolested territory where these hurtful and antisocial practices could be indulged without fear.

The Sherman law was the result of much interesting and instructive debate, followed by practically unanimous vote, and for these reasons alone should not be inconsiderately condemned. Furthermore, it has been touched upon and reviewed in as many as 100 opinions of the courts of our country in a serious effort to make its meaning clear and its provisions effective.

The effect of the enactment of this statute was not plain to be seen until the opinion of Mr. Justice Peckham in the Trans-Missouri Freight Association case was handed down, in 1897. From 1890 until 1897 nothing occurred either in or out of court to indicate what the attitude of the Government would be in regard to its enforcement, nor to what extent its enforcement would affect the then organized industrial and business affairs of the country.

The decision of the Trans-Missouri Freight Association case, in 1897, directed the attention of all business and industry to the fact that pooling arrangements and loose agreements between concerns in restraint of trade, whether reasonable or unreasonable, were unlawful. The effect of this decision upon the course of development in business and industry was most unexpected.

The Sherman law was entitled "An act to protect trade and commerce against unlawful restraints and monopolies." Its first effective enforcement resulted in a united effort on the part of those engaged in business and commerce to do the very thing which it had been designed to prevent. It had been supposed that this act of Congress would strike asunder the vicious agreements in restraint of trade and restore at least the competitive contest between the large concerns engaged in business and industry. It was no doubt intended to make impossible all of the agencies, the vices, and subterfuges by which competition was being eliminated from our business and industrial life.

Just as soon as those engaged in business realized the effect of the decision of the court in the Trans-Missouri Freight Association case,

and that it construed the Sherman antitrust law to prohibit every agreement, contract, trust, or combination in restraint of trade, and that there could be no arrangement of any character between competing companies, they adopted one of two courses. Either they procured the organization of "holding" companies, to which they transferred the stock of the competing companies and in turn received a proportionate amount of the stock of the holding company, and thus consolidated into one great enterprise a number of smaller enterprises; or they procured the organization of a huge corporation with capital sufficient to embrace the combined capital of any number of competing concerns, then dissolved and wound up the constituent companies and transferred the physical properties to the newly organized concern. In either case, the result was the same, for we witness then the coming of those stupendous corporations whose dominance has alternately been the wonder and apprehension of this great corporate era.

It has been pointed out by Mr. Gilbert H. Montague in his excellent work on trusts that prior to 1897 there were not more than 60 concerns that were dominant in their respective trades. Within the three succeeding years, 183 corporations, dominant in their respective trades, were organized. In the year 1899 alone, 79 of these, with a total capitalization of $4,000,000,000, were organized. It has been estimated that these enormous combinations comprised one-seventh of the manufacturing industry of the United States; one-twentieth of the total wealth of the Nation; nearly twice the amount of money in circulation in the country; and more than four times the capitalization of all the manufacturing consolidations that were organized between 1860 and 1893. From 1897 and throughout the years following, until 1904, the country came to recognize and adopt the method of holding companies and huge corporations; and these were treated, tacitly at all events, as compliance with the Sherman antitrust law. Not until 1904, when the Northern Securities case was decided, was there a general, if not universal, revival of the antitrust crusade. The decision in that case marked the second epoch in the history of the Sherman antitrust law and its enforcement, and set on foot the prosecutions which from time to time have been conducted by the Government.

If the Sherman antitrust law, as it has been finally interpreted by the Supreme Court, had from the beginning been strictly enforced, and the policy of the Nation firmly established, one of two things would have resulted. Either industry and business would have taken on some new and competitive form, or the Sherman law would have been amended or supplemented. In any event, the tumult resulting from its interpretation and enforcement would have less of a nation's industrial structure to disturb and less of a nation's habits to change.

When the Government, either because of its failure or refusal to enforce the law, had from 1897 to 1904 openly allowed the formation of holding companies and the creation of huge corporations in which untold wealth was invested, and to which incalculable interests had become attached, it was natural that the whole country should view with apprehension the sudden and drastic enforcement of the Sherman law.

The country waited with obvious impatience the final decisions of the Supreme Court in the Standard Oil and Tobacco cases. The Standard Oil opinion was delivered on May 15, 1911, and around this has revolved all industrial discussion since that time. The whole country, with patriotic unanimity and with a fine regard for the preeminence of that great court, has accepted its last word as law; but the economic conditions resulting from that interpretation is one which the country is struggling with as it never struggled before.

We have seen what the effect of the decision in the Trans-Missouri Freight Association case in 1897 was upon the industrial and business development of the country. We have observed how an inactive Government from 1897 to 1904 permitted the country to come to the conclusion that huge industrial and business holding companies were legitimate agencies for the development and conduct of business generally. Let us now examine, as far as we are able to do so, the legal effect of the decisions in the Standard Oil and Tobacco cases; and this can perhaps be better stated by reference to the opinion of Mr. Justice White, in which he declares the conclusive meaning of the Sherman Act as follows:

> In view of the common law and the law in this country as to restraint of trade, which we have reviewed, and the illuminating effect which that history must have under the rule to which we have referred, we think it results:
>
> (*a*) That the context manifests that the statute was drawn in the light of the existing practical conception of the law of restraint of trade, because it groups as within that class, not only contracts which were in restraint of trade in the subjective sense, but all contracts or acts which theoretically were attempts to monopolize, yet which in practice had come to be considered as in restraint of trade in a broad sense.
>
> (*b*) That in view of the many new forms of contracts and combinations which were being evolved from existing economic conditions, it was deemed essential by an all-embracing enumeration to make sure that no form of contract or combination by which an undue restraint of interstate or foreign commerce was brought about could save such restraint from condemnation. The statute under this view evidences the intent not to restrain the right to make and enforce contracts, whether resulting from combinations or otherwise, which did not unduly restrain interstate or foreign commerce, but to protect that commerce

from being restrained by methods, whether old or new, which would constitute an interference that is an undue restraint.

(c) And as the contracts or acts embraced in the provision were not expressly defined since the enumeration addressed itself simply to classes of acts, those classes being broad enough to embrace every conceivable contract or combination which could be made concerning trade or commerce or the subjects of such commerce, and thus caused any act done by any of the enumerated methods anywhere in the whole field of human activity to be illegal if in restraint of trade, it inevitably follows that the provision necessarily called for the exercise of judgment which required that some standard should be resorted to for the purpose of determining whether the prohibitions contained in the statute had or had not in any given case been violated. Thus not specifying but indubitably contemplating and requiring a standard, it follows that it was intended that the standard or reason which had been applied at the common law and in this country in dealing with subjects of the character embraced by the statute, was intended to be the measure used for the purpose of determining whether in a given case a particular act had or had not brought about the wrong against which the statute provided.

In other words, the first section denounces "combinations, contracts, conspiracies, etc.," not of a particular class but of a general character; and whether or not they are unlawful can only be determined by accurately foretelling their ultimate effect on trade. It does not denounce contracts or agreements which do or attempt to do some specific thing, but it denounces contracts and agreements whose effect is general and well-nigh countrywide; so that a violation of the first section does not depend upon (1) the intent of the person doing the act, nor (2) upon the knowledge of the person doing the act, nor (3) upon the motive of the persons doing the act. But it depends upon whether the person making the contract is able to survey the whole field of interstate trade and to calculate with accuracy the final effect of his contract, and this final effect which he must be able to foresee must be so precisely foreseen and estimated as to enable him to say whether the effect is reasonable or unreasonable, due or undue, direct or indirect.

Having done this, he is not yet finished. He must make the concluding and all-important calculation as to whether his two estimates—to wit, the general effect of his contract on trade, and whether that effect is reasonable or unreasonable—will coincide with the opinion of the court before which his contract is to be construed.

The second section abandoned all effort at classification and, as construed, declares, in effect, that if any person does anything whatsoever which would result in the same thing that the acts denounced in the first section do result in, he has violated the law, so that a person capable of the foresightedness demanded by the first section,

having dismissed that section from his mind and honestly endeavoring to meet the requirements of the second section, is confronted with this problem: That anything which he may do, although no mention is made in the second section of the kind, quality, character, or extent of the thing he may be doing, which is afterwards held to be an attempt to monopolize any part of trade or commerce, is an unlawful act and subjects him to punishment. The law in the first section, as construed, does not declare what sort of contracts are to be considered as in restraint of trade. It does not declare what, in the mind of the lawmaker, would amount to a restraint of trade. The lawmaker has no idea himself as to what should be deemed a contract in restraint of trade. But he leaves it to the man making the contract to judge for himself as to whether it is in restraint of trade and to judge at his peril. All that the Supreme Court has accomplished is to require the person making the contract to go one step further and ascertain whether the effect of his contract upon trade is reasonable or unreasonable restraint. Having to some extent ascertained the strictly legal effect of this decision in the Standard Oil case, let us inquire just what has been the general effect of the decision on the business upon the country.

For a time at least, even if not at the present time, the distinctly business section of the country stood still in a state of uncertainty and doubt; those concerns already organized, in many instances fearful of prosecution; those concerns which were in contemplation, arrested lest they should transgress the law. The immediate bewildering consequence was that a dense fog of uncertainty settled down upon and completely enveloped American enterprise. This condition resulted in much discussion and many proposals of remedies.

When the result of the dissolution of the Standard Oil Co. and the Tobacco Co. had finally been worked out and the country came to understand, as fully as it could understand, the complicated readjustment which took place in the affairs of each of these companies, the weight somewhat shifted to the other foot. The leaders of radical thought in the country and those most extreme in their desires to restrain and repress the organization of large industrial units suddenly took alarm. Their view was, in homely speech, that "the mountain had labored and brought forth a mouse," and they began to bitterly complain of the ineffective and impotent machinery of the Sherman law, so that to-day we have two distinct antagonistic classes of public opinion in regard to the wisdom and efficiency of the Sherman law as enforced. One class rather leans to the opinion that if its worst is no worse than the result in the Standard Oil and Tobacco cases, then its worst can be endured. The other class maintains that if its best and highest efficiency is exemplified in the Standard Oil and Tobacco cases, then at its maximum enforce-

ment it is impotent and inadequate. It fact, organized business generally, while welcoming a short period of peace, lives in dread of the future; organized politics stands confused in front of the problem; and organized labor incessantly demands the amendment of the Sherman antitrust law. Neither the radical nor the conservative in politics is satisfied with it. Neither organized labor nor organized capital approves it.

With the question in this unsatisfactory condition and the public mind in this unsettled state, and the welfare of our country vitally interested in the right and just settlement of the problem, we are confronted with the specific question as to what step should be taken by the legislative branch of the Government to bring about its solution. What we stand in need of, what we most desire, is not felicitous phrases, incisive epigrams, or turgid editorials, but a clear pointing out of the steps which can be taken, and which should be taken, which will be effective in reaching a right solution.

The question is one which reaches down through the very vitals of business and commerce to the foundation of the country's prosperity, and its remotest influence finds its way to the very farthest end of the detail of the lives of our people. The thoughtless disturbance of this great and extensive fabric sends a tremor of uncertainty and fear far down to the very ends of human interest and employment. No one man knows enough to know the full and final influence of a change in the established policy of dealing with these concerns. There is no such organized difference of opinion between the political parties as would require the settlement of this question either properly or necessarily as a political adjustment. There is no line of cleavage between political parties upon this industrial question, either as to what the end desired is or the means adequate to reach that end. It is of the utmost importance that the question as a whole should be cut clean loose from the agitation and uncertainties of politics and dealt with upon the bare questions of intrinsic merit. Therefore it is my opinion that the legislative branch of the Federal Government, in whose hands the question is exclusively lodged, should create a joint body of the Senate and the House for the purpose of considering the whole question.

This committee should be created without regard to the political affiliations of its members. This would provide a rational, constitutional method of treating the question. The committee should take counsel and advice of organized capital and organized labor. It should consult the interest of every class of citizens and should ascertain as far as possible the effect of legislation upon each class. It should inquire into the experience of other countries in dealing with industrial growth and corporate development, study the measures

adopted by these countries, analyze the results of these measures, and profit, as far as possible, by their experience. Its sole aim and object should be sound legislation. This committee should examine carefully all of the judicial interpretations of the various courts of our country of the Sherman law in order to fully understand its judicial history and its judicial growth. The committee should carefully analyze the result of the enforcement of the law, particularly the result as illustrated in the reorganization in the Standard Oil and Tobacco Co. cases—this with a view of determining whether its enforcement has cured the evils denounced by the Supreme Court in its opinion.

The selection of such a committee would concentrate the energy and ability of the legislative branch of the Government upon the solution of this problem. It would focus the attention of the whole country upon the committee and its work and reduce under its impartial and judicial inquiry the agitation of this country to orderly and constitutional treatment.

This committee could draw a line around the field of interstate commerce and consider, first, under what terms and conditions concerns desiring to do interstate business should enter this field, whether by Federal license, Federal incorporation, Federal registration, or Federal certification. Second, just how elaborate and exacting these terms and conditions should be. Third, this committee should consider what laws should be enacted to govern concerns in this field of interstate commerce after they had complied with the terms and conditions of their entry. Fourth, the committee could consider the manner in which an offending concern should be excluded from the field of interstate commerce and devise an orderly and constitutional method by which the concern condemned in the eyes of the law should be excluded from this field and wound up.

In fact, such a committee, giving its time, industry, and intelligence to the solution of this problem, would insure order in the place of chaos, impartiality in the place of partisan appeal, and judicial temper in the place of political rancor.

If you should ask me what I, as an individual, think would be a solution of the question, I can give you a general indication of my views, conscious that they fall short of a complete remedy and anxious that they shall be considered only as a suggestive contribution rather than a perfected program.

The real vice in the treatment of the whole problem heretofore has been the attempt to legislate solely against the result or effect of a series of acts instead of specifically defining and prohibiting these acts. In an effort to prevent and punish confessedly conspicuous evils, we have set all business groping and feeling about with uncertain step like a man in the dark. We must first realize that competition is the final law of all life, but that it is a growth, just as coopera-

tion is a growth; that it is the law of trade and barter and not the law of statutes; that no government ever had roots so deep or standards so high as to be able to enforce compulsory competition any more than the mightiest man is able to make the right hand the earnest competitor of the left. It will always exist at one time or another, but it can not be legislated into commerce any more than it can be legislated out of commerce. To be exact, it is not competition which we seek to maintain but the unhindered right to compete. We do not make men go into business to compete with others. We maintain just laws so that if a man chooses to go into business and has the efficiency to win in the contest he shall not be molested in his pursuit. Competition is not a concrete and stationary thing to be preserved. It is an ebbing and flowing tide of industrial life which may run high upon the shores in one period and ebb into the middle of the sea in another

To change the figure, it may be strangled to death by superior strength unjustly used. It is an ever-changing, ever-diminishing, ever-enlarging condition of industry. It is a state of industrial liberty and economic freedom. It must be free but not by coddling the inefficient or holding everyone back for the laggard. It is bound to mean a reduction in the number of competitors but not a permanent appropriation of the thing competed for. In the hard struggle of industry and business life there must be an elimination of those who are unable to endure it, but this elimination should be solely upon the inability of those eliminated to survive an honest contest waged under the most enlightened rules of business warfare.

When corporations found that it was necessary and profitable to combine and either turn themselves over to a holding agency or dissolve and unite in one huge corporation, they did it in order to economize in the expense of administration and to enable them to control prices. Whatever the purpose was, the effect in many cases was to give the holding company or the huge corporation the monopoly of the business in which it was engaged. We were confronted then and we are confronted now with the question as to how we should deal with the monopoly, and it is by no means an easy task.

In many of our constitutions and most of our laws we have forbidden the creation of monopolies by the Government; that is, we have said that no concern should be granted the exclusive right to do a particular kind of business and, except in the case of allowing exclusive patent rights, we do not grant such rights; but the withholding of such grants by the Government has not prevented monopoly.

We have monopolies which have been created by individual ingenuity and effort, and it is this individual ingenuity and effort with which the Government must deal in attempting to prevent or regulate monopoly.

There are monopolies which have been built up by unfair practices employed against competitors, such as the getting of rebates, the use of large amounts of capital to starve out the competitor, the selling below cost to drive a less resourceful competitor out of business, the getting control of the sources of supply of necessary raw material so that no competitor could get it except at prices which would bankrupt him, the advantages of high tariff so that no similar article could be brought from abroad.

Then there is the monopoly which is created in the first instance by the promoter who collects a large sum for the work of putting several or many concerns into one, and this is made possible by the hope of the different owners that they will add to the value of what they have the combination value, and that they will get a larger dividend without the great cost and trouble and maintaining several establishments. This monopoly also offers the attraction of speculation, which to many is a great temptation.

Now, these two classes of monopoly are abnormal and result from the desire of a few people, by fair means or foul, to take a short cut in getting money. They do not represent the efficiency of combination nor do they promise any benefit to the public.

There is still another and third kind of monopoly which presents a much more difficult problem and which must not be confused with the first mentioned two classes. This kind of monopoly is the result of an intelligent organization, skillful combination, and proven efficiency. There can be no doubt that organization when intelligent and systematic; combination when brought about for the purpose of embracing all of the processes from the beginning to the end of the manufactured thing; and proven efficiency in the actual work of production or manufacture, will improve the quality of the thing produced, reduce the cost of production, and cheapen the price to the consumer. Such monopolies, so created, stand for the best that is in our civilization. They represent the survival of the highest efficiency. They are simply the winners in the final contest of competition. Because of all these qualities which they have, all of these advantages which they enjoy, such monopolies in different fields of endeavor may come into exclusive control of the thing which they manufacture or produce. In other words, by organization, combination, and efficiency they may drive all competitors from the field. This leaves them in such unchallenged control that they are able, at least for a time, to do much harm to the public if unrestrained, because the public must go to them and no one else for the thing which they manufacture or produce.

The question presents itself, then, In what way are we to deal with these three classes of monopolies? How are we to treat each? Can we apply the same laws to each?

While they are each created by different methods, varying in their character from strangulation of competitors to simple superiority of work and skill, they each at last come to control the thing manufactured or produced so as to be able to extort from the public an unreasonable price. We can not say we will make it impossible for any one of the three classes to exist, for in doing so we throw away the very fruits of organization, combination, and efficiency. We can not prosecute skill as a crime along with coercion. We can not indict organization as an offense along with conspiracy. We can not punish efficiency as guilt along with oppression.

We must establish some rules which will permit the best that is in our race to develop and yet keep in check the worst that is manifested.

In my opinion, we should make definite laws governing competition. These laws should be specific as far as possible in defining and punishing unfair methods of competition. They should prevent holding companies, secret rebates, underselling for the purpose of driving out competitors, factors' agreements, and exclusive control of raw material, such as ore, coal, or oil; and they should prohibit the combination of corporations producing the same things in the same way for the purpose of controlling prices. They should authorize any person injured or threatened with injury to apply for an injunction to prevent the threatened injury. Competitors should be made by law to play fair, and the means of enforcing this law should be in the hands of every man who is about to be injured by the unfair play. We should so enact these laws as to make it impossible, or well-nigh impossible, for a monopoly of the first two classes named to be built up on unfair practices and foul tactics, and then provide that if by chance one should escape the prevention of these laws and grow up the Government would not only prosecute it, but actually destroy it and every vestige of its existence.

Now if, with these laws demanding fair play in competition thoroughly enforced, a concern belonging to the third class should, by intelligent organization, skillful combination, and high efficiency, and without resort to any of the unfair means denounced by law, produce the best and cheapest article and one by one drive all competitors from the field and come into complete control of that field, what shall the Government say to that concern? If it should undertake to prohibit the steps taken by the concern, it would be legislating against intelligence, skill, and efficiency. If it should undertake to denounce the concern as a monopoly when it had come into complete control of the field, it would be denouncing the fruits of intelligence, skill, and efficiency. In whatever way the Government should undertake to prevent the growth and prosperity of such a concern, it would, after all, be trying to prevent the useful employment of the best that is in the human race.

But you ask, How are we to prevent this concern when it has come into complete control of the field by driving out its competitors from raising the price and reducing the quality of the thing produced? You will be answered by some that the only way is for the Government to regulate the prices to the consumer. This contention is justified on the ground that the control which the monopoly has obtained gives it such a power for public injury that the Government, acting for the public, has a right to prevent that injury. I think if it were true that the monopolistic control thus obtained did give such a permanent power to injure the public the Government would have a perfect right to prevent that injury even by the regulation of prices; but I think those who have reached this conclusion have done so hastily and without considering all of the elements of the situation.

If monopoly is the result solely of intelligent organization, skillful combination, and proven efficiency, and if unfair methods are made unlawful and the means for preventing these methods are made speedily effective, if the unhindered right to compete is preserved in full and the field kept entirely open and the monopoly may not prevent or check the coming of competition, then by the very law and logic of its creation the monopoly must charge reasonable prices and keep up the standard quality of the article; for as it could not have driven competitors from the field except by breaking the law on the one hand, or by the highest efficiency and the lowest prices on the other, it can not prevent the return of competitors except by breaking the law on the one hand or maintaining the highest efficiency and the lowest prices on the other. And if, in each instance, the law requiring fair play is enforced, the monopoly must keep its control by the same means that it got control—that is, by intelligent organization, skillful combination, and proven efficiency—all within the law governing competition. The moment that a monopoly raises the prices or reduces the quality of its article it invites into a free and open field all of the competitive ability and ingenuity in the country—that very same competitive ability and ingenuity which it drove out of the field.

The point is keeping the field free, protecting competition, making the rules of competition fair. No doubt for a short time the monopoly could reap a harvest of high prices, but with this protected competition its harvest would soon be cut short.

It is my belief that the Federal Government should resolutely challenge every corporate concern seeking entrance into the field of interstate commerce, and compel it to conform to a standard which will insure, first, that the concern has behind every issued share of stock the real value which the share represents, not only for the protection of those who buy the stock, but to insure that it will not lower the standard of its product to force a dividend on excessive capitalization, and thus tend to demoralize the industry in which it is engaged. To

do this effectively, both as a security to the public and as a reacting influence upon the policy of the States, the Federal Government should require corporate concerns entering the field of interstate commerce to submit their status, their true condition, to a board created for that purpose. A report of each company, examined with full and authentic data should be kept, and the rules governing the conduct of the board should be enacted into law by Congress; and no concern should be allowed to enter the field of interstate commerce until the board had issued a certificate to the effect that the concern had complied with the law governing its admission. The board should not have the slightest discretion as to what classes or kinds of concerns should be admitted, but only the right to say that it had complied with the laws enacted by Congress. This certificate issued by the board should contain a statement of the laws governing their admission and should stand for and in the place of a charter entitling the concern to do interstate commerce. It ought to be provided that this certificate should be forfeited for a violation of the conditions of entry, as well as for a violation of any law governing the transaction of interstate commerce or business—this forfeiture to be upon notice and after a hearing. Thus at the very foundation of interstate commerce the Federal Government would take a good grip upon the instruments and agencies engaged in it, and would hold that grip against the commission of economic wrongs and evils.

We are, of course, confronted with the still more difficult problem as to how to treat the vast number of concerns already engaged in interstate commerce. In other words, to make drastic regulations as to all future concerns entering into interstate commerce and leave unregulated and undisciplined those already engaged, which, without restriction, have been allowed to enter into that field, would produce discrimination at once unjust and harmful to the new concerns seeking admission as well as to the commerce of the country. The acts of Congress governing the admission of concerns into interstate commerce could be so framed, no doubt, as to require a gradual compliance with them by those concerns already in the field, so that the readjustment would make them all equal in the eye of the law, equal in their regulation, and at the same time be accomplished without too sudden a disturbance of those which have entered without challenge.

One of the fundamental difficulties is the slipshod way in which companies go into interstate commerce and the loose and unsound way in which they are incorporated. Having set up the machinery through which companies coming into interstate commerce must pass, having erected a standard by which they must be tested, and put upon them a restraint which can be exercised for the protection of the public, it seems to me that we could then proceed to enact some specific laws for their guidance and control. They should not

be directed merely toward reducing the size of industrial units. Their purpose should not be to make the contest an even contest by law. There should be no handicap placed upon genius, efficiency, and skill. These laws should be drafted as an industrial code prohibiting specifically the well-known devices by which one concern takes unfair advantage of another. A clear distinction should be made between industrial centralization, which brings together like concerns producing similar products by similar means for the purpose of controlling output and fixing prices, and the natural and orderly combination of enterprises which assembles under one control those corporations which, step by step and stage by stage, do their respective work in making a finished product out of raw material. In other words, there may be a very efficient, useful, and harmless combination of corporations, each of which performs a portion of the whole labor necessary to perfect a manufactured article—such a combination would increase profits and cheapen the article to the consumer—while a combination of corporations engaged in the same work upon a like article or enterprise, though reducing somewhat the cost of production, would acquire a dangerous control of output and prices. As to what these devices are the joint committee could ascertain by inquiry for the purposes of legislation. Some of them are well known. From time to time as new devices for unfair competition or advantages should be developed, they should be added to the prohibitions of the statute. We should save the field of interstate commerce as a territory into which certain corporate concerns, after passing a proper examination, should be allowed to enter, and having entered they should be governed by a definite code of industrial regulations enacted by Congress. Gradually, by the careful study of industrial development, by requiring elaborate reports, and by wise and just control a system of rules governing interstate commerce could be developed and these rules would become familiar to every one engaged in it.

Instead of lodging the exclusive right to apply for and obtain an injunction in the hands of the Attorney General, it should be provided that any person whose property, estate, business, or enterprise is threatened with injury or damage in violation of any one of the prohibited acts, or in violation of the conditions on which the concern was admitted to the field of interstate commerce, could apply to any Federal court having territorial jurisdiction for an injunction to restrain the person or corporation threatening the injury. If a concern admitted to the field of interstate commerce should obey the rules and laws provided for its government in that field, and should by skill, efficiency, and energy grow to enormous size and earn rich rewards, I would count these rewards as the fruits of that industry, the harvest of energy and genius, and the crowning triumph of a civilization resting upon the doctrine of individualism.

O

62D CONGRESS, 2d Session. } HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES. { REPT. 1127, Part 2.

# INVESTIGATION OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

AUGUST 2, 1912.—Referred to the House Calendar and ordered to be printed as a separate document.

Mr. GARDNER, from the Special Committee to Investigate Violations of the Antitrust Act of 1890, and other acts, submitted the following

## VIEWS OF MINORITY.

### SUMMARY—FINDINGS OF FACT.

That J. P. Morgan & Co. and the underwriting syndicate received $62,500,000 for organizing the United States Steel Corporation.

That the corporation was capitalized at $1,400,000,000, of which nearly one-half was "water."

That the average annual earnings of the corporation have been from 11 to 12 per cent on the actual value of its assets.

That the corporation controls a little over one-half the crude and finished steel business of the United States.

That the average wholesale price of steel products has fallen off since the corporation was organized.

That the corporation and all the independents have an understanding as to prices.

That the system of interlocking directorates has insidious consequences and facilitates "inside management" and the stifling of competition.

That the situation as to iron-ore supply is grave and may become menacing.

That labor conditions in certain departments of the steel industry are bad.

### RECOMMENDATIONS.

i. *Constructive legislation.*—All corporations exceeding $50,000,000 in capitalization or valuation must become United States corpora-

tions before entering interstate commerce. For smaller corporations United States charters are voluntary.

All United States corporations must be recapitalized at their actual value.

An Interstate Commission of Industry, like the Interstate Commerce Commission, to be established. Publicity to be provided for.

When the price fixed by a United States corporation has been found to be unreasonable, the Interstate Commission of Industry must publicly declare that fact and recommend a reasonable price.

Interlocking directorates and "holding" companies forbidden except when permitted by Interstate Commission of Industry.

If foregoing recommendations shall prove insufficient to meet the trust problem, the Interstate Commission of Industry ought to be given a carefully guarded power to decree maximum prices when necessary.

2. *Palliative legislation.*—Industrial corporations not to own common carriers.

"Unreasonable restraint of trade" defined and burden of proof of "reasonableness" transferred to the defendant.

Individuals and States to have the opportunity to intervene in Government suits.

Extensive powers and instructions for courts when combinations are adjudged illegal.

3. *Recommendation to the United States Steel Corporation.*—That in the blast furnaces and rolling mills three shifts of men, working 8 hours each, ought to take the place of two shifts of men working 12 hours each.

## PART I.

### FINDINGS OF FACT

We dispute the findings of fact of the majority without attempting to deal specifically with their allegations. By singling out unusual incidents and unusual evidence, selecting unusual years, unusual prices, and unusual practices as a standard of comparison, the majority has created an overdrawn picture portraying diabolical ingenuity and sinister malevolence as the characteristics of the United States Steel Corporation officials.

#### J. P. MORGAN & CO.

The fact is that a very sharp line of discrimination ought to be drawn between the conduct of the banking house which promoted the United States Steel Corporation and the conduct of the exceedingly competent, although perhaps not altruistic, managers who have subsequently made it a success.

In return for promotion services and risks the firm of J. P. Morgan & Co. exacted $62,500,000 in compensation for itself and the underwriting syndicate which it managed. Such a sum bore no relation whatever to the service rendered, the risk run, and the capital advanced. We do not hesitate to say that this transaction of J. P. Morgan & Co. must stand condemned before the more enlightened business ethics of later years.

### HERBERT KNOX SMITH'S REPORT.

For statistical statements and for close analysis of figures, the minority mainly relies on the report of Herbert Knox Smith, until recently Commissioner of Corporations. We have examined each table prepared by the commissioner, and with slight variations we are convinced that his figures are correct. Only in the matter of our iron ore resources, as hereinafter noted, do we take serious issue with him.

### CAPITALIZATION AND "WATER."

In substantial agreement with the commissioner, we find that the United States Steel Corporation was organized in April, 1901, with about $1,400,000,000 capital, of which approximately $600,000,000 to $700,000,000 was "water."

### AVERAGE EARNINGS.

In substantial agreement with the commissioner, we find that the earnings of the corporation for the decade from 1901 to 1910, inclusive, averaged from 11 to 12 per cent annually, on the actual value of the property.

### PROPORTION OF OUTPUT.

In substantial agreement with the commissioner, we find that in 1901 the Steel Corporation produced about 42½ per cent of the total output of pig iron of the United States. It produced about 43 per cent in 1910. In 1901, the Steel Corporation produced about 60 per cent of all the crude and finished steel output of the United States. By 1911, its percentage of that output had dropped to a little over 50 per cent.

### WHOLESALE PRICES.

The Commissioner of Corporations has as yet published no findings as to the course of wholesale prices for steel products since the organization of the corporation in 1901.

For our facts in this division of the question, we rely on the figures giving in Hearings Nos. 6, 36, 52, and 63, on the annual reports of

the American Iron & Steel Association, on the Iron Ore Manual, and on the Statistical Abstract of the United States.

We find that in the decade from 1901 to 1910, inclusive, the wholesale price of eight representative steel products fell off from an average of $38.80 per ton to an average of $36.11 per ton.

We subjoin a table of Pittsburgh wholesale prices for each year of the decade.

| Year. | Steel rails. | Ship plates, Pittsburgh. | Wire nails, Pittsburgh. | Steel bars, Pittsburgh. | Beams, Pittsburgh. | Tin-plate mill. | Bessemer iron, Pittsburgh. | Steel billets, Pittsburgh. | Average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1910 | 28.00 | 32.60 | 40.09 | 32.03 | 32.92 | 80.64 | 17.19 | 26.39 | 36.11 |
| 1909 | 28.00 | 31.70 | 40.70 | 29.56 | 31.58 | 78.40 | 17.41 | 24.58 | 35.24 |
| 1908 | 28.00 | 36.84 | 44.35 | 33.15 | 36.73 | 82.88 | 17.07 | 26.31 | 38.17 |
| 1907 | 28.00 | 38.08 | 45.02 | 35.84 | 38.08 | 87.96 | 22.84 | 29.23 | 40.63 |
| 1906 | 28.00 | 35.84 | 41.56 | 35.39 | 38.08 | 88.56 | 19.54 | 27.41 | 39.29 |
| 1905 | 28.00 | 35.61 | 39.42 | 35.39 | 35.28 | 78.40 | 16.36 | 24.69 | 36.64 |
| 1904 | 28.00 | 34.52 | 40.32 | 29.56 | 34.49 | 76.38 | 13.76 | 22.08 | 34.89 |
| 1903 | 28.00 | 35.84 | 44.12 | 34.94 | 36.84 | 89.76 | 18.88 | 27.93 | 39.54 |
| 1902 | 28.00 | 35.84 | 44.57 | 37.40 | 35.38 | 88.03 | 20.15 | 30.32 | 39.96 |
| 1901 | 27.40 | 34.87 | 50.40 | 32.92 | 35.39 | 89.60 | 15.72 | 24.13 | 39.80 |

## COALITIONS IN THE TRADE.

We find that there is a complete accord as to prices between the United States Steel Corporation and all the independents. In general, the United States Steel Corporation sets the prices and the independents follow suit.

Although from time to time so-called "Gary" dinners have been held, we regard these functions as the gastronomic shadow of the price understandings rather than as their substance.

As a matter of common sense, it is obvious that in times of prosperity no "Gary" dinners are necessary to bring about uniformity of steel prices. When orders are satisfactory no independent, unless secretly, would lower prices for the purpose of getting more orders. Obviously, the Steel Corporation could readily distance any independent in a price-cutting race. It needs no interpreter to explain that situation to all concerned. It is equally plain that no independent can raise prices so long as the corporation refuses to do so.

## INTERLOCKING DIRECTORATES.

The system of interlocking directorates has insidious consequences which no man can gauge. Yet we venture to say that the evil is not so great to-day as it was five years since. "Inside management" is a term used to express a certain reprehensible practice which a few years ago was all too prevalent in the business world. When in administering the affairs of any corporation, the directors pursue a policy more favorable to their own financial interests than to those of the corporation which they are chosen to represent—to characterize such practices men use the expression, "inside management."

Interlocking directorates facilitate "inside management." Interlocking directorates often have been used for the purpose of stifling competition. Yet in many communities it is a distinct advantage not to limit the sphere of usefulness of any business man. We believe that interlocking directorates, like so many other human agencies, are fit subjects for regulation rather than for destruction. We doubt the wisdom of their absolute prohibition, unless regulation shall fail to abate the evil.

### THE IRON-ORE SUPPLY.

The situation with regard to the iron-ore supply of this country is very serious. Since Herbert Knox Smith made his report, however, two changes for the better have occurred. The Steel Corporation has given notice of the cancellation of its lease of the Hill ore lands, containing approximately 250,000,000 tons of iron ore. Moreover, the most recent report of the Minnesota Tax Commission shows that the quantity of high-grade Lake Superior ore has hitherto been underestimated.

Commissioner of Corporations Smith found that the United States Steel Corporation by ownership or lease controlled about 75 per cent of the high-grade ores of the Lake Superior region. The estimate was made prior to the notice of cancellation of the Hill leases. The commissioner made no estimate of the corporation's proportional holding of southern ores.

Omitting the Hill ore lands, we find that the United States Steel Corporation owns or leases from 50 to 55 per cent of the Lake Superior high-grade ores and owns from 35 to 50 per cent of the ores in the Birmingham district.

This ore situation is grave to-day and in the future may become menacing. Who can doubt that the strength of its position as to ores will prove a potent lever, if used by the corporation, for the exclusion of future competitors from the field of steel making?

### THE LABOR SITUATION.

The labor situation in certain manufacturing departments of the steel industry has always been bad, and to-day is bad. As a rule, in the plants of the corporation conditions are better than in the plants of the independents. In the rolling mills and blast furnaces, men often have been required to work, or at all events remain on more or less exacting duty, for 12 hours a day for 7 days in the week. Incredible as it may seem, the fact is indisputable. It is true that a blast furnace must be kept going night and day. If it is extinguished, it is ruined. We believe that the corporation is substantially improving this situation; but we can not forbear from uttering the suggestion that three shifts of 8 hours each ought to take the place of two shifts

of 12 hours each. Although strictly speaking beyond the scope of our report, we feel that this recommendation to the corporation may with propriety be made.

### THE TENNESSEE COAL & IRON CO.

Without injecting into this report a political dispute about former President Roosevelt, it is impossible adequately to discuss the absorption of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. by the United States Steel Corporation. As the matter has but little practical bearing on the serious issues of which we are treating, the minority will confine itself to the general statement that its findings relative to the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. are not in accord with those of the majority.

## PART II.

### CONCLUSIONS.

We dispute the conclusions of the majority primarily because they are based on the tenacious but antiquated assumption that the true remedy for the evils of industrial combinations lies in their dissolution into greater or lesser subdivisions. Secondarily, we dispute the majority's conclusions in that they fail to suggest adequate means for carrying out their own views. To advocate the present national policy of dissolution while neglecting to suggest appropriate legislation compelling it to be fundamental and thorough is to invite the recurrence of dissolutions unsatisfactory to the people.

### TRUE REMEDY LIES IN FEDERAL CONTROL.

While we, the minority, are definitely of the opinion that the true remedy for the trust problem lies in Federal control and in compulsory Federal incorporation, with an unwatered recapitalization, nevertheless we are prepared to admit the possibility, or even probability, that the American people have by no means as yet come to our conclusion.

### ONE MORE TRY FOR OLD-FASHIONED COMPETITION.

On the assumption that the American people will insist on one more attempt to restore the competition of bygone days, we sincerely believe that they ought to demand a thorough revision and strengthening of the Sherman Act.

In case the Nation decides to continue the existing policy looking to the dissolution of the trusts, we recommend that instructions to the Federal courts be so extended as to insure the thoroughness and completeness of these dissolutions.

Of the legislation proposed by the majority we have little unfavorable criticism to make other than of its inadequacy to meet the situation.

The Nation gasps for the permanent trade wind of constructive measures rather than for the summer zephyr of palliative devices.

However, the principles contained in the bills drafted by the majority are distinctly worthy of commendation, and we give them our approval. But if the policy of dissolution favored by the majority is to be pursued, much additional legislation is required before proper dissolution can be obtained. This legislation the majority has scarcely outlined.

## CONSTRUCTIVE LEGISLATION.

If, on the other hand, as we hope, the country should be favorably impressed by the views of the minority, then a series of fundamental legislative changes must be adopted. To the far-reaching constructive measures which we advocate the legislation proposed by the majority may well be added as a desirable embellishment.

(1) We recommend that all corporations or combinations equaling in valuation or in capitalization the amount of $50,000,000, or such other sum as may be determined upon, shall be compelled to acquire an United States charter before engaging in interstate commerce. We recommend that voluntary Federal incorporation shall be provided for lesser organizations. The day has gone by when any niceties of historical policy should be permitted to blind us to the economic obliteration of State lines.

(2) We recommend the establishment of an Interstate Commission of Industry, which shall have control over all corporations operating under an United States charter. This control shall be similar to that which is exercised by the Interstate Commerce Commission over the railroad companies, and shall insure the requisite publicity.

(3) Whenever the price charged by an United States corporation for one of its products shall have been found to be unreasonable by some competent authority to be determined hereafter, we recommend that it shall be the duty of the Interstate Commission of Industry to make public declaration of the fact and to recommend a price in lieu of that found unreasonable.

(4) We recommend that all corporations when they acquire an United States charter shall be required to recapitalize at an amount not to exceed the true value of their assets. In the valuation of their assets, we recommend that nothing be reckoned for so-called "monopoly" value, or value which arises merely from their exclusive, majority, or substantial control of the industry in which they are engaged.

(5) We recommend that interlocking directorates in United States corporations shall be forbidden except when licensed by the Interstate Commission of Industry.

(6) We recommend that so-called "holding" companies shall be forbidden except when licensed for temporary purposes of reorganization by the Interstate Commission of Industry.

(7) Should the powers which we suggest prove insufficient to enable the Interstate Commission of Industry to exercise a salutary control over United States corporations, we recommend that further legislation be enacted bestowing on the commission a carefully guarded power to fix a maximum price in lieu of any price adjudged to be unreasonable.

We, the minority, are fully alive to the fact that this recommendation runs counter to the time-honored doctrines of the greatest English-speaking political economists of the past. It even runs counter to much historical experience. Nevertheless, we are also aware that the great political economists of the past contemplated no situation such as now confronts us. In this twentieth century combinations, international in their scope, have by their immense preponderance of power distorted the operation of general economic laws.

After the most serious deliberation, with a profound consciousness that this doctrine will offend many a deep student of public affairs, with a sincere hope that such a step may not prove necessary, nevertheless it is our belief that we ought not to shrink from violating our traditional policy if experience shall convince us that the trust problem can not otherwise be met.

### PALLIATIVE LEGISLATION.

(8) We concur in the recommendation of the majority that industrial corporations shall be forbidden to own common carriers.

(9) We also concur in the recommendation of the majority that parties injuriously affected by combinations should have access to the courts and the benefit of adequate and sufficient remedies for wrongs. Individuals or a State ought to have the opportunity to intervene in a Government suit.

(10) We also concur in the view of the majority that the legal expression "unreasonable restraint of trade" must be defined, that certain obnoxious practices shall be held to be conclusive evidence of "unreasonableness," that in certain other cases the burden of proof of "reasonableness" must rest with the defendant, and that the courts shall have extensive powers when combinations are adjudged illegal. The majority presents a bill covering these questions. When redrafted so as to attain the ends which it seeks to accomplish, we give it our approval, except as regards section 14. Section 14

seeks to create a rebuttable presumption of "unreasonableness" in cases where a combination controls 30 per cent of the domestic trade in a given article. It may perhaps be true that this bill defines as "unreasonable" a number of acts which the common law already interdicts; but it is as well to crystallize these definitions into the form of a statute.

EXTRANEOUS LEGISLATION.

(11) As to the recommendation of the majority to the effect that the Commissioner of Corporations should be required to report to Congress as well as to the President, we forbear to express an opinion until we have had an opportunity to hear the question adequately discussed.

AUGUSTUS P. GARDNER.
HENRY G. DANFORTH.

I concur in the above report except that I believe that the Interstate Commerce Commission and the railroad commissions of the several States are clothed with sufficient power to remedy all evils growing out of the ownership of common carriers by industrial corporations. To forbid such ownership would tend to decrease economy and efficiency on the part of the industrials. Furthermore, I am not convinced that the power to fix prices is necessary to the efficiency of Federal control. Should experience, however, demonstrate that I am wrong in this conclusion I should unhesitatingly favor the granting of such power.

H. O. YOUNG.

O

# INVESTIGATION OF UNITED STATES STEEL COPORATION.

AUGUST 2, 1912.—Referred to the House Calendar and ordered to be printed.

Mr. YOUNG, from the Special Committee to Investigate Violations of the Antitrust Act of 1890, and other acts, submitted the following

## VIEWS OF THE MINORITY.

### SUPPLEMENTARY REPORT ON THE FACTS BY H. O. YOUNG, A MEMBER OF THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE TO INVESTIGATE THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

I have joined with my Republican colleagues upon the United States Steel Committee in their report and recommendations, except that I do not agree with them that it is necessary to prohibit industrial corporations, under all circumstances, from owning common carriers, nor that it is advisable or necessary to invest the Federal agency to be intrusted with the supervision and control of large corporations engaged in interstate commerce with the power to fix prices.

Under ordinary circumstances I should content myself with such action, but the majority of the committee have united in a report of some 200 pages. A very large proportion of this report purports to be a statement of the facts elicited by the investigation of the committee. This statement is so overdrawn, prejudiced, inaccurate, and exaggerated that I feel it ought not to go unanswered.

It is true that the report of the Republican members of the committee, signed by me, does in a general way deny emphatically many of the misrepresentations of the majority report, but I feel that it is necessary in order that a correct picture of the situation may be given to go further than this; hence this supplementary report.

The special committee to investigate violations of the antitrust act, usually known as the Steel Corporation Committee, was appointed under the authority of House Resolution No. 148 of the present Congress. That resolution is as follows:

> *Resolved*, That a committee of nine Members, to be elected by the House, be, and is hereby, directed, to make an investi-

gation for the purpose of ascertaining whether there have occurred violations by the United States Steel Corporation, or other corporations or persons as hereinafter set out, of the antitrust act of July second, eighteen hundred and ninety, and the acts supplementary thereto, the various interstate-commerce acts, and the acts relative to the national-banking associations, which violations have not been prosecuted by the executive officers of the Government; and if any such violations are disclosed said committee is directed to report the facts and circumstances to the House.

Said committee is also directed to investigate the United States Steel Corporation, its organization and operation, and if in connection therewith violations of law as aforesaid are disclosed, to report the same.

Said committee shall inquire whether said Steel Corporation has any relations or affiliations in violation of law with the Pennsylvania Steel Company, the Cambria Steel Company, the Lackawanna Steel Company, or any other iron or steel company.

Also whether said Steel Corporation through the persons owning its stock, its officers or agents, has or has had any relations with the Pennsylvania Railroad Company, or any other railroad company, or any coal companies, national-banking companies, trust companies, insurance companies, or other corporate organizations or companies, or with the stockholders, directors, or other officers or agents of said companies, or with any person or persons, which have caused or have a tendency to cause any of the results following:

First. The restriction or destruction of competition in production, sale, or transportation.

Second. Excessive capitalization and bonding of corporations.

Third. Combinations created by ownership or control by one corporation or the stockholders or bondholders thereof of the stock or bonds of other corporations, or combinations between the officers or agents of one corporation and the officers or agents of other corporations by duplication of directors or other means and devices.

Fourth. Speculations in stocks and bonds by agreement among officers and agents of corporations to depress the value of the stocks and bonds of other corporations for the purpose of acquiring or controlling same.

Fifth. Profits through such speculation to officers or agents of such corporations to the detriment of the stockholders and the public.

Sixth. Panics in the bond, stock, and money markets.

Said committee shall in its report recommend such further legislation by Congress as in its opinion is desirable.

Said committee as a whole or by subcommittee is authorized to sit during sessions of the House and the recess of Congress, to employ clerical and other assistance, to compel the attendance of witnesses, to send for persons and papers, and to administer oaths to witnesses.

The Speaker shall have authority to sign and the Clerk to attest subpœnas during the recess of Congress.

After the committee had proceeded some time with its investigation the Department of Justice brought a proceeding against the United

States Steel Corporation, charging it with violations of the antitrust act and praying for its dissolution. After the commencement of this suit the United States Steel Corporation, through its attorneys, appeared before the committee and protested against the further continuance of the investigation on the ground that the whole matter was involved in the suit begun by the Government. The committee, at a meeting held on December 11, 1911, by a unanimous vote took the action set out in the following extract from its proceedings:

> The committee has had under careful consideration the objections made by the United States Steel Corporation, through its counsel, to the further prosecution of this investigation. The resolution under which this committee is proceeding directs the committee:
>
> First. To inquire into and report as to whether the United States Steel Corporation is in its organization or operations acting in violation of the antitrust law.
>
> Second. To inquire into and report violations of the interstate-commerce acts and amendments thereto and to the acts relating to national banking associations.
>
> Third. To inquire into the restriction or destruction of competition by reason of the relations of the United States Steel Corporation and its officers with other companies.
>
> Fourth. The excessive capitalization and bonding of corporations.
>
> Fifth. Combinations created by holding companies, interlocking directorates, and other devices.
>
> Sixth. Combinations to depress the value of stocks and bonds for the purpose of acquiring them.
>
> Seventh. Panics in the bond and stock market.
>
> And the committee is also directed to recommend such further legislation by Congress as, in its opinion, is desirable.
>
> The objection made by the counsel for the Steel Corporation to the further continuance of the investigation was based upon the ground that the Government had filed a bill in the courts of New Jersey against the United States Steel Corporation seeking its dissolution under the antitrust law. As to this objection, it is our unanimous opinion that the committee should continue the investigation as if no proceeding on the part of the United States Government were now pending against said corporation, but not for the purpose of determining the questions involved in the action brought by the Government against the United States Steel Corporation, and any inquiry into the subjects embraced in that action should be made for the purpose of enabling the committee to recommend such further legislation as in its opinion is desirable. Touching all other matters the committee will proceed as heretofore.

The committee's authority to investigate violations of the law was confined to such as had not been prosecuted by the executive officers of the Government. Of course, speaking with technical accuracy, the resolution excluded from the investigation only such violations as had been prosecuted by the Government at the time the resolution

passed. But in substance and in reason it excluded from the investigation the violations, or alleged violations, dealt with in the suit begun after the committee had entered upon its deliberations. The committee so far coincided with this view as to declare that any investigations they might make into the subjects embraced in the suit of the Government should not be for the purpose of determining the questions involved in that action, but only for the purpose of enabling the committee to recommend such further legislation as it deemed desirable. We believed that this action of the committee was proper, and that it precludes the committee from any finding as to whether the matters involved in the suit by the Government constituted or do not constitute a violation of the law. The impropriety of a committee of Congress, which speaks with some authority, and which would naturally to some extent influence public opinion, declaring, during the pendency of a suit, as its solemn judgment that the defendants were, or were not, guilty of the acts of wrongdoing charged in the Government's complaint, I am confident must appeal to the sound judgment of every lawyer and to the good sense of every judicious and fair-minded man. Therefore so far as the matters involved in the suit of the Government are concerned I shall confine myself to a statement of the facts as they appear from the evidence taken by the committee without drawing any conclusion as to whether they do or do not constitute violations of the law. I shall begin, therefore, with that portion of the resolution which directs the committee to investigate the organization and operation of the United States Steel Corporation.

If I should attempt to point out in detail all of the inaccuracies, exaggerations, and misrepresentations in the report of the majority it would draw this report out to a length which would tax my endurance and prevent its being read by anyone. I shall therefore adopt the course of calling attention to a very few of the distortions and misstatements in that report and then present a statement of what I conceive to be the real facts in the case upon which the committee were required to report.

The majority report contains the following quotation from some testimony given by Judge Gary before the Ways and Means Committee relative to the United States Steel Corporation:

> Mr. COCHRAN. Of this whole sum, $1,782,000,000, was not one billion, at least, capitalized profits as distinguished from original investment?
>
> Mr. GARY. I should have to guess at that, but I should guess yes, including increase in value.

This statement is perfectly clear that both Mr. Cochran and Mr. Gary had in their minds the distinction between original investment and the surplus profits made in the business which were later capitalized.

But later the majority of the committee, in referring to this statement of Judge Gary, transmutes it into the following:

> Judge Gary before the Ways and Means Committee guesses that a billion dollars of this capitalization of the United States Steel Corporation was *water*. His guess is approximately correct.

And again it is stated, referring to the same matter, "when it is remembered that the 'concern' at its organization was already bonded for $303,450,000 more than the actual value of its property," etc.

Later in the report the statement is again repeated that the actual value of the United States Steel Corporation was less than $300,000,000.

There is absolutely no testimony in the record upon which to found this statement. The United States Steel Corporation was heavily overcapitalized, as will be shown later on, but the very least physical value placed by anyone upon its properties, at the time of its organization, is $676,000,000. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 15, 19, and 36.)

At another part of the report the statement is made that the United States Steel Corporation acquired a one-third interest in the Negaunee mine for $500,000. This statement is made for the purpose of showing the value of mining properties and is based upon a statement in McRae's report, page 3789, that the United States Steel Corporation negotiated for the purchase of this property at that price. As a matter of fact it never acquired this interest in it, and the property was subsequently leased to other parties, who paid a bonus of $1,500,000 for a lease upon a 30-cent royalty.

The majority in an argument intended to prove that the properties purchased by the United States Steel Corporation of the Union Iron Co., which had lately absorbed the Sharon Steel Co., were purchased to eliminate competition urges that the extravagant price paid for that property is only proof of their conclusion. They state that the price was $75,860,501, and compared it with the value of seven other steel companies to show its extravagance. As a matter of fact the price paid, instead of $75,860,501, was $33,202,490, and this included liquid assets of $2,341,989, leaving the amount actually paid for the property $30,860,501. This error is the more astonishing as the contract under which this property was acquired is set forth in full in the McRae Report, beginning on page 4348, and the transaction is fully explained in Herbert Knox Smith Report, part 1, on page 283.

This transaction in brief was as follows:

The Union Steel Co. was not fully organized at the time of its purchase and the contract of the United States Steel Corporation was made not with the Union Steel Co., but with its owners. The entire capital stock of this company was transferred to the United States

Steel Corporation, and the United States Steel Corporation in consideration therefor guaranteed $45,000,000, par value, of bonds authorized by the Union Steel Co. These bonds had not been issued but were used as follows: $33,202,490, par value, of them were issued to the owners of the Union Steel Co. in full payment for the property. The remainder of the $45,000,000 were retained by the Union Steel Co., which by the transfer of its stock became the property of the United States Steel Corporation, to be issued to acquire a working capital. It appears that a considerable portion of them never were issued. Just how the majority arrived at their findings I am unable to comprehend, but that they are absolutely without any foundation in fact is patent.

Again,

In reference to the purchase of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., and the action of President Roosevelt therein. The letter of President Roosevelt, dated November 4, 1907, addressed to Attorney General Bonaparte, is set forth in full. Commenting upon this the report of the majority says among other things, "this letter contains the following alleged statements of fact"—and I will confine myself to the first of these:

> 1. A certain business firm of real importance in New York, having among its assets a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., was about to fail if help was not forthcoming from the Steel Corporation. * * * Such were the representations made by Messrs. Frick and Gary to the President of the United States during this brief 20 minutes' interview. The same number of palpably incorrect statements were probably never couched in the same number of words before or since. As to the existence of this unknown business of great importance which was alleged to have had a majority of the assets of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., there was no concern in the city of New York of any importance which had among its assets a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. or which would in any way have been affected by the exchange of such stock as it did have for any other stock. The President was evidently laboring under the impression that some great financial institution burdened with its load of Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. securities was tottering to its ruin and about to smash up other concerns by its fall.
>
> Now, the evidence before this committee shows that the majority of this stock was locked up in the strong boxes of Ogleby, Hanna, Gates, and others, no one of whom was in any way involved.

Anyone who charges another with falsification should themselves at least take ordinary pains to be correct. It appears from all of the testimony that the firm in question was Moore & Schley, bankers and brokers; that they were worth about $10,000,000 and had liabilities of about $38,000,000, while approximately the same amount was owing to them. To the ordinary man it would seem clear that a

concern with this capital and credit was one "of real importance in New York business circles."

Now then, did it have among its assets a majority of the securities of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co.? The capitalization of the latter company was 294,000 shares, approximately. (Schley, hearings, p. 1049.)

In regard to the amount held by Moore & Schley, Mr. Schley testified as follows:

> Mr. LITTLETON. How much do you think at that time of the stock of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. Moore & Schley had loaned money on to their customers and had in turn hypothecated with their other securities in making loans for themselves?
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. I could only estimate that.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. Well, give us the best estimate you can.
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. I should say we had approximately 150,000 shares.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. One hundred and fifty thousand shares?
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. One hundred and forty thousand or one hundred and fifty thousand shares on our books subject to loan.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. You say "subject to loan," and those short phrases sometimes we do not understand.
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. Well, upon which stock our customers were borrowing money.

Again Mr. Littleton returned to the subject and the following colloquy occurred:

> Mr. LITTLETON. It says here, "among its assets are a majority of the securities of the Tennessee Coal Co." Were the assets of Moore & Schley, or did they contain, a majority of the Tennessee Coal Co.'s stock? I mean Moore & Schley assets.
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. I should not think so; but it approximated it.
>
> Mr. LITTLETON. Moore & Schley, as a matter of fact, did not have among their assets a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal Co., did they?
>
> Mr. SCHLEY. It approximated it. (Hearings, pp. 1095, 1096.)

It will be noted that Mr. Littleton specifically confined his question to the assets of Moore & Schley alone and got the final answer that those holdings approximated a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co.

This testimony is sufficient to show that the statement that Moore & Schley were a financial concern of importance in New York and that they had among their assets a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. was at least substantially correct.

But the majority report says further that no concern of importance in the city of New York would have in any way been affected by the exchange of said stock; but Mr. Schley swears that the situation of Moore & Schley previous to the sale of Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. was as if "a sword was suspended over their head; it might sever it at any moment." (Schley, hearings, p. 1110.)

And, speaking of the effect of the sale upon the affairs of Moore & Schley, he says "that it put $12,000,000 into their coffers." He adds:

> The effect was enormous, Mr. Littleton. When you reduce $35,000,000 of loans by $12,000,000, bringing it down to $23,000,000, you are bringing into your boxes 30 or 35 per cent, or whatever the margin was you had up, of new material to bring into your box and sell it. Thirty per cent of $12,000,000 is $3,600,000. That strengthens you, and your loans are less; and Moore & Schley were $5,000,000 richer, with much less loans and within 35 days impregnable. (Schley, Hearings, p. 1089.)

In view of this testimony, which is uncontradicted, what can the majority mean in their report when they state that there was no concern in the city of New York of any importance which would in any way have been affected by the exchange of such stock? But this is not all. The majority in the portion of the report already quoted say that the evidence shows that the majority of this stock was locked up in the strong boxes of Ogleby, Hanna, Gates, and others, intending to have it understood, of course, that if it was in the possession of these gentlemen it could not have been in Moore & Schley's possession. But the evidence shows nothing of this kind. It accounts for less than 100,000 shares of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock as not being in the hands of Moore & Schley, and as to the remainder, if any, which was not in their hands the record is utterly silent.

It must not be thought that the above instances of inaccuracy, unfairness and misrepresentation are isolated cases; they are merely typical cases with which nearly every page of the report bristles.

Now, having called attention to the fact that the report of the majority, as presented to the members of the minority members of the committee, can not be relied on as to its statement of facts, and that one who wishes to know the facts when examining that report must constantly refer to the record, I will proceed with a statement of what I consider to be the facts disclosed by the testimony before the committee. Doubtless some errors will creep into my statement, but they will be unintentional, and I shall be glad to have them pointed out.

The organization of that great corporation was only the last step in the evolution of the iron and steel industry in this country. It was not a sudden birth, but, on the contrary, was the outgrowth of a slow and steady development and grew out of the conditions surrounding the industry. In order to understand the causes that led to the promotion of this great corporation, it is necessary to recall briefly the previous history of the industry. From very humble beginnings it has grown to gigantic proportions.

Until about 1867 the manufacture of steel was insignificant. The industry was confined almost entirely to iron. The history of the iron industry divided itself naturally into two periods, the first extending from the beginning until about the year 1840. During this period charcoal was the only fuel. During the second period, which begins about 1840, the industry was based upon anthracite and bituminous coal as a fuel. This change in fuel constituted almost a revolution in the business and extended it by leaps and bounds.

### THE CHARCOAL PERIOD.

During the charcoal period facilities for transportation were small and the ability of the people to buy was slight, so the business was necessarily conducted in small plants, cheaply built and having only a local custom.

The first iron furnace in this country of which we have any authentic record was built at Lynn, Mass., in 1645. In the century following a large number of small furnaces and bloomeries were erected and operated in New England, using bog ores almost exclusively. In 1734 the richer brown ores of western Connecticut and southern New York were obtained and largely replaced the bog ores.

After the close of the Revolution the iron industry expanded rapidly, following the western progress of settlement, and had reached western Pennsylvania and the Appalachian Valley of Virginia and Tennessee before the close of the eighteenth century. In the first 40 years of the nineteenth century it had reached as far west as Missouri and north to Michigan.

In 1810 the entire pig-iron production of this country was 53,908 tons, or a little less than 19 pounds to each inhabitant of the country. In 1840 this production had grown to 286,903 tons, or about 37 pounds for each inhabitant. This product was made in 804 blast furnaces, making an average of 356 tons per annum from each furnace. (Hearings, pp. 3577, 3578; Encyclopædia Americana, vol. 9.)

### THE ANTHRACITE AND BITUMINOUS PERIOD.

David Thomas erected the first furnace for the making of anthracite pig iron at Catasauqua, Pa. It was blown in July 3, 1840, and made an average of 50 tons of metal a week. In 1846 the first bituminous furnace was constructed at Lowell, Mahoning County, Ohio.

The substitution of anthracite and bituminous coal for charcoal, as has been said, worked a revolution in the iron business. The capacity of the furnaces was greatly increased. With improvement in transportation facilities, the industry was concentrated at fewer points, which were advantageously located with reference to the fuel supply. The ore was brought to the fuel, hence only the best ore

and the largest deposits were worked, for none other would stand the cost of transportation.

The change was marked by a rapid increase in the amount of production and the concentration of the business at points favorably located for obtaining cheap coal. The production of pig iron in 1860 had increased to 821,223 tons, or about 59 pounds per inhabitant. This compares with a production in Great Britain, for the same year, of 3,826,752 tons.

Of the amount produced in this country, 552,560 tons was manufactured in the State of Pennsylvania and all but about 100,000 tons in the States of New York, Pennsylvania, New Jersey, Maryland, and Ohio, combined.

The rapid increase in the iron business, as well as its tendency to concentrate at fewer places and in fewer hands, is well illustrated by the fact that while in 1840 there were 804 furnaces in this country, manufacturing a total product of 286,903 tons, or about 37 pounds for each inhabitant and about 357 tons per annum for each furnace, in 1870 the product had increased to 1,665,179 tons, or an average of 98 pounds per inhabitant, and this product was produced in only 386 establishments, producing an average of 4,314 tons each per annum, or about twelve times the average product per establishment of 1840. (Encyclopædia Americana, vol. 9; hearings, pp. 3507, 3577, 3590; Report American Iron & Steel Association, 1905, p. 119; Comp. Ninth Census, pp. 8, 909.)

## LAKE SUPERIOR ORES.

During this period occurred the discovery of iron ore near Lake Superior, which was destined to exert a marked influence on the iron and steel industry of this country. The first shipment from this district occurred in 1855, immediately after the opening of the first canal through the rapids in the St. Marys River, opposite Sault Ste. Marie, Mich. The shipment was from the Cleveland-Cliffs iron mine at Ishpeming, Mich. It amounted to 1,449 tons, and was sold in Cleveland, Ohio, at $10 per ton.

In 1860 the shipments from this district had increased to 114,401 tons and in 1870 to 830,940 tons. This compares with a total production of iron ore in the Uinted States for the same years, respectively, of 2,873,460 tons and 3,813,891 tons. (Mineral Resources of Lake Superior, by A. P. Swineford, p. 152; hearings, pp. 3462, 3463, 3490, 3498.)

The following tables will show the rapid increase in the consumption of ore, the source whence it is now drawn, and the growing importance of the Lake Superior field:

*Yearly tonnage shipments of iron ore from each range of the Lake Superior district.*

[Since the opening of the lock and canal at Sault Ste. Marie in 1855. Reprinted from the Iron Trade Review.]

| Year. | Marquette. | Menominee. | Gogebic. | Vermilion. | Mesaba. | Grand total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1855 | 1,449 | | | | | 1,449 |
| 1856 | 36,343 | | | | | 36,343 |
| 1857 | 25,646 | | | | | 25,646 |
| 1858 | 15,876 | | | | | 15,876 |
| 1859 | 68,832 | | | | | 68,832 |
| 1860 | 114,401 | | | | | 114,401 |
| 1861 | 49,909 | | | | | 49,909 |
| 1862 | 124,169 | | | | | 124,169 |
| 1863 | 203,055 | | | | | 203,055 |
| 1864 | 243,127 | | | | | 243,127 |
| 1865 | 236,208 | | | | | 236,208 |
| 1866 | 278,796 | | | | | 278,796 |
| 1867 | 473,567 | | | | | 473,567 |
| 1868 | 491,449 | | | | | 491,449 |
| 1869 | 617,444 | | | | | 617,444 |
| 1870 | 830,940 | | | | | 830,940 |
| 1871 | 779,607 | | | | | 779,607 |
| 1872 | 900,901 | | | | | 900,901 |
| 1873 | 1,162,458 | | | | | 1,162,458 |
| 1874 | 919,557 | | | | | 919,557 |
| 1875 | 891,257 | | | | | 891,257 |
| 1876 | 992,764 | | | | | 992,764 |
| 1877 | 1,010,494 | 4,593 | | | | 1,015,087 |
| 1878 | 1,033,082 | 78,028 | | | | 1,111,110 |
| 1879 | 1,130,019 | 245,672 | | | | 1,375,691 |
| 1880 | 1,384,010 | 524,735 | | | | 1,908,745 |
| 1881 | 1,579,834 | 727,171 | | | | 2,307,005 |
| 1882 | 1,829,394 | 1,136,018 | | | | 2,965,412 |
| 1883 | 1,305,425 | 1,047,415 | | | | 2,352,840 |
| 1884 | 1,548,034 | 896,634 | 1,022 | 62,124 | | 2,506,814 |
| 1885 | 1,480,422 | 690,435 | 119,860 | 225,484 | | 2,516,201 |
| 1886 | 1,627,383 | 880,006 | 747,589 | 304,396 | | 3,559,374 |
| 1887 | 1,851,414 | 1,193,343 | 1,303,267 | 394,252 | | 4,742,276 |
| 1888 | 1,918,750 | 1,191,101 | 1,424,699 | 511,953 | | 5,046,503 |
| 1889 | 2,634,816 | 1,796,755 | 2,016,391 | 844,682 | | 7,292,644 |
| 1890 | 2,993,664 | 2,282,237 | 2,847,786 | 880,114 | | 9,003,801 |
| 1891 | 2,512,242 | 1,824,619 | 1,839,574 | 894,618 | | 7,071,053 |
| 1892 | 2,665,169 | 2,261,499 | 2,971,991 | 1,167,650 | 4,245 | 9,070,554 |
| 1893 | 1,835,893 | 1,466,197 | 1,329,385 | 820,621 | 613,620 | 6,065,716 |
| 1894 | 2,060,260 | 1,137,949 | 1,809,468 | 948,513 | 1,793,052 | 7,749,242 |
| 1895 | 2,097,838 | 1,923,798 | 2,547,976 | 1,077,838 | 2,781,587 | 10,429,037 |
| 1896 | 2,604,221 | 1,560,467 | 1,799,971 | 1,088,090 | 2,882,079 | 9,934,828 |
| 1897 | 2,715,035 | 1,937,013 | 2,258,236 | 1,278,481 | 4,275,809 | 12,464,574 |
| 1898 | 3,125,039 | 2,522,265 | 2,498,461 | 1,265,142 | 4,613,766 | 14,024,673 |
| 1899 | 3,757,010 | 3,301,052 | 2,795,856 | 1,771,502 | 6,626,384 | 18,251,804 |
| 1900 | 3,457,522 | 3,261,221 | 2,875,295 | 1,655,820 | 7,809,535 | 19,059,393 |
| 1901 | 3,245,346 | 3,619,053 | 2,938,155 | 1,786,063 | 9,004,890 | 20,593,507 |
| 1902 | 3,868,025 | 4,612,509 | 3,654,929 | 2,084,263 | 13,342,840 | 27,562,566 |
| 1903 | 3,040,245 | 3,749,567 | 2,912,708 | 1,676,699 | 12,892,542 | 24,271,761 |
| 1904 | 2,843,703 | 3,074,848 | 2,398,287 | 1,282,513 | 12,156,008 | 21,755,359 |
| 1905 | 4,215,572 | 4,495,451 | 3,705,207 | 1,677,186 | 20,158,699 | 34,252,115 |
| 1906 | 4,057,187 | 5,109,088 | 3,643,514 | 1,792,355 | 23,819,029 | 38,421,173 |
| 1907 | 4,388,073 | 4,964,728 | 3,637,102 | 1,685,267 | 27,495,708 | 42,170,878 |
| 1908 | 2,414,632 | 2,679,156 | 2,699,856 | 841,544 | 17,257,350 | 25,892,538 |
| 1909 | 4,256,172 | 4,875,385 | 4,088,057 | 1,108,215 | 28,176,281 | 42,504,110 |
| 1910 | 4,392,726 | 4,237,738 | 4,315,314 | 1,203,177 | 29,201,760 | 43,350,715 |
| 1911 | | | | | | 32,130,411 |
| Total | 96,336,406 | 75,306,746 | 65,179,956 | 30,328,562 | 224,905,184 | 492,056,854 |
| To adjust | −39,689 | +144,047 | −44,139 | | | +60,219 |
| Barraboo | | | | | | 972,309 |
| Total | 96,296,717 | 75,450,793 | 65,135,817 | 30,328,562 | 224,905,184 | 493,089,382 |

*Production of iron ore in the United States, 1860–1910, in long tons.*

| Year. | Hematite. | Brown ore. | Magnetite. | Carbonate. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1860 | | | | | 2,873,460 |
| 1870 | | | | | 3,831,891 |
| 1875 | | | | | 4,017,857 |
| 1880 | 2,243,993 | 1,918,622 | 2,134,276 | 823,471 | 7,120,362 |
| 1881 | | | | | 7,119,643 |
| 1882 | | | | | 8,700,000 |
| 1883 | | | | | 8,800,000 |
| 1884 | | | | | 7,718,129 |
| 1885 | | | | | 7,600,000 |
| 1886 | | | | | 10,000,000 |
| 1887 | | | | | 11,300,000 |
| 1888 | | | | | 12,082,530 |
| 1889 | 9,056,289 | 2,523,087 | 2,506,415 | 432,251 | 14,518,041 |
| 1890 | 10,527,650 | 2,559,938 | 2,570,838 | 377,617 | 16,036,043 |
| 1891 | 9,327,398 | 2,757,564 | 2,317,108 | 189,108 | 14,591,178 |
| 1892 | 11,646,619 | 2,485,101 | 1,971,965 | 192,981 | 16,296,666 |
| 1893 | 8,272,637 | 1,849,472 | 1,330,386 | 134,834 | 11,587,629 |
| 1894 | 9,347,434 | 1,472,748 | 972,319 | 87,278 | 11,879,679 |
| 1895 | 12,513,995 | 2,102,358 | 1,288,222 | 73,039 | 15,957,614 |
| 1896 | 12,576,288 | 2,126,212 | 1,211,526 | 91,423 | 16,005,449 |
| 1897 | 14,413,318 | 1,961,954 | 1,059,479 | 83,395 | 17,518,046 |
| 1898 | 16,150,684 | 1,989,681 | 1,237,978 | 55,373 | 19,433,716 |
| 1899 | 20,004,399 | 2,869,785 | 1,727,430 | 81,559 | 24,683,173 |
| 1900 | 22,708,274 | 3,231,089 | 1,537,551 | 76,247 | 27,553,161 |
| 1901 | 24,006,025 | 3,016,715 | 1,813,076 | 51,663 | 28,887,479 |
| 1902 | 30,532,149 | 3,305,484 | 1,688,860 | 27,642 | 35,554,135 |
| 1903 | 30,328,654 | 3,080,399 | 1,575,422 | 34,833 | 35,019,308 |
| 1904 | 23,839,477 | 2,146,795 | 1,638,846 | 19,212 | 27,644,330 |
| 1905 | 37,567,065 | 2,546,662 | 2,390,417 | 21,999 | 42,526,133 |
| 1906 | 42,481,375 | 2,781,063 | 2,469,294 | 17,996 | 47,749,728 |
| 1907 | 46,060,486 | 2,957,477 | 2,679,067 | 23,589 | 51,720,619 |
| 1908 | 31,788,364 | 2,561,825 | 1,547,797 | 26,586 | 35,924,771 |
| 1909 | 46,208,640 | 2,700,431 | 2,229,839 | 16,527 | 51,155,437 |
| 1910 | 51,367,007 | 2,868,572 | 2,631,835 | 22,320 | 56,889,734 |

*Quantity and value of iron ore produced in the United States, 1909 and 1910, by States.*

| State. | 1909 | | 1910 | | Increase (+) or decrease (−) in 1910. | | Percentage of increase (+) or decrease (−) in 1910. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Quantity, in long tons. | Value. | Quantity, in long tons. | Value. | Quantity, in long tons. | Value. | Quantity. | Value. |
| Alabama | 4,321,252 | $4,996,455 | 4,801,275 | $6,083,722 | + 480,023 | +$1,087,267 | + 11.11 | + 21.76 |
| California, Colorado, New Mexico, Washington, and Wyoming | 637,582 | 646,082 | 861,850 | 877,223 | + 224,268 | + 231,141 | + 35.17 | + 35.78 |
| Connecticut and Massachusetts | 38,272 | 141,274 | 34,158 | 121,306 | − 4,114 | − 19,968 | − 10.75 | − 14.13 |
| Georgia | 221,016 | 332,478 | 313,878 | 482,659 | + 92,862 | + 150,181 | + 42.02 | + 45.17 |
| Kentucky and West Virginia | 74,769 | 110,287 | 64,347 | 86,085 | − 10,422 | − 24,202 | − 13.94 | − 21.94 |
| Maryland | 23,888 | 46,786 | 14,062 | 29,105 | − 9,826 | − 17,681 | − 41.13 | − 37.79 |
| Michigan | 11,900,384 | 32,282,622 | 13,303,906 | 41,393,585 | +1,403,522 | + 9,110,963 | + 11.79 | + 28.22 |
| Minnesota | 28,975,149 | 60,253,314 | 31,966,769 | 78,462,560 | +2,991,620 | +18,209,246 | + 10.32 | + 30.22 |
| Missouri | 89,954 | 210,853 | 78,341 | 168,697 | − 11,613 | − 42,156 | − 12.91 | − 19.99 |
| New Jersey | 543,720 | 1,607,003 | 521,832 | 1,582,213 | − 21,888 | − 24,790 | − 4.03 | − 1.54 |
| New York | 1,015,333 | 3,072,323 | 1,287,299 | 3,848,683 | + 271,976 | + 776,360 | + 26.78 | + 25.27 |
| North Carolina | 61,150 | 107,013 | 65,278 | 114,237 | + 4,128 | + 7,224 | + 6.75 | + 6.75 |
| Ohio | 16,527 | 28,547 | 22,320 | 35,866 | + 5,793 | + 7,319 | + 35.06 | + 25.64 |
| Pennsylvania | 666,889 | 792,672 | 739,799 | 911,847 | + 72,910 | + 119,175 | + 10.93 | + 15.03 |
| Tennessee | 657,795 | 907,282 | 732,247 | 1,048,323 | + 74,452 | + 141,041 | + 11.32 | + 15.55 |
| Texas | 6,474 | 9,318 | 29,535 | 34,003 | + 23,061 | + 24,685 | +356.20 | +264.92 |
| Virginia | 837,847 | 1,693,188 | 903,377 | 1,845,144 | + 65,530 | + 151,956 | + 7.82 | + 8.97 |
| Wisconsin | 1,067,436 | 2,727,406 | 1,149,551 | 3,610,349 | + 82,115 | + 882,943 | + 7.69 | + 32.37 |
| Total | 51,155,437 | 109,964,903 | 56,889,734 | 140,735,607 | +5,734,297 | +30,770,704 | + 11.21 | + 27.98 |

## STEEL.

The first steel known to have been produced in this country was made in Connecticut in 1728 by Samuel Highley and Joseph Dewey. Crucible steel was first successfully produced in the United States in 1832 at the works of William and John H. Carrard, at Cincinnati, Ohio. But this industry was insignificant, and in 1860 the production in this country had only reached 11,838 tons.

In 1856 came the great invention of Sir Henry Bessemer. But this process was not perfected until a number of years later. Bessemer steel was first made in this country in September, 1864, by William F. Durfee at an experimental plant at Wyandotte, Mich., and the first Bessemer steel rails made in America were rolled at the North Chicago Rolling Mill, in the presence of the American Iron and Steel Institute, in May, 1865, from ingots made at Wyandotte, Mich.

Open-hearth steel was first made in 1864 in this country by the New Jersey Steel & Iron Co. at Trenton, N. J.

The first plant for the manufacture of Bessemer steel in this country in commercial quantities was erected by the Pennsylvania Steel. Co. at Steelton, Pa., near Harrisburg, Pa., and was put in operation in June, 1867.

The first Bessemer steel rails made in eastern United States were rolled by the Cambria Iron Co. at Johnstown, Pa., in August, 1867, from ingots made by the Pennsylvania Steel Co. in its plant at Steelton, Pa. The total product for that year was 3,000 tons.

The Siemens-Martins process for making open-hearth steel was introduced into the United States in 1868 by F. J. Slade for Cooper, Hewitt & Co. at the works of the New Jersey Iron & Steel Co. at Trenton, N. J.

The basic open-hearth process was introduced in this country in 1880 by Carnegie, Phipps & Co., at Homestead, Pa. (Hearings, p. 3510; Ency. Brit., vol. 14, p. 804, 11th ed.; "Iron and Steel Industry," Ency. Am., vol. 9.)

The rapid growth of the steel industry throughout the world and the steady forging to the front of this country therein, until it had passed all its rivals, is well illustrated by the table following (taken from the Ency. Brit., vol. 14, p. 834, 11th ed.).

*Production of steel in thousands of long tons.*

| | Bessemer. | Open hearth. | Crucible and miscellaneous. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **1870.** | | | | |
| United States | 37 | 1 | 31 | 69 |
| Great Britain | 215 | 78 | ..... | 292 |
| The world | ..... | ..... | ..... | 692 |
| **1880.** | | | | |
| United States | 1,074 | 101 | 72 | 1,247 |
| Great Britain | 1,044 | 251 | 80 | 1,375 |
| Germany and Luxemburg | 608 | 87 | 33 | 728 |
| The world | ..... | ..... | ..... | 4,205 |
| **1890.** | | | | |
| United States | 3,689 | 513 | 75 | 4,277 |
| Great Britain | 2,015 | 1,564 | 100 | 3,679 |
| Germany and Luxemburg | ..... | ..... | ..... | 2,127 |
| The world | ..... | ..... | ..... | 11,992 |
| **1900.** | | | | |
| United States, acid | 6,685 | 853 | 105 | 10,188 |
| United States, basic | ..... | 2,545 | ..... | |
| Great Britain, acid | 1,254 | 3,156 | 149 | 5,050 |
| Great Britain, basic | 491 | ..... | ..... | |
| Germany and Luxemburg | ..... | ..... | ..... | 6,541 |
| The world | ..... | ..... | ..... | 28,273 |
| **1907.** | | | | |
| United States, acid | 11,668 | 1,270 | 145 | 23,363 |
| United States, basic | ..... | 10,279 | ..... | |
| Great Britain, acid | 1,280 | 3,385 | ..... | 6,523 |
| Great Britain, basic | 579 | 1,279 | ..... | |
| Germany and Luxemburg, acid | 381 | 209 | 208 | 11,873 |
| Germany and Luxemburg, basic | 7,098 | 3,976 | ..... | |
| The world | ..... | ..... | ..... | 50,375 |

The following table illustrates the same movement in this industry. It is taken from the Abstract of the Twelfth Census, page 311, and covers the entire industry of manufacturing iron and steel in this country.

*Comparative summary, by specified industries, 1900, 1890, 1880.*

| Year. | Number of establishments. | Capital. | Iron and steel. | | | Value of products, including custom work and repairing. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Wage earners. | | Cost of materials used. | |
| | | | Average number. | Total wages. | | |
| 1900 | 668 | $573,391,663 | 222,490 | $120,820,276 | $522,389,932 | $903,968,273 |
| 1890 | 645 | 372,678,018 | 148,715 | 78,977,900 | 295,777,843 | 430,954,348 |
| 1880 | 1,005 | 230,971,884 | 140,978 | 55,476,785 | 191,271,150 | 296,557,685 |

It will be noticed that while in 1880 there were 1,005 establishments in the business, in 1900 these had decreased to 668, while the capital invested had increased from a little over 230 millions to over 573 millions of dollars. The employees had increased from 140 thousand to 222 thousand. Their total wages had increased from 55 millions to 120 millions of dollars; the cost of material from 191 millions to

522 millions of dollars; and the value of the product from 296 millions to 803 millions of dollars.

It will be readily seen, from the facts already given, that immediately upon the beginning of the use of anthracite and bituminous coal as a fuel the process of rapid growth and concentration in fewer places and fewer hands began. This movement was greatly accelerated by the discovery of Sir Henry Bessemer and the perfection of the Siemens-Martin and basic open-hearth processes, which resulted in the general substitution of steel for iron. This new manufacture required vastly greater plants and larger investments than did the simpler manufacture of iron. As the tonnage of the product increased by leaps and bounds, the demand for greater investment and more capital was incessant. The Carnegie Co. showed by its example the immense advantage of complete integration from the ore and coal and limestone to the finished product with facilities of transportation by land and water.

## THE CARNEGIE STEEL CO.

The history of this company is so typical of the marvelous growth of the iron and steel business, and especially of the tendency to expansion and integration, and it became so important a part of the United States Steel Corporation, and its activities were so intimately connected with the movement toward the formation of that company, that it deserves a more extended notice than is necessary in the case of the other subsidiaries of that corporation.

In 1858 Andrew Kloman and his brother Anton built a small forge in Girtys Run, now a part of Allegheny. This was the nucleus of the Carnegie Co.

In 1859 Thomas N. Miller and Henry Phipps became partners in this concern with the Klomans.

The business having prospered, a new partnership agreement was entered into between the Klomans and Phipps, who also represented Miller, under the date of January 1, 1862. The capital of the firm was stated to be $80,000.

The new firm proceeded to build a new mill on Twenty-ninth Street, in Pittsburgh, which was given the name of the Iron City forge.

Some difficulty having arisen in the firm, Miller bought out the interest of Anton Kloman, April 16, 1863.

A little later, in the same year, difficulties having again developed, in the company, Miller sold his interest to Thomas M. Carnegie, who bought with money furnished by his brother, Andrew Carnegie.

This was Andrew Carnegie's first entrance into the iron business. He himself fixes the date as November, 1861. But the facts stated by Bridge seem to indicate that Mr. Carnegie was mistaken as to this date.

Miller now having severed his connection with the firm of Kloman & Co., and Andrew Carnegie not appearing in that firm as a partner, on the face of the papers, he and Miller, with others, organized the Cyclops Iron Co., and in 1864 built a rival mill at Thirty-third Street, in Pittsburgh.

In 1865 the Union Iron Mills Co. was organized, and took over both the Kloman and Phipps mill, at Twenty-ninth Street, and the Cyclops mill at Thirty-third Street, which were thereafter known as the Upper and Lower Union Mills.

The Twenty-ninth Street property was taken over by the Union at a valuation of $150,000, and the Thirty-third Street property at a valuation of $50,000, and the capital of the company was fixed at $500,000.

In the meantime, in April, 1865, the Keystone Bridge Co., in which Andrew Carnegie was a prominent figure, had been formed to take over the bridge works of Piper & Schiffler, at Pittsburgh. It had a capital of $300,000.

On December 1, 1870, Andrew Kloman, Henry Phipps, and the Carnegies organized the firm of Kloman, Carnegie & Co., and the next spring began the construction of the famous Lucy furnace, at Fifty-first Street, in Pittsburgh.

This furnace began with a production of 350 tons of pig iron a week, which was regarded as a fair average, but before the end of the year its production had arisen to 500 tons a week, and the next year a new record of 578 tons a week was reached. In October of this year, 1874, it reached a weekly production of 653 tons. In October, 1875, it had reached a production of 762 tons a week. In 1878 it had raised this record to 804 tons in a single week, and in 1880 to 945 tons a week. In 1883 the production reached 300 tons a day.

This astonishing record is but one example of the wonderful efficiency that in the end characterized all of the Carnegie plants.

The year 1873 marks the entrance of Andrew Carnegie into the business of manufacturing steel. William Coleman, father-in-law of Thomas M. Carnegie, had obtained an option on what was known as Braddock's Field, paying some $59,000 for the tract, subject to a mortgage of $160,000. In January of that year the firm of Carnegie, McCandless & Co. was formed with a capital of $700,000, of which Coleman furnished $100,000; Andrew Kloman, Henry Phipps, McCandless, Scott, Stewart, and Thomas M. Carnegie each subscribed $50,000 and Andrew Carnegie $250,000. Thus was started the great enterprise which afterwards became famous as the Edgar Thomson Steel Works. On October 12, 1874, the firm of Carnegie, McCandless & Co. was dissolved and the Edgar Thomson Steel Co. (Ltd.) was incorprated with a capital of $1,000,000 to take its place, and the

unfinished works at Braddock were transferred to the latter corporation for $631,250.43, subject to a mortgage for $201,000.

In 1881 the firm of Carnegie Bros. & Co. (Ltd)., with a capital of $5,000,000, was formed to take over the Carnegie iron and steel interests. The properties included, and their estimated value, are as follows:

| | Value. | Mortgage. |
|---|---|---|
| Edgar Thomson Works | $2,385,000 | $594,000 |
| Coal mines and coke ovens at Unity | 80,000 | ..... |
| Ore lands at Patton | 35,000 | ..... |
| Lucy furnaces | 750,000 | 160,000 |
| Union Iron Mills | 630,000 | ..... |
| Four-fifths interest in Larimer coke works | 120,000 | ..... |
| | 4,000,000 | ..... |

The remainder of the capital, $1,000,000, was to be subscribed in cash, and the interest of the various stockholders was as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Andrew Carnegie | $2,737,977.95 |
| Thomas M. Carnegie | 878,096.58 |
| Henry Phipps | 878,096.58 |
| David A. Stewart | 175,318.78 |
| John Scott | 175,318.78 |
| Gardnier McCandless | 105,191.00 |
| John W. Vandervort | 50,000.00 |

It is interesting to note that the profits of the various concerns composing this consolidation for the last year previous to the consolidation was $1,885,197.46, of which amount the Edgar Thomson Steel Works contributed $1,625,000. Steel had driven iron into a very subordinate position.

On October 21, 1879, the Pittsburgh Bessemer Steel Co. (Ltd.) with a capital of $2,500,000, was organized by certain gentlemen in Pittsburgh, of whom Andrew Kloman was one. This company built the original Homestead works. The first steel was made in these works March 19, 1881, and the first steel rails on August 9 of the same year, and by September, 1881, the Homestead works were turning out 200 tons of rails a day. This company became very much embarrassed by a strike among their employees, and in October, 1883, they were glad to sell the property to the Carnegie group.

On June 4, 1886, the Duquesne Steel Co. was organized to build the Duquesne plant as a rival to the Carnegie plants. Its capital was $350,000. The enterprise was subsequently reorganized in March, 1888, as the Allegheny Bessemer Steel Co., with a capital of $700,000. This company, though it showed great superiority in the mechanical construction of its plant, was not markedly successful financially, and in October, 1890, passed into the hands of the Carnegie interests for a consideration of $1,000,000 for the plant. Mr. Bridge remarks that

the Carnegie interests, as a result of this transaction, once more were without a rival rail mill in their own territory.

On July 1, 1892, the Carnegie Steel Co. (Ltd.) was organized with a capital of $25,000,000, and took over all of the Carnegie interests, namely, Upper and Lower Union mills, Lucy furnaces, Edgar Thomson Steel Works, Homestead plant, Duquesne plant, Keystone Bridge Works, Beaver Falls plant (unsuccessful), and some small interests in iron ore and natural gas.

Mr. Frick, who was now in active charge of the company, built the Union Railway to connect the principal works with each other and with the different transportation systems entering the Pittsburgh district.

In 1886 Mr. Schwab built the first open-hearth furnace at Homestead. (Bridge, pp. 1, 3, 4, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 17, 21, 23, 55, 57, 58, 76, 77, 134, 151, 152, 159, 174, 175, 179, 254, 256; Hearings, pp. 2348, 2465.)

### OLIVER IRON MINING CO.

Previous to the organization of the Carnegie Steel Co. (Ltd.) in 1892, the various Carnegie interests that were then united in that company purchased nearly all their ore supplies. But Mr. Frick was now in active control of the company and the spirit of integration was in the air. In 1892 Henry W. Oliver, of Pittsburgh, organized the Oliver Iron Mining Co. to operate the Mesabi Mountain mine on the Mesabi Range.

Mr. Frick purchased for the Carnegie Co. a one-half interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Co. for a loan of $500,000, to be spent in development of the property. And a little later the interest of the Carnegie Co. was increased to five-sixths of the total stock. At this time the capital of the Oliver Iron Mining Co. was $1,200,000.

In 1896 the Oliver Iron Mining Co. leased from the Rockefeller interests very large bodies of iron ore on the Mesabi Range in Minnesota. The royalty was 25 cents a ton with a guaranteed output of 600,000 tons a year, to be shipped over the Rockefeller railroads and steamships on the lakes, with an equal amount from the Oliver mine. This amounted to 1,200,000 tons a year and the contract ran for 50 years.

Mr. Carnegie states that the royalty was 15 or 20 cents a ton, but as he spoke entirely from memory, Mr. Bridge's statement would seem to be the more trustworthy. Whatever the rate was Mr. Carnegie was anxious to consummate the bargain and regarded it as a great victory. He says, "When we discovered that we could put Rockefeller ore into that open-hearth steel, as I described to you this morning, I said to Mr. Gayley, who is with you now and I think has testified before you: 'Gayley, you go and sleep in New York and do not come home until you bring us a lease of the whole Rockefeller ore.' Gayley

went." Mr. Carnegie adds: "Don't you know it does my heart good to think I got ahead of John D. Rockefeller on a bargain."

After the acquisition of the Rockefeller ore, and before the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, the Oliver Iron Mining Co. had greatly added to its already immense ore holdings.

It is deeply to be regretted that the investigator for the committee, Mr. MacRae, did not see fit to obtain, when he had ample opportunity to do so, a complete statement of the properties so acquired, and their cost. This is but one example of the utter worthlessness of very much of the information collected by the investigators of the committee. It appeared in the hearings, that as first organized, the Oliver Iron Mining Co. had a capital of $1,200,000, nominal. The inference is fair that only a small portion of this amount was actually paid in at that time, for the Carnegie Co. acquired a one-half interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Co. for a loan of $500,000, which was to be repaid. Soon after the organization of the United States Steel Corporation that company acquired a one-sixth interest in the Oliver Iron Mining Co. for $9,250,000 of its preferred stock and an equal amount of its common stock, which at its then market value would amount to about $12,000,000. The committee was naturally much interested in the question how a company, a one-half interest in which could be acquired in 1892 for the loan of $500,000, should have so increased in value that a one-sixth in it sold in 1901 for about $12,000,000.

Mr. McRae examined the minutes of the Oliver Iron Mining Co., which would have shown all of the facts relating to this enormous increase in value. But he contented himself with the statement that "the minutes of the Oliver Mining Co. consist of twelve or thirteen hundred closely written, or typewritten, pages replete with the purchase of ore lands, or leases of ore lands, or leased ore lands"; and then follows a brief and fragmentary statement of the names of a few of the properties acquired, and in a very few instances of the price paid. But from this fragmentary and unsatisfactory statement, and from other bits of testimony cropping out here and there in the hearings, it is clear that the amount and value of the property acquired by this company between the date when the Carnegie Co. acquired a half interest therein and the acquisition of a one-sixth interest by the United States Steel Corporation was enormous. In addition to the Rockefeller lands, the acquisition of which so rejoiced Mr. Carnegie, this company acquired between the dates mentioned the Tilden and Norrie groups, a three-fourths interest in the Queen or Negaunee group, the Aurora mine, the Aragon mine, a three-fourths interest in the Lake Superior Iron Co., which in addition to its mines owned a fleet of boats upon the Lakes; the Chapin mine, a one-half interest in the Pewabic mine, the Mansfield mine, and the Race Track property, all of which mines are in Michigan. Also the Pioneer and Zenith mines, on the Vermilion Range, and

the Pittsburgh Steamship Co., with a capital of $5,000,000, $1,000,000 of which was represented by stock and $4,000,000 by bonds. This list, it is evident, is very incomplete; but it at all events shows that the property which the United States Steel Corporation acquired in 1901 was an entirely different and immensely greater property than that in which the Carnegie Co. acquired an interest in 1892. In fact, practically all of the property of this company was acquired between these two dates. That these great ore holdings had added many millions to the value of the Carnegie Co. is evident.

The latter company having acquired a large amount of ore in the Lake Superior district, with a fleet of vessels for transporting its ore from Lake Superior to Lake Erie ports, in 1896 acquired the nearly bankrupt and, but for its franchises, practically worthless Pittsburgh, Shenango & Lake Erie Railroad, and rebuilt and continued the same to Conneaut, thus completing its transportation line for its ore from Lake Superior to its various plants in and about Pittsburgh. It also owned part of the stock of the Henry C. Frick Coke Co. (Bridge, pp. 257, 259, 260, 261, 267, 272, 273, 308. Carnegie, hearings, pp. 2391, 2392, 2466; Hearings, pp. 2363, 2395, 3803, 3921, 4098, 4109, 4110.)

Mr. Gayley describes the growth of the Carnegie Co. from the time he entered its service in 1885 to its absorption by the United States Steel Corporation as "tremendous," and adds that the improvements in methods during that period had increased the earning capacity of the plant "tremendously." The Carnegie Co. in 1901, owing to its location, ownership of raw materials, and splendid organization was easily the leading steel company in this country.

Light is thrown from a different angle upon its wonderful growth by an examination of its earnings from 1876 to 1900, both inclusive, as set forth by Mr. Bridge, in the Inside History of the Carnegie Steel Company. The figures follow:

*Profits Carnegie interests, finally merged in the Carnegie Co.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | $181,007.18 | 1889 | $3,540,000.00 |
| 1877 | 190,379.33 | 1890 | 5,350,000.00 |
| 1878 | [1] 401,800.00 | 1891 | 4,300,000.00 |
| 1879 | 512,068.46 | 1892 | 4,000,000.00 |
| 1880 | 1,885,197.46 | 1893 | 3,000,000.00 |
| 1881 | 2,000,377.46 | 1894 | 4,000,000.00 |
| 1882 | 2,128,422.91 | 1895 | 5,000,000.00 |
| 1883 | 1,019.233.04 | 1896 | 6,000,000.00 |
| 1884 | 1,301,180.28 | 1897 | 7,000,000.00 |
| 1885 | 1,191,993.54 | 1898 | 11,500,000.00 |
| 1866 | 2,925,350.08 | 1899 | 21,000,000.00 |
| 1887 | 3,441,887.29 | 1900 | 40,000,000.00 |
| 1888 | 1,941,555.44 | | |

(Bridge, pp. 97, 99, 100, 102, 134, 295.)

[1] Edgar Thomson Steel Works alone.

In 1900 the remainder of the stock of the Henry C. Frick Coke Co. was acquired, and all the Carnegie interests, which had been greatly increased in extent, value, and earning power, were merged into a new company, created for that purpose and named the "Carnegie Co." It had a capitalization of $160,000,000 in bonds and $160,000,000 in stock and, in addition, $25,081,813 in purchase-money obligations and underlying indebtedness. This company was organized under the laws of the State of New Jersey.

Truly, Andrew Kloman's little forge, in Girtys Run, had developed marvelously, and the modest company, which, in 1862, was capitalized at $80,000, had increased in value with comfortable celerity.

All of the increase, however, had not come from within. Capital had been added from without from time to time; but making due allowance for the added capital, the growth from within had been so remarkable as to read like a story from the Arabian Nights.

While this company had at times made agreements with its competitors as to prices and percentage of output (to be discussed in a later part of this report), its general policy had been to rely on its superior advantages as to location, plant, and capital, coupled with the ability of its organization, and keep its mills running without much reference to the wishes or interests of its competitors.

While it had at times bought out its competitors, as in the cases of the Homestead and Duquesne companies, it had only done so where it could buy cheaper than it could build. There can be no question that the main purpose of its extensions was the enlargement of its business, and in later years the complete integration of the plant, raw material, and transportation facilities, the avoidance of paying profits to others, and the cheapening of production. It did not pay overmuch attention to its competitors, but relied on its strength to meet all challenges and come off best in the encounter.

## OTHER IRON AND STEEL COMPANIES.

While the Carnegie Co. was developing in the manner described, others engaged in the same industry had not been idle. The tendency to concentration in fewer plants with larger capitalization, which began with the substitution of anthracite and bituminous coal for charcoal, proceeded at an accelerated pace as the industry grew in importance.

From the beginning of the manufacture of Bessemer steel, in 1867 until 1883, there had been no halt in the industry, each year showing a greater tonnage than the preceding. The efforts of all engaged in the business were taxed to the utmost to keep up with the growing demand. The output had grown from 19,643 tons of steel in 1867 to 1,736,692 tons of steel in 1882. This ever-increasing demand was met in the main by the extension of existing plants, though the consolidation of the plants of separate owners was not unknown.

The industry received two setbacks—one in 1883 and the other in 1888—but notwithstanding this the production had greatly increased in the entire period, and in 1889 there was a sharp recovery.

## THE ERA OF CONSOLIDATION.

Simultaneously with this recovery an era of consolidation set in. This reached a climax in the period from 1898 to 1901. Mr. Herbert Knox Smith gives two tables showing the consolidations in the years 1898–99 and 1900, the first being those that were later merged in the United States Steel Corporation and the second those that were not so merged.

Those tables are as follows:

TABLE 1.—*Leading consolidations in the iron and steel industry, 1898–1900.*

[A. Consolidation later merged into the United States Steel Corporation.]

| Name and year of organization. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1898. | | | |
| American Steel and Wire Co. of Illinois | $12,000,000 | $12,000,000 | ..... |
| Federal Steel Co | 100,000,000 | 100,000,000 | $30,217,179 |
| American Tin Plate Co | 20,000,000 | 30,000,000 | 273,000 |
| 1899. | | | |
| American Steel and Wire Co. of New Jersey | 40,000,000 | 50,000,000 | 130,656 |
| American Steel Hoop Co | 14,000,000 | 19,000,000 | ..... |
| National Steel Co | 27,000,000 | 32,000,000 | 2,561,000 |
| National Tube Co | 40,000,000 | 40,000,000 | ..... |
| 1900. | | | |
| American Bridge Co | 35,000,000 | 35,000,000 | 156,000 |
| American Sheet Steel Co | 26,000,000 | 26,000,000 | 2,000,000 |
| Carnegie Co. of New Jersey | ..... | 160,000,000 | 185,081,813 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Co | 6,000,000 | 9,000,000 | ..... |
| Total | 320,000,000 | 513,000,000 | 220,419,648 |

In most cases practically all of the authorized securities were actually issued. The most conspicuous in this list were the Federal Steel Co., which issued originally about $30,500,000 of each class; and the American Tin Plate Co., which retained in its treasury about $2,000,000 preferred and $2,000,000 common stock.

[B. Consolidations not subsequently merged into the United States Steel Corporation.]

| Name and year of organization. | Preferred stock. | Common stock. | Bonds. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1899. | | | |
| American Car & Foundry Co | $30,000,000 | $30,000,000 | ..... |
| American Iron & Steel Manufacturing Co | 3,000,000 | 17,000,000 | ..... |
| Empire Steel & Iron Co | 5,000,000 | 5,000,000 | ..... |
| National Enameling & Stamping Co | 10,000,000 | 20,000,000 | $600,000 |
| Pressed Steel Car Co | 12,500,000 | 12,500,000 | ..... |
| Republic Iron & Steel Co | 25,000,000 | 30,000,000 | ..... |
| Sloss-Sheffield Steel & Iron Co | 10,000,000 | 10,000,000 | 3,835,000 |
| United States Cast-Iron Pipe & Foundry Co | 15,000,000 | 15,000,000 | ..... |
| Virginia Iron, Coal & Coke Co | ..... | 10,000,000 | 10,000,000 |
| 1900. | | | |
| Crucible Steel Co. of America | 25,000,000 | 25,000,000 | ..... |
| Total | 135,500,000 | 174,500,000 | 14,435,000 |

## CONSOLIDATIONS SUBSEQUENTLY MERGED IN THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

### THE ILLINOIS STEEL CO.

The first important consolidation was the Illinois Steel Co., which was formed by combining the North Chicago Rolling Mill Co., which owned a branch plant at South Milwaukee, the South Chicago Rolling Mill Co., the Union Rolling Mill Co., and the Joliet Rolling Mill Co. It was capitalized at $25,000,000, $18,000,000 of which was issued. These plants had competed previous to the consolidation, but with the growth in the industry a larger organization for economy and efficiency was necessary. And while the desire to eliminate competition may have been one of the motives in this consolidation, undoubtedly the main motive was the desire for a better and more efficient organization and promotion profits, which now seem very moderate.

### THE FEDERAL STEEL CO.

In September, 1898, the Federal Steel Co. was organized. It was a merger through stock purchase of the Illinois Steel Co., heretofore referred to, and the Minnesota Iron Co., which owned extensive ore properties on the Vermillion Range, estimated at about 250,000,000 tons of ore. It owned the stock of the Duluth and Iron Range Railroad, which extended from Lake Superior to both the Vermillion and Mesabi Ranges. It also owned the Minnesota Steamship Co., thus providing for the transportation of the ore from its mines to lower lake ports.

To these two principal corporations were added the Lorain Steel Co. at Lorain, Ohio, and the Johnstown Steel Co. at Johnstown, Pa.

The Federal Steel Co. also acquired the stock of the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railway, a belt line of 180 miles, connecting with nearly every railroad entering Chicago. This road directly served the Joliet plant of the company and formed a connection with its other plants. The Illinois Steel Co. also controlled the Chicago, Lake Shore & Eastern Railway Co., which connected its various plants in and about Chicago.

The principal companies in this consolidation had been closely connected through common-stock ownership and business. Some friction had arisen in regard to the price of ore charged the Illinois Steel Co. by the Minnesota Iron Co., between those stockholders of the Illinois Steel Co. who were interested in the Minnesota Iron Co. and those who were not. A desire to settle this difficulty was one of the purposes of the consolidation. Another purpose was the integration of the business from the ore to the finished product. The competition between the Illinois Steel Co. and the Lorain Steel Co. was insignificant, and it is improbable that the desire to eliminate

competition played any part in the organization of this corporation. (Gates, hearings, pp. 28, 29; Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 63, 87, 88; Gary, hearings, pp. 201, 202, 203, 204; Bacon, hearings, pp. 5322, 5323, 5324.)

### THE AMERICAN STEEL & WIRE CO.

As early as 1874 John W. Gates had engaged in the wire business. With him was associated a little later Isaac L. Ellwood. Gates's first wire company was the Southern Wire Co. of St. Louis. To this was added, by purchase, the St. Louis Wire Mill Co., and a new plant was erected at Braddock, near Pittsburgh, Pa., which was known as the Braddock Co. Later Mr. Gates and his associates acquired the Lambert & Sheffield Co., of Joliet, and one or two others. These were operated separately for a time, and about 1891 they were united into one company under the name of the Consolidated Steel Wire Co. of Illinois. In 1898 the Consolidated Steel Wire Co. of Illinois was merged in the American Steel & Wire Co. of Illinois with a capital of $12,000,000 preferred and $12,000,000 common stock. In 1899 this latter company, the Washburn Manufacturing Co. of Worcester, the Worcester Wire Co., the Cleveland Wiring Mill Co., the American Wire Co. of Cleveland, the R. B. Nail Co., the Cincinnati Barb Wire Fence Co., the Oliver Wire Co., and several others, probably 50 plants in all, were merged into the American Steel & Wire Co. of New Jersey. The American Steel & Wire Co. was capitalized at $40,000,000 preferred and $50,000,000 common stock. About two-fifths of the plants it had acquired were dismantled or concentrated. The companies merged in the American Steel & Wire Co. competed to a considerable extent, according to their location. (Gates, hearings, pp. 24, 25; Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 91, 92.)

Undoubtedly the desire to reduce competition played an important part in this consolidation and the desire to decrease the cost of production, by concentrating the plants, eliminating those badly located, and reducing overhead charges, and creating more salable securities, were equally influential.

### THE MOORE PROPERTIES.

The National Steel Co., the American Sheet Steel Co., the American Tin Plate Co., and the American Steel Hoop Co. were all promoted by Judge W. H. Moore, of Chicago. The National Steel Co. manufactured crude steel which was consumed largely by the other three companies in the group. Together they made a fairly well-integrated concern. They were heavily capitalized, composed in many instances of competing concerns, and the promotion profits were very great. Their organization had been well timed and stock sold well upon the market. Unquestionably promotion and stock profits played a

considerable part in these organizations. The Tin Plate Co. controlled a very large proportion of the business in this country. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 89, 90, 91.)

### OTHER COMPANIES.

The National Tube Co. was a merger of 13 independent concerns, between which there was competition previous to the merger. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, p. 92.)

The American Bridge Co. was also a consolidation of previously competing concerns. It never had very much control over the market and that amount has steadily decreased since its organization, owing to the rapid increase of independent rivals. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, p. 93.)

The Shelby Steel Tube Co. was a small concern which owned a valuable patent for making seamless tubes. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, p. 93.)

Unquestionably the desire to limit severe or destructive competition played an important part in the organization of all of these companies, save the Carnegie Co. and the Federal Steel Co., the two most important companies, merged in the United States Steel Corporation.

The period from 1899 to 1901, inclusive, was one of great prosperity, not only in the iron and steel industry, but in all lines of business. The success of the consolidations already accomplished seemed assured. Their earnings were large, the profits of their promotion had been great, and the daily quotations of their stocks showed handsome advances upon the value of the properties at the time of the consolidation. This in itself would have been sufficient to lead to greater consolidation and integration. But other reasons were not wanting.

### EFFORTS TO SELL THE CARNEGIE COMPANY.

Mr. Carnegie wished to retire from business. As early as 1889 he desired to sell the Carnegie properties and endeavored to dispose of them to some English capitalists. This effort failed. This project was again taken up ten years later. Mr. Bridge states that on January 5, 1899, at a meeting held at Mr. Carnegie's house in New York, it was decided to sell the Carnegie Co. stock for $250,000,000 to a syndicate of New York and Chicago capitalists, payment to be made one-half in cash and one-half in 50 year 5 per cent gold bonds. These terms were rejected by the syndicate.

Several plans of consolidation and reorganization were under discussion when in the early spring of 1899 the owners of all the stock in the Carnegie Co. gave a power of attorney to Messrs. Frick and Phipps to sell it for $250,000,000. This did not include the

H. C. Frick Coke Co. In pursuance of this power of attorney Messrs. Frick and Phipps gave an option on the property to Judge Moore, of Chicago, and others for $250,000,000, under the terms of which Moore and associates were to forfeit $2,000,000 if they failed to take the property. This option bears the date of April 24, 1899. Its principal terms are set forth by Mr. Bridge, accompanied by a prospectus prepared in furtherance of the sale.

Mr. Moore and his associates were unable to dispose of the property under their option, and Mr. Carnegie exacted his portion of the forfeiture, something over $1,000,000.

It was in furtherance of this sale that Mr. Schwab, on May 15, 1899, wrote the frequently quoted letter in which he stated that the Carnegie Co. could make rails for less than $12 a ton. Mr. Schwab, referring to this letter, says, "First of all I want to say that that letter was written as an enthusiastic optimistic young man seeking *preferment* in a great company." He adds that the $12 a ton was mill cost and included none of the general charges. Mr. Schwab adds, secondly, "I wish to explain the motive of that letter. The letter was written at Mr. Frick's solicitation. It was at a time when he was anxious to dispose of the Carnegie Co., and it was also written in an optimistic vein for like reasons. If you will bear that in mind in reading that letter you will probably understand it better."

It will thus be seen that the principal stockholders in the Carnegie Co., as early as January, 1899, were making systematic efforts to dispose of the property.

A good deal of misconception has arisen in the public mind as to the value of the Carnegie Co., growing out of the disclosures made in a certain suit brought by Mr. Frick against Mr. Carnegie. An agreement known as the "iron-clad agreement" had been entered into between Carnegie Bros. & Co. (Ltd.), and the partners composing it, by which each of the partners bound himself to sell his interest to the company at its value, as it appeared on the books of the company, whenever requested to do so by three-fourths in number and in interest of the partners.

Some difficulty having arisen between Mr. Frick and Mr. Carnegie, it was sought by the latter and some of his associates to enforce this agreement against Mr. Frick. This Mr. Frick resisted. The pleadings in the case which resulted are set forth at length in the hearings, No. 36, page 2550 et seq. The book value of the assets of the Carnegie Co. on the 31st of December, 1899, was $75,610,104.06. The testimony as to how this was arrived at is conflicting and uncertain, but it is clearly apparent that it did not represent either the judgment of the owners of the property as to its worth, nor did it represent what it had actually cost. It seems clear that the partners, either with a view to enforce harmony in the company through the

fear of serious losses to be incurred by the enforcement of the "iron-clad agreement" and the sale of a partner's interest for much less than its true value or for its effect upon taxing officers or merely from pride in keeping the book value far below the real value or as a matter of policy or for some other reason actually did fix this value at far less than the true value.

The real issue in the suit was whether Mr. Frick was bound by the "iron clad agreement" and could be compelled to take less than the real value of his property because the book value was less. The answer of the defendants does not assert that the book value represented the true value of the property; it does not even assert that it represented the cost of the property. The nearest it comes to the latter assertion is the following statement: "*To a large extent* this book value represents the actual cost of the properties represented in the balance sheets of the association." Messrs. Frick and Phipps joined with Judge Moore and his associates in taking the option for the purchase of the Carnegie properties, at a valuation of $250,000,000, for which privilege the negotiators, including Messrs. Frick and Phipps, agreed to pay $2,000,000. It is unbelievable that at the time this option was given and received anybody connected with the Carnegie Co. believed that the book value was the real value of the property. Three of the defendants in that suit, Messrs. Carnegie, Schwab, and Gayley, appeared as witnesses before the committee, and each asserted that the book value did not represent the true value.

The suit of Mr. Frick was never tried, but resulted in a consolidation of the Carnegie Co. with the H. C. Frick Coke Co., under the name of the Carnegie Co., with a capital of $160,000,000 in stock and $160,000,000 in bonds, as previously related. Seventy million dollars was considered the value of the H. C. Frick Coke Co. and $250,000,000 the value of the old Carnegie Co. This was the condition of affairs when the movement was started for the organization of the United States Steel Corporation. (Bridge, pp. 293, 294, 299, 300, 305 to 312; hearings—Carnegie, pp. 2372 to 2378, 2396, 2409, 2413, 2407; Schwab, pp. 1308 to 1322, 1324, 1333, 1364, 1366, 2559; Gayley, pp. 309, 310; Judge Reed, pp. 2402, 2408, 2409.)

## THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

The United States Steel Corporation owed its origin largely to the desire of Andrew Carnegie to sell out his business and to the active promotion of Mr. Charles M. Schwab. In the fall of 1899 Mr. Schwab was given a dinner in New York which was attended by a large number of leading financiers and business men of that city. Mr. Schwab in an after-dinner address chose as his subject the future development of the steel business in this country and dwelt upon the great advan-

tages that would result in manufacture from such an organization as the United States Steel Corporation became, working out his ideas in detail. The address appears in full in the hearings, beginning on page 1280. Among the gentlemen present at that banquet were Mr. J. P. Morgan, Mr. Harriman, Mr. Carnegie, and Mr. Phipps. No suggestion is made in the testimony that this banquet was arranged for the purpose of bringing a consolidation of the iron and steel interests to the attention of the capitalists assembled, but the internal evidence is strong that such was its real purpose.

At the same time the Carnegie Co. was contemplating the building of a tube mill or a wire mill at Conneaut, and there was a discussion as to a railroad to connect Pittsburgh with the seaboard. It is insisted by the witnesses that these were simply matters of natural growth and were considered only from the basis of the natural development and extension of the business. No attempt seems to have been made to keep these purposes secret, and knowing the desire of those interested in the Carnegie Co. to dispose of it, something more than a suspicion is raised that these were moves in the interest of a sale. It is claimed, at all events by certain witnesses, that considerable uneasiness was developed among rival manufacturers and railroad men as to these activities.

Some time after the Schwab dinner Mr. Schwab was called up over the telephone by Mr. John W. Gates and asked if he would meet Mr. Morgan. The interview took place in New York City. This was the beginning of the negotiations which led to the organization of the United States Steel Corporation. Mr. Gates states that he called up Mr. Schwab at the request of Mr. Morgan, who a short time previously had organized the National Tube Co. Mr. Gates states that Mr. Morgan asked him how Carnegie could be stopped from building a railroad to the Lakes and building a tube works at Conneaut, and he suggested the calling of Mr. Schwab. Mr. Gates was evidently in error in regard to the railroad to the Lakes, for that road was completed before this conversation took place. Mr. Gates was at this time a commanding figure in the American Steel & Wire Co., which also went into the combination. He states that his purpose in assisting the organization was to convert a lot of doubtful assets into cash.

Judge Gary states that Mr. Frick, some time previous to the giving of the Moore option by the Carnegie Co., though he thinks the date was early in 1900, while as a matter of fact the Moore option was given earlier than that, approached him with a proposition to sell the Carnegie Co. Judge Gary consulted certain other gentlemen about the matter, but it came to nothing. Later Mr. Schwab approached him, suggesting that the Federal Steel Co. purchase the Carnegie properties. He approached Mr. Morgan in regard to it, but received no encouragement at that time. Subsequently Mr. Schwab met Mr.

Morgan and presented to him a letter from Mr. Carnegie, stating that he, Mr. Carnegie, would sell his properties and take his pay in bonds secured on the properties. This was after the interview between Mr. Gates and Mr. Morgan. A considerable amount of negotiations then occurred, in which Judge Gary, Norman B. Ream, H. H. Rogers, D. O. Mills, H. H. Porter, and Marshall Field, representing the Federal Steel Co., and Mr. Schwab, representing the Carnegie Co., and various other gentlemen, representing other companies, finally combined in the United States Steel Corporation, took part. It is greatly to be regretted that the committee did not accept the suggestion made by Hon. A. P. Gardner, at a time when Mr. J. P. Morgan was in this country, to subpœna him as a witness upon this and other phases of the investigation.

These negotiations resulted in the organization of the United States Steel Corporation. The legal advisors in this organization were Francis Lynde Stetson and Victor Morawetz.

The capitalization of the corporation, when finally completely organized in August, 1901, was as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Preferred stock | $510, 205, 743 |
| Common stock | 508, 227, 394 |
| United States Steel Corporation | 303, 450, 000 |
| Underlying bonds | 59, 091, 657 |
| Purchase money obligations, real estate mortgages | 21, 872, 023 |
| | 1, 402, 846, 817 |

It was a purely holding company. Its assets consisted of a working capital of $25,000,000 and all of the capital stock of the Carnegie Co., the Federal Steel Co., the American Steel & Wire Co. of New Jersey, the National Tube Co., the National Steel Co., the American Tin Plate Co., the American Steel Hoop Co., the American Sheet Steel Co., the American Bridge Co., the Consolidated Lake Superior Iron Mines, the Shelby Steel Tube Co., and a one-sixth interest in the Pittsburgh Steamship Co., and the Oliver Iron Mining Co., except about half a million dollars' worth of the capital stock of the various companies, which was owned by different individuals.

## VALUE OF ASSETS.

Mr. Herbert Knox Smith estimates the value of the tangible assets of the constituent concerns of the United States Steel Corporation on April 1, 1901, as $676,043,000. This estimate is made by taking the property of each constituent company separately. He makes another estimate by classifying all the property of the corporation according to its character, as ore property, manufacturing plants, etc., and this estimate amounts to $682,000,000. In making the last estimate he placed a valuation of $100,000,000 on the ore properties, and

presumably he has figured the ore properties belonging to the constituent companies in the first estimate at about the same sum. The United States Steel Corporation itself, in a suit pending in July, 1902, estimated the value of its ore properties at $700,000,000, and the enormous difference in this estimate from that of Mr. Smith constitutes the main difference between his estimate and that of the United States Steel Corporation itself. There can be no question that the value of $700,000,000 was a great deal too high, but it does not necessarily follow that Mr. Smith's valuation is right. Unquestionably the value of this kind of property is very difficult to estimate. The reasoning on which Mr. Smith bases his conclusions is not at all conclusive. Many wild guesses have been indulged in as to the value and amount of the ore in the Lake Superior district owned or leased by the United States Steel Corporation. Mr. Schwab and Mr. Munsey both exercised their imagination on this interesting subject. Let us look at the real estimates.

The Minnesota tax commission in 1909 estimated the holdings of the United States Steel Corporation on the Mesabi Range, outside of the so-called "Hill lease," at 523,547,252 tons, and the holdings on the Vermillion Range at 8,000,000 tons.

Mr. Joseph Sellwood, who is a mining man of large experience, and who purchased for the Minnesota Iron Co. its large holdings of nearly 250,000,000 tons of ore, which became later a part of the United States Steel Corporation's holdings, estimates the tonnage of the United States Steel Corporation on the Mesabi Range at 550,000,000 tons, and its holdings on the Vermillion Range at 20,000,000 tons.

Mr. T. F. Cole, who was formerly president of the Oliver Iron Mining Co., and in charge of all the mining operations of the United States Steel Corporation in the Lake Superior district until three years ago, when he severed his connection with the corporation, and whose knowledge of their holdings is probably more intimate and complete than that of any other man, estimates their entire holdings in the State of Minnesota, outside of the "Hill lease" at 750,000,000 tons, or a little over 50 per cent of all the ore in that State so far discovered.

Mr. James R. Finlay, who made a very careful and elaborate estimate of the ore tonnage and value of the mining property in the State of Michigan for the Michigan State Tax Commission, under date of December 11, 1911, estimates the entire ore holdings of the United States Steel Corporation in Michigan at 54,932,355 tons.

This, taken with Mr. Cole's estimate of the Minnesota ores, would make a total of a little over 800,000,000 tons.

Now, as to its value, Mr. Finlay estimates the mines of the United States Steel Corporation in Michigan to be worth $42,645,000.

Mr. Sellwood estimates the value of iron ore on the Mesabi Range at 25 to 30 cents a ton in the ground, and adds that at the time the United States Steel Corporation was formed he could have bought some, but not all, of its ore lands at a rate of 30 cents a ton.

Mr. Cole fixes the value of ore in the ground on the Mesabi Range at about 35 cents a ton for Bessemer and 20 cents a ton for non-Bessemer.

The Minnesota Tax Commission fixes a price on ore mines, for purposes of taxation, at from 14 to 33 cents a ton, according to quality and mining conditions, and states that it fixes values on the property of Minnesota at about 40 per cent of its true value.

It will be noted that Mr. Finlay fixed the valuation of Michigan ores, for purposes of taxation, at an average of about 80 cents a ton. These ores are more valuable per ton than the Minnesota ores.

Finally, Mr. Rukard Hurd, secretary of the Minnesota Tax Commission, states that in 1910 the Minnesota Tax Commission assessed the mining properties of the Vermillion and Mesabi Ranges at $225,000,000, "the value of which approximates $562,000,000."

Assuming these figures to be correct and taking Mr. Cole's estimate that the United States Steel Corporation owns a little over 50 per cent of the ores of the Mesabi Range and all of the ores on the Vermillion Range, say 53 per cent of the Minnesota ores, we would have, according to the Minnesota Tax Commission figures, a value on the Minnesota ores of the United States Steel Corporation of $297,860,000; add to this the valuation of the Michigan mines, as found by Mr. Finlay, $42,645,000, and we have $340,505,000.

It is true that the tax commission figures are of a later date than the organization of the United States Steel Corporation and that about one-half the ore controlled by the United States Steel Corporation is leased upon a royalty. But making all reasonable deductions for these causes it is difficult to fix a lower value on the 800,000,000 tons of ore of the United States Steel Corporation than 25 cents a ton, or $200,000,000.

Mr. Herbert Knox Smith also gives a table of the average market valuation of the stock of the constituent companies of the United States Steel Corporation covering a period from the organization of each to the 1st day of January, 1901. This table represents the value placed upon these properties by the investing public. Undoubtedly where, as in this case, the stock quotations are carried over a considerable length of time, they are one of the best evidences that can be obtained of value, provided the public has the opportunity to know the value of the properties contained in the estimate which are not immediately productive. It represents the consensus of opinion of many thousands of exceptionally shrewd people who have a direct

interest in the subject. While stock fluctuations occur from day to day from causes which do not affect the real value of the properties, such aberrations correct themselves when carried over long periods of time.

The following is the table referred to (from Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, p. 20):

*Approximate market valuation of securities acquired by United States Steel Corporation in 1901, as indicated by average market prices, 1899–1900.*

| Constituent concerns. | Amount of stock acquired by United States Steel Corporation. | Average market price of stock in 1899–1900. | Value at average price. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Stocks regularly quoted: | | | |
| Federal Steel Co.— | *Par value.* | *Per cent of par value.* | |
| Preferred | $53,260,200 | 76.38 | $40,680,141 |
| Common | 46,483,700 | 50.04 | 23,260,443 |
| American Steel and Wire Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 39,999,000 | 89.41 | 35,763,106 |
| Common | 49,981,400 | 48.26 | 24,121,024 |
| National Tube Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 40,000,000 | 94.20 | 37,680,000 |
| Common | 40,000,000 | 48.72 | 19,488,000 |
| National Steel Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 26,996,000 | 91.16 | 24,609,554 |
| Common | 31,970,000 | 41.67 | 13,321,899 |
| American Tin Plate Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 18,325,000 | 84.77 | 15,534,103 |
| Common | 28,000,000 | 34.77 | 9,735,600 |
| American Steel Hoop Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 14,000,000 | 77.34 | 10,827,600 |
| Common | 19,000,000 | 32.11 | 6,100,900 |
| American Bridge Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 31,357,600 | 93.10 | 29,193,926 |
| Common | 30,946,400 | 43.88 | 13,579,280 |
| Shelby Steel Tube Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 4,776,100 | 56.48 | 2,697,541 |
| Common | 8,018,200 | 10.90 | 873,984 |
| Stocks not actively quoted: | | | |
| American Sheet Steel Co.— | | | |
| Preferred | 24,499,600 | 65.88 | 16,140,336 |
| Common | 24,499,600 | 19.00 | 4,654,924 |
| Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines | 29,413,905 | 75.00 | 22,060,429 |
| Carnegie Co.: | | | |
| Bonds | 159,450,000 | 105.00 | 167,422,500 |
| Stock | 160,000,000 | 100.00 | 160,000,000 |
| Oliver Iron Mining Co., one-sixth interest | 200,000 | ..... | 9,250,000 |
| Pittsburgh Steamship Co., one-sixth interest | 221,700 | | |
| Total | 881,398,405 | ..... | 686,995,290 |
| Mortgages and purchase-money obligations | ..... | ..... | 21,872,023 |
| Underlying bonds and scrip at par | ..... | ..... | 59,091,657 |
| Cash capital | ..... | ..... | 25,003,000 |
| Grand total | ..... | ..... | 792,961,970 |

Of the stocks given in this table those of the Carnegie Co., the Lake Superior Consolidated Iron Mines, the Oliver Iron Mining Co., and the Pittsburgh Steamship Co. were inactive, so the values of the former two stocks were based on a few transactions and those of the last two on an estimate.

The foregoing table, however, represents all of the property acquired by the United States Steel Corporation for the $1,400,000,000 of securities issued.

It will be noticed that the figures in this table are about $110,000,000 higher than the highest of the other two tables. If the true value of the ore holdings of the United States Steel Corporation was $200,000,000, instead of $100,000,000, and this extra $100,000,000 were added to the estimate of the physical value of those properties, we would have a sum approximately equal to that which the investing public placed upon the combined stocks of the constituent companies. Too great reliance should not be placed upon the absolute correctness of these figures, but they no doubt represent a fairly good estimate of the value of the properties combined in the United States Steel Corporation.

If the table gives a fair estimate, it is evident that the common stock of the company represented nothing except the hopes and expectations of the stockholders as to future profits, and that the bonds and preferred stock of the United States Steel Corporation exceeded all of the assets it acquired. Without placing implicit reliance on this estimate of value, it is evident that the capital stock and bonds of the corporation exceeded by a very considerable amount the physical value of the properties it acquired. *The investing public took this view of the matter from the start.*

Mr. Herbert Knox Smith states that during the first year of the United States Steel Corporation's existence the average price of the preferred stock in the market was .94, and of the common stock .44.

Taking those figures and allowing the bonds of the corporation to have been worth par, we have the following as the estimate of the investing public of the value of the United States Steel Corporation for the first year of its existence:

| | |
|---|---|
| $510,205,743, preferred stock at .94 | $479,594,298.42 |
| $508,227,394, common stock at .44 | 223,620,043.36 |
| U. S. Steel Corporation bonds | 303,450,000.00 |
| Underlying bonds | 59,091,657.00 |
| Purchase money, obligations, real estate, mortgages | 21,872,023.00 |
| | 1,087,628,021.78 |

Or about $295,000,000 more than the value placed by the public on the stocks of the constituent companies, added to the $25,000,000 of working capital. This sum of $295,000,000 measures the increased value of these properties caused by the consolidation as estimated by the investing public. According to Mr. Schwab, this added value came almost entirely from economy in operation and transportation, and there is no doubt that these economies were very great.

Others will undoubtedly believe that the chief element in this increase in value was because of the supposed power to fix prices. No doubt both elements contributed in this increase. (Hearings: Schwab, pp. 1276, 1278, 1279, 1280, 1281, et seq, 1331, 1332; Gates,

pp. 31, 59; Gary, pp. 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 211, on values; Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 14, 20, 19, 36, 29; Minnesota Tax Commission, pp. 5377, 5365, 3457, 3455, 3459, 3480, 5368; Sellwood, pp. 5365, 5370, 5387, 5367, 5368; Cole, pp. 5457, 5479, 5493; Finlay, p. 2015; Rukard Hurd, p. 3459.)

After the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, from time to time it added to its property by purchase and also by new construction.

### THE UNION STEEL CO.

In December, 1902, it purchased the entire capital stock of the Union Steel Co., which latter company had previously absorbed the Sharon Steel Co., the Sharon Ore Co., the Sharon Coke Co., the Sharon Sheet Steel Co., the Donora Mining Co., the Republic Coke Co., the River Coal Co., and a controlling interest in the Sharon Tin Plate Co., and the Sharon Coal & Limestone Co. This property was paid for by the United States Steel Corporation by guaranteeing an issue of $45,000,000 of Union Steel Co. bonds. This amount included, however, not only the purchase price of the stock of the Union Steel Co. but a sum estimated to be sufficient to complete the plants of that company then under construction and provide it with a working capital. The total amount paid for the entire capital stock of the Union Steel Co. was $33,202,490, and the liquid assets of the Union Steel Co. amounted to $2,341,989, leaving the cost of the properties $30,860,501. (Report of U. S. Steel Corporation for 1902, p. 19; Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 252 to 254, inclusive, and 282 to 286, inclusive.)

### THE CLAIRTON STEEL CO.

In the spring of 1904 the United States Steel Corporation purchased the entire capital stock of the Clairton Steel Co., which was turned over on the 18th day of May of that year. Its property consisted of its plant at Clairton, Pa., on the Monongahela River, and important ore properties in the Mesabi and Marquette Ranges and coking coal properties in Fayette County, Pa. The cost to the United States Steel Corporation of these properties was $13,710,565, including net working assets of $2,951,005. The actual investment of the former owners in the Clairton property was $17,663,287.09. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 254, 255, 286, 287, 288.)

### OTHER PURCHASES.

The United States Steel Corporation also acquired in the early years of its existence the Troy Steel Products Co. and the Trenton Iron Co. The first was acquired in 1902 and the second in 1904. These purchases were relatively insignificant. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 255, 256.)

### ACQUISITION OF IRON ORE.

It extended its ore holdings by leasings of ore from the Chemung Ore Co. in August, 1903, from the Canesteo Mining Co. in 1905, and by the so-called "Hill lease" in 1907. The latter lease embraced 39,296 acres of land. At the time it was executed it was rumored that said lands contained from four hundred to five hundred million tons of ore, but subsequent examination reduced this amount to 250,000,000 tons of available ores. The lease required that the ore should be shipped over the Great Northern Railway and the royalty provided for included the freight rate to Lake Superior, which freight rate was 80 cents a ton. The royalty rate, including this freight rate, was $1.65 per ton for 59 per cent ore for the first year and increased 3.4 cents per ton each additional year. The lease gave the lessee the option to cancel it after January 1, 1915, by giving notice thereof two years previously. This option has been already exercised. All of the lands not being actually worked have been surrendered and are now in the possession of the lessors. The remainder will, by the terms of the cancellation, pass into the hands of the lessor on January 1, 1915. The United States Steel Corporation has never increased the value placed upon its assets by itself because of this lease. The rate of royalty is so high as to have occasioned much comment. Mr. Andrew Carnegie described it as a speculation in ore and few were surprised when the United States Steel Corporation relinquished its rights therein.

### THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON & RAILROAD CO.

In the fall of 1907 the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. was acquired at an actual cost, including improvements made to the close of 1907, of $49,946,095.57. Payment was made for the stock in the bonds of the United States Steel Corporation, and its bonded debt of $14,226,000 was assumed. It should be stated, however, that the market value of the bonds issued by the United States Steel Corporation in payment of this property at the time—this being in the midst of the panic—was about $4,940,000 less than par. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 256, 280, 289, 290, 292, 310, 311, 312, 324; United States Steel Corporation Rept. for 1910, opposite p. 32; Rept American Iron & Steel Association for 1910.)

But great as these additions to the assets of the United States Steel Corporation are, they are small indeed when compared with its increases in the way of new construction and added surplus.

These additions consisted of the building of the Gary plant, the acquirement of some further bodies of ore and coal, and extensive improvements in the manufacturing and transportation properties, and an increase in the working capital.

Mr. Herbert Knox Smith estimates that the net additions to the investment from April 1, 1901, to December 31, 1910, was $504,-

928,653, after making proper deductions for depreciation, and that the tangible property of the United States Steel Corporation on December 31, 1910, was $1,186,982,038. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 1, pp. 280, 292, 310, 311.)

The allowance for depreciation by the United States Steel Corporation itself is very much larger than that made by Mr. Smith, but he contends, with a good deal of force, that many of the items allowed by the United States Steel Corporation are not depreciation at all, but arbitrary amounts cut off from the capitalization of subsidiary companies in order to correct the excessive sums at which their properties were carried on the books of the United States Steel Corporation. Assuming for the moment that Mr. Smith is substantially correct as to the question of depreciation, let us see how his figures of actual value of tangible property agree with the valuation placed upon the United States Steel Corporation by the investing public. The total capitalization and bonded indebtedness of the United States Steel Corporation on December 31, 1910, was as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Common stock | $508,302,500 |
| Preferred stock | 360,281,100 |
| Bonds and purchase money obligations | 599,449,660 |
| | 1,468,033,260 |

Herbert Knox Smith Report, pt. 1, pp. 312, 324.
(U. S. Steel Corporation Rpt. for 1910, opposite p. 32.)

The average price of the preferred stock for the year 1910 was $117 and of the common stock $76.75. Applying these values to the capitalization, the account would stand as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Bonds and purchase money obligations | $599,449,660.00 |
| $360,281,100 preferred stock at 117 | 422,428,887.00 |
| $508,302,500 common stock at 76¾ | 389,922,168.75 |
| | 1,411,800,715.75 |

Mr. Herbert Knox Smith, on arriving at his value of $1,186,982,038, fixes the value of the iron ore at $134,145,450. If we substitute for this the estimate of the Minnesota Tax Commission for the Minnesota ores and the estimate of Mr. Finlay, acting for the Michigan Tax Commission, for the ores in Michigan, Mr. Smith's figures would be increased as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Taxing officers' valuation of iron ore | $340,505,000.00 |
| Deduct Mr. Smith's valuation of iron ore | 134,145,450.00 |
| And we would have a balance of | 216,359,550.00 |
| To this add Mr. Smith's estimate | 1,186,982,038.00 |
| And we have | 1,403,341,588.00 |
| Value fixed by the investing public | 1,411,800,715 75 |
| Mr. Smith's valuation as corrected by taxing officers | 1,403,341,588.00 |
| Or a difference of only | 8,458,127 75 |

It should be remembered that during 1910 the average price in the market of the securities of the United States Steel Corporation was the highest of any year during its existence. We are justified in the conclusion that the actual value of the United States Steel Corporation, at the close of 1910, was not far from $1,400,000,000, or about $68,000,000 less than its capitalization.

The United States Steel Corporation is the greatest industrial organization in the world. Its properties embrace 149 distinct manufacturing plants, 96 working mines, 78 coking plants, containing 23,947 beehive ovens, 1,172 by-products ovens, and 31 coal plants, not connected with coking operations. It owns 7 railroads besides 19 plant-facility roads, having altogether a total trackage, including branches, spurs, second tracks, siding, and lines operated under trackage rights, of 3,491 miles, with docks at Two Harbors and Conneaut, and 1,193 locomotives, and 46,334 cars. In addition to this property it owns 106 boats upon the Great Lakes, 110 river barges, and 2 ocean-going steamers.

In 1910 it had 218,435 employees and paid $174,955,139 in wages. It produced 25,245,816 tons of iron ore, 13,649,578 tons of coke, 4,850,000 tons of coal, not included in that made into coke, 11,645,510 tons of pig iron, 14,179,369 tons of ingots, 10,733,995 tons of finished steel, and 7,001,500 barrels of Portland cement.

## THE BOND CONVERSION PLAN.

It will be noticed that the preferred stock of the United States Steel Corporation on December 31, 1910, was about $150,000,000 less than at the time of its organization. This was brought about by the conversion of $150,000,000 of preferred stock into bonds. The manner in which this was effected has been the subject of much criticism. The facts in regard to it are as follows:

In the spring of 1902 it became evident that the United States Steel Corporation required 40 to 50 million of dollars more money for its business purposes. Various schemes of obtaining this money were canvassed. The preferred stock of the United States Steel Corporation was then selling at about $90 a share, and under the law it could only be issued at par for money or its equivalent in property. Moreover, if it had been possible to do this, it would have been a most expensive way to raise the money, because the issuance of $50,000,000 in stock would have only produced $45,000,000 in cash, for which there would have been a perpetual interest charge of 7 per cent upon $50,000,000, in addition to the original loss of $5,000,000. The next method considered was that of issuing $50,000,000 of second-mortgage bonds. The reason that decided the company against this plan is substantially the same reason that ruled against the sale of preferred stock, namely, that if the preferred stock bearing 7 per cent interest only brought $90 per share it was believed that the

bonds could only be sold at a considerable discount. It was finally determined that the most economical and advantageous way was to issue $250,000,000 face value of second-mortgage bonds and use these and their proceeds, first, in procuring the $50,000,000 cash and, secondly, in purchasing and retiring $200,000,000 par value of the outstanding 7 per cent cumulative preferred stock. The retirement of this stock would save $14,000,000 per annum of the cumulative dividend charge, and this sum so saved would not only pay the interest upon the whole issue of new bonds, but would leave a surplus of $1,500,000 per annum, which would be sufficient to provide a sinking fund for the payment of the bonds at or before maturity, which was fixed at 60 years, and leave besides $450,000 per annum in surplus applicable to common stock. In other words, the plan enabled the corporation to procure the new capital without increasing its annual outgo for interest and cumulative preferred dividends and, in addition, furnish a sinking fund for the payment of the bonds and provide for the reduction of its capital stock, which would inure greatly to the benefit of the remaining preferred and all the common stock.

The finance committee was of the opinion that the immediate effect of a proposition to withdraw from the market and retire 40 per cent of the corporation's preferred stock would be to appreciate the market value of the preferred stock and that if such market value became above par, or above the price at which the new second mortgage 5 per cent bonds might be quoted at, stockholders would refuse to make an even exchange and it would defeat the plan and prevent any subscription. It seemed to them that the only way the stock could be taken up was by organizing a syndicate which would undertake to guarantee absolutely the whole, or a large portion of the preferred stock and cash needed, and deposit the stock with some trustee and hold it until the plan could be carried through. It was recognized that it would be difficult to get men to do this because of the risk involved and the necessity for locking up so large a sum of money for a long period of time. It was considered that it might take from a year to a year and a half to carry through such a plan with thousands of stockholders scattered all over the world. Men had to be found who would buy, or furnish preferred stock under an agreement that would permit of its being locked up beyond their power to sell for a year and a half and it was finally found impossible to secure a pledge of the entire $200,000,000 of preferred stock, but the best that could be done was to organize a syndicate which would agree to the following, namely, to purchase and lodge with J. P. Morgan & Co. $80,000,000 of preferred stock, agree to exchange all of this, or only 40 per cent of it, at the option of the United States Steel Corporation, for second mortgage bonds. Third, take second mortgage bonds from the United States Steel

Corporation at par in exchange for $20,000,000 in cash. For this the United States Steel Corporation was to allow the syndicate 4 per cent commission on all the bonds it took, so that if the syndicate furnished the whole $100,000,000 the United States Steel Corporation would have paid the syndicate $4,000,000, of which J. P. Morgan & Co. would have received $800,000. The United States Steel Corporation reserved the right to offer to every preferred stockholder, in the corporation, the option to subscribe for these new bonds to the extent of 40 per cent of his preferred stock. This right the United States Steel Corporation exercised. If every preferred stockholder had exercised his option and taken 40 per cent of bonds in exchange for his stock, the syndicate would have only had $32,000,000 of its $80,000,000 of its preferred stock converted into bonds and would have been left with $48,000,000 of preferred stock on its hands, although it had bound itself to tie up this $80,000,000 of stock so it could not sell it for 18 months. For this risk the syndicate was given the right to receive a commission of 4 per cent on the bonds issued to preferred stockholders who were not members of the syndicate. This plan was adopted by the directors of the United States Steel Corporation in March, 1902, subject to the approval of the stockholders, at a special meeting to be held on May 19, 1902. The meeting was held as called and about four-fifths of the preferred and an equal amount of the common stock was represented. Of those present 99.83 per cent voted in favor of the bond-conversion scheme and seventeen one-hundredths of 1 per cent voted against it.

A suit was brought by the dissatisfied stockholders to enjoin the carrying out of this plan. A final judgment was rendered in the case by the Court of Errors and Appeals of the State of New Jersey on October 11, 1902, confirming the action of the corporation and dissolving the injunction.

This plan was never carried out in its entirety, only $200,000,000 of bonds were issued, $150,000,000 of which were used in retiring an equal amount of preferred stock at par and the remaining $50,000,000 in obtaining additional capital. It is difficult to see that anybody was injured by this plan. Indeed, it seems pretty clear that all of the stockholders were benefited. It is true that an addition of $50,000,000 was made to the securities which were prior to the common stock, but at the same time $50,000,000 was added to the assets so that the relative position of the common-stock holder was the same as before. Each preferred-stock holder had the option, if he chose, to change 40 per cent of his stock into a security bearing a less rate of interest which would be prior to the preferred stock and therefore theoretically, at least, a better security. If he did not exercise this option, it was because he believed the preferred stock was still an excellent security. The deduction of $1,500,000 in the

annual charge for interest and preferred dividend requirements, coupled with the use of $50,000,000 additional capital, could not have failed to be a benefit to every stockholder. It is claimed that the allowance to the syndicate, which finally amounted to $6,800,000, was unreasonable. But as the stockholders approved of it by an affirmative vote of over 99.75 per cent it is not obvious that the general public should be unduly concerned in regard to it. (Hearings: Perkins, pp. 1490, 1509, 1510, 1511, 1512, 1513, 1537, 1538, 1560, 1561, 1562, 1563, 1564, 1565, 1592.)

## ACQUISITION OF THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON & RAILROAD CO.

### VALUE OF PROPERTY.

No act of the United States Steel Corporation has aroused so much public interest and developed so general discussion as its acquisition of the capital stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. during the panic of 1907. This controversy related to the value of the property, the methods and motives of the United States Steel Corporation in acquiring it, the fairness of the transaction, the extent to which this acquisition increased the control of the United States Steel Corporation over the iron-ore situation, and the propriety of the conduct of President Roosevelt in relation to the matter.

The property of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. consisted of the Ensley Steel Works, at Ensley, Ala., including 100 acres of mill property, 6 blast furnaces, 1 Bessemer plant, 8 open-hearth furnaces, 1 blooming mill, 1 rail mill, and other auxiliary departments, also plate and merchant mills at Bessemer, and 10 blast furnaces at other points in the South. It also owned the capital stock of the Birmingham Southern Railroad Co., which had 31 miles of track, about 70 miles of yarding and siding, 35 locomotives, and 750 cars. But the main value of the property consisted in its large holdings of iron-ore and coal lands.

At the time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation it had a bonded indebtedness of $14,226,000 and a capital stock of $29,742,170.

The valuation of the fixed property, according to its own books, after some slight adjustments made by the United States Steel Corporation, was as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Plants and equipments | $15,382,233.71 |
| Real estate | 26,525,143.93 |
| Birmingham & Southern Railroad Co | 1,442,698.11 |
| Land and town sites | 289,063.90 |
| Potter Ore Co | 398,000.00 |
| Total | 44,037,139.65 |

In addition the company owed the following current obligations:

| | |
|---|---|
| Past-due notes for borrowed money | $300,000 |
| Notes for borrowed money soon to mature | 1,334,000 |
| Accounts payable, largely past due | 1,370,000 |
| Accrued pay rolls | 397,000 |
| Accrued interest and taxes | 666,000 |
| | 4,167,000 |

The United States Steel Corporation purchased the capital stock at par, paying for it in its second-mortgage bonds at their market price, which was then 84, so that the total face value of its bonds delivered for the stock amounted to $35,407,000. The total cost to the United States Steel Corporation, after a complete adjustment, was $48,961,208.83, as stated in the report of the United States Bureau of Corporations.

All the testimony agrees that the manufacturing plants were poorly constructed and very expensive in operation. Herbert Knox Smith regards the value of $15,382,234, placed upon the plants at the time they were acquired, as liberal.

Mr. D. H. Bacon, who had charge of the property from January 1, 1901, until May 1, 1906, as its chief executive officer, and nearly all the time as its president, says that the open-hearth plant was designed by a man who did not understand the making of open-hearth furnaces, and was a costly and inefficient machine, and that the real value of the property, up to the time that the syndicate bought it out, in the fall of 1905, was chiefly what was under ground, as there were few things on the surface that could do their work as cheaply as could be done by other properties in the North.

Mr. L. C. Hanna, who became interested in the property in the fall of 1905, says that the plant was in such condition that you could not figure on what its capacity was, because it was continually breaking down.

Mr. Earl W. Oglebay, who became interested in the property at the same time with Mr. L. C. Hanna, also speaks frankly of its bad condition.

There seems to be no dispute as to the poor character of the manufacturing plant. This was so evident that when the "syndicate," hereafter to be mentioned, acquired the control of the property, in the fall of 1905, they began the expenditure of large sums of money in rehabilitating and rebuilding it, and up to the time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation, in 1907, they had expended about $7,000,000, and the work was incomplete.

Mr. Bacon estimated that it would take $25,000,000 to rehabilitate the property and put it on a paying basis, and the syndicate had spent about one-fourth of this sum at the time the property was purchased by the United States Steel Corporation.

## IRON ORE QUANTITY.

The iron ore owned by the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. was of two kinds, generally designated as "red ore" and "brown ore." The red ores constituted the great bulk of its holdings. The brown ores occur in pockets of uncertain size, and the total amount is difficult to estimate. They are all higher grade than the red ores, running about 45 per cent in metallic iron, but they are irregular in place and amount, and this renders them of far less importance from the industrial standpoint than the red ores.

The red ores in the Birmingham district lie in a vein or sheet at an incline of about 30 per cent from the horizontal, outcropping on Red Mountain for a distance of about 15 miles and sloping from there under Shades Valley to the foot of Shades Mountain and probably beyond. The veins are very regular in thickness, though a little broken by faulting in the lower part of Shades Valley. In certain portions the vein is separated into an upper and a lower vein by a thin stratum of slate. The upper vein is the richer in metallic iron, and in some cases only the upper vein is mined.

During the time that Mr. Bacon was president of the company an attempt was made to consolidate the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. with the Schloss-Sheffield Coal & Iron Co. and the Republic Iron & Steel Co., and these companies selected a number of engineers to estimate the amount of coal and ore belonging to each company. Among these engineers were Mr. Perin and Mr. Given, who both appeared as witnesses before the committee. That estimate appears upon pages 1034 to 1040 of the hearings. It shows that the tonnage of the red ore belonging to the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., as estimated, was 402,621,500 tons. To this should be added 10,177,000 tons of brown ore, making a total of 412,798,500 tons. The brown ore, with the exception of a small amount, is estimated to run from 45 per cent to 50 per cent in metallic iron. Of the red ores, 250,000 tons are estimated at 45 per cent in metallic iron; 21,591,800 tons are estimated at 30 per cent metallic iron; and of the remainder—nearly nineteen-twentieths of the whole amount—at from 36 per cent to 37 per cent in metallic iron.

The practical men connected with the company did not place a very high value upon this estimate for accuracy, although all admit it had some value.

Mr. Gates says: "I do not think anyone could testify correctly today as to the amount of ore owned by the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co."

Mr. Hanna says, speaking of this estimate, that the engineers did not take time enough to make a careful estimate, but that the estimate was not all guesswork and it was of some value.

Mr. Bacon estimated the ore owned by the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. at 400,000,000 tons.

Mr. Gayley estimates it at 440,000,000 tons.

Mr. Gates says: "We always estimated that we had not less than 300,000,000 tons, and we might have 500,000,000 to 700,000,000 tons."

Judge Gary, speaking on this subject, says: "I would not be at all surprised if we have six or seven hundred million tons *of all kinds*, but they have always taken off the top of the ore and left the bottom of it and are still doing so. How much of the ore is usable at the present time I do not know, but I believe 200,000,000 tons; but it will take a good while to use that."

Mr. Perin, speaking of the estimate made by the engineers at the time of the contemplated consolidation with the Republic Iron & Steel Co. and the Schloss-Sheffield Co., said that in fixing the amount of available ore they made some allowance for improvements in manufacturing methods which would bring lower grade material into the market.

A more careful estimate was made by the United States Steel Corporation after it acquired possession of the property. Its estimate is as follows:

| | Reasonably assured (including tonnage already developed). | Additional probable tonnage. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Red ores | 175,600,000 | 279,600,000 | 455,200,000 |
| Brown ores | | 3,150,000 | 3,150,000 |
| Red ore of lower grade, but which may be of future value | 204,000,000 | 35,000,000 | 239,000,000 |
| Total | 379,600,000 | 317,750,000 | 697,350,000 |

This table reduces the actual tonnage, now available, to 175,600,000 tons, but adds to this a probable tonnage of 279,600,000 tons, which would make a total probable tonnage of 455,200,000 tons. Taking all of these estimates together it would seem that an actual tonnage of available ore of 400,000,000 tons was a very liberal estimate.

## IRON ORE VALUE.

As to the value of the iron ore in the ground, Mr. John A. Topping, who became the chief executive officer of the company upon the resignation of Mr. Bacon, May 1, 1906, says that during the last five years he purchased a body of iron ore for the joint account of the Republic Iron & Steel Co. and the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. known as the Potter group of mines "which we satisfied ourselves contained over 70,000,000 tons of ore, at a cost of $800,000." This would amount to one and one-seventh cents per ton.

Mr. Grasty, who represented some capitalists that owned a considerable body of gray ore, and needed some red ore to mix with it, says that his people were ready to pay from 2 to 3 cents a ton, but he found no ore satisfactory to him and made no offers.

Mr. Bacon, referring to this testimony of Mr. Grasty, says that this is more than anybody had paid up to this time, so far as he knew.

There was some testimony from Mr. Perin to the effect that royalties on iron ore were paid as high as 25 to 30 cents a ton. But Mr. Perin expressly states that it would be unfair to take the royalties as a fair basis of he valua ion of the ore in the ground, because the royalty is paid over a considerable period of time, as the ore is taken out. In other words, a dollar in the hand is worth more than a dollar 50 years from now.

It is apparent that the value of a large body of ore, containing some hundred million tons, would depend very largely on how soon it could be utilized, but in the case at hand a very little figuring will show how absurd the royalty basis would be for determining the value of such a body of ore as that owned by the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. Assuming that the estimate of 400,000,000 tons is correct, its value at 25 cents a ton would be $100,000,000. The Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. bonds bore 6 per cent interest and this would make an interest charge of $6,000,000 a year. The company was mining at the time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation about 1,500,000 tons per annum, and the interest charge alone on this amount of ore would be $4 a ton, a figure which is, of course, prohibitive, not to say absurd. If, however, we take the figure paid for the Potter property and apply it to the 400,000,000 tons, we would have a little over $4,700,000 as the value of the ore, or applying the value of 2½ cents a ton, which Mr. Topping said was the amount he estimated for the value of ore in the ground, when figuring the cost of making pig iron, we would have $10,000,000 as the value of the ore. Certainly the latter is an outside figure, much more than anybody has paid of recent years. The interest charge at 5 per cent on this latter amount would be 25 cents a ton on an annual output of 2,000,000 tons, and it would be far better economy to lease the ore at a royalty of 25 cents a ton than to buy so large a body at 2½ cents a ton, where the output was so restricted, as in this instance.

## COAL.

The coal holdings were estimated by Mr. Bacon at 1,000,000,000 tons. Mr. Gary estimates the total coal holdings from a billion to a billion two hundred million tons, and the Perin-Aldrich report at 1,621,639,500 tons.

While the men who made the Perin-Aldrich report seem to have been competent engineers, it must not be forgotten that the purpose of their estimate was to form the basis of a consolidation of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. and the Schloss-Sheffield Iron & Steel Co. and the Republic Iron & Steel Co., and that their attention was chiefly directed to the question of relative value between the three companies. It is also well to remember that overcapitalization was the order of the day and that low valuations did not sound well in a prospectus. Their estimates were undoubtedly liberal.

The careful estimate made by the United States Steel Corporation, after it had obtained the property, arranged the tonnage under three heads, "Proven," "Probable," and "Possible," and gives the following figures:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Proven | 285,000,000 |
| Probable | 441,800,000 |
| Possible | 670,500,000 |

Just what value should be given as a basis for capitalization and the sale of securities to a trusting public to this 670,500,000 tons of "possible" coal is left to the candid reader. It would seem evident that a billion tons of known available coal was a liberal estimate.

The hearings do not contain any very definite information on which to base an accurate estimate of the value of coal in the ground at Birmingham. There is no testimony as to recent sales, as in the case of the Potter iron ore mines. Mr. Given fixes the royalty valuations on the coal as from 3 to 10 cents a ton, according to location, quality, thickness of vein, etc. He places a royalty of 10 cents a ton only on the Pratt vein. Assuming that about 6 cents is the average royalty, we are in position to compare this with the cost under a cash payment for the entire body of coal. It is clear that the number of years it will take to exhaust the coal is a very important point in this problem. In 1907 the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. produced 1,709,251 tons of coal, not including that used for coke. It also produced 1,170,826 tons of coke. Assuming that 100 pounds of coal will make 59 pounds of coke, which is a fair estimate for this district, according to Mr. Burchard, of the United States Geological Survey, this would amount to a production of 1,981,061 tons of coal used for coke, or a production altogether of 3,609,312 tons of coal.

The Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. owns a very small proportion of the coal in the entire district. According to Mr. Bacon not over a tenth, and perhaps much less than a twentieth. The entire production of the district is about 16,000,000 tons a year, 6,000,000 tons of which is produced by operators not in any way connected with any of the iron and steel companies, so that a great increase in the production of coal for sale on the part of the Tennessee

Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. can not be expected. In order to be entirely safe let us assume that the annual production of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. will be 7,500,000 tons of coal per annum, considerably more than twice its production in 1907. The annual interest charge for the original investment would have to be borne by the production for that year. Assuming that the value of this body of 1,000,000,000 tons of coal was $10,000,000, this would amount to 1 cent a ton for the coal in the ground. The interest charge on that amount at 5 per cent would be $500,000, which would amount to a little over 6 cents a ton on an annual production of 7,500,000 tons. Adding to this 6 cents 1 cent a ton purchase price, we would have 7 cents a ton to compare with a royalty of from 3 to 10 cents a ton. While this calculation can make no claim to accuracy, it is at least sufficient to say that an estimate of $10,000,000 for this entire body of coal is, as Mr. Herbert Knox Smith phrases it, liberal.

The acreage of the entire iron ore, coal, and limestone property of the company at the time of its acquisition was as follows:

[U. S. Steel Corporation Annual Report for 1907, p. 26.]

| In the State of— | Surface and mineral rights. | Acres owned in fee. | | Total acres owned. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Mineral rights only. | Surface only. | |
| Alabama | 165,096 | 170,152 | 5,015 | 340,263 |
| Tennessee | 98,842 | 6,898 | ..... | 105,740 |
| Georgia | 1,053 | 367 | ..... | 1,420 |
| Total | 264,991 | 177,417 | 5,015 | 447,423 |

It will be seen by this table that while the company owns 442,408 acres of mineral lands it owns the surface to only 270,006 acres.

Something of course should be added to the valuation of the coal and the iron ore for these surface rights, but as many of them can not be utilized for fear they will interfere with mining operations or that improvements will be made upon them which it would be necessary to pay for later when the surface is needed for mining operations or the ground caved this fact will greatly depreciate their value.

While the figures gathered by the committee are not sufficient to enable them to set a definite value on the properties, it is at least certain that the value fixed in the statement of the company itself of $26,525,000 seems reasonably high. (Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pp. 256, 257, 258, 290, 291; Hearings, Gary, pp. 143, 125, 150; Bacon, pp. 5325, 5326, 5346, 5347, 5345, 5329, 5330, 5331, 5349, 5328, 5360, 5333; Hanna, pp. 860, 862, 871; Oglebay, pp. 921, 922; Gates, pp. 8, 6, 7; Aldrich-Perin Rept., pp. 1038, 1036; Gayley, p. 401; Topping, p. 1256; Grasty, p. 5306; Perin, pp. 987, 974, 1017; Given, pp. 1004 to 1015; Moore, p. 1027; Bulletin No. 400, U. S. Geological Survey, p. 183; U. S. Steel Corporation Rept., 1907, p. 26.)

## ADVANTAGES OF BIRMINGHAM FOR THE PRODUCTION OF IRON AND STEEL.

It is generally conceded that there is no place in the United States where the materials for making pig iron, namely, iron ore, coke, and limestone, can be so cheaply assembled as in the Birmingham district, and that this fact offsets the low mineral contents in the ore and adds immensely to the value of the raw materials.

This would be true if the figure for the cost of manufacture in the Birmingham district were as low as claimed and there was a market for the product near at home. Unfortunately, however, neither of these things is true, and the great bulk of the products of this district have to be sold in the northern market, where the extra freight rate entirely offsets the lower cost of production.

There is inserted in the record an estimate by a Mr. Phillips, a mining engineer, at one time in the employ of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., of the average cost of making pig iron at Birmingham. This table is as follows:

The following average costs of manufacture of pig iron in 1904–1906:

| | 1894 | 1895 | 1896 | | 1894 | 1895 | 1896 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Ore | 1.86 | 1.754 | 1.716 | Current expenses | 0.181 | 0.200 | 0.200 |
| Limestone | .16 | .240 | .128 | General expenses | .077 | .070 | .093 |
| Coke | 2.78 | 2.840 | 2.735 | Relining | .170 | .183 | .200 |
| | | | | Taxes | .026 | .025 | .080 |
| Total for materials | 4.800 | 4.834 | 4.579 | Insurance | .003 | .005 | .006 |
| | | | | Bad debts | .037 | .033 | .030 |
| Materials | 4.800 | 4.834 | 4.575 | | | | |
| Labor | .835 | .998 | .966 | | 6.457 | 6.650 | 6.464 |
| Supplies | .338 | .302 | .314 | | | | |

The lowest cost during 1904 was $5.71, the highest was $7.81, and the average selling price of No. 2 foundry iron was $7.20.

The lowest cost during 1895 was $5.84, the highest $7.02, and the average selling price of No. 2 foundry iron was $7.15.

The lowest cost during 1896 was $5.74, the highest $6.84, and the average selling price of No. 2 foundry iron was $7.22.

Mr. Perin, speaking of figures similar to this table, says: "There has been no more monumental example of bad accounting than has been exhibited in the case of pig iron south of the Ohio River." This was in reply to the following question by Mr. Young: "Have not the southern iron and steel men continually fooled themselves as to what their actual cost was?" Mr. Perin then goes on to state an instance of a furnace in which to his knowledge there was an actual depreciation cost of a dollar a ton.

Again he says: "My own opinion is that the cost keeping of the blast furnaces of our country has been radically wrong. We have never allowed a sufficient amount from the amount of the destruction of the property, either the coal or iron-ore property, nor have we made proper allowance for renewals or replacement of the plant."

It must be remembered also that 1894, 1895, and 1896 were years of abnormally low costs and prices. Mr. Perin, speaking directly of the figures of Mr. Phillips, says: "I do not think there is anybody to-day who could come within $3 of that cost."

Mr. William M. Given, mining engineer, living at Birmingham, says: "There was no value to labor in 1895 * * * that was the basis of iron making in those days from 1892 to 1898, and that can not be considered in a comparison at all. They were impossible conditions, which will never exist there again. * * * The price of labor in 1895 was whatever you wanted to give that labor. * * * I saw men in Virginia whom I had paid $3 a day in 1891—in 1893 I have seen them come to my house and ask me for food, and I have gone with them to the store and given them a sack of flour, and they were glad to get 90-cents-a-day jobs."

Mr. Bacon, speaking of the years from 1901 to 1906, says that those were years of low prices and low cost, but that in the old furnaces of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. the cost of making pig iron was between ten and eleven dollars a ton, and that in the one new, modern furnace of the plant their cost was between seven and eight dollars a ton—say under $8.

As the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. at that time was making a large proportion of the pig iron in the Birmingham district and as the cost at their best furnace was a little under $8 and in their other furnaces between ten and eleven dollars a ton, it can easily be seen that Mr. Phillips's "average cost" of about $6.50 per ton was a pure figment of the imagination. The cost to the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. for making pig iron for the year 1907, the last year it worked before its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation, was, according to its books, $11.02 per ton.

The United States Commissioner of Corporations in his report of the Steel Corporation, part 2, page 52, shows that the average cost of making pig iron from Lake Superior ores was $11.82 per ton.

If these figures are to be relied on, and they are the best available, it will be seen that the actual difference in the cost in manufacturing pig iron between the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. and the northern companies at the present time is less than a dollar a ton. It is true that Mr. Perin says, speaking of the Birmingham and Pittsburgh districts: "Based on to-day's selling price, which I presume would be a fair approximation of their cost prices, there is nearly $4 difference between the cost of production between the two districts." And a little later he admits that on arriving at this difference he has not made a proper charge for depreciation of ore nor a proper allowance for depreciation of the plant at Birmingham.

Unquestionably, however, the cost of manufacturing pig iron at Birmingham is less than in any large northern district; but this, as

stated before, is entirely offset by the increased cost of getting the product to the market.

Speaking on this subject, Mr. Bacon says that while he was in charge of the plant their pig iron was sold a good deal at Cincinnati, sometimes in Detroit and St. Louis, some in New England and different points between, and some at Philadelphia. That a very small tonnage indeed was sold in the South—the consumption in the South was almost "nil."

Mr. John M. Topping, who succeeded Mr. Bacon in charge of this company, says that 60 to 75 per cent of the pig iron went north of the Ohio River.

Mr. Hanna says that the market for pig iron is largely in the North. He adds: "I think it will be very many years to come before the value per ton of ore will be the same in the South as in the North. In the first place, there is not the demand, and I question whether there will be."

Judge Gary also refers to the want of market for the southern iron in the South as depreciating the value of the property.

Mr. Perin also, in speaking of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., says: "But it is a property which requires a great capital to develop, a high type of technical skill to get the best results from it, and the country immediately in the neighborhood has got to develop so as to give the great advantages to this district which it would naturally have were there a market near at hand, because if you have to add $3 or $4 a ton on every ton that goes out, you take away the distinct advantages which this district has."

Again he says that if the production of pig iron is much increased in the South the bulk of it will have to be marketed in the North.

No company at Birmingham, except the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. has made any attempt to manufacture steel, and the books of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. show that up to the time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation its attempt had not been a financial success, with some few exceptions. In 1907 the average price for which it sold its rails was $28.76 per ton; the cost was $29.48 per ton. The selling price for billets was $33.27 and the cost was $24.67 per ton, but it sold only 2,496 tons. It sold 17,000 and odd tons of bars; the selling price was $37.97, and the cost $36.42 per ton. Of plates it sold 15,000 tons; the selling price was $40.08, and the cost was $38.13. Its pig iron cost was $11.02 and the selling price $16.49. This was a boom year in the iron and steel business, but the profits of the company were practically confined to pig iron.

### THE COMPANY HAD NEVER BEEN A FINANCIAL SUCCESS

It had been in operation for many years. Mr. Bacon states that during his administration the company did not improve its plants

because it did not have the money; that it could not do it out of its profits, because they were so small. He states that it paid three quarterly dividends at the rate of 6 per cent annually in the nine months previous to the purchase of the control of its stock by the so-called syndicate, but that the new people who took charge immediately stopped the dividends. Again he says, "It was not a profitable business while I was president." And again he says that if he had charged up the proper amount to depreciation there would not have been a dollar of profits from which to pay dividends. He expresses the opinion that while the syndicate people were in control the company was not on a profitable basis, although they paid 4 per cent dividends for a little while. He adds that their improvements had not been completed and that the price of products was low during that period.

Mr. Perin, being asked if at the time of the making of the Perin-Aldrich report (which appears on page 1034 of the hearings) the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. was not making strenuous efforts to get more money to develop the property, replies, "I never knew them when they were not in that condition," previous to the control by the syndicate. And he admits that a dividend of 4 per cent was an entirely inadequate return for an investment in so hazardous an enterprise.

During the three years immediately preceding the acquisition of the company by the United States Steel Corporation, its earnings, as shown on its books, equaled 4.8 per cent on the investment, and in the three years and two months from November, 1907, to January 1, 1911, during which time it has been controlled by the United States Steel Corporation, its net earnings, on its common stock, amounted to $4,068,753, equal to an average of 4 per cent per annum on its common stock and 3.4 per cent on the United States Steel Corporation's investment in the stock. During the year 1907 its net earnings, as appeared from the statement of the books of the United States Steel Corporation, were $1,426,864.

During the time that Mr. Bacon was in charge of the property he made an estimate that it would take $25,000,000 to rehabilitate the property and put it on a paying basis. He says: "There was scarcely any of the property that was right, if it was possible for it to be wrong. I think the stock was selling at that time for about $50." That would be about $11,000,000 for the stock and the bonds, I think, were about $12,000,000. A little later he says that Mr. Gates began buying the stock at $55 and run it up to a little over $100.

In the statement that it was Mr. Gates who began buying the stock, Mr. Bacon is probably wrong, as the testimony shows that it was Mr. Kessler who began buying up the stock. If Mr. Kessler was

connected with Mr. Gates in this operation, the testimony does not disclose it. (Hearings, p. 883; Phillips, p. 985; Perin, pp. 1030, 1031, 994, 984, 983, 1033, 985, 996, 995; Given, p. 1012; Bacon, pp. 5332, 5333, 5334, 5343, 5344, 5345, 5346; Gary, pp. 145, 146, 144; Topping, pp. 1233, 1257; Hanna, p. 874; Herbert Knox Smith Rept., pt. 2, p. 52.)

### CIRCUMSTANCES SURROUNDING THE PURCHASE OF THE TENNESSEE COAL, IRON & RAILROAD CO. BY THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

In November, 1905, Mr. George W. Kessler, a wealthy wine merchant of the city of New York, had accumulated a large amount of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock. Whether he approached Mr. Grant B. Schley, of the firm of Moore & Schley, or Mr. Schley approached him in regard to the matter, does not appear, but at all events Mr. Schley learned that a large amount of Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock could be acquired from Mr. Kessler. This led to a conference between Mr. Schley, Mr. Guthrie, who was then president of the Republic Iron & Steel Co., and Mr. L. C. Hanna, of Cleveland. These gentlemen a little later met Mr. Kessler, who informed them of the number of shares he had in his possession, and an arrangement was made to purchase the control of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. At this time the stock was selling in the market in the eighties and nineties. Other gentlemen were enlisted in the enterprise. The stock was bought by each separately. The amount of stock purchased at that time was 118,300 shares.

On the 27th of November, 1905, a syndicate agreement was entered into, which is set out upon page 917 of the hearings. By the terms of this agreement the syndicate managers, Messrs. Grant B. Schley and Charles S. Guthrie, were given full control over the stock belonging to the members of the syndicate, with the power to pledge it or sell it.

Mr. Guthrie soon died, and Mr. L. C. Hanna, of Cleveland, was substituted in his place as one of the syndicate managers. The members of the syndicate and the amount of syndicated stock owned by each appears in the following table:

| | Shares. | | Shares. |
|---|---|---|---|
| O. H. Payne | 10,300 | E. W. Oglebay | 5,150 |
| L. C. Hanna | 10,300 | H. S. Black | 5,150 |
| G. B. Schley | 10,300 | F. D. Stout | 5,150 |
| J. B. Duke | 10,300 | J. W. Simpson | 5,150 |
| E. J. Berwind | 10,300 | G. W. French | 2,500 |
| J. W. Gates | 10,300 | S. G. Cooper | 1,500 |
| A. N. Brady | 10,300 | J. A. Topping | 1,000 |
| G. A. Kessler | 10,300 | | |
| O. Thorne | 10,300 | Total | 118,300 |

At this time the total stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. was about $22,500,000, divided into 225,000 shares, so that 118,300 shares was sufficient to carry the control.

Of this amount, 82,000 shares was bought by the syndicate directly from Mr. George W. Kessler at a price of $110 per share, and the 36,300 additional to make up the 118,300 shares was purchased upon the street the next day at an average price of a little less then $110 a share.

It is certainly a remarkable circumstance that this large purchase of stock in the open market did not raise the price of the stock as high as the amount paid to Mr. Kessler at private sale. The reason for purchasing the Kessler stock, undoubtedly, was because it would have been very difficult for the syndicate to obtain the control of the company with Kessler's stock against them.

A little later a second syndicate was formed, embracing some of the parties who were in the first syndicate and some additional men, to take 50,000 additional shares of the stock on the street.

There is printed in the hearings a second agreement bearing the date of August 27, 1906, headed "Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., stock syndicate agreement No. 2." This agreement is similar to the first; is for the acquisition of 40,000 shares; appoints Messrs. Grant B. Schley and Leonard C. Hanna managers, and is to run until February 7, 1907. It refers to another syndicate agreement bearing date February 7, 1906. As the original syndicate agreement bore date November 27, 1905, it would appear that there had been an intermediate agreement bearing date February 7, 1906. This may account for the discrepancy in the number of shares which is fixed in this agreement at 40,000 and Mr. Schley's statement that it embraced 50,000 shares. Fifty thousand shares may have been the total under the agreement of February 7, 1906, and the one of August 27, 1906. Each of these agreements states that its purpose is the acquiring and disposing of, or distributing capital stock of, the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co.

The parties to the first agreement, who were sworn as witnesses before the committee, vigorously denied that any stock-jobbing operation was intended, but claimed that the real purpose was to develop, improve, and keep the property. These agreements themselves, however, contain internal evidence that there was also in the minds of the members of the syndicate, from the beginning, the probability of selling the property on such terms as the syndicate managers might determine. The price paid for this second syndicate stock was either 120 or 130. Neither Schley nor Kessler were parties to this second syndicate, but the stock was bought from them, Kessler furnishing about 45,000 shares and Schley about 5,000 shares.

In the meantime, in order to obtain money for improvements, the capital of the company had been increased and new stock issued at par to an amount which brought the capital stock up to 297,600 shares at the time of its acquisition by the United States Steel Corporation. This stock was all taken by the stockholders proportionately to their former holdings.

No sooner was the second syndicate formed, apparently, and the 50,000 shares of stock disposed of than Kessler and Schley began buying more stock. *Schley made these purchases to sustain the market.* (Schley, hearings, p. 1059.)

The situation of stock ownership at the time of the panic was:

| | Shares. |
|---|---|
| First syndicate | 118,300 |
| Second syndicate | 50,000 |
| First syndicate, new stock, first call | 17,750 |
| First syndicate, new stock, second call | 19,441 |
| In addition to this Mr. Schley owned outside the syndicate about | 25,000 |
| Mr. Kessler | 28,000 |
| Making a total of | 258,491 |

In addition to this Mr. Kessler had five or six accounts with different brokers in which he carried Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock, but the exact amount of which is not stated in the testimony.

The second syndicate took its proportion of the new stock, but whether this embraced two calls or only the last call is uncertain. If it was only the last call it would be about 7,500 shares, which, added to the above amount, gives a total of 265,991 shares. It is entirely safe to say, then, that not to exceed 30,000 shares of the capital stock was owned outside of the two syndicates and Schley and Kessler personally. Of this entire stock issue practically 150,000 shares was in the assets of Moore & Schley. That firm had loaned to their customers upon it and had rehypothecated from 100,000 to 105,000 shares thereof. When the panic came on Moore & Schley owed about $38,000,000. Nearly all this amount was due and their condition was becoming precarious. Of this amount about $1,500,000 or $2,000,000 was borrowed of Morgan & Co. and over $2,000,000 from the First National Bank of New York; and scattered through the collateral for a large number of these loans was about 100,000 shares of Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock, together with a large amount of other industrial stocks, like Tobacco common and Republic Iron & Steel common. When the financial situation became disturbed there was a general tightening up of the banks as to the character of collateral, and the banks quite generally began to object to Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock and other stocks of like character as collateral and asked for substitution of other stocks. There was no difference in the treatment by the banks of

the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock and other stocks of similar character. (Schley, hearings, pp. 1051, 1065.)

Mr. Hanna says for a long time there had been no market for Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock. It was quoted from 120 to 130 on the market, but these quotations were absolutely nominal. Sometimes a month or two months would go by without a single transaction, and it was selling high considering the earning power or dividend rate. He also says that as a going proposition it was not worth what the syndicate paid for the stock, but he thought it was, looking to the future. That commercially he thinks it was worth what the United States Steel Corporation paid for it, but whether it was worth it under the conditions as existed at that time was a subject for argument. (Hanna, hearings, pp. 862, 863, 872.)

Further speaking of the stock, he said: "In the first place, the stock is what is termed in the street as pegged stock, from the fact that a large majority of the stock was under a syndicate agreement for a specified time. I think any stock occupying that position might be, on the part of the bankers, considered what you term a contraband stock. I think that in its general terms it was such a stock, a stock of the character of the Tennessee. The company was in process of further development. It had been a football in the Street for many years and had not very many friends. The legitimate side of the company had not kept pace with the pace of the steel industry of the country. The property was not very well regarded, except under abnormally prosperous conditions of the steel industry. Then they always managed to get the price of it marked well up. I think that, too, with its past experience and the fact that it had been a football in the Street for many years preceding, it was still tinctured, even under the new control, with its old reputation to some extent. There was absolutely no market for it." Mr. Hanna adds, "My judgment is if I had gone on the market with a thousand shares of stock and forced it, I would have broken the market from 10 to 20 points. Wall Street always shied at a stock in that position. One hundred and twenty to 130 was a high price for a stock that only paid 4 per cent."

Mr. Schley says that Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock was not acceptable to the banks in 1906 or 1907. It was in a very bad way as to market prices, and there is no bank that will loan on a stock that has no market. He adds that there was nobody buying or selling Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock.

The stock was regarded as a pegged or pooled stock, with only nominal quotations, without any real transactions, and the banks could not realize on it in time of panic.

The record is full of testimony of this character, and there is no contradictory evidence.

In the meantime financial matters had got to a crucial condition. Banks had failed, and the banks of New York City had been compelled to resort to clearing-house certificates, and the panic was of a most acute character.

Col. Oliver H. Payne, one of the syndicate, who was a warm friend of Mr. Schley, loaned Mr. Schley, for the use of Moore & Schley, from $6,000,000 to $8,000,000 of standard securities to use in supporting their loans, taking as security therefor uncurrent securities of Moore & Schley. This loan was subsequently changed into an absolute exchange, Moore & Schley becoming the owners of the standard securities and Mr. Payne becoming the owner of the uncurrent securities.

Mr. Payne, becoming alarmed at the situation, urged Mr. Schley to dispose of his Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock as the only possible means of relief. This urging on the part of Col. Payne continued for about a month. He suggested that Moore & Schley should call in the assistance of Mr. Lewis Cass Ledyard, a distinguished lawyer in the city of New York. At Col. Payne's solicitation Mr. Schley finally sent for Mr. Ledyard, and asked him to go and see Mr. J. P. Morgan to try to sell him the stock for the United States Steel Corporation. To this Mr. Schley consented. (Schley, hearings, pp. 1081, 1078, 1079.)

Mr. Ledyard testified that in the last week of October, 1907, Col. Payne informed him that Moore & Schley were largely indebted to him and that he was much concerned over their condition and laid the condition before Mr. Ledyard. He stated that he saw no way to save Moore & Schley unless they could sell their Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock, and that there was no market for it unless the United States Steel Corporation could be induced to purchase it, and said he would suggest to Mr. Schley that Mr. Ledyard be asked to see Mr. Morgan and get him to lay the proposition before the corporation. This was done, and Mr. Schley sent for Mr. Ledyard on Friday night, the 31st of October, 1907. At this interview Mr. Ledyard familiarized himself with the situation and at Mr. Schley's request went to see Mr. Morgan the next day and laid the situation before him. Mr. Morgan expressed the greatest concern and said that it was the most serious thing that had been brought to his attention in connection with the panic. He said that if Moore & Schley should go there was no telling what the effect on the financial institutions of New York would be and how many other houses would be involved in the consequences. He telephoned both Judge Gary and Mr. Frick; and Mr. Morgan, when they came, told each of them in Mr. Ledyard's presence of Moore & Schley's situation and the proposition to sell to the United States Steel Corporation. The conferences on the

subject continued through Saturday and Sunday, at some of which Mr. Ledyard was present. Judge Gary expressed great reluctance to buy the stock, saying it was not worth over $60 or $65 per share at the outside. Mr. Ledyard replied that he thought it likely, if they waited long enough, they could get the stock for $25 a share, but suggested that when that time came the United States Steel Corporation would not be in condition to buy anything at any price. Mr. Frick objected to the trade unless it were arranged, at the same time, that the bankers should save the threatened trust companies. Judge Gary was still reluctant to purchase and offered to loan Moore & Schley $5,000,000. This proposition was submitted to Mr. Schley and rejected by him. He said it would be perfectly useless; that it would not pull him out and would not be effective.

Before closing the trade either Mr. Morgan or Judge Gary requested that Moore & Schley's books should be examined to see if their situation was as bad as represented, and this was done by experts.

Judge Gary said to Mr. Morgan, during one of these conferences, that he would not think of considering the purchase of this stock without going to Washington first and taking the matter up with the President or the Department of Justice, or both. Mr. Morgan said, "Why? Have they any right to say whether we buy or not?" Judge Gary said, "No, they have not. But there is a financial crisis, and from your standpoint the object of buying this stock is to assist in overcoming this panic, and if the Department of Justice or the President should find out we had purchased or were about to purchase it and should enjoin us from purchasing, on the ground that it would add to our holdings, and thereby raise the question of creating or adding to a monopoly, you can see at once that what we had done would be to make the financial conditions very much worse than now; and therefore it seems to me we ought to know how the President and the Department of Justice would feel about the question." Mr. Morgan said, "Well, I think that is very forcible, and I see no objection to your going over there if you feel like it." (Gary, hearings, p. 130.)

So Messrs. Frick and Gary came to Washington to see President Roosevelt. Both Judge Gary and ex-President Roosevelt gave an account before the committee of what occurred at that interview. Judge Gary says that Mr. Frick and himself stated the case to the President, who said he would like to consult the Attorney General, Mr. Bonaparte. But Mr. Bonaparte was out of the city, and so the President requested the presence of Secretary Root, who came, and at the President's request Judge Gary restated the case in Mr. Root's presence. In order that an accurate record might be kept of what

had occurred Judge Gary wrote the following letter to Secretary Root, and the correspondence following it occurred:

NOVEMBER 7, 1907.

MY DEAR MR. SECRETARY: At the recent interview at the White House between the President, yourself, Mr. Frick, and myself I stated, in substance, that our corporation had the opportunity of acquiring more than one-half of the capital stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. at a price somewhat in excess of what we believed to be its real value, and that it had been represented that if the purchase should be made it would be of great benefit to financial conditions and would probaby save from failure an important business concern; that under the circumstances Mr. Frick and I had decided to favor the proposed purchase of stock unless the President objected to the same. I further stated that the total productive capacity of our companies would not be materially increased by the ownership of the properties of the Tennessee Co., and, after the purchase, would probably not amount to more than 60 per cent of the total steel production in this country, which was about the percentage of our companies at the time of the organization of the United States Steel Corporation; that our policy was opposed to securing a monopoly in our lines or even a material increase of our relative capacity. I understood the President to say that, while he would not and could not legally make any binding promise or agreement, he did not hesitate to say from all the circumstances as presented he certainly would not advise against the proposed purchase.

If consistent, will you kindly write me if the above statement is in accordance with your understanding and recollection?

Sincerely, yours,

E. H. GARY.

Mr. Root responded as follows:

NOVEMBER 11, 1907.

MY DEAR MR. GARY: I have your letter of November 7. It fully agrees with my recollection of the interview to which you refer, in which you stated to the President the circumstances under which the United States Steel Corporation had been asked to relieve the financial situation by purchasing a majority of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. I have sent a copy of your letter, with this answer, to the President, with a recommendation that it be transmitted to the Department of Justice for filing there

Very sincerely, yours, ELIHU ROOT.

I received another letter from Mr. Root, as follows:

NOVEMBER 20, 1907.

DEAR MR. GARY: I inclose a copy of a letter which I have sent to the President, inclosing a copy of your letter of November 7, and a copy of the President's answer. You have a complete copy of what you will be able to find upon the files of the Department of Justice if any occasion arises.

Very sincerely, yours, ELIHU ROOT.

Inclosed were the following copies: First, from Mr. Root to the President, dated November 11, 1907:

> DEAR MR. PRESIDENT: I transmit herewith a copy of a letter from Mr. E. H. Gary, president of the United States Steel Corporation, dated November 7, 1907, received by me on the following day. You will perceive that it relates to the interview which Mr. Gary had with you last week regarding the purchase by his company of the capital stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. I send also a copy of my answer to Mr. Gary, and recommend that these papers be sent to the Department of Justice and placed upon the files of that department.
>
> Very truly, yours,
>
> ELIHU ROOT.

A letter from the President to the Secretary of State:

> NOVEMBER 19, 1907.
>
> MY DEAR MR. SECRETARY: I am in receipt of your letter of the 11th instant and inclosures, and have forwarded them to the Attorney General to be placed on the files of the Department of Justice, together with a copy of this letter. Mr. Gary states the facts as I remember them.
>
> Very truly, yours, THEODORE ROOSEVELT.

Judge Gary further says:

> Mr. GARY. I remember some of the conversation. I remember the Secretary of State saying to the President that of course he had no right to say that we could buy this property. The President said he understood that. He thought all we wished to know was what would be the disposition of the President and the Department of Justice in case we did buy, for the reason that if there was an objection by the Government we would not accomplish the desired result.
>
> I remember the President saying he was glad to know that the percentage in production of the steel of this country of the United States Steel Corporation was not greater and was even less than it was at the time of the organization of the company; that he felt, as I knew, that the question of monopolies in this country was a very serious one, but he said:
>
> "In view of the fact that your percentage has not increased, but has decreased, and the further fact that all of us have an appreciation of the financial conditions in New York, I do not believe that anyone could justly criticize me for saying that I would not feel like objecting to the purchase under the circumstances."

Ex-President Roosevelt made the following statement before the committee:

STATEMENT OF HON. THEODORE ROOSEVELT.

> Mr. ROOSEVELT. In the fall of 1907 there were severe business disturbances and financial stringency, culminating in a panic which arose in New York and spread over the country. The damage actually done was great, and damage threatened was

incalculable. Thanks largely to the action of the Government, the panic was stopped before, instead of being merely a serious business check, it became a frightful and nation-wide calamity, a disaster fraught with untold misery and woe to all our people. For several days the Nation trembled on the brink of such a calamity, of such a disaster, as you gentlemen doubtless remember.

During those days both the Secretary of the Treasury and I personally were in hourly communication with New York, following every change in the situation, and trying to anticipate every development. It was the obvious duty of the administration to take every step possible to prevent appalling disaster by checking the spread of the panic before it grew so that nothing could check it; and events moved with such speed that it was necessary to decide and to act on the instant, as each successive crisis arose, if the decision and action were to accomplish anything. The Secretary of the Treasury took various actions, some on his own initiative, some by my direction. Late one evening I was informed that two representatives of the Steel Corporation wished to see me early the following morning, the precise object not being named. Next morning, while at breakfast, I was informed that Messrs. Frick and Gary were waiting at the office; I at once went over, and as the Attorney General, Mr. Bonaparte, had not yet arrived from Baltimore, where he had been passing the night, I sent a message asking the Secretary of State, Mr. Root, who was also a lawyer, to join us, which he did. Before the close of the interview and in the presence of the three gentlemen named, I dictated a note to Mr. Bonaparte, setting forth exactly what Messrs. Frick and Gary had proposed and exactly what I had answered, so that there might be no possibility of misunderstanding. This note was published in a Senate document while I was still President, and is already spread on the minutes of your committee. It runs as follows:

Shall I read it, gentlemen?

The CHAIRMAN. Just as you like, Col. Roosevelt.

Mr. ROOSEVELT. With your permission, I will read it.

THE WHITE HOUSE,
*Washington, November 4, 1907.*

MY DEAR MR. ATTORNEY GENERAL: Judge E. H. Gary and Mr. H. C. Frick, on behalf of the Steel Corporation, have just called upon me. They state that there is a certain business firm (the name of which I have not been told) which will undoubtedly fail this week if help is not given. Among its assets are a majority of the securities of the Tennessee Coal Co. Application has been urgently made to the Steel Corporation to purchase this stock as the only means of avoiding a failure. Judge Gary and Mr. Frick informed me that as a mere business transaction they do not care to purchase the stock; that under ordinary circumstances they would not consider purchasing the stock, because but little benefit will come to the Steel Corporation from the purchase; that they are aware that the purchase will be used

as a handle for attack upon them on the ground that they are striving to secure a monopoly of the business and prevent competition—not that this would represent what could honestly be said, but what might recklessly and untruthfully be said.

They further informed me that, as a matter of fact, the policy of the company has been to decline to acquire more than 60 per cent of the steel properties, and that this purpose has been persevered in for several years past, with the object of preventing these accusations, and, as a matter of fact, their proportion of steel properties has slightly decreased, so that it is below this 60 per cent, and the acquisition of the property in question will not raise it above 60 per cent. But they feel that it is immensely to their interest, as to the interest of every responsible business man, to try to prevent a panic and general industrial smashup at this time, and that they are willing to go into this transaction, which they would not otherwise go into, because it seems the opinion of those best fitted to express judgment in New York that it will be an important factor in preventing a break that might be ruinous; and that this has been urged upon them by the combination of the most responsible bankers in New York who are now thus engaged in endeavoring to save the situation. But they asserted they did not wish to do this if I stated that it ought not to be done. I answered that while, of course, I could not advise them to take the action proposed, I felt it no public duty of mine to interpose any objections.

Sincerely, yours,

THEODORE ROOSEVELT.

Hon. CHARLES J. BONAPARTE,
*Attorney General.*

Mr. Bonaparte received this note in about an hour and that same morning he came over to acknowledge its receipt, and said that my answer was the only proper answer that could have been made, having regard both to the law and to the needs of the situation; he stated that the legal situation had been in no way changed, and that no sufficient ground existed for prosecuting the Steel Corporation. But I wish it distinctly understood that I acted purely on my own initiative and that the responsibility for the act was solely mine.

I was intimately acquainted with the situation in New York. The word "panic" means fear, unreasoning fear; to stop a panic it is necessary to restore confidence; and at the moment the so-called Morgan interests were the only interests which retained a full hold on the confidence of the people of New York, not only the business people but the immense mass of men and women who owned small investments or had small savings in the banks and trust companies. Mr. Morgan and his associates were, of course, fighting hard to prevent the loss of confidence and the panic distrust from increasing to such a degree as to bring any other big financial institutions down, for this would probably have been followed by a general and probably world-wide crash. The Knickerbocker Trust Co. had already failed, and runs had begun on or were threatened as regards two other big trust companies. These companies were now on the fighting line, and it was to the interest of everybody to strengthen them in order that

the situation might be saved. It was a matter of general knowledge and belief that they or the individuals prominent in them held the securities of the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co., which securities had no market value and were useless as a source of strength in the emergency. The Steel Corporation securities, on the contrary, were immediately marketable, their great value being known and admitted all over the world, as the events showed. The proposal of Messrs. Frick and Gary was that the Steel Corporation should at once acquire the Tennessee Coal & Iron Co. and thereby substitute among the assets of the threatened institutions (which, by the way, they did not name to me) securities of great and immediate value for securities which at the moment were of no value. It was necessary for me to decide on the instant before the stock exchange opened, for the situation in New York was such that any hour might be vital, and failure to act for even an hour might make all subsequent effort to act utterly useless. From the best information at my disposal I believed (and believe) that the addition of the Tennessee Coal & Iron property would only increase the proportion of the Steel Co.'s holdings by about 4 per cent, making them about 62 per cent instead of about 58 per cent of the total value in the country, an addition which by itself, in my judgment (concurred in, I may add, not only by the Attorney General but by every competent lawyer with whom I talked), worked no change in the legal status of the Steel Corporation.

Furthermore, I believed that the action was emphatically for the general good; that it offered the only chance for arresting the panic; and that it would probably arrest the panic, as it did. I answered Messrs. Frick and Gary, as set forth in my published letter, to the effect that I did not deem it my duty to interfere—that is, to forbid the action which, more than anything else, in actual fact, saved the situation. The result justified my judgment. The panic was stopped, public confidence in the solvency of the threatened institutions being at once restored.

Incidentally I may mention that when I was in Birmingham last spring every man I met, without exception, who was competent to testify, informed me voluntarily that the results of the action taken had been of the utmost benefit to Birmingham, and therefore to Alabama, the industry having profited to an extraordinary degree, not only from the standpoint of the business but from the standpoint of the community at large and of the wage workers, by the change in ownership. The results of the action I took were beneficial from every standpoint, and the action itself at the time when it was taken was vitally necessary to the welfare of the people of the United States.

In my judgment I would have been derelict in my duty, I would have shown myself a timid and unworthy public officer if in that extraordinary crisis I had not acted as I did act. In every such crisis the temptation to indecision, to nonaction, is great, for excuses can always be found for nonaction, and action means risk and the certainty of blame to the man who acts. But if the man is worth his salt he will do his duty; he will give the people the benefit of the doubt and act in any way which their interests demand and which is not affirmatively prohibited by law, unheeding the likelihood that he himself, when the crisis

is over and the danger passed, will be assailed for what he has done.

Every step I took in the matter was open as the day, and was known in detail at the moment to all people. The press contained full accounts of the visit to me of Messrs. Frick and Gary, and heralded widely and with acclamation the results of that visit. At the time the relief and rejoicing over what had been done were well nigh universal. The danger was too imminent and too appalling for men to be willing to condemn those who were successful in saving them from it. But I fully understood and expected that when there was no longer danger, when the fear had been forgotten, attack would be made upon me.

If I were on a sailboat I should not ordinarily meddle with any of the gear; but if a sudden squall struck us, and the main sheet jammed, so that the boat threatened to capsize, I would unhesitatingly cut the main sheet, even though I were sure that the owner, no matter how grateful to me at the moment for having saved his life, would a few weeks later, when he had forgotten his danger and his fear, decide to sue me for the value of the cut rope.

The ex-President further said:

Mr. ROOSEVELT. Now, Mr. Littleton, I can answer you right away that I was then thoroughly satisfied, and the after events made me even more thoroughly satisfied, that what was done was necessary to save the situation; that the panic would have spread and very great disaster occurred if exactly what was done had not been done. A good many of the questions, Mr. Littleton and Mr. Stanley, that you are offering are requiring me to search the hidden domain of motive of Mr. Frick and Mr. Gary. I never supposed that they were going to take action that would be damaging to themselves, for I would have been exceedingly sure they would have gotten no gratitude for taking such action if they had taken it. My feeling toward them was—I can illustrate it by two similes. I have spoken of a sailboat already. If it is necessary to haul on a rope on a boat in order to prevent the boat from going over, I welcome the help of any husky individual that hauls, and I do not care whether he is hauling from altruistic motives about me or to save his own skin. I want him to pull hard on the rope. That is all I want.

Again, if a fire is coming down a row of buildings, I expect the man on the end of the row to join in and help put out the fire farther up the row, partly, I hope, because he feels kindly toward the threatened people, and also because if the fire spreads it will burn his own building. But I do not ask him to analyze the extremely mixed motives which made him come forward and help put out that fire. I want him to help put out the fire. That is all.

Ex-President Roosevelt further said, speaking of this transaction:

I never had any doubt as to the wisdom of my action—not for a moment, and if Mr. Schley says that he does not know that he would have failed without the action being taken, that was taken, then he is the only man in New York who does not know it.

Near the end of his testimony occurs the following:

> Mr. ROOSEVELT. Believe that I had acted wisely? I felt that the information I had received on the situation here, on all the vital points in which I was concerned, was essentially accurate. The only reason, Mr. Young, I hesitated to answer your question at all was this: It is not necessary for me now, and it was not necessary for me at that time, to form any judgment as to whether the representatives of the Steel Corporation were anxious to get possession of that company, because it would be of benefit to the Steel Corporation, or whether they were only anxious to save the situation caused by the panic. I never found it necessary to try in my own mind to apportion the relative weights of those motives in their minds. But in all essentials the representations they made to me I believed then to be accurate, and on all the information I have had since I believe to be accurate. They were in accord with what I had heard from New York, in so far as they influenced my action and in so far as they affected my judgment. From the public standpoint the events exactly bore out and justified what I had been told and the action I took on what I had been told.

On the return of Messrs. Frick and Gary from Washington the deal was closed, on the basis of par for the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock, which was paid for in second mortgage 5 per cent bonds of the United States Steel Corporation, at their market price at that time, namely, $0.84 of their face value, or figuring the bonds as worth par, about $119.75 for the stock. Messrs. Hanna, Schley, and Gates insisted that the minority stockholders should have the right to turn in their stock at the same price. This was acceded to—all of the minority stockholders took advantage of this option.

Before agreeing to pay par for the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock Mr. Gary offered 90 for it. This Mr. Schley refused, on the ground that it would not be sufficient to help him out and that nothing less than 100 would save him.

In addition to the stock owned by Schley, or Moore & Schley, or pledged with Moore & Schley, Col. Payne had altogether 25,000 shares of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., with a par value of $2,500,000. As soon as the sale went through, this stock was converted into United States Steel Corporation bonds and the proceeds loaned to Moore & Schley, so Moore & Schley obtained an additional $2,500,000 through that deal.

In order to make it certain that Moore & Schley would not fail, Mr. Payne and Mr. Baker, president of the First National Bank of New York City, and one other gentleman tendered $1,000,000 each of first-class securities, to be placed in the hands of Mr. Morgan as security for further loans in aid of Moore & Schley should such further aid become necessary. Mr. Morgan did not find it necessary to draw upon this fund.

The price paid by the United States Steel Corporation, according to the statement of all the witnesses, with the possible exception of Mr. Gates, was at least the full market value of the stock. Mr. Gates says he regarded it as a forced sale, and he also adds that if the stock had been thrown upon the market he could have bought it at a very low price and made a large amount of money. He adds that the market was a purely nominal one, and if the day before Messrs. Gary and Frick saw President Roosevelt anybody had thrown 2,500 shares of the stock upon the market it would have probably brought the price down to 110 or 115. On the other hand, he would have probably found difficulty in buying that stock at 150.

Mr. Oglebay says that he was not forced to sell and was willing to sell under the conditions that existed.

When it is recollected that these gentlemen, Messrs. Gates, Hanna, and Oglebay, were among the sellers, their testimony has a special weight, and the conclusion is fair that the price paid was a fair one for the stock and under the conditions that existed a remarkably liberal one. It has been intimated, in the public press and in certain other quarters, that there was in the market and among some financial institutions an effort to depreciate Tennessee, Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock and to embarrass Moore & Schley for the purpose of aiding the United States Steel Corporation in purchasing the property at a low figure. The committee called before it Messrs. Gates, Hanna, Topping, Oglebay, Thorne, and Schley, all of whom were members of the syndicate whose stock was sold. Not a scintilla of evidence developed to justify the suspicion that there was a drive at either Moore & Schley, or the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock for any purpose. No witness testified that he had, or now has, any suspicion that such was a fact, and most of the witnesses deny the existence of such an attack in most vigorous language. (Hearings: Schley, pp. 1065, 1098, 1109, 1071, 1101; Hanna, pp. 876, 879; Oglebay, pp. 930, 931; Topping, p. 1258; Ledyard, p. 956; Gates, p. 13.)

The evidence indicates that there was no great eagerness on the part of the United States Steel Corporation to purchase the property. Judge Gary continually insisted that the price was too high. Mr. Gayley, former vice president of the United States Steel Corporation, said that when the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock could have been bought for $50 a share, he suggested that the purchase might be a good thing on account of the ore and coal reserve, but that Mr. Frick was opposed to it and nothing came of the proposition.

Mr. Schley, whose position might naturally have made him suspicious of the motives of the United States Steel Corporation, thinks that company was not anxious to purchase the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock, and it appears that Judge Gary preferred to loan Moore & Schley $5,000,000 rather than to purchase the stock.

Mr. Gates does testify that Mr. Kessler told him that Mr. Morgan had expressed a willingness to pay 150 for the stock, if those interested with him were satisfied. Judge Gary, on the contrary, swears that Mr. Morgan told him that Mr. Kessler had said that he thought the control of the company could be purchased at about 130 and asked for Judge Gary's opinion, and that he, regarding the price as unreasonable, turned down the proposition and nothing came of it. Messrs. Morgan and Kessler, who could have settled this question of fact, unfortunately were not brought before the committee. Everything seems to indicate that while the corporation was willing to purchase the stock at the price paid it was not anxious to do so and displayed a considerable degree of reluctance. (Hearings: Gary, pp. 127, 147; Gayley, p. 402; Schley, p. 1101; Ledyard, p. 962; Gates, p. 10.)

The effect of the sale of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co, stock has been stated by a number of witnesses. Their testimony is uniform as to its great effect in allaying the panic. Mr. Hanna says that that deal was the turning point of the panic.

Mr. Schley says that his customers made good immediately when they got the bonds. That the reason that the sale of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock relieved the situation more than the sale of any of his other industrial stock would have done was that he had so much of it. The sale relieved every friend he had; it relieved his office and brought in immediately United States Steel Corporation bonds, or money. The bonds were practically equivalent to money; it relieved the whole situation immediately. It paid Kessler's loan; it brought us in $12,000,000; the effect was enormous. When you reduce $35,000,000 of loans by $12,000,000, bringing it down to $23,000,000, you are bringing into your boxes 30 or 35 per cent, of whatever the margin you have up, of $12,000,000, to bring into your boxes and swell it. Thirty per cent of $12,000,000 is $3,600,000; that strengthens you and your loans are less. Moore & Schley were $5,000,000 richer with $12,000,000 less loans and within 35 days impregnable.

It was generally believed in financial circles of New York that this was one of the most important steps taken in stopping the panic. (Hearings: Pp. 917, 1124, 1125, 918, 917; Schley, pp. 1042, 1043, 1124, 1125, 1045, 1046, 1061, 1059, 1056, 1095, 1051, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1086, 1087, 1109, 1110, 1067, 1077, 1078, 1065, 1063, 1066, 1067, 1079, 1081, 1076, 1082, 1098, 1071, 1101, 1072, 1073, 1062; Hanna, pp. 860, 855, 856, 898, 862, 863, 872, 903, 909, 913, 876, 879, 858; Ledyard, pp. 933, 935, 939, 936, 937, 946, 950, 956; Gates, pp. 5, 12. 16, 13; Topping, p. 1258; Gary, pp. 131, 185, 137, 138, 139, 132, 133, 139; Roosevelt, pp. 1369 to 1372, inclusive, 1383, 1384, 1388, 1392; Oglebay, pp. 927, 930, 931.)

## RAILROADS.

The railroads owned by the United States Steel Corporation consist:

1. Of railroads which are common carriers in the ordinary sense of that term, but a majority of whose business comes from the United States Steel Corporation itself.

2. Of railroads which are partly plant facilities but do some work for others than the owners, and it is claimed perform a part of the actual service of transportation for the railroads for which they are entitled to a division of rates.

3. Of pure plant facilities.

1. The railroads of the first class are the Duluth & Iron Range Railroad, the Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railway, and the Pittsburgh, Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad, which is operated by the Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad Co.

The first two named are mainly ore roads and extend from the iron-ore mines of Minnesota to Lake Superior, the former reaching the lake at Two Harbors and the latter at Duluth. The third of these roads extends from Conneaut, on Lake Erie, to Bessemer, near Pittsburgh. It is used mainly for transporting ore from Conneaut, on Lake Erie, to Pittsburgh, and coal from Pittsburgh northward.

The mileage of these three roads, exclusive of spurs, sidings, second tracks, etc., is, respectively, 200, 224, and 208 miles.

The Duluth & Iron Range Railroad was built by the owners of the principal mines on the Vermillion iron-ore range for the purpose of transporting their ore to Lake Superior. This was done at a time when the whole country, this railroad now serves, was a wilderness.

The Duluth, Missabe & Northern Railway, in like manner, was built by the owners of some of the mines on the Mesabi iron range for the purpose of transporting their ore to Duluth, on Lake Superior. The first of these roads was acquired by the United States Steel Corporation as a part of the assets of the Federal Steel Co., and the other was acquired as a part of the property of the Lake Superior Consolidated Mines Co. The Great Northern Railway owns a line which competes with these roads, and has docks at Superior, Wis.

The principal business of the roads belonging to the United States Steel Corporation, above mentioned, is the transportation of iron ore. This is carried in large quantities for independent operators as well as for the United States Steel Corporation. These roads also do a general freight and passenger business. The earnings of both these roads during their early years were small, the first mentioned paying no dividends from 1884 to 1899, but latterly their earnings have been phenomenally large. The freight rates for the carriage of ore which the United States Steel Corporation found in force when it acquired the property remained unchanged until last fall, when a cut was announced of from 25 to 40 per cent.

The Pittsburgh, Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad Co. is capitalized at $12,000,000 in stock and has a bonded indebtedness of $15,269,000. The Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad Co., which is the operating company and owns about 8 miles of track, is capitalized at only $500,000 and has a funded debt of $4,030,000. Its total annual tonnage of freight is about 13,000,000 tons, of which 7,000,000 tons is iron ore, 3,500,000 tons coal, 700,000 tons iron and steel, and the remainder miscellaneous freight. In late years it has received no ore for transportation save for the United States Steel Corporation. Ore is shipped southward and eastward from Buffalo, Conneaut, Ashtabula, Fairport, Cleveland, Lorain, Huron, and Toledo.

Very little ore is shipped south from Buffalo. The connection south from Erie is over the Pennsylvania Railroad. The connection south from Ashtabula is over the Lake Shore & Michigan Southern and the Pennsylvania Railroads, at Fairport the Baltimore & Ohio, at Cleveland the Pennsylvania, at Lorain the Baltimore & Ohio and the Lorain & West Virginia, at Huron the Wheeling & Lake Erie, at Toledo the Cincinnati, Hamilton & Dayton and the Hocking Valley. Thus it will be seen that there are plenty of opportunities for competition, if competition is not prevented by agreements, among numerous railroads. The independent iron and steel manufacturers ship all of their ores over roads not owned by the United States Steel Corporation. About the time the Pittsburgh, Bessemer & Lake Erie Railroad was completed to Conneaut the freight rate on iron ore from Lake Erie ports to Pittsburgh was $1.18 a ton—it is now 96 cents a ton. It is claimed that this rate is excessive, and also that the freight rates on Minnesota roads on ore are excessive. However that may be, the Interstate Commerce Commission has complete jurisdiction over shipments from all Lake Erie ports to the Pittsburgh district, and on all interstate shipments from the Minnesota mines, and over shipments from the Minnesota mines which end within the State of Minnesota the State Railway and Warehouse Commission of Minnesota has jurisdiction and authority to fix rates.

The principal railroads belonging to the second class are the Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railway, the Chicago, Lake Erie & Eastern Railway, the Birmingham Southern Railroad, and the Union Railroad. These differ considerably in character. The Elgin, Joliet & Eastern Railway is a belt line extending around the city of Chicago, from Waukegan on the north to Porter, Ind., upon the south and east. Its capital stock is $6,000,000 and it has a bonded indebtedness of $8,500,000. It has 196 miles of main track, 33 miles of branches, 147 miles of siding, and operates 271 miles in addition under trackage rights.

The Chicago, Lake Erie & Eastern has about 15 miles of main track and 466 miles of branches and spurs. Much of its track is in the

vicinity of Gary, South Chicago, Joliet, and Bay View. It is to a large extent a plant facility.

The Union Railroad Co. connects the works of the Carnegie Co. in the vicinity of Pittsburgh and has a main line 16 miles in length.

The Birmingham Southern connects the plants and coal mines of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., and also connects with some 45 plants of independent manufacturers.

All of these four roads claim the rights to a division of rates or switching charges, and all but the Birmingham Southern Railroad receive compensation from the main lines with which they connect either by a division of rates, a tonnage allowance, or in some other way.

A very large proportion of the business done by all these roads is done for the United States Steel Corporation.

At Birmingham, Ala., the situation is peculiar. The Louisville & Nashville Railroad Co., the Southern Railway Co., and the Frisco Railroad all have direct connections with the plants and mines of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. Lately a new competing line, the Atlanta, Birmingham & Atlantic Railroad Co., has been built from Brunswick on the Atlantic coast of Georgia to reach the traffic-producing industries of the Birmingham district. The situation is such that it is practically impossible for it to connect physically with the plants in the Birmingham district. The Louisville & Nashville Railroad, the Southern Railroad, and the Frisco Railroad are its competitors, and so it sought and made a joint traffic agreement with the Birmingham & Southern Railroad. The situation is such that if the Atlanta, Birmingham & Atlantic Railroad can not make this connection it will be practically worthless and the money expended in its 430 miles of road will be lost. It is naturally to the interest of the other competing roads to prevent this connection. They have therefore brought proceedings before the Interstate Commerce Commission to prevent the consummation of this contract. A vast amount of testimony has been taken, and it is expected that a decision will be reached before July.

The Interstate Commerce Commission has laid down some general principles governing cases of this kind. It has held that the mere fact that a railroad was owned by a manufacturing company did not of itself deprive it of a right to share in the through rate if it actually performed service in transportation; that it was impossible to lay down a general rule which should determine when a railroad was a mere plant facility and when it was a common carrier entitled to a division of rates, but that each case must rest upon its own facts. The division between a facility for manufacturing industry and a facility for transportation seems clear enough, and in any given case, where the facts are before the commission, there ought to be very

little difficulty in arriving at a just decision. In many instances the compensation received for the service of these roads from the trunk lines is extremely liberal, in some cases amounting, in my opinion, to an indirect rebate. I think this is a matter which deserves the early attention of the Interstate Commerce Commission.

## RESTRAINT OF TRADE.

### INTERLOCKING DIRECTORATES.

The directors of the United States Steel Corporation, generally speaking, are men of wealth, having great business ability and large interests. Most of them have observed the old doctrine that it is not wise to put all their eggs in one basket. Their experience and ability has been largely utilized by the companies with which they are connected. They are nearly all directors in other companies than the United States Steel Corporation. These companies are of various kinds and include railroads, banks, and manufacturing companies. No evidence was given or offered tending to show that the fact of such relations, on the part of the directors of the United States Steel Corporation, had ever been used or attempted to be used to the injury of competitors, to obtain any unfair advantage for the United States Steel Corporation, or to the detriment of the general public. In every instance the directors of the United States Steel Corporation constitute only a very small minority of the directors of the other companies with which they are connected. Such relations, however, give opportunity for abuses and agreements in restraint of trade.

### POOLING AGREEMENTS.

After the steel business became a great industry and previous to the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, there was a succession of boom years, when prices rose to fabulous heights, followed by years of corresponding depression, when each man was struggling for business enough to keep his works running. These struggles resulted in relentless and destructive competition, when the weaker was frequently driven out of business and was glad to sell his plant to a more successful rival at a fraction of its cost. After these trade wars had continued for a time the manufacturers, or those of them who had survived, would generally get together and enter into an agreement fixing prices, or apportioning the business to be done by each, or both. These associations, or pools, did not in any instance embrace the whole industry, but only a portion of it. The only ones which were investigated by the committee to any extent were the "plate pool," the "structural-iron pool," and the "wire pool." The structural-iron pool was organized about 1898 and the plate pool in the fall of 1900. Mr. William C. Temple was the so-called commissioner, or secretary,

of both these pools. The parties to the plate pool were the Carnegie Co., Jones & Laughlin, the Illinois Steel Co., the Crucible Steel Co. of America, Otis Steel Co., Tidewater Steel Co., Lukens Iron & Steel Co., Worth Bro. Co., Central Iron & Steel Co., and the American Steel & Wire Co.

Of these corporations, the Carnegie Steel Co., the Illinois Steel Co., and the American Steel & Wire Co. later became subsidiaries of the United States Steel Corporation.

This pooling agreement provided, in substance, that each of the parties to it should be entitled to a certain percentage of the plate business stated in the agreement, provided for the fixing of minimum prices, and prescribed a penalty to be assessed against any member who should exceed his allotted portion of the business, which penalties were to be paid to those members of the association who received less than their share of the business. The penalties were fixed upon a tonnage basis. Provision was made that each of the members of the association should make reports to the commissioner, and the commissioner in turn transmitted the result of these reports to the various members of the association. Accurate accounts were kept, and for a time the penalties were rigorously exacted. The association had frequent meetings, and the members became well acquainted with each other and acquired confidence each in the other. This agreement continued in force until the last of December, 1904, and the Carnegie Co., the American Steel & Wire Co., and the Illinois Steel Co. remained parties to it until that time. It was brought to an end by Judge Gary. Mr. Temple, the commissioner, states that the association was informed that Judge Gary had investigated the matter and ordered the subsidiaries of the United States Steel Corporation to withdraw from it. He said Judge Gary stated that he did not believe in the association, did not believe that the association was desirable or necessary, and he demanded the abrogation of the agreement and the cessation of the association. So the association was dissolved and distributed its assets. (Hearings, p. 555; Temple, pp. 1717, 1718, 1719, 1729.)

But the members of the association continued for some two years after to give each other the same information as to the amount of business each was doing as they had done during the existence of the association. After that they ceased to give such information.

Undoubtedly the purpose of giving this information was that each might know the extent of the business done by his competitor. These men were well informed as to the plant capacity of the others, and if each was doing about that proportion of the whole business which its plant capacity bore to the whole plant capacity, the inference would naturally be that all were selling at about the same price; while if the business of one or more suddenly or largely increased the reason for the increase would naturally be a subject of inquiry.

The wire pool continued to a later date and resulted in the prosecution of the members in the court. The history of that transaction is too fresh in the minds of all to require further comment.

These associations were all agreements to apportion output and fix prices, and of course plain violations of the antitrust law. Judge Gary denied before the committee any knowledge of the existence of these pools until about the time of their termination. There is no evidence that any of the officers of the United States Steel Corporation were ever present at any of the meetings, but that some of them had knowledge of the existence of the pools seems certain.

### GARY DINNERS.

In November, 1907, and at irregular intervals thereafter, Judge Gary gave a series of dinners in New York, to which men who were prominent in the iron and steel industry were invited. The purpose of these dinners is stated to have been to bring about a better acquaintance among the men influential in the iron and steel industry and to discuss matters of common interest in the industry and to exchange information.

Judge Gary, at a dinner given him in London by the governors of the Iron and Steel Institute of Great Britain, on September 11, 1908, referring to the first of these meetings, said in part:

> Early in November an invitation was extended to the leading men connected with this industry, including about 60 in number, to meet in conference, and without exception the invitation met with an affirmative and cordial response. * * * At the first meeting, after each one present had expressed his opinion what the conditions and dangers were, as I have previously stated, the doctrine of conciliation and cooperation was suggested. In some respects at least it was novel. In times gone by, when business prosperity was interrupted by a financial depression or by doubt and distrust, however provoked, it had been customary for each one to consider and to endeavor to protect his own interests regardless of all others. Each sold his own products wherever and at whatever price he could obtain. Demoralization, panic, and prolonged failure followed. * * * The suggestions which were made and finally adopted were simple. It was proposed to appoint a general committee of seven with power to appoint subcommittees connected with special lines. To the subcommittees any one interested in a particular line might apply for information and advice. And to the general committee the respective chairmen of subcommittees or any individual might apply for information and advice. Without going into details it suffices to say that these committees kept fully informed in regard to the affairs of all and freely advised individuals with respect to the conditions generally or in detail. While they were given no power, their advice was usually followed. No agreement to maintain prices, restrict output, or divide territory or any other agreement was made. Without

going further into details it is sufficient to say the effort has been successful. It was to be expected there would be some mistakes by subordinates, and that to some extent there would be transactions beyond the bounds of propriety and fairness, but the total result has been a great benefit.

A certain percentage, however small, of the people of every country is made up of ordinary liars. The wonder is that such a large percentage believe the liars. And, of course, from time to time manufacturers were imposed upon by proposed purchasers, who made the usual misrepresentations that other manufacturers were selling at a reduced price.

It was not long before the movement secured the approval and hearty cooperation of all concerned. Prices have generally been maintained, demoralization and insolvency prevented, and greater profits realized. The benefit to general business conditions and the influence in aiding the restoration of business prosperity are testified to by financiers and by the press generally. Perhaps the most prominent good which has resulted is found in the feeling of friendship which exists among the members of the industry. This will be of great benefit and profit to all in the long run. Frequent meetings are held at which each one present expresses with great freedom and frankness his views concerning all questions involved, and all have confidence in one another. The business is well in hand. The manufacturers are running their own business for their own gain, and yet at the same time they have injured no others. On the contrary, they have advanced the interests of their customers, their employees, and the public generally. * * *

I do not advocate anything that is antagonistic to the laws or the public welfare. What I propose is the utilization of our opportunities for the advancement of all our interests—a closer connection, a better understanding of ideas and information conveyed by one to another concerning all the business questions, and an organized committee composed of men whose advice should always be followed. These thoughts amplified and formulated should bring to all of us the largest measure of success.

At the dinner held at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel January 11, 1911, Judge Gary was the principal speaker, and the main question of discussion during the evening was the maintenance of prices. Many of the speakers did not refer to this subject, but quite a number did, and all who did mention the subject expressed an opinion that the reduction of prices would be a mistake and would not bring increased business. Among other things, Judge Gary said:

At this present time there is not in this country a demand for more than 50 per cent of the total producing capacity in our lines. It is obvious from this statement of fact that there is not enough business to go around and that there is no possible way of protecting one another and thereby protect one's self, except to submit ourselves to the conditions as they exist and to take and be satisfied with our fair proportion of the business that is offered. It is not necessary in this presence to say that if one individual or company engaged in this business tries to secure or

actually secures for a day or a week more than a fair proportion, still it simply means that in the long run that man or that company gets no more than its share. He has accomplished nothing whatever except to bring about demoralization, reduction of prices, and heavier losses to all concerned, including himself. This is a logical proposition. No man is smart enough to long continue a practice which gives to him more than his fair share of business. He may get away from his friend or competitor or his customer for a single transaction or two transactions, but it is just as certain that the competitor whose business has been taken away will the next day or the next week enter within the domain of the one who first trespassed, taking away his business and adjusting, equalizing, and bringing about at the end of the year or at some definite period simply the natural division of business and at greatly reduced prices. And there is no exception to this unless it be on the basis of the strong man or the strong company having the advantage over his neighbor, if there is such a one, and he gets the business only by means which result in forcing his competitor out of business and in that way antagonizing the public interest and earning the condemnation not only of the public but of the very Government itself. Therefore it is impracticable.

Now, in view of the fact that we have no right legally to enter into any arrangement by direct or indirect means which enables us to maintain prices, to divide territory, to restrict output, or in any way to interfere with the laws of trade or to stifle competition; in view of the fact that we can not legally directly or indirectly do anything which may be construed to be in restraint of trade, and are therefore relegated to the one position of treating each other on the basis of fair, just, and equitable treatment, it behooves us to use the greatest care in the exercise of our rights and in the transaction of our business so as to make it absolutely certain that day by day, and with reference to every transaction we are certain to recognize the rights of our competitors, our friends, and the obligations which we are under toward them.

Again he says:

I would not make an agreement under any circumstances to maintain prices or to do or refrain from doing anything which would prevent me from being absolutely independent from all others in every respect concerning every department of our corporation, or in regard to the conduct of our business and I would not ask for any different conclusion from others. As I stated before the very fact that it is understood we have this right that we are independent that we can go out of this room and do exactly as we please without violating any agreement or understanding and that all must depend upon the belief that as honorable men we are desirous of conducting ourselves and our business in such a way as not to injure our neighbors must make each of us more careful in regard to the conduct of our affairs and there will be no secrecy in what we do. (Gary, hearings, pp. 1772, 1773, 1776, 1779.)

It is evident that the question raised by these dinners is a somewhat difficult and delicate one. Section 2 of the antitrust act, so-called, prohibits monopolies and the attempt to monopolize. That fierce and unrestrained competition which is intended to result, and if carried far enough inevitably does result in the destruction of one or more of the competitors and the survival of the fittest, has always been construed by the courts as strong evidence of an intent to monopolize. On the other hand, section 1 prohibits every contract, combination, or conspiracy in restraint of trade or commerce among the several States or with foreign nations. On one hand the individual or corporation is prohibited from entering into combinations to fix prices, limit output, divide territory, etc., and on the other from crushing his rival by unfair means with a view to obtaining his business. Between these two extremes there are many things the corporation may do to advance its business interests, and it is only when we approach the border line upon one side or the other that difficulty arises. No one would contend that the manager of a large corporation in time of business depression was bound to run his works to their full capacity without reference to the extent of the market or what portion of that market would be occupied by business competitors. His duty to the stockholders requires him to keep informed upon such points.

Would any one contend that the law prohibited him from ascertaining from his competitor the extent of the latter's production in exchange for like information, given his competitor as to the business of his own corporation? If two companies can do this many can do it. Take, for instance, the manufacturer of steel rails. Each probably now knows the capacity of the plant of each of his competitors, and if he knows how much business each is doing it is but a matter of computation to ascertain the amount of the entire demand in the country and what proportion that demand bears to the entire capacity of all of the plants in the country. If it be found that the production of each competitor is in the same proportion to the entire production that his plant capacity is to the entire plant capacity, the inference is very strong that all are selling at about the same price. But if it should be found that the production of one is entirely out of proportion to the capacity of his plant the inference would be very strong that he was underselling his competitors or giving some other advantage to his customers and the conduct of each competitor would undoubtedly be influenced, if not absolutely determined, by the information he obtained in this manner. Assuming, as I think we must, that the obtaining of such information is entirely legitimate under the law, it will be readily seen how short a step it is to a condition of affairs where there will be a tacit understanding between all of the competitors that each will keep his production within the limits which are marked out for it by the proportion its plant capacity

bears to the total plant capacity of all engaged in the business. But this would be a conspiracy in restraint of trade. Can there be any legal objection to competitors in business exchanging views as to general business conditions and expressing opinions as to what course ought to be taken as to prices? Such a course tends to stability in business conditions and benefits not only the producers but the consumers and the entire business public. But again, how narrow is the division, how almost intangible the barrier, that separates this line of conduct from one where there is a tacit understanding after the matter is discussed, that each is to carry out the line of conduct indicated as most desirable by the opinions expressed. But, on the other hand, can it be that we have reached a point where business men engaged in the same line of industry can not have the benefit of each other's knowledge, without subjecting themselves to the penalty of fine and imprisonment? In our judgment it would require a far more careful scrutiny into the facts and the methods of the men who met at the Gary dinners than was given to them or could well be given to them by the committee to determine whether the conduct of the persons engaged crossed the intangible line which separates what is permissible and proper from that which is prohibited by the law.

## MONOPOLY OF RAW MATERIALS.

### IRON ORE.

It has been claimed that the United States Steel Corporation, by obtaining control of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., obtained a monopoly or monopolistic control of the iron and steel business south of the Ohio River, which monopoly or monopolistic control was based upon the large ownership of that company of the raw materials necessary for the manufacture of iron and steel, namely, iron ore and coal. The question of monopoly can best be considered in connection with the general ore situation throughout the entire United States. It will be remembered from the former statements contained in this report that the red ores in the Birmingham district, which constituted the great bulk of the ores so far discovered in that region, outcrop on Red Mountain for a distance of 15 miles or more, and from the outcrop extend to the eastward at an incline of about 30 degrees from the horizontal in a continuous vein of nearly uniform thickness and quality down the mountainside and across Shades Valley to the foot of Shades Mountain, and perhaps beyond. The ore body is so nearly uniform in thickness and quality that the portions of the tonnage of different owners within this mineralized region can be determined with a reasonable degree of accuracy from a comparison of their acreage.

Mr. Perin states that, including the holdings of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., the Schloss-Sheffield Steel & Iron Co., the Repub-

lic Iron & Steel Co., the Birmingham Coal & Iron Co., the Birmingham Iron Co., and the Woodward Co., the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. possess about 70 per cent of Red Ore Mountain. It will be noted that this estimate is confined strictly to Red Ore Mountain. It specifically excludes from the calculation the ore owned by the Central Coal & Iron Co., the Williamson Co., the Southern Iron & Steel Co., the Alabama Consolidated, and perhaps others. It is specifically confined to the immediate Birmingham district and by its terms excludes Shades Valley.

Mr. Given states that he estimates the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. to control 60 to 70 per cent of the ores now being worked. This evidently is not intended to embrace all of the ores in the district. Later, he says that of the total available ore in what he describes as the Birmingham district he estimates the holdings of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. at from 50 to 60 per cent. He adds that that is nothing but an estimate—there are no figures back of it.

Mr. Walter Moore estimates the entire holdings of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. at from 60 to 65 per cent of the district tributary to Birmingham.

Prof. Grasty estimates that the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. has over 50 per cent of the ore in the district, and says that in these estimates he simply includes the ore of Red Mountain, considering it as far back as the limit of Shades Creek. Later he fixes it more definitely at from 52 to 53 per cent. He adds that if he should take in Shades Mountain it would increase the percentage to nearer 75. But this is evidently an error, as it clearly appears, from the testimony, that the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. has no holdings on Shades Mountain.

Again Mr. Grasty makes the following estimate:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co | 218,000,000 |
| Woodward Steel Co | 81,000,000 |
| Republic Iron & Steel Co | 48,000,000 |
| Schloss-Sheffield Steel Co | 54,000,000 |
| Alabama Consolidated and Southern Steel Co | 30,000,000 |
| | 431,000,000 |

Mr. Ernest F. Burchard, an expert of the United States Geological Survey, has also made an estimate as follows:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Total available ores in the whole district | 358,400,000 |
| Of which the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. owns | 131,000,000 |
| Other furnace companies | 109,000,000 |
| Private owners | 117,000,000 |
| Percentages: | Per cent. |
| Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. (acreage, 36.8) | 37.5 |
| Independent furnaces | 31.7 |
| Private owners | 30.8 |

Mr. Bacon, who was president of the company from January, 1901, to May, 1906, says, that including Red Mountain and Shades Valley, to the foot of Shades Mountain, which district has been proven to contain iron ore, by drill holes, the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. owned from 30 to 33 per cent of the acreage and tonnage of that district. He says, further, that since the time he was in charge of the property, the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. has added a one-half interest in 1,100 acres of ore lands. This tract is estimated to contain 70,000,000 tons of ore, of which the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. would own half.

Mr. Bacon says further, that there is an outcrop of ore in the northeast end of Shades Valley, northeast of any ore owned by the furnace companies, which contains at least 170,000,000 tons of ore and that the ore to the south has not been carefully explored.

While the above figures seem somewhat contradictory, a part of the discrepancy is accounted for when we see that the different witnesses are not dealing with exactly the same territory or ownership. But if they had been so dealing, admitting that all of them were qualified, honest, and equally well informed, discrepancies are to be expected, because of the many uncertainties in estimating the amount of ore in any deposit which is not in sight.

In all human probability the proportion of ore owned by the various mining companies in and about Birmingham, is very much less then present development would indicate, because it is these mining companies alone which have been trying to develop their property. The private owners have been waiting for an opportunity to sell and have not been willing to assume the expense of exploration. It would be very remarkable, considering the experience in other mining districts, if it should finally be demonstrated that the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. owns nearly as much as 50 per cent of the available ores in that district. Surely 50 per cent is an outside figure and 35 per cent is probably much nearer the truth. (Hearings: Perin, pp. 972 to 980, 899, 990; Given, pp. 1001, 1019; Moore, p. 1027; Grasty, pp. 5296, 5297, 5300, 5301, 5302, 5303, 5304; Bacon, pp. 5330; 5329, 5350, 5356, 5357, 5358; Burchard, p. 5299; Topping, p. 1256.)

Turning now to the Lake Superior district. In 1911 the Minnesota tax commission estimated the total tonnage of ore on the Mesabi Range at 1,368,000,000 tons. (Hearings, p. 5364.)

Their estimate for the Vermillion Range is about 8,000,000 tons.

In the committee hearings, upon pages 5569 to 5592, inclusive, is printed the detailed statement of the Minnesota Tax Commission of the tonnage and valuation of all the mining property in Minnesota for the year 1908. The total tonnage, as estimated at that time by the commission, is 1,193,728,959 tons. The ore of the United States Steel Corporation is all credited in that table to the Oliver Iron Mining Co. At that time the so-called Hill lease was in full force

and the ores contained in the Hill lease to the United States Steel Corporation are a part of the ores credited to the Oliver Iron Mining Co. In other words, the ores credited to the Oliver Iron Mining Co. embrace all the ores controlled by the United States Steel Corporation at that time, including the Hill lease. The total tonnage so credited to the United States Steel Corporation by the Minnesota Tax Commission, in 1908, was 752,352,166 tons, or a trifle over 63 per cent of the total tonnage of the State.

Mr. James J. Hill, who was before the committee as a witness, estimated that the United States Steel Corporation, including all the ores embraced in the Hill lease, controlled from 70 to 75 per cent of all the ores of Minnesota, and that excluding the ores embraced in the Hill lease they controlled about 53 per cent of the ores in Minnesota.

Mr. Hill also testified that the amount of ores on the lands embraced in the Hill lease, added to those leased by the same company to others, were about 400,000,000 tons.

Mr. Joseph Sellwood testified that the ore leased to others, referred to by Mr. Hill, which is the Mahoning mine, amounted to about 150,000,000 tons, and that the remaining ore embraced in the Hill lease would be about 250,000,000 tons, of which 150,000,000 tons were on the Hill lands proper and 100,000,000 tons on the Longyear lands.

In 1909 the estimate of the Minnesota tax commission of the ores of the United States Steel Corporation, not embraced in the Hill lease, is 523,547,253 tons.

Mr. Sellwood's estimate of all the ores upon the Mesabi is between 1,300,000,000 and 1,400,000,000, of which the United States Steel Corporation, outside of the Hill lease, controls, according to his estimate, about 550,000,000 tons. He, however, thinks the Minnesota Tax Commission figures of the Vermillion Range are too low—that those should be estimated at about 20,000,000 tons.

Mr. Sellwood made a rough estimate of the ownership of the ores, on the Mesabi Range, outside of those owned by the United States Steel Corporation. This he said was only relatively and approximately correct. It is as follows:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Hill ore, embraced in lease to the United States Steel Corporation | 150,000,000 |
| Longyear, embraced in lease | 100,000,000 |
| Mahoning | 150,000,000 |
| Snyder | 50,000,000 |
| Pickands, Mather & Co | 75,000,000 |
| Jones & Laughlin | 75,000,000 |
| Corrigan, McKinney Co | 50,000,000 |
| Ridgway | 25,000,000 |
| Wisconsin Co | 20,000,000 |
| International Harvester Co | 10,000,000 |
| M. A. Hanna Co | 50,000,000 |
| Sundry small operators | 50,000,000 |
| Making a total of | 805,000,000 |

Or, deducting the ores embraced in the Hill lease, 555,000,000 tons.

Judge Gary also estimates the ores embraced in the Hill lease at from 200,000,000 to 250,000,000 tons.

It will be seen that the estimates of the Minnesota Tax Commission, of Mr. Sellwood, and Mr. James J. Hill are practically agreed.

Mr. Thomas F. Cole, who was president of the Oliver Iron Mining Co., until about three years ago, placed a somewhat higher tonnage on the ores in Minnesota than either of the gentlemen named, but does not vary substantially the percentages fixed by them, as between the United States Steel Corporation and other owners. He fixed the tonnage of the United States Steel Corporation, outside the Hill lease, on the Mesabi and Vermillion Ranges, as in excess of 750,000,000 tons. Of this amount he says 20,000,000 to 25,000,000 tons are on the Vermillion Range. The independent holdings, on the Mesabi Range, including the ore covered by the Hill lease, are nearly equal to the United States Steel Corporation's holdings.

In this connection it may be remembered that Mr. James J. Hill, speaking of mining experts on the Minnesota ranges, said: "I would take Joe Sellwood and Tom Cole's estimates in preference to any 10 men I know."

Turning now to the Michigan ranges. In 1911 a very careful estimate of the ore on the Michigan ranges was made by Mr. James R. Finlay, of New York, a very distinguished engineer, for the Michigan Tax Commission, assisted by Dr. C. K. Leith, of the United States Geological Survey.

A summary of his estimate is printed in the hearings. According to such estimate the tonnage of the United States Steel Corporation in Michigan is 54,932,355 tons, and of other owners 135,020,809 tons. According to that estimate the United States Steel Corporation owns only 28.9 per cent of the available ores in Michigan.

Taking the estimate of Mr. Cole for the tonnage of the United States Steel Corporation in Minnesota, which is the highest tonnage given, and the estimate of the Minnesota Tax Commission for 1911 for the total tonnage in Minnesota, and the estimate of Mr. Finlay for the Michigan tonnages and we would have the following result:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Total tonnage in Minnesota | 1,368,000,000 |
| Total tonnage in Michigan | 189,953,164 |
| Total tonnage | 1,557,953,164 |
| Of which amount the United States Steel Corporation owns— | |
| In Minnesota | 750,000,000 |
| In Michigan | 54,932,355 |
| Or a total of | 804,932,355 |

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Others own— | |
| In Minnesota | 618,000,000 |
| In Michigan | 135,020,809 |
| Or a total of | 753,020,809 |

Reduced to percentages, the United States Steel Corporation would own 51.6 per cent and other owners 48.4 per cent of the available Lake Superior ores.

But in making the above estimate we have taken the highest estimate of the United States Steel Corporation ores in Minnesota and lower estimates for the total. If we should take Mr. Sellwood's estimates for the Minnesota ores and Mr. Finlay's estimate for the Michigan ores we would have the following result:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Total tonnage in Minnesota | 1,375,000,000 |
| Total tonnage in Michigan | 189,953,164 |
| Total | 1,564,953,164 |
| Of which the United States Steel Corporation owns— | |
| In Minnesota | 570,000,000 |
| In Michigan | 54,932,355 |
| Total | 624,932,355 |
| Others own— | |
| In Minnesota | 805,000,000 |
| In Michigan | 135,020,809 |
| Total | 940,020,808 |

Or, in percentages, the United States Steel Corporation owns 39.94 per cent—others own 60.06 per cent.

It is impossible to entirely reconcile these figures and it must be remembered that they represent the conditions which will prevail in 1915 when the surrender of the Hill lease, by the United States Steel Corporation becomes completely effected. At the present time the United States Steel Corporation has surrendered all of the property covered by the Hill lease upon which it is not carrying on active operations and the lessors now have possession of the same. The committee has no figures which will show approximately the amount of ore thus surrendered, but it must be considerable.

To ascertain the situation, previous to the surrender of the Hill lease, we can take the Minnesota Tax Commission figures for 1908 for Minnesota and the Finlay report for Michigan; this gives the following result:

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| Total tonnage in Minnesota | 1,193,728,959 |
| Total tonnage in Michigan | 189,953,164 |
| Total | 1,383,682,123 |

| | Tons. |
|---|---|
| United States Steel Corporation: | |
| In Minnesota | 752,352,166 |
| In Michigan | 54,932,355 |
| Total | 807,284,521 |
| Other owners: | |
| In Minnesota | 441,376,793 |
| In Michigan | 135,020,809 |
| Total | 576,397,602 |

Or on a percentage basis:

| | Per cent. |
|---|---|
| United States Steel Corporation | 58.35 |
| Independents | 41.65 |

It is pretty clear that the United States Steel Corporation in 1915 will control not to exceed 50 per cent of the available ore in the Lake Superior and Birmingham districts.

But this is not all of the ore situation. The ores from the Lake Superior district can not be profitably shipped farther east than Pittsburgh. All the furnaces east of that point must be supplied from the Champlain district, the Appalachian Range, the New Jersey ore, or from abroad.

The imports of ore in 1910 were 2,591,000,031 tons. Of this amount 1,417,914 tons came from Cuba.

The known ore deposits of Cuba contain at least 2,000,000,000 tons of ore, or more than the estimated tonnage of the entire Lake Superior district in available ores. Some difficulties have been experienced in the treatment of these ores, but these are now solved, and very large tonnages will come into the United States in future years. Cuba probably will be the main source of supply for the Atlantic seaboard and eastern portion of the States of New York and Pennsylvania and the State of Maryland. Immense quantities of these ores are owned by the Bethlehem Steel Co. and by the Spanish-American Co., which is a subsidiary of the Pennsylvania Steel Co.; but large quantities still remain in private hands. Mr. Schwab states that the Bethlehem Steel Co. have enough ores in Cuba to supply them for 250 years and expresses the opinion that he might be able to ship these ores to Birmingham and do a profitable business there in competition with the Birmingham ores. These ores can be shipped west nearly, if not quite, to Pittsburgh in competition with Lake Superior ores. No view of the ore situation in this country which leaves out of account these vast bodies in Cuba is at all adequate.

Besides these deposits there are known to exist, in the United States, of available ore, at least 100,000,000 tons in the Baraboo district of Wisconsin; from 500,000,000 to 1,000,000,000 tons in Utah; 100,000,000 tons in the Sunrise district of Wyoming;

250,000,000 tons in California; 100,000,000 tons in New Mexico; 500,000,000 tons in Texas; from 100,000,000 to 200,000,000 tons in the Champlain district of New York.

None of these districts, with the exception of the Champlain district of New York, have had anything like thorough exploration and it is probable that the amounts cited above are very much less than the real quantities of ore in these deposits. The Utah ores have a very high metallic content, low phosphorus and great intrinsic value. They are within 150 miles of coal and will no doubt be extensively worked in the future. It must be remembered, however, that the word "available" must be taken largely with reference to some particular district. The ore of Wyoming for instance is now being profitably worked by the Colorado Fuel & Iron Co., but is not available for the eastern furnaces; the ores of California, of New Mexico, of Utah, and of Texas will undoubtedly be used in the not distant future to supply the wants of the Pacific coast and Rocky Mountain States and to some degree to the east of that section. They could not, of course, be used east of the Mississippi River any more than the Lake Superior ores could be used at Bethlehem, or Steelton.

No one at all familiar with the developments of the mining of iron ore for the last 30 years can doubt that not only will large additional tonnage be discovered in the districts now known, but entirely new districts will be opened up. As an example of the development of old districts the Marquette Range, of Lake Superior, may be cited. Mining began there about 1854 and has been continued uninterruptedly until this time, and yet there is more ore known to exist in that district to-day than at any former period of its history and some of the most promising deposits have been discovered within the last three or four years. In addition to this, improvements in methods of manufacture are rapidly making available vast tonnages now classed as unavailable. (Hearings, pp. 5364, 5377, 3101, 3502; Hill, pp. 3235, 3237, 3206, 3190, 3200; Sellwood, pp. 5363, 5364, 5365, 5371, 5379, 5389, 5380, 5381, 5390, 5393; Gary, p. 82; Cole, pp. 5446, 5447, 5455, 5456, 5457, 5458, 5459, 5460, 5461, 5480, 5485, 5486, 5489; Finlay, p. 2020; Gayley, pp. 403, 404; Schwab, pp. 1293, 1333, 1334; Perin, pp. 1028, 1029.)

## COAL.

The position of the United States Steel Corporation is very much weaker in regard to its reserves of coal than it is as to its reserves of iron ore.

In the Pittsburgh district, which includes the Connellsville region, there are about 360,000 acres of good coking coal, of which the United States Steel Corporation owns approximately one-seventh.

In the Birmingham district it owns not to exceed one-tenth, perhaps not one-twentieth of the entire deposit. (Hearings: Boileau, pp. 784, 790; Bacon, p. 5333.)

## MONOPOLY OF BUSINESS.

The organization of the United States Steel Corporation had the effect to eliminate whatever competition formerly existed between the companies that became its subsidiaries, but there still remained strong and vigorous competition. Among the competitors were and are Jones & Laughlin (Ltd.), Cambria Steel Co., Pennsylvania Steel Co., Lackawanna Iron & Steel Co., Republic Iron & Steel Co., Bethlehem Steel Co., Colorado Fuel & Iron Co., and many others. Since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, however, by purchase and by new construction, it has greatly increased its capacity, as is shown by the following table:

| Product. | Capacity. | | Per cent increase. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Jan. 1, 1911. | Apr. 1. 1901. | |
| Blast furnace.....tons.. | 16,000,000 | 7,440,000 | 115 |
| Steel ingots.....do.... | 18,000,000 | 9,425,000 | 91 |
| Finished steel.....do.... | 13,750,000 | 7,719,000 | 78 |
| Cement.....barrels.. | 8,000,000 | 500,000 | 1,500 |

While this increase seems large it should be remembered that the increase in production of steel during those years has been very much larger.

In 1900, the year before the United States Steel Corporation was organized, the total production of steel in this country was 10,188,329 tons, while in 1910 it was 26,094,919 tons.

In other words, while the capacity of the United States Steel Corporation has increased a little less than 100 per cent, the entire production of the country has increased nearly 160 per cent. The fact that the United States Steel Corporation is still losing ground, in the relative amount of its production, as compared with the so-called independent producers, is further emphasized by the following table:

### ANNUAL PERCENTAGE OF PRODUCTION BY THE UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION FROM 1901 TO 1910.

[Compiled by the American Iron and Steel Association from returns of production made directly to the office of the association.]

The percentage of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. is included below for 1907, 1908, 1909, and 1910 only. For prior years the production of this company is included with that of the independent companies. The United States Steel Corporation was incorporated on February 25, 1901, and was organized on April 1, 1901. The percentages given for 1901 are obtained by

using the figures of production and shipments by the constituent companies of the corporation in the three months of that year prior to their absorption by the corporation and by the corporation for the remaining nine months.

*Percentage of total production of leading articles by the United States Steel Corporation.*

| | 1901 | 1902 | 1903 | 1904 | 1905 | 1906 | 1907 | 1908 | 1909 | 1910 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Lake Supreior shipments of iron ore | 61.6 | 60.4 | 58.8 | 53.8 | 56.0 | 54.2 | 54.8 | 56.0 | 51.4 | 51.1 |
| Total production of iron ore | 45.1 | 45.2 | 43.9 | 38.0 | 43.5 | 43.2 | 46.4 | 46.3 | 45.8 | 44.4 |
| Total production of coke | 41.1 | 37.5 | 34.3 | 36.6 | 38.0 | 36.5 | 33.2 | 31.4 | 34.6 | 32.7 |
| Production of pig iron | 43.2 | 44.8 | 40.4 | 44.7 | 44.2 | 44.5 | 44.3 | 43.5 | 45.0 | 43.3 |
| Production of steel ingots and castings | 65.7 | 65.2 | 63.1 | 60.7 | 60.0 | 57.8 | 57.1 | 55.9 | 55.8 | 54.3 |
| Production of steel rails | 59.8 | 67.7 | 64.4 | 54.3 | 51.2 | 50.2 | 52.2 | 55.0 | 57.4 | 58.8 |
| Production of structural shapes | 62.2 | 57.9 | 60.3 | 55.2 | 54.7 | 54.6 | 55.1 | 47.1 | 47.1 | 51.3 |
| Production of plates and sheets | 64.6 | 59.4 | 59.9 | 58.1 | 57.4 | 56.3 | 56.2 | 52.0 | 49.3 | 48.0 |
| Production of wire rods | 77.6 | 71.6 | 73.2 | 71.3 | 70.0 | 71.7 | 71.5 | 67.9 | 69.7 | 67.3 |
| Production of rolled forms not enumerated above | 27.3 | 31.2 | 30.1 | 29.2 | 31.7 | 34.7 | 35.3 | 32.0 | 39.4 | 37.6 |
| Total production of finished rolled iron and steel | 50.1 | 51.3 | 51.2 | 47.8 | 47.4 | 48.2 | 48.5 | 47.1 | 48.9 | 48.1 |
| Production of wire nails | 65.8 | 64.9 | 70.6 | 67.1 | 66.1 | 65.5 | 66.4 | 61.2 | 60.7 | 55.4 |
| Production of tin plates and terneplates | 73.0 | 73.4 | 78.3 | 71.3 | 71.8 | 74.5 | 73.6 | 69.9 | 61.9 | 61.0 |

It will be seen from this table that its relative proportion of the business of the country instead of increasing has steadily decreased. Its shipments of Lake Superior iron ore has fallen off from 60.4 per cent in 1901 to 51.1 per cent in 1910. Its production of coke has decreased from 37.5 per cent in 1901 to 32.7 per cent in 1910. Its production of ingots, etc., has fallen from 65.2 per cent in 1901 to 54.3 per cent in 1910. Even in the production of steel rails it has not quite held its own. Its production of structural shapes has fallen from 57.8 per cent in 1901 to 51.3 per cent in 1910, and even in wire rods its production has fallen from 71.6 per cent in 1901 to 67.3 per cent in 1910. (Hearings, No. 52, pp. 3524, 3466; No. 63, pp. 5514, 5515.)

## PRICES.

Undoubtedly the question which most deeply interests the American people, in regard to the United States Steel Corporation, is what effect it has had upon the prices of iron and steel products which are furnished to the people of the United States. If it has had the effect, either through inefficiency or otherwise, to increase the cost to the public of the kind of products it manufactures, it is to be condemned upon economic grounds. If it has produced such an effect through illegal combinations, it is to be further condemned as a violator of the law.

Of course no one can be certain what the prices of steel products would have been if the United States Steel Corporation had not been organized, and therefore no one can prove with absolute certainty that the United States Steel Corporation has lowered prices beyond what they would have been if it had not been organized; but, on the other hand, those who seek to show that it has a tendency to increase

prices will find little consolation in the facts ascertained by the committee. It is undoubtedly true that the corporation has a steadying effect upon prices. While the price of all steel products, with the single exception of "standard Bessemer steel rails," have fluctuated since its organization, those fluctuations have not been so extreme as during the years which preceded its organization.

Attention is called at this point to the following tables:

*Average price of old range Bessemer ores at Lake Superior ports, per ton.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1855 to 1860 | $6.95 |
| 1861 to 1870 | 7.05 |
| 1871 to 1880 | 7.82 |
| 1881 to 1890 | 6.20 |
| 1891 to 1900 | 3.63 |
| 1901 to 1910 | 4.32 |
| 1911 | 4.50 |
| 1912 | 3.75 |

(Hearings, No. 52, p. 3463; No. 6, p. 306.)

*Average price of pig iron, per ton.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1855 to 1860 | $24.92 |
| 1861 to 1870 | 38.88 |
| 1871 to 1880 | 29.12 |
| 1881 to 1890 | 19.63 |
| 1891 to 1900 | 12.65 |
| 1901 to 1910 | 17.09 |

(Hearings, No. 52, p. 5464.)

*Average price best refined bar iron rolled, per ton.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1852 to 1860 | $70.44 |
| 1861 to 1870 | 90.66 |
| 1871 to 1880 | 64.55 |
| 1881 to 1890 | 48.09 |
| 1891 to 1900 | 36.44 |
| 1901 to 1910 | 42.56 |

(Hearings, No. 36, pp. 2627, 2678.)

*Average price common iron bars, Pittsburgh, per pound.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1845 to 1850 | $0.035 |
| 1851 to 1860 | .0344 |
| 1861 to 1870 | .0423 |
| 1871 to 1880 | .0285 |
| 1881 to 1890 | .0191 |
| 1891 to 1900 | .0135 |
| 1901 to 1910 | .0157 |
| 1911 | .013 |

(Hearings, No. 63, p. 5559.)

*Average price steel billets, per ton.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1886 to 1890 | $30.57 |
| 1891 to 1900 | 20.98 |
| 1901 to 1910 | 26.08 |

(Hearings, No. 36, pp. 2627, 2628.)

*Average price of steel rails, per ton.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1867 to 1870 | $140.86 |
| 1871 to 1880 | 76.08 |
| 1881 to 1890 | 36.92 |
| 1891 to 1900 | 26.10 |
| 1901 to 1910 | 27.93 |

(Hearings, No. 36, p. 2629.)

*Average price of wire nails, per keg.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1887 to 1890 | $2.67 |
| 1891 to 1900 | 1.88 |
| 1901 to 1910 | 2.09 |

(Hearings, No. 36, pp. 2627, 2628.)

*Average price of tin plate, coke, per box.*

| | |
|---|---|
| 1869 to 1870 | $7.25 |
| 1871 to 1880 | 7.24 |
| 1881 to 1890 | 4.80 |
| 1891 to 1900 | 4.50 |
| 1901 to 1910 | 3.69 |

(Hearings, No. 36, pp. 2631, 2632, 2633.)

The prices of the principal other steel products would show substantially similar results.

The following tables covering the years since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation will show the general trend of prices:

*Cast-iron pipe.*

[Average prices 6-inch cast-iron water pipe, 30 pounds per foot, f. o. b. New York City, carload lots, per ton of 2,000 pounds.]

| | 1902 | 1903 | 1904 | 1905 | 1906 | 1907 | 1908 | 1909 | 1910 | 1911 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| January | 24.50 | 29.25 | 24.50 | 28.00 | 29.75 | 34.25 | 27.00 | 24.50 | 25.75 | 22.00 |
| February | 25.00 | 29.25 | 24.25 | 28.50 | 29.50 | 34.25 | 26.75 | 24.25 | 25.75 | 21.50 |
| March | 26.25 | 30.75 | 24.25 | 26.75 | 30.50 | 34.00 | 26.25 | 25.25 | 25.75 | 21.00 |
| April | 26.00 | 31.00 | 24.25 | 27.00 | 29.75 | 33.50 | 26.25 | 25.00 | 25.75 | 21.00 |
| May | 27.75 | 30.75 | 24.00 | 27.25 | 31.00 | 34.25 | 26.25 | 25.25 | 25.75 | 21.00 |
| June | 28.00 | 30.75 | 23.50 | 27.25 | 32.50 | 33.50 | 25.75 | 26.00 | 25.50 | 21.00 |
| July | 28.50 | 30.75 | 23.50 | 27.25 | 30.25 | 34.00 | 25.75 | 26.25 | 24.25 | 21.00 |
| August | 29.50 | 29.50 | 23.50 | 27.25 | 30.50 | 32.50 | 25.25 | 26.00 | 23.75 | 21.00 |
| September | 29.50 | 29.00 | 23.00 | 27.25 | 31.00 | 33.00 | 25.75 | 25.75 | 23.75 | 21.00 |
| October | 29.50 | 26.00 | 23.25 | 28.25 | 33.00 | 33.50 | 25.75 | 25.50 | 23.25 | 21.00 |
| November | 30.75 | 24.50 | 25.00 | 29.00 | 33.25 | 28.50 | 25.00 | 27.00 | 22.00 | 21.75 |
| December | 29.25 | 24.25 | 27.00 | 29.25 | 35.50 | 28.00 | 25.50 | 27.25 | 22.00 | 22.00 |
| Average | 27.88 | 28.81 | 24.17 | 27.75 | 31.38 | 32.77 | 25.94 | 25.67 | 24.44 | 21.27 |

*Bessemer steel billets.*

[Average quotations, Pittsburgh.]

| | 1891 | 1892 | 1893 | 1894 | 1895 | 1896 | 1897 | 1898 | 1899 | 1900 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| January | 25.60 | 25.00 | 21.56 | 16.12 | 14.90 | 16.80 | 15.42 | 14.93 | 16.62 | 34.50 |
| February | 26.00 | 24.36 | 21.62 | 15.75 | 14.95 | 17.38 | 15.25 | 15.06 | 18.00 | 34.87 |
| March | 26.25 | 23.00 | 22.60 | 15.55 | 14.84 | 17.09 | 15.44 | 15.25 | 24.30 | 33.00 |
| April | 25.35 | 22.81 | 22.44 | 15.69 | 15.44 | 19.53 | 14.60 | 15.06 | 25.37 | 32.00 |
| May | 25.50 | 22.41 | 21.69 | 18.00 | 16.30 | 19.50 | 13.82 | 14.85 | 26.75 | 28.90 |
| June | 25.25 | 22.97 | 21.70 | 18.12 | 18.63 | 19.12 | 14.06 | 14.65 | 30.10 | 27.25 |
| July | 25.50 | 23.50 | 21.06 | 18.00 | 20.75 | 18.85 | 14.00 | 14.50 | 33.12 | 21.00 |
| August | 25.31 | 23.81 | 20.45 | 17.15 | 21.75 | 18.75 | 14.09 | 15.85 | 35.40 | 18.20 |
| September | 25.00 | 23.65 | 19.31 | 17.19 | 24.00 | 19.75 | 15.60 | 16.00 | 38.37 | 16.93 |
| October | 24.90 | 23.53 | 18.06 | 16.00 | 21.90 | 19.75 | 16.44 | 15.56 | 38.75 | 16.50 |
| November | 24.16 | 24.94 | 17.37 | 15.57 | 19.13 | 20.00 | 15.57 | 15.06 | 36.50 | 18.95 |
| December | 24.20 | 22.40 | 16.69 | 15.12 | 16.97 | 17.50 | 15.00 | 15.80 | 33.75 | 19.75 |
| Average | 25.08 | 23.53 | 20.38 | 16.52 | 18.30 | 18.67 | 14.93 | 15.21 | 29.75 | 25.15 |

| | 1901 | 1902 | 1903 | 1904 | 1905 | 1906 | 1907 | 1908 | 1909 | 1910 | 1911 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| January | 19.75 | 27.50 | 29.60 | 23.00 | 22.75 | 26.25 | 29.40 | 28.00 | 25.00 | 27.00 | 23.00 |
| February | 20.31 | 29.37 | 29.87 | 23.00 | 23.50 | 26.50 | 29.50 | 28.00 | 25.00 | 27.00 | 23.00 |
| March | 22.88 | 31.25 | 30.62 | 23.00 | 24.00 | 26.70 | 29.00 | 28.00 | 23.00 | 27.00 | 23.00 |
| April | 24.00 | 31.50 | 30.25 | 23.00 | 24.00 | 27.00 | 30.12 | 28.00 | 23.00 | 26.75 | 23.00 |
| May | 24.00 | 32.20 | 30.37 | 23.00 | 23.50 | 26.40 | 30.30 | 28.00 | 23.00 | 25.85 | 22.92 |
| June | 24.38 | 32.37 | 28.87 | 23.00 | 22.00 | 26.63 | 29.62 | 25.92 | 23.00 | 25.00 | 21.00 |
| July | 24.00 | 31.75 | 27.60 | 23.00 | 22.00 | 27.25 | 30.00 | 25.00 | 23.50 | 25.00 | 21.00 |
| August | 24.20 | 31.06 | 27.00 | 23.00 | 24.00 | 27.80 | 29.25 | 25.00 | 24.16 | 24.60 | 21.00 |
| September | 24.88 | 29.50 | 27.00 | 20.00 | 25.00 | 28.00 | 29.37 | 25.00 | 25.00 | 24.25 | 20.60 |
| October | 26.70 | 29.70 | 27.00 | 19.50 | 25.62 | 28.00 | 28.20 | 25.00 | 26.00 | 23.65 | 20.00 |
| November | 27.00 | 28.50 | 24.00 | 20.25 | 26.00 | 28.88 | 28.00 | 25.00 | 27.15 | 23.25 | 19.00 |
| December | 27.50 | 29.12 | 23.00 | 21.20 | 26.00 | 29.50 | 28.00 | 25.00 | 27.20 | 23.00 | 19.25 |
| Average | 24.13 | 30.32 | 27.93 | 22.08 | 24.03 | 27.41 | 29.28 | 26.33 | 24.58 | 25.20 | 21.40 |

*Steel plates.*

[Tank plate, Pittsburgh.]

AVERAGED QUARTERLY FROM OPEN QUOTATIONS.

| Year. | First. | Second. | Third. | Fourth. | Year |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1892 | 1.92 | 1.85 | 1.80 | 1.74 | 1.83 |
| 1893 | 1.69 | 1.58 | 1.54 | 1.41 | 1.56 |
| 1894 | 1.23 | 1.18 | 1.21 | 1.17 | 1.20 |
| 1895 | 1.12 | 1.21 | 1.73 | 1.63 | 1.42 |
| 1896 | 1.35 | 1.32 | 1.19 | 1.12 | 1.24 |
| 1897 | 1.10 | 1.06 | 1.00 | 1.04 | 1.05 |
| 1898 | 1.00 | 1.07 | 1.11 | 1.13 | 1.08 |
| 1899 | 1.49 | 2.16 | 2.62 | 2.54 | 2.20 |
| 1900 | 2.17 | 1.65 | 1.13 | 1.27 | 1.55 |
| 1901 | 1.42 | 1.56 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.55 |
| 1902 [1] | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 |
| 1903 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 |
| 1904 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.55 | 1.42 | 1.54 |
| 1905 | 1.55 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.59 |
| 1906 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.64 | 1.61 |
| 1907 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 |
| 1908 | 1.70 | 1.67 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.64 |
| 1909 | 1.47 | 1.26 | 1.39 | 1.53 | 1.41 |
| 1910 | 1.55 | 1.49 | 1.39 | 1.38 | 1.45 |
| 1911 | 1.40 | 1.38 | 1.31 | 1.14 | 1.31 |

[1] Premiums for prompt delivery.

*Structural shapes.*

QUARTERLY AVERAGES OF QUOTATIONS.

| Year. | First. | Second. | Third. | Fourth. | Year. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1894 | 1.21 | 1.20 | 1.27 | 1.25 | 1.23 |
| 1895 | 1.21 | 1.25 | 1.56 | 1.58 | 1.40 |
| 1896 | 1.44 | 1.49 | 1.55 | 1.50 | 1.49 |
| 1897 | 1.55 | 1.33 | .98 | 1.09 | 1.24 |
| 1898 | 1.15 | 1.15 | 1.19 | 1.20 | 1.17 |
| 1899 | 1.35 | 1.60 | 2.12 | 2.25 | 1.83 |
| 1900 | 2.25 | 2.21 | 1.68 | 1.60 | 1.91 |
| 1901 | 1.51 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.58 |
| 1902 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 |
| 1903 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 |
| 1904 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.55 | 1.41 | 1.54 |
| 1905 | 1.55 | 1.60 | 1.63 | 1.70 | 1.62 |
| 1906 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 |
| 1907 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 |
| 1908 | 1.70 | 1.68 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.64 |
| 1909 | 1.43 | 1.25 | 1.40 | 1.53 | 1.40 |
| 1910 | 1.55 | 1.49 | 1.41 | 1.40 | 1.46 |
| 1911 | 1.40 | 1.38 | 1.34 | 1.17 | 1.32 |

The following table gives the average quarterly prices of steel beams and channels at Pittsburgh from 1894 to 1911.

*Average quarterly prices of beams and channels.*

[Average price per 100 pounds.]

| Year. | First quarter. | Second quarter. | Third quarter. | Fourth quarter. | Average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1894 | $1.21 | $1.20 | $1.27 | $1.25 | $1.23 |
| 1895 | 1.21 | 1.25 | 1.56 | 1.58 | 1.40 |
| 1896 | 1.44 | 1.49 | 1.55 | 1.50 | 1.49 |
| 1897 | 1.55 | 1.33 | .98 | 1.09 | 1.24 |
| 1898 | 1.15 | 1.15 | 1.19 | 1.20 | 1.17 |
| 1899 | 1.35 | 1.60 | 2.12 | 2.25 | 1.83 |
| 1900 | 2.25 | 2.21 | 1.68 | 1.50 | 1.91 |
| 1901 | 1.51 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.58 |
| 1902 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 |
| 1903 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.60 |
| 1904 | 1.00 | 1.60 | 1.55 | 1.41 | 1.54 |
| 1905 | 1.55 | 1.60 | 1.63 | 1.70 | 1.62 |
| 1906 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 |
| 1907 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 | 1.70 |
| 1908 | 1.70 | 1.68 | 1.60 | 1.60 | 1.64 |
| 1909 | 1.45 | 1.25 | 1.40 | 1.53 | 1.41 |
| 1910 | 1.55 | 1.53 | 1.41 | 1.40 | 1.47 |
| 1911 | 1.40 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |

During the above period the lowest average quarterly price was in the third quarter of 1897, 98 cents per 100 pounds. The highest average quarterly price was in the last quarter of 1899 and the first quarter of 1900. The average price for April and May, 1911, was $1.40. On June 1, the price was $1.35. (Annual Statistical Rept. of the American Iron and Steel Association, July 25, 1911, p. 46.)

*Average monthly prices of wire nails, Chicago.*

[Per keg of 100 pounds.]

[Annual Statistical Report of the American Iron and Steel Association, July 25, 1911, p. 50.]

| Months. | 1901 | 1902 | 1903 | 1904 | 1905 | 1906 | 1907 | 1908 | 1909 | 1910 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| January | $2.35 | $2.16 | $2.08 | $2.04 | $1.90 | $1.94 | $2.15 | $2.23 | $2.13 | $2.03 |
| February | 2.45 | 2.20 | 2.12 | 2.05 | 1.95 | 1.95 | 2.15 | 2.23 | 2.13 | 2.03 |
| March | 2.45 | 2.20 | 2.20 | 2.09 | 1.95 | 1.95 | 2.15 | 2.23 | 2.13 | 2.03 |
| April | 2.45 | 2.20 | 2.15 | 2.10 | 1.95 | 1.95 | 2.15 | 2.23 | 2.13 | 2.03 |
| May | 2.45 | 2.20 | 2.15 | 2.10 | 1.95 | 1.95 | 2.15 | 2.23 | 1.83 | 2.03 |
| June | 2.45 | 2.20 | 2.15 | 2.07 | 1.95 | 1.95 | 2.18 | 2.13 | 1.88 | 2.03 |
| July | 2.45 | 2.20 | 2.15 | 2.05 | 1.95 | 1.95 | 2.18 | 2.13 | 1.90 | 1.94 |
| August | 2.45 | 2.20 | 2.15 | 1.90 | 1.87 | 1.95 | 2.18 | 2.13 | 1.98 | 1.88 |
| September | 2.45 | 2.15 | 2.15 | 1.75 | 1.87 | 1.96 | 2.23 | 2.13 | 1.98 | 1.88 |
| October | 2.42 | 2.05 | 2.15 | 1.75 | 1.95 | 2.00 | 2.23 | 2.13 | 1.98 | 1.88 |
| November | 2.35 | 2.00 | 2.15 | 1.77 | 1.95 | 2.04 | 2.23 | 2.13 | 1.98 | 1.88 |
| December | 2.25 | 2.00 | 2.00 | 1.88 | 1.95 | 2.15 | 2.23 | 2.13 | 2.00 | 1.88 |
| Average | 2.41 | 2.15 | 2.13 | 1.96 | 1.93 | 1.98 | 2.18 | 2.17 | 2.00 | 1.96 |

The following table, published by the Wall Street Journal, gives the average yearly prices per gross ton of eight leading steel products from 1901 to 1910, inclusive, together with the so-called official prices as of May, 1911, in dollars:

| Year. | Steel rails. | Ship plates, Pittsburgh. | Wire nails, Pittsburgh. | Steel bars, Pittsburgh. | Beams, Pittsburgh. | Tin-plate mill. | Bessemer iron, Pittsburgh. | Steel billets, Pittsburgh. | Average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1911 | 28.00 | 31.36 | 40.32 | 31.36 | 31.36 | 82.88 | 15.75 | 23.00 | 35.50 |
| 1910 | 28.00 | 32.60 | 40.09 | 32.03 | 32.92 | 80.64 | 17.19 | 25.39 | 36.11 |
| 1909 | 28.00 | 31.70 | 40.70 | 29.56 | 31.88 | 78.40 | 17.41 | 24.58 | 35.24 |
| 1908 | 28.00 | 36.84 | 44.35 | 33.15 | 36.73 | 82.88 | 17.07 | 26.31 | 38.17 |
| 1907 | 28.00 | 38.08 | 45.02 | 35.84 | 38.08 | 87.96 | 22.84 | 29.23 | 40.68 |
| 1906 | 28.00 | 35.84 | 41.56 | 35.39 | 38.08 | 88.56 | 19.54 | 27.41 | 39.29 |
| 1905 | 28.00 | 35.61 | 39.42 | 35.39 | 35.28 | 78.40 | 16.36 | 24.69 | 36.64 |
| 1904 | 28.00 | 34.52 | 40.32 | 29.56 | 34.49 | 76.38 | 13.76 | 22.08 | 34.89 |
| 1903 | 28.00 | 35.84 | 44.12 | 34.94 | 36.84 | 89.76 | 18.88 | 27.93 | 39.54 |
| 1902 | 28.00 | 35.84 | 44.57 | 37.40 | 35.38 | 88.03 | 20.15 | 30.32 | 39.96 |
| 1901 | 27.40 | 34.87 | 50.40 | 32.92 | 35.39 | 89.60 | 15.72 | 24.13 | 38.80 |

NOTE.—1911 prices represent present prices.

It will thus be seen that the average price of iron ore, pig iron, and steel products during the 10 years since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation has been the lowest of any decade in our history, except the one from 1890 to 1900, when the conditions for a considerable period were abnormal. If a comparison should be made between the year 1900, just previous to the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, and 1911, the decrease in prices would be still more striking.

That the price of iron and steel should have a considerable decrease since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation is a little remarkable when it is considered that the course of prices generally has been in the other direction and the wages of labor have considerably advanced. The wages paid to labor in 1902 amounted to $14.70 per ton of production and in 1910 to $16.30 per ton. In

other words, based upon the production of 1910 the increase of wages for that year, above the wages prevailing in 1902, amount to over $17,000,000. To this amount should be added the sums paid in bonuses and for old-age pensions and for accident relief, which would add from $2,000,000 to $3,000,000 a year. (Hearings, No. 52, pp. 3530, 3531.)

It appeared, from the undisputed testimony, that the wages paid by the United States Steel Corporation in the Pittsburgh district were a little higher than those paid by its competitors in the same district, the lowest wages paid being 17½ cents per hour to common labor.

Complaint has been made in the past as to the hours of labor, which have been excessive. These are the same as those of other companies in the business and the same as existed when the United States Steel Corporation was organized. The long hours have arisen from the necessity of continuous operation in the making of steel, but the corporation has taken steps which have already resulted in the elimination of the 24-hour day, or the long turn at the time when the shifts were changed from night to day or from day to night. The practical elimination of the seven-day week and the general betterment of local conditions are shown by extensive tables and are printed in the hearings, beginning with page 3310 and continuing to page 3388, showing the actual number of hours worked and number of days worked in a month and the nationality of the laborers. While the condition of labor is not ideal, it is at least as good as among the competitors of the United States Steel Corporation.

## CONCLUSIONS OF H. O. YOUNG ON THE FACTS.

### ORGANIZATION.

1. The United States Steel Corporation when organized was greatly overcapitalized, but to a great extent this has been remedied by extensive investment of earnings since its organization.

2. The objects aimed at in the organization of the United States Steel Corporation were:

(*a*) Greater integration and the consequent increased economy and efficiency in operation and the avoidance of paying profits to outsiders.

(*b*) Promotion and stock market profits.

(*c*) Lessening of severe competition.

### RAILROADS.

3. The Interstate Commerce Commission with the aid of the several State railroad commissions has ample power to correct all practices incident to the ownership of railroads by the corporation which

are unfair to competitors or inimical to the general welfare. To claim that it has not such power is to say that it has utterly failed in the purpose for which it was created and given its present extensive powers and to leave little excuse for its further continuance.

4. In some instances the share of the through rate received by the railroads owned by the United States Steel Corporation is so excessive as to call for early action by the Interstate Commerce Commission. It is but just to state, however, that these rates were all inherited by the United States Steel Corporation. That in no instance have they been increased by the United States Steel Corporation, although in some instances they have been lowered by that corporation, and that the practice denounced is shared by many other manufacturers in many lines of business.

RESTRAINT OF TRADE.

5. Previous to the organization of the United States Steel Corporation several corporations, engaged in the manufacture of plates, structural iron, and wire, some of which subsequently became subsidiaries of the United States Steel Corporation, entered into illegal pooling contracts, fixing prices, and dividing production on a percentage basis. Under these contracts they continued to act after the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, in the case of plate and structural iron agreements, until January 1, 1905, and in the case of the wire agreements until a later date. The plate and structural steel agreements were brought to an end by the direct intervention of Judge Gary. Judge Gary denied any knowledge of the existence of the wire pools, and there is no evidence to the contrary. The circumstances are such, however, as to indicate that some of the officials of the United States Steel Corporation must have been cognizant of these acts.

6. One of the main purposes of the Gary dinners, so called, was, by creating confidence and friendly relations among the manufacturers of steel, to maintain prices and prevent destructive trade wars.

MONOPOLY.

7. The United States Steel Corporation, outside of the so-called Hill lease, which it has exercised its option to cancel, controls about one-half of the now available iron ore in the Lake Superior district, and not to exceed one-half of the now available iron ore in the Birmingham district. Its ownership or control of iron ore in other portions of this country, or in Cuba, is inconsiderable. It owns a very much smaller proportion of the coking coal of the country than it does of the iron ore, while it produces a little more than half of the steel products of the country. In other words, its acquisition of raw

materials has not kept pace with its manufacturing capacity or achievements. Its ownership of now available Lake Superior ores does not exceed 40 years' supply at the present rate of consumption, and considering its vast investment in plants is no more than common prudence would dictate it should acquire, and lacks very much of being a monopoly.

8. The entire production of the United States Steel Corporation, relative to the entire iron and steel production of the country, has steadily decreased since its organization and is lower now than at any former period of its history, while the relative proportion of the production of the other manufacturers of iron and steel, in this country, has steadily increased and is higher now than at any period since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation. The United States Steel Corporation, since its organization, has by purchase and new construction about doubled its capacity, but in the same time the production of the country has increased about 160 per cent, so that neither in production or capacity has the United States Steel Corporation kept pace with the growth of the iron and steel industry.

PRICES.

9. The general tendency of iron and steel products since the organization of the United States Steel Corporation, though they had many fluctuations, has been downward. The average price of steel products since its organization have been lower than during any other like period in our history, except the decade from 1890 to 1900, during which conditions in all industries were abnormally depressed and labor was unemployed. I am of the opinion that the United States Steel Corporation has to some extent steadied prices and prevented wide fluctuations, but that on the other hand prices are as low, and probably lower, than they would have been if this company had never existed.

TENNESSEE COAL, IRON & RAILROAD CO.

10. During the height of the panic of 1907, Moore & Schley, bankers and brokers of importance in the city of New York, had among their assets, mainly as collateral for loans, about 150,000 shares of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., about 100,000 shares of which they had rehypothecated with various bankers as a part of the collateral for their own indebtedness, which amounted to about $38,000,000, nearly all of which had come due. The stock was uncurrent and not deemed good collateral, especially in times of panic. Moore & Schley caused the United States Steel Corporation to be approached with a view to a sale of the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., in order to relieve their own situation.

11. There is not the slightest evidence that there was any attempt by the United States Steel Corporation, or J. P. Morgan & Co., or anyone else to depress Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock in the market or to embarrass its owners, or Moore & Schley, so as to buy the stock cheap. On the contrary, the evidence shows conclusively that all of the business interests in New York City were working unselfishly and patriotically to stem the tide of the panic and financial disaster that was sweeping over the country.

12. The failure of Moore & Schley at the time would probably have resulted in many other failures and in greatly aggravating the panic and spreading loss and suffering among millions of our people.

13. Moore & Schley would probably have failed but for the relief offered by the sale of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock. No other practicable means of saving them was proposed by themselves or anyone else. Judge Gary, on the part of the United States Steel Corporation, offered a loan of $5,000,000, and this was rejected by Mr. Schley as wholly inadequate.

14. Messrs. Frick and Gary made frank and truthful statements to President Roosevelt of the material facts of the case.

15. The steps taken by President Roosevelt in the matter were inspired by patriotic motives. They gave the United States Steel Corporation no additional rights and granted it no immunity from civil or criminal prosecution should it later appear that it had in any way violated the law.

16. The effect of the sale of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. stock was to place over $12,000,000 in Moore & Schley's hands to enable them to reduce their loans with the banks from $35,000,000 to $23,000,000, to turn their assets into cash, to add $3,600,000 to their reserves, and to render them impregnable. It was one of the most important steps in allaying the panic.

17. The United States Steel Corporation was not overanxious to buy the stock of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. Those who engineered the sale on the part of the Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co. demanded and obtained the agreement that all the stockholders should have the option to sell at the same price. All the stockholders availed themselves of the option, showing that they thought the price reasonable. Full value was paid for the stock, and it has not so far proven a very profitable purchase.

18. Its purchase did not give the United States Steel Corporation, through the ownership of raw materials or otherwise, a monopoly of the iron and steel business of the whole or any portion of the South.

## SEPARATE VIEWS OF MR. STERLING ON INVESTIGATION OF UNITED STATES STEEL CORPORATION.

I do not concur in all the recommendations of the minority nor in all the views therein expressed.

I heartily favor governmental regulation of corporations engaged in interstate commerce. The first step in this direction is legislation providing for Federal incorporation. Such legislation should limit the capitalization to the actual value of the corporate property and thus eliminate from the commerce of the country that abominable fiction of values commonly termed "watered stock."

The extent to which fictitious values have been created by overcapitalization of corporate property has shaken public confidence in corporate securities and made the public mind distrustful of large business enterprises. This policy has cheated both the investor and the consumer. The investor has purchased stock under the mistaken belief that the face had some relation to the value. The consumer of corporate products has come to feel, and with much justification, that he has been made to pay exorbitant profits to overcapitalized corporations that they might pay dividends on fictitious stock values.

Such legislation should provide for a system of reports, to a commission or other Government agency, giving full publicity to the manner and purpose of the organization, its methods of doing business, and it profits. It should provide for rigid supervision of all issues of securities and prohibit one corporation from holding stock in another, and limit the extent to which two or more corporations may have common directorates.

I do not concur in the view of the minority that the true remedy for industrial evils does not lie in the dissolution of industrial trusts. I am of the opinion that the dissolution of the great industrial combinations into their integral parts would do much to restore trade to a natural and healthy condition and inspire confidence of the people in the business situation and revive commercial prosperity.

The proposition that the Government shall recognize and permit to exist trusts, monopolies, and combinations in restraint of trade and then regulate them by legislative control, is one calculated to suppress individual enterprise and destroy competition. From such a recommendation I unhesitatingly dissent. It is conceded that such a policy would result necessarily in the fixing of prices of the products

of such combinations by law. If Government undertakes to do that, where will be the end? If Government fixes the price of the finished product, must it not also fix the price of the raw material and of the labor that converts it?

If Government undertakes to fix the price of labor, must it not also, in the ultimate analysis, fix the price of those things which sustain the laborer, such as food, clothing, and shelter? Such a condition to my mind would be subversive of the principles of free institutions and free men.

It is urged that large industrial combinations can produce more cheaply than small ones. This is a fundamental fallacy from which proceeds the paternalistic doctrine that Government shall recognize and permit monopolistic combinations and fix the price of their product. Competition is certainly more conducive to progress than is monopoly. Its very essence is improved methods, better machinery, greater skill, and hence more economic production. Its beneficence does not stop at cheaper production and cheaper distribution.

In its very nature it prevents exorbitant profits and compels capital to be satisfied with a fair return.

The Federal Government by proper legislation can resolve great combinations into their integral parts, and then by wise and just regulation of corporate powers maintain a natural and healthy condition of trade. It is plainly its duty to do so.

O

409 91

LR Ja '13

THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

HECKMAN
BINDERY INC.
OCT 91
N. MANCHESTER,
INDIANA 46962

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 013 661 706 0